BNCR
S.S.
94
(093)
(410)
931

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

CALENDAR

OF

STATE PAPERS,

DOMESTIC SERIES.

CHARLES I.

1628—1629.

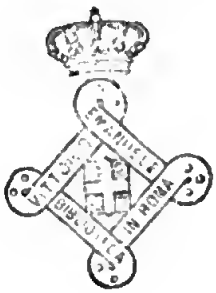
Digitized by Google

CALENDAR

OF

STATE PAPERS,

DOMESTIC SERIES,



OF THE REIGN OF

CHARLES I.

1628—1629,

PRESERVED IN THE

STATE PAPER DEPARTMENT

OF

HER MAJESTY'S PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE.

EDITED BY

JOHN BRUCE, Esq., V.P.S.A.

UNDER THE DIRECTION OF THE MASTER OF THE ROLLS, AND WITH THE SANCTION OF HER MAJESTY'S SECRETARY OF STATE FOR THE HOME DEPARTMENT.

LONDON:

LONGMAN, BROWN, GREEN, LONGMANS, & ROBERTS.

1859.

Digitized by Google

Dy. E.L. 94 (033)(410) P931

CONTENTS OF THIS VOLUME.

	Page
Preface	v
Calendar—Charles I., 1628–1629	1
General Index	599
Errata	713

AH
Digitized by Google

PREFACE.

The first volume of the Calendars of the Domestic State Papers of Charles I. may be indicated generally as that which relates to the Cadiz Expedition and the Impeachment of the Duke of Buckingham. The second volume has for its main subject the Expedition to the Isle of Rhé. The leading features of the present volume will be found in its relation to the Petition of Right, the Expeditions to Rochelle, the Assassination of Buckingham, the dissolution of the Parliament of 1629, and the subsequent prosecution of Sir John Eliot and other Members of the House of Commons.

Actual contemporary correspondence, in many cases between members of the Government, and relating to such important subjects, cannot be otherwise than of high historical value, more especially if, as in the present instance, it be accompanied by original drafts of important illustrative documents, exhibiting, in the changes which they underwent during the progress of settlement—in what statements were accepted and what rejected—the very mind and intention of those from whom they proceeded. Such are the papers, the contents of which are here laid open to inquirers. This is not the place in which to detail the great story which they contain. Ere long there will probably be set before the world a narrative of the events of this important period, founded on the papers which are here calendared.

But, besides the broad historical uses of these Papers, they throw, every now and then, what may be termed unex-

Digitized by Google

peeted sidelights, occasionally of unusual clearness, on subjects scarcely less interesting or less important. The present volume takes us back into the midst of the heats and struggles of the period of Charles I. The persons whose qualities for good or ill contributed to make up the character of that energetic age surround us; and although the information respecting any particular individual may be comparatively slight — the period of time comprised within the volume being but brief—what we have is so much gain of actual truth, and outweighs in value whole pages of speculation.

A few examples will illustrate our meaning, and stimulate to further inquiry.

In the wide range of our biography and literature few names are more attractive to thoughtful minds than that of Archbishop Leighton. The virtues of his life add emphasis to the calm piety of his writings, and give a kind of authority to the boundless charity and wise moderation of his theological opinions. Leighton belonged as an Archbishop to a period subsequent to that which is here treated of. In 1628 and 1629 he was merely Robert Leighton, a lad receiving education at the University of Edinburgh. The misfortunes of his family threw several of his letters written to his parents at that time into the hands of the future Archbishop Laud, and thus undesignedly preserved them for our use. They exhibit a boyhood of a most delightful kind,—eminently affectionate, deeply imbued with religious sentiments, but not at all devoid of youthful frolic. A noticeable proof of the last-mentioned quality occurs in one of the letters here calendered. Leighton had fallen into trouble at school. His father, naturally anxious for the credit of a son who was so far removed from parental superintendence, had called upon him for an explanation, and the boy gives it in the letter alluded to with ingenuous simplicity. He

narrates, that, in consequence of a contest between his class and "the semies," the Provost had restrained the boys from their accustomed play. The angry magistrate chanced to be conspicuous in his generation for a rubicund nose, and the boys revenged themselves for the loss of their golf or hockey, by making verses on the Provost's distinguishing feature. Leighton, hearing of these verses, "spoke," he says, "a thing in prose" concerning this subject, not out of spite for wanting the play, neither from having taken notice of the Provost's nose, but merely out of the report of his fellow students, for "I never," he remarks, "saw [the Provost] before, but once, neither thought I him to be a man of great state. This I spoke of his name, and presently, upon their request, turned it into a verse, thus:—his name is Oakenhead.

> "That which his name imports is falsely said,
> That of the oaken wood his head is made;—
> For why? If it had been composèd so,
> His flaming nose had fired it long ago!"

He goes on to mention certain Verses of Apology for these terse and witty lines, which have unfortunately not been found. The college authorities, he tells his father, in all simplicity, considered his production "not so heinous a thing" as he himself did justly think it. "Pray for me," he continues, "as I know you do, that the Lord may keep me from like falls."*

Another example, more nearly historical, may be selected in a paper affecting Ben Jonson. The great poet had been seized with palsy in the year 1625. His past life had been of that kind which makes little provision for the future, and, struck down by disease, and vainly striving

* Dom., Car. I., Vol. ciii., No. 39.

Digitized by Google

to urge his enfeebled intellect to emulate the productions of his better age, he was living in sickness and almost in poverty, when the world was startled by the assassination of the Duke of Buckingham. The event called forth an all but universal feeling of popular exultation. Felton was regarded as a hero, and, in his punishment, as a martyr. His health was drank in public-houses and college cellars, and poets, good and bad, were excited to a variety of enthusiastic efforts, principally of congratulation and rejoicing. One poem attracted attention beyond the rest. It was addressed by the writer "To his Confined Friend, Mr. Felton," and contained lines written with a vigour which justified their attribution to a powerful hand. The time was not fertile in writers of the sonorous line. Ben Jonson was at once set down as the author, and even in the house of Sir Robert Cotton, which may be deemed to have been a literary centre of the time, the poem was believed to have been written by the author of "Volpone" and "Every Man in his Humour."* The imputation was a serious one, for Jonson was the Laureate of the day, and a poetical shout of triumph on the violent death of the King's favourite would have been, to say the least of it, an unseemly offering to a royal master, and might have endangered the large portion of Jonson's narrow income which was attached to the laureateship. The incident is new in Jonson's life, and we are not acquainted with all that actually took place; but the State Paper collection contains the following original examination of Jonson by the Attorney General, which, besides effectually exonerating him from the imputed authorship, gives information

* The lines may be seen in D'Israeli's "Curiosities of Literature," iv. 179; in Fairholt's "Poems and Songs relating to Buckingham," p. 74; and in "The Court and Times of Charles I.," i. 427.

Digitized by Google

which cannot be otherwise than acceptable to every reader of his works:—

"The examination of Benjamin Jonson, of Westminster, gentleman, taken this 26th day of October, 1628, by me, Sir Robert Heath, his Majesty's Attorney General.

"The said examinant being asked whether ever he had seen certain verses beginning thus—'Enjoy thy bondage,' and ending thus—'England's ransom here doth lie,' and entitled thus—'To his Confined Friend,' &c., and the paper of those verses being showed unto him, he answereth, that he hath seen the like verses to these. And being asked where he saw them, he saith, at Sir Robert Cotton's house, at Westminster. Being further asked upon what occasion he saw them at that time, he saith that coming in to Sir Robert Cotton's house, as he often doth, the paper of these verses lying there upon the table after dinner, this examinant was asked concerning those verses, as if himself had been the author thereof; thereupon this examinant read them, and condemned them, and with deep protestations affirmed that they were not made by him, nor did he know who made them, or had ever seen or heard them before: and the like protestations he now maketh upon his Christianity and hope of salvation. He saith he took no copy of them, nor ever had copy of them. He saith he hath heard of them since, but ever with detestation. He being further asked whether he doth know who made, or hath heard who made them, he answereth he doth not know, but he hath heard by common fame that one Mr. Townley should make them, but he confesseth truly that he cannot name any one singular person who hath so reported it. Being asked of what quality that Mr. Townley is, he saith his name is Zouch Townley; he is a scholar, and a divine by profession, and a preacher, but where he liveth or abideth he knoweth not, but he is a student of Christ's Church in Oxford.

"Being farther asked whether he gave a dagger to the said Mr. Townley, and upon what occasion, and when; he answereth that on a Sunday after this examinant had heard the said Mr. Townley preach at St. Margaret's Church in Westminster Mr. Townley taking a liking to a dagger with a white haft which this examinant ordinarily wore at his girdle, and was given to this examinant, this examinant gave it to him two nights after, being invited by Mr. Townley to supper, but without any circum-

stance, and without any relation to those or any other verses, for this examinant is well assured this was so done before he saw these verses, or had heard of them; and this examinant doth not remember that since he hath seen Mr. Townley.

BEN JONSON."

Little is remembered of Zouch Townley, save that he was of the well-known family of the Townleys of Cheshire, and that he escaped from a threatened prosecution in the Star Chamber, on account of his lines to Felton, by a timely flight to the Hague. ("Court and Times of Charles I.," i. 427.) The rough fervour of his lines, which led to the suspicion that they were Jonson's, was merely imitative, and the result of an attachment to Jonson and his works, which may be gathered from the incident of the knife, as well as from the commendatory lines prefixed by Townley to the collected Edition of Jonson's Works, and from his rushing to the defence of the poet when Alexander Gill took scornful advantage of him upon the failure of "The Magnetic Lady." Gill's indiscretion was continually leading him astray, and gave every opponent an advantage over him. Townley defended his friend kindly, and with a generous feeling which would have carried all hearts with him; but Jonson himself, entering the dispute with a sledge-hammer rather than with a pen, showed that he needed no defender, and threw Townley's milder performance into the shade.*

Of Gill's other trouble, arising out of his foolish words respecting Felton and the King, the present volume contains a variety of particulars. The discreditable nonsense was uttered in a wild drunken frolic, among young men,

* The lines by Gill, Townley, and Jonson are brought together in Gifford's "Ben Jonson," vi. 123, 125, 127. An Oration by Townley in memory of Camden may be seen in Camdeni Epistolæ, ed. Smith. Lond. 1691; p. lxxxiii.

Gill's college friends, some of whom he had come from London to visit. Without seeking to excuse such boyish speeches, one may regret that, in an age in which the consequences of bringing such utterances to the knowledge of the authorities must have been well known, it here appears that the person who gave the information to Bishop Laud was no other than the celebrated Chillingworth. Private treachery was not the only adverse circumstance against which Gill had to contend. The original examination on which Gill's conviction in the Star Chamber proceeded bears evidence of the unfairness with which the proceedings against him were conducted. His admission of the words uttered by him in disparagement of the King ("We have a fine wise King. He has wit enough to be a shopkeeper to ask, 'What do you lack?' and that is all."*) is underscored, and against that passage in the margin is written the direction, "Read this and no more"—thus excluding from the knowledge of all the court, except Bishop Laud, who took the examination, the next sentence, which states the privacy, and the other extenuating circumstances, under which the words were spoken.

Of Gill's illustrious friend, John Milton, no notice has yet been found. The saltpetreman of that name is mentioned in Vol. ci., No. 68 (p. 86), and a petition from "John Milton, gent.," perhaps the saltpetreman, is placed in

* Dom., Car. I., Vol. cxvi., No. 56. I. (p. 319). If illustrative notes came within the form of our Calendar, one might have been added at p. 240 on the lines there connected with Alexander Gill. Those lines were evidently founded on the song of "Bless the Sovereign and his Senses," which occurs in Ben Jonson's masque of "The Metamorphosed Gipsies," and the indorsement probably means nothing more than that the paper was found in Gill's possession. That finding, and Gill's prosecution, may be a justification of their present place in the Calendar, but the King to whom they allude was James, not Charles, and 1621 or 1622 the date of their composition.

Vol. cxxiv., No. 36 (p. 424), not perhaps in its actual chronological order, but, after consideration, I am unable to assign it to a more satisfactory place.

A momentary glimpse at "the Tuscan artist who, from the top of Fiesole or Val d'Arno," applied to the moon his optic glass, "to descry new lands, rivers, or mountains in her spotty globe," reads almost like a direct illustration of "Paradise Lost." Boswell, afterwards Sir William Boswell, and a well-known diplomatist, had lately accompanied the Earl of Carlisle on a mission to Northern Italy. He thus became acquainted with the fame of Galileo, and is now brought before us as one of the first Englishmen, if not the very first, who scientifically appreciated the studies of the Italian philosopher, and had the honour of being personally known to him. Lord Doncaster, son of the Earl of Carlisle, being at Florence, Boswell inclosed to the young Lord's tutor, Mr. James Traill, a letter addressed to Galileo, containing a request for copies of some of his works. At the same time Boswell wrote to John Spelman, son of Sir Henry Spelman, who was in Lord Doncaster's suite, to procure for him all works of Galileo published after a certain time. Galileo had at this time been released from his first imprisonment at the instance of the Inquisition, and Traill's report is that he remained retired in the country above 30 miles from Florence. The distance was thought too great for Traill personally to deliver the letter, but he undertook to have it conveyed to him inclosed in another, and to make such arrangements that if Galileo had "any of these you desire," Traill should have them sent to him.* Spelman's answer to his commission was, that he had met with one book of Galileo's published since the prescribed

* Dom., Car. I., Vol. cxli., No. 67, p. 531.

date, and entitled "Il Sagiatore." He had also met with a work written by one that honoured Galileo much, and which had been privately printed and given away by the author; the subject being the "Measurement of Running Water." Spelman had secured both these little works, and purposed to send them by the first messenger.*

Edmund Bolton, immersed to the lips in poverty and distress, will be found, in Vol. cxii., No. 43 (p. 248), still urging upon the Duke of Buckingham the project of an Academy of Honour, in bitter tones of remonstrance and disappointment. He fortifies his application with the following pleasant little poem by Sir John Beaumont, author of "Bosworth Field," and elder brother of the dramatist:—

"To my Lord the Duke of Buckingham, touching the Academ of Honour.

My Lord, the heart that loves you must have leave
Some splendour from your glory to receive.
My soul with gladness shines when I behold
Your worthy praise in beauteous works enrolled;
When learned tongues you their Mæcenas name;
By which brave style your office is the same
Which is from parents to their children due;—
You cherish them who shall eternize you.
I much admire the subject which my friend
Hath chose for you, and know you will extend
Your wings upon his work, so fair, so sweet,
Where perfect Learning and true Honour meet,
Whose loving hands in mutual concord gripe,
For you are Learning's Patron, Honour's Type.

John Beaumont."

No. 59, in Vol. c. (p. 67), is a recommendation, by Bishop Davenant, of his near kinsman, "a young gentleman," Mr. William Davenant, who had been employed in the wars abroad. I am aware that it is not quite consistent

* Dom., Car. I., Vol. cxli. No. 69, p. 531.

with what has been told us of the early life of the poet to suppose that this was he, but our information on this subject is so uncertain that the reference is worthy of attention.*

Another branch of literary illustration is the favour bestowed on learned foreigners. Gerard Vossius was made a denizen (p. 215), and received a prebend in Canterbury Cathedral (p. 216), whilst John Vossius, one of his sons, was strongly recommended to Jesus College, Cambridge, it might almost be said forced upon the College for a fellowship (p. 548). Entries under the names of Meric Casaubon and Sir Francis Biondi are of the same character.

Papers relating to the proceedings in the Ecclesiastical Commission against Michael Sparke and other London printers and publishers, for printing and circulating pamphlets without licence, bear upon the same subject. The answer in the same court of Henry Burton, the author of "The Baiting of the Pope's Bull," "Israel's Fast," and many other influential works;† and the characteristic letter of Bishop Hall, consenting, for the sake of peace, to omit from his "Reconciler" certain strong anti-Arminian passages, which the licenser deemed objectionable,‡ are papers of importance in connexion with the degree of control exercised over the press, and the question of how far that control was

* Another notice of probably the same gentleman will be found at p. 435. This has an interest as connecting him with the future Lord Clarendon. It is a project for blowing up the Powder Magazine at Dunkirk, indorsed, in the handwriting of Secretary Dorchester, with a reference to Mr. Davenant as lodging in the Middle Temple with Mr. Hyde, son to the Lord Chief Justice's elder brother.

† Dom., Car. I., Vol. cxix., No. 58, p. 364.

‡ Ibid., Vol. cxxxvi., No. 81, p. 484.

used in order to promote one particular view of the theological opinions which divided Protestants.

Abraham Darcie, known as the translator of the "Annales of Queen Elizabeth," and the author of other works, some of them poetical, in commendation of various noble persons and families, desired to add the Duke of Buckingham to the list of worthies whom he commemorated, but failed in obtaining a licence on two very curious grounds. They are set forth in a letter of Bishop Laud;* and in the Bishop's own words, were, first, because he "suspected the countenance and other deportments of him that brought the papers"—Abraham himself; and, secondly, because the handwriting of Sec. Conway to a recommendation which he had given to Darcie was "so fairly written."† What may have been the weight of suspicion attaching to the countenance of Darcie does not appear, but all who are acquainted with Conway's hand will feel that, if anything more than his signature was easily legible, the Bishop was clearly justifiable in his suspicions on that head. When Conway was first appointed Secretary, King James is said to have remarked, that Steenie had given him a Secretary who could not write, and even his own clerks were frequently unable to decipher his hieroglyphical scrawling. Several papers exist in the State Paper Office which his clerks contented themselves with simply indorsing as "In my Lord's own hand," without any attempt at stating their contents.

These few examples, drawn from only one class of illustrations, will sufficiently show the character of the elucidation contained in this volume. Many pages could scarcely exhibit its variety, or exemplify the number of

---

* Dom., Car. I., Vol. cxviii., No. 32, p. 346.

† Ibid., Vol. cxiv., No. 72; cxviii., No. 32.

documents applicable to purposes of illustration which it contains. In one place we are thrown back on "Kinmont Willie" and "Johnie Armstrong," on the wild doings and stirring minstrelsy of the Border, by a pardon for all their robberies and thefts to two Edward Armstrongs, one of the Ash and the other of Kinmont, with their dependent fellow *reivers*, Hector Armstrong, known as Stubholme, and John Armstrong, designated John-with-the-one-Hand; —but with an addition that tells distinctly that the era of turbulent but attractive lawlessness had past;—"on condition that they depart the kingdoms of England and Scotland, and do not return without licence" (p. 497). In another place, one of the latest rays of the middle ages gleams upon us as we read the letters of poor Sir Henry Clare, praying for royal patronage to "his endeavour in the philosopher's stone"—an endeavour which had already stripped him so bare that he had nothing left to offer as a token of thankfulness—in these days we should term it a bribe—to propitiate the Secretary of State on presenting his petition to the King. He beseeches him, in pity to Sir Henry's present poverty, to accept a hundred marks out of the first money to be obtained under a grant for which he is a suppliant (pp. 374, 514, 565).

In April, 1629, we have the Lord President Conway, in the height of the London season, feasting the new-made knighthood of Sir Richard Grimes, and a Scottish Lord, some visitor to London, with the still fashionable viands —asparagus and salmon; but the latter was a fish from the Thames, already becoming scarce and costly. The "dish of asparagus" cost 2*s.* 8*d.*; the Thames salmon was charged at the exorbitant price of 2*l.* 6*s.* (p. 518).

Within a couple of pages is a supplication of Sir Richard Grosvenor which tells forcibly on family history. Sir Richard, through a too foolish kindness to an unfor-

Digitized by Google

tunate but more dishonest brother-in-law, has become involved in pecuniary difficulties. The case was common, the creditors were inexorable, our fatal facility of raising money was but little understood, and the new-made baronet importunately solicited the shelter of a royal protection. "It were a killing misery for him," he exclaims, "to be the overthrow of so ancient a family, as hath continued in Cheshire ever since the Conquest" (p. 516).

We may couple with this Sir Bowyer Worsley's narrative of how "old Thornton and his son" came into the Isle of Wight, and inveigled Sir Bowyer's daughter into a marriage which threatened ruin to her father, if the Lord President would not help him to a place in ship or castle (p. 565), and consequent protection.

Turn the page, and we are in the midst of old stately formalities set down by Garter, Clarencieux or York, as "provisions to be made" for the first confinement of Henrietta Maria, and the anticipated birth of an heir to Charles's uneasy throne (p. 534). A brief space elapses, and we find that the pomp of heraldry had been fruitless, and that "God had shown them a Prince of Wales, but the flower had been cut down the same instant that it saw the light" (p. 548). The grave closes, and away we fly to other subjects:—Wolgang Mayer, "nephew to the posthum-martyr Martin Bucer," trusts his son to the Earl of Carlisle, to be educated at the English university in the service of which Bucer died, and finds what is the worth of the promises of a courtier (pp. 411, 447, 490, 520); Archie Armstrong satirises the Court with the boundless liberty of his profession in a description of the christening of his infant son (p. 393); we have a list of the London dealers in old books, full of subjects of most curious comparison (p. 328); a licence for the Lady Elizabeth's players to perform "comedies, histories, tragedies

Digitized by Google

and interludes" in the City of London or elsewhere. The names of the chief members of the company are given (p. 406), and a mode at once indicated for accounting for some portion of that dramatic intercommunication between England and Germany, which is such a curious incident in the history of our stage, and which was no doubt fertile of results to our dramatic literature.

We turn next to a valuable account of the tonnage of the navy (p. 493); the produce of subsidies (p. 482); a proposal to institute a servants' registry, as a remedy for the inconveniences arising from dishonest servants, charwomen, and dry nurses (p. 509); a history of the payment of chaplains and surgeons in the navy (pp. 466, 467, 511); letters of the witty Corbet, who finds that he has lost a deanery in gaining a bishopric (pp. 562, 595); notes of the coming of Rubens, an incident fertile of results both in art and politics (pp. 553, 557); valuable lists of recusants in London and its neighbourhood (pp. 409, 414); and a curious account of collections in the London churches for the expatriated ministers of the Palatinate (p. 406); and so on we pass from subject to subject, in every page and almost in every entry, *ad infinitum*.

The biography of the times, the condition of the nation, the voice of popular feeling and the state of public manners—events and incidents foreign to modern tastes and opinions—ways of life which, fortunately for us, can never return, but which led to our present happier state, and must be understood before we can comprehend either the height to which we have ascended or the means of our ascent. Apart from the direct historical application, there is enough in this indirect illustration to make this volume, and the whole series of calendars in which it takes its place, an invaluable mine of materials for all historical inquirers. But, like other mines, it must be worked.

The assistance of William Impey, Esq., and William Douglas Hamilton, Esq., two gentlemen on the staff of the State Paper Office, alluded to in the Prefaces to my former volumes, has been continued throughout the present volume with great advantage to the book and to the general service. Their labours in preliminary arrangement have greatly facilitated the progress of the work.

JOHN BRUCE.

Digitized by Google

DOMESTIC PAPERS.

CHARLES I.

1628. VOL. XCV. MARCH 1—14, 1628.

[March 1 ?] 1. The King to Lord Treasurer Marlborough and Sir Richard Weston, the Chancellor of the Exchequer. Having resolved to employ the Earl of Carlisle in an embassy of the greatest importance, they are required to assist him in all things necessary for his accommodation and the expedition of his journey. Recommends the despatch of the farm of 20*s.* a ton upon wines, which may be turned to the assistance of this object. [*Draft, mutilated by damp.*]

[March 1 ?] 2. The same to ———. Requests him, in these times of necessity and straightness of money, to advance 5,000*l.*, part of 50,000*l.* contracted to be furnished for the King's service, to enable the Earl of Carlisle to lose no time in his departure upon his mission. [*Draft, mutilated by damp.*]

[March 1 ?] 3. Copy of the same, made before mutilation.

[March 1 ?] 4. The same to ———. Requests him to hear the Earl of Carlisle, respecting the occasion he may have to make use of the assistance and credit of the person addressed, and to give him the accommodation required. [*Draft, mutilated by damp.*]

[March 1 ?] 5. Copy of the same, made before mutilation, and endorsed, "Draft of a letter not used."

March 1. Westminster. Grant of the dignity of Baronet to Sir Richard Yonge, one of the Gentlemen of the Privy Chamber. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 12.]

March 1. Westminster. Warrant to discharge Sir Richard Yonge of 1,095*l.*, ordinarily payable in respect of a Baronetcy. [*Ibid., No.* 13.]

March 1. Whitehall. 6. Minutes of proceedings of the Council of War at their meeting this day. It is ordered, that as soon as 12 of the 30 ships ordered at the last meeting to be prepared for sea with all convenient speed be made ready, the same should go to sea. Nicholas delivered the Lord Admiral's pleasure that in his absence this Council should proceed as they should think fit. [*Draft.*]

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. XCV.

March 1. 7. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Conway. Sets forth the present state of the new arrangements with reference to the Mint. The proclamation and commission are ready, but the former stays for the insertion of some words on which the King's pleasure is to be taken, and the latter for the King's decision on the arrangement to be made with Sir Robert Harley.

March 1. Blandford. 8. Deputy Lieutenants of Dorset to [Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Lord Lieutenant]. The richer sort utterly refusing to receive the soldiers, and the rest being much disabled by the great arrears due for last year, return peremptory answers that they will no longer undergo this burthen. The writers have not omitted any course of persuasion, but the objectors, finding nought else but words to follow, contemn all that is spoken in that kind, and, for ought the writers see, the soldier must either steal or starve, which doubtless will shortly prove most dangerous. Beg the Earl to take these things, and the imminent danger of the county, into his consideration.

March 1. 9. Capt. John Watts and four other Officers of the Regiment of Sir Thomas Fryer, stationed in co. Dorset, to Sir Thomas Fryer. Divers officers of his regiment met the Commissioners at Blandford to complain of their soldiers being turned out of their billets by violence, the billeters alleging that they would not provide any billets, but that the soldiers must shift for themselves. The soldiers are thus enforced either to steal or starve. The Commissioners say they have no order for anything. The gentry contemn the Deputy Lieutenants' warrants for billeting, and are ill precedents to the commonalty. If some speedy course be not taken, the greatest part of the men will run from their colours.

March 2. Dispensation for William Earl of Banbury to be absent from Parliament. [*Docquet.*]

March 2. Warrant to Sir Sidney Montagu, to preserve the game within seven miles' compass of Hinchingbrooke, on the north-west side of the river Ouse. [*Docquet.*]

March 2. The like to John Goldsborough, to preserve the game within seven miles' compass of Godmanchester, on the south-east of the river Ouse. [*Docquet.*]

March 2. Newmarket. 10. Sec. Conway to Archbishop Abbot, of Canterbury. He received that day a letter from the Lord Keeper, inclosing one from the Archbishop. Represented them to the King, who vouchsafed to read them both. His Majesty's pleasure is, that the Archbishop send his proxy to the Parliament to whom he will make choice of. For the Convocation, his Majesty has given order according to the necessity of the occassion. [*Draft, probably never sent, being superseded by No.* 14, *dated the day following.*]

March 2. 11. Francis Plowden to Thomas Copley. To be a means to Sir Richard Minciall [Minshull] for cancelling a bond in which the writer joined with Thomas Copley's deceased brother William, to Drue Lovett, for 400*l.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCV.

1628.

March 3. Westminster. Grant to Henry Lord Delaware of the sum of 279*l.* 8*s.* 6*d.* in money, and goods to the value of 37*s.*, forfeited by Sir Edward Bishop, found guilty of the murder of Henry Sherley. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 14.]

March 3. Westminster Grant to Jane Murray, widow, for 31 years, of the herbage and pannage of the park of Berkhampstead, co. Herts, now limited to 376 acres, with a demise of other lands formerly held therewith as park, with the timber thereon, and power to convert the same into arable or pasture; granted on payment of a fine of 550*l.*, and reservation of a rent of 44*l.* 6*s.* 10*d.* [*Ibid. No.* 15.]

March 3. Whitehall. 12. Minutes of proceedings of the Council of War, at their meeting this day. The subjects considered were proposals of Sir John Chudleigh, that the King should be moved to name an admiral for the intended fleet, with power to recommend his captains; hospitals to be erected for relief of sick and maimed soldiers and mariners; arms proper for the various descriptions of soldiers; state of powder-supply and store; letter to the Trinity House, respecting the building of ships fit for war upon occasion. [*Draft.*]

March 3. Wallingford House. 13. Buckingham to Capts. John Pennington and Phineas Pett. To set in hand the making of boats and oars for the ten pinnaces ordered to be built; also to appoint an experienced man to see the sails and rigging for the pinnaces prepared, and fitted.

March 3. Newmarket. 14. Sec. Conway to Archbishop Abbot, of Canterbury. Received that day a letter from the Lord Keeper, inclosing one from the Archbishop. Represented both of them to the King, who vouchsafed to read them both. His Majesty's pleasure is, that the Archbishop send his proxy in Parliament to whom he will make choice of, and, for the Convocation, the King orders him to send his proxy to the Bishops of London and Bath and Wells; also, that the Dean of Gloucester preach the *Concio ad clerum*, and that the Dean of Lichfield be recommended for Prolocutor. [*Draft.*]

March 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 299.]

March 3. Newmarket. 15. The same to Sir Robert Aiton, Secretary to the Queen. Sends him a letter to the Queen, forwarded by Sir Isaac Wake, and presumed to come from the young Prince of Mantua, who has married the Princess Maria, the last Duke's niece. Begs him to inform the Queen of Conway's extreme desire to do her service.

March 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 299.]

March 3. Newmarket. 16. The same to James Earl of Carlisle. After his departure came a packet directed to his Lordship from the Lord Treasurer. His Majesty opened the same, and signed a warrant for Lord Carlisle's use, which was inclosed. They are now all sent to him sealed up by Mr. Pitcairn. [*Draft.*]

March 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 299.]

March 3. Newmarket. 17. The same to Sec. Coke. The King has ordered Lord Conway to speak to the Lord Chamberlain about the complaints of the Clerks of the Signet. His Majesty wishes them to receive their fees as heretofore. Has not had time to move the King concerning De

1628. VOL. XCV.

Quester's business, Lord Conway's opportunities being so short, by his Majesty's continual being either upon his sport abroad or at tennis, so that he has only leisure with him to represent the general and public business. Returns bill signed for the Bishop of Llandaff. [*Draft.*]

March 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 299.]

March 3. Newmarket. 18. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. The King, being very sensible of the Queen of Bohemia's wants, has commanded Sec. Conway to write to the Lord Treasurer, that, by the same ways that the Queen their mistress's debts are propounded to be satisfied, the Queen of Bohemia may be also supplied. He is to take the business into his care, and solicit the Lord Treasurer and others for giving all possible satisfaction. Is glad to understand there is order for 6,000*l.* for Sir Charles Morgan; his necessities require it. [*Draft.*]

March 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 299.]

March 3. Newmarket. 19. The same to Lord Keeper Coventry. Acknowledges the receipt of his letter of February 29 [*see Vol.* xciv., *No.* 83]. Returns answer, written to the Archbishop of Canterbury by the King's command, that the Lord Keeper may forward the same: sends, also, copy for his information. Congratulations on the birth of a grandchild of the Lord Keeper. [*Draft.*]

March 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 299.]

March 3. Newmarket. 20. The same to Attorney General Heath. Was lately put in mind by the Attorney General to move the King to recommend some fit person to the Archbishop of Canterbury to be his Deputy at the Convocation. Sends him copy of letter to the Archbishop [*No.* 14]. If there is anything else to be done by the King, desires to have knowledge of it. [*Draft.*]

March 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 299.]

March 3. Newmarket. 21. The same to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. By the same ways and means that are in proposition for payment of the Queen's debts, the King wishes him to assist the Queen of Bohemia. Sec. Coke and Sir Francis Nethersole are appointed to attend him on that account. [*Draft.*]

March 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 299.]

March 3. Newmarket. The same to Sir Francis Nethersole. Apprising him of the arrangement for assisting the Queen of Bohemia in payment of her debts. He is to make the best use of this information by his solicitation. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book,* p. 299.]

March 3. Portsmouth. 22. Henry Holt to Nicholas. Reports progress in preparation of the three ketches. They shall have three months' victuals for 48 men. Until they get away, he victuals the sailors from three days to three days. The 19 gentlemen soldiers lie in four houses in the town; he has paid for their diet 13*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.* Has borrowed three barrels of powder out of the King's store for the gentleman

1628. VOL. XCV.

that makes the fireworks; he wants 27 barrels of powder more. The masters of the ketches want 20*l.* a piece. Sir Allen Apsley has sent down two load of provisions, as lanthorns, cans, platters, &c., and has ordered two barks to be taken up to send to Plymouth 80,000 of billet, which will cost there 15*s.* the thousand. Extreme badness of the weather has prevented their laying anything aboard these four days.

March 3. Cambridge. 23. Robert Mason to Nicholas. Before he comes up to London about the Burgess-ship, would gladly hear to what choice the Duke directs the University this election. The King has promised that, if the man die, Nicholas's brother shall succeed him, but if Nicholas likes the other House better, it will be easy for his brother to exchange with Dr. Williams.

March 3. Plymouth. 24. Capt. John Weddell to the same. The Rainbow and the Bonaventure must be brought aground; the other ships are intended to be careened there. The St. Mary, Capt. Quaile, cannot be made ready this month or six weeks. By order of Lord Denbigh they are now going aboard all the ships to view the defects.

March 3. 25. Order of the Lord Treasurer Marlborough and Sir Richard Weston, the Chancellor of the Exchequer, to pay to Edward Clarke, by virtue of a Privy Seal, dated December 18, 1627, 120*l.*, for money disbursed to certain engineers to be brought out of the Low Countries for the King's service. [*Underwritten is a direction from Sir Robert Pye to Mr. Pitt, to pay the amount.*]

March 3. 26. Account of payments out of the revenue ordered to be made by anticipation. Imperfect. The sums stated amount to 220,422*l.* 9*s.* 1*d.*

March 3. 27. Note of questions which will necessarily fall in debate on consideration of the proposition for supply of powder.

March 3. 28. Statement, by Sir Allen Apsley, of the quantities of victuals necessary for supply of 2,800 seamen for 112 days, to begin March 23 inst.

March 4. Westminster. Grant to Paul Lord Bayning of the dignity of Viscount Bayning, of Sudbury, co. Suffolk. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol. vi., No. 16.*]

March 4. 29. Warrant on the death of Edward Earl of Worcester, late Keeper of the Privy Seal, requiring such person in whose hands the said Privy Seal shall happen to be to deliver the same to Sir John Coke. [*Draft.*]

March 4. Newmarket. 30. Warrant to Sec. Coke to receive into his custody the Privy Seal, and to affix the same to such warrants as he shall receive, authorized by the King to pass the same. [*Draft.*]

March 4. Nottingham. 31. Sir Thomas Hewett, Sheriff of co. Nottingham, to the Council. On February 26, received their letters of February 12, and according thereto the Justices met together at Mansfield on the last day of February. Reading the letters from the King and their Lordships,

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. XCV.

as well as the proclamation for the assembly of the Parliament subsequently received, they conceived that by the said proclamation it was his Majesty's pleasure to stay the execution of the said letters, and therefore forbore to perform the services therein commanded.

March 4. 32. Petition of Capt. Rowland Browne to Buckingham. Took charge of the Esperance as Lieutenant, both before Sir Francis Carew came to her and since his departure, and also bestowed charges in getting her off the rocks at Plymouth; but, in regard she does not bear the number of men for whom a Lieutenant is allowed, can get no reward for his pains and service. Prays the Duke to order him pay as a Lieutenant or a reward. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Officers of the Navy.*] *Indorsed,*

32. I. *The Officers of the Navy (Sir Guilford Slingsby, Sir Thomas Aylesbury, and Denzil Fleming) to Buckingham. The petitioner cannot receive pay, but recommend the Duke to cause a reward to be given to him according to his deserts.*

March 4. 33. Petition of Henry Dunning, Master of his Majesty's Ketch, to the same. The Duke having given him the title of Captain, prays that he may receive pay accordingly. *Underwritten,*

33. I. *The Duke to the Officers of the Navy. The petitioner has deserved so well in the late expedition that the Duke is desirous to encourage him. Wishes them to certify what they think best to be done.*

33. II. *Sir Guilford Slingsby and Denzil Fleming to "Mr. Treasurer"* [*of the Navy*]. *Recommend that the petitioner be paid 2s. 6d. per day.*

March 4. Southampton. 34. John Ellzey to Nicholas. If he had not heard of Nicholas's indisposition should have marvelled that he had not received instructions as to Capt. Theobald's ship; intreats that he may receive the same. General report respecting the prizes in that port.

March 4. Colchester. 35. Edward Nuttall to the same. Received his letter with the order out of the Exchequer and Mr. Parry's directions. Will conceal his purpose, and endeavour to see Roger Rivett. Wishes to know if the business of the colliers' waftage be settled, and whether they are to pay for the same 2s. per chaldron. Knights of the shire for Essex were that day chosen. The freeholders were called upon by the constables to give their voices for the side supported by most of the justices of peace; and there was also a very irregular creation of freeholders, in order to secure the return of Sir Francis Barrington and Sir Harbottle Grimston. Sir Edward Coke and Sir Nathaniel Barnardiston have been returned for Suffolk, but they would not have been chosen if there had been any other gentlemen of note, for neither Ipswich had any great affection for them, nor most of the country; but there were not ten gentlemen at this election.

1628.

VOL. XCV.

March 4. 36. Note, that the Abraham, Desire, and Jacob, all of Ipswich, and under the command of Captains John Goodwin, Edmund Morgan, and Richard Smith, were appointed to waft the colliers.

March 5. Westminster. Commission to Sir Thomas Wise, Sir Richard Butler, Sir Francis Vivian, John Mohun, Vice Warden of the Stannaries, Richard Eresy, and Thomas Gowen [?] and Peter Ball, auditors of the Duchy of Cornwall, to examine the tenures in villenage of the tenants of the King's assessionary manors in co. Cornwall, and to compound with them for freeing them upon reasonable fines. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 17.]

March 5. Dover. 37. Mayor and Jurats of Dover to Nicholas. On Monday se'n-night he was elected by the writers and the general voice of the freemen of the town to be one of the Barons to the Parliament with Sir John Hippisley. The election was most free and general, as well in answer to the Lord Warden's letters on his behalf, as also for their many engagements to himself. If his many occasions of business cannot permit him to come thither to take the oath of a freeman, there shall be a commission sent to administer it to him. Pray his lawful favour in their suit against the Danceys.

March 5. Southampton. 38. John Ellzey to the same. Omitted to certify in his last that Capt. Prouve, a Rocheller, had landed there 40 or 50 tons of small French wines, and had gone to London to be suitor to the Duke to be freed of tenths, by reason he had no commission from hence.

March 5. 39. Officers of the Navy to Lord President Manchester. Have pressed four ships for the fishing to Iceland. The master of one of them, the Amity, of Newcastle, is ready to go; but the masters of the others, that is, the Margaret, the Martha, and the Sea Horse, utterly refuse; which the writers think it right to report to the Lord President.

March 5. Buckden. 40. Bishop Williams, of Lincoln, to Sir John Lamb. Has referred to his Chancellor the disposing of all things concerning his visitation, which he desires should be managed to all men's content. Will refer Sir John's desires, which he conceives reasonable, to his Chancellor. The writs [for the Convocation] are sent abroad in his diocese. Is glad that the High Commission has taken notice of the four London ministers that made themselves bishops in his diocese; thought they had been authorized or connived at. Has not heard any complaint against Dr. Sibthorp or Mr. Allen, but the latter has written of some complaints which Dr. Sibthorp should make of the bishop's favouring Puritans in Leicester, which he did not believe, and, if he had believed, should have despised it. Thanks for his item of the parson of Shawell. For the commission and instructions to the five bishops, does not desire to see them, unless Sir John should have them by him, and should send them instead of news.

Digitized by Google

1628. Vol. XCV.

March 6. Whitehall. 41. Minutes of proceedings of the Council of War at their meeting this day. In '88 an order was made that 6*d.* a month should be allowed out of the wages of seamen of the navy for the relief of poor men. Ordered that the balance in chest, or in hand, of that sum (five or six thousand pounds) should be employed towards the erection of hospitals for aged seamen. The four advices of Mons. La Broue, how to make horses acquainted with war,—viz., that the groom dressing him should be in armour, that provender should be given him on a drum-head, that while he is eating a piece should be discharged, and that he should be ridden against a suit of armour, which he may overthrow and trample under his feet,—should be put in use. Owners of ships to procure certificates of shallops lost in storms. Petition of captains of ships whose companies were reduced to furnish King's ships, that their entertainments might not be abated on that account, referred to a committee. [*Indorsed are rough notes of the proceedings of the Council of War, on the 8th instant.*]

March 6. The Strand. 42. Sir Francis Nethersole to Sec. Conway. Acknowledges receipt of the King's order for payment of the Queen of Bohemia's debts, which he had posted off to the Hague. Begs him to beseech the King to let the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer understand that it was not a letter procured by importunity, or only written to avoid trouble.

March 7. Docquet of grant to Richard Bogan, of the Office of Assurance in the City of London; see Sign Man., 1628, March 9.

March 7. Westminster. Commission to Henry Earl of Holland and William Earl of Banbury to be Lord Lieutenants for co. Berks. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 18.]

March 7. Westminster. Renewal of a Commission to Emanuel Earl of Sunderland and others, the Lord President and Commissioners in the North, to hear and determine causes in the border counties, Sir Thomas Tildesley and Richard Dyott being inserted as Commissioners in the places of Sir Thomas Ellis and Christopher Brooke, lately deceased. Latin. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 19.]

March 7. Westminster. Grant to Henry Earl of Holland, for life, of the office of Captain and Governor of Harwich, co. Essex, and of the new fort of Landguard Point, co. Suffolk, with the colonelship of 126 men there to be retained, and the fee of 2,027*l.* 11*s.* 8*d.* per annum for the maintenance thereof. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 20.]

March 7. Docquet of the same.

March 7. Westminster. Grant to Henry Viscount Rochford of the dignity of Earl of Dover. Latin. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 21.]

March 7. Westminster. Grant to William Viscount Mansfield of the several dignities of Lord Cavendish, of Bolsover, in co. Derby, and Earl of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. Latin. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 22.]

1628. VOL. XCV.

March 7. Bristol. 43. William Buxton to Buckingham. Many of the owners of the Charles and the Abraham refuse to fit up their ships for service. Suggests that a warrant should be sent down that may command them. John Barker, Giles Ellbridge, and Humphrey Hooker, merchants of Bristol, are the principal opponents.

March 7. 44. Robert Earl of Sussex to Sec. Conway. It is so long since he wrote to him concerning the forts at Harwich that he thinks the Secretary has forgotten him. Is old, and would be glad to go off with honour, but hears that Lord Holland has a grant from the King, although it is in the Earl of Sussex's patent with his Lieutenantship. If the King thinks anyone more worthy, he will render that or anything he has at his Majesty's feet.

March 7. 45. Sir Henry Marten to Sec. Coke. Received the propositions of the Dutch Ambassadors to the King's Commissioners, with a request that he should give an answer thereto. Three of them have no relation to the Admiralty Court or himself. One relates to the Muscovia merchants. As to that about Capt. Scras and Capt. Gibson, all he did was to certify somewhat to the Council; he did nothing judicially. The last relates to Privy Seals directed to Merchant Strangers. As to the other two, he will return an answer as soon as he can.

[March 7?] Nicholas to John Ellzey. By reason of indisposition, has not been able to answer many letters. Concerning Theobald's, the Dutchman's prize, Sir Henry Marten's advice is, that he should take such tenths as he will willingly give. But for the future, when any Dutchman or others shall offer to sell prize goods, he is presently to treat with them for payment of tenths, and if they refuse, to seize the whole prize as piratically taken. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book, p.* 72.]

March 7. Bristol. 46. William Buxton to Nicholas. Sends his letter to the Duke of this date [*No.* 43] open, that Nicholas may judge whether the Duke should be acquainted with what Buxton has advised. Last night he received from Mr. Oliver 1,000*l.*, and all things will be in readiness, only that the men mentioned to the Duke stand out, and in a manner say that the Duke's warrant will not be sufficient.

March 7. Cambridge. 47. Robert Mason to the same. The University earnestly desired his Grace would declare himself for the election of their burgesses, and has importuned him not to stir till they hear good news from the Duke. Sends a dispensation to enable him to take a degree, ready for the King's hand. If the Duke at this time cross the intention of the University, he will disable Mason hereafter to do him the service there which it is necessary his secretary should do.

March 8. Westminster. Warrant for the instalment of the first fruits of the bishopric of Llandaff, to be paid by Bishop Murray, in four years. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 24.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCV.

1628.

March 8. Westminster. Presentation of Nathaniel Fowle, B.D., to the rectory of St. Ives, in Cornwall. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi. *No.* 25.]

March 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir John Finch, Attorney General to the Queen, or to Justinian Povey, her Auditor, 200*l.*, for rewarding such as have taken pains in passing the grant of Denmark House and her Majesty's jointure, with the furniture of the said house. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 26.]

March 8. Westminster. Grant to William Lord Maynard, of Wicklow, in Ireland, to be Lord Maynard, of Estaines ad Turrim *alias* Little Eston, in co. Essex. Latin. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 27.]

March 8. Westminster. Grant in fee farm to Andrew Pitcairn, one of the Grooms of the Bedchamber, of a house in Thetford, co. Norfolk, at the yearly rent of 10*s.* Latin. [*The rent was left blank in the original in order that the same might be inserted by the King.*] [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 28.]

March 8. Whitehall. 48. Minutes of proceedings of the Council of War. They relate to the attendance of Sir Francis Carew respecting the fortification of Scilly, and a letter from Capt. Weddell concerning the ships at Plymouth, dated the 3d inst.

March 8. 49. Officers of the Navy to the Council. Report on Hildebrand Peterson's petition respecting the St. Anthony. Before the order for restitution, she had been fitted up for the King's service, and cannot now be discharged without manifest prejudice. Her employment is, to transport provisions to Plymouth, and the owners will receive freight.

March 8. 50. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Conway. Walter Norton, son of Henry Norton, having petitioned the King for a grant of the debts owing by John Winchcombe the father and John Winchcombe the son, and John Kerry, to the said Henry Norton, whereto the King might be entitled by the recusancy of the said Henry Norton; the Attorney General certifies, that these are the same debts which were granted to Anthony Bedingfield and Robert Morse by letters patent, dated December 20, in the second year of this King's reign. What is wanted is, a new grant, with an amendment in one of the recitals.

March 9. Westminster. Grant to Richard Bogan of the office of making and registering assurances in the city of London for 31 years, after the deaths of Christopher Heyborne and Giles Overbury and Walter Overbury. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 29.]

March 9. Whitehall. Proclamation prohibiting the buying and selling of his Majesty's arms or munition, and to reform abuses committed at musters and trainings by borrowing of arms. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 83.]

March 9. Arundel House. 51. Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey to the King. Having understood by Lord Conway that the King thought his petition concerning his farm of the currants reasonable, and when his Majesty came to London would take order accordingly, now

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. XCV.

beseeches the King to give life to his just desires, and, after two years of heavy disfavour, to grant him the happiness to kiss his hands, and attend him in his place. Has omitted no circumstance of humility or duty, and will not fail in faithful service.

March 9. Newmarket. 52. Sec. Conway to Sir Robert Harley, Master of the Mint. His Majesty will not take any notice of Sir Robert's petition to the Council, insisting on having his money coined at the low rates agreed on, and allowing the Master of the Mint only 500*l.* per annum, reserving the surplus profits, which he conceives will not be less than 3,000*l.* per annum, to himself; but for the right or honours due to his place he intends not to prejudice Sir Robert therein. [*Draft.*]

March 9. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 300.]

[March 9.] 53. The same to Attorney General Heath. Reports the King's determination respecting the Mint, as stated in the preceding; and that the King recommends to his care so to contrive the matter as to carry out his Majesty's declared intention. [*Draft.*]

March 9. Newmarket. 54. The same to the same. To prepare a Commission to the Lords Treasurer, President, and Steward, Lords Conway and Carleton, the Master of the Wards, Sec. Coke, and the Chancellors of the Exchequer and the Duchy, to observe from time to time all accidents at home and abroad touching coins, and thereupon to give his Majesty advice. [*Draft.*]

March 9. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 300.]

March 10. Westminster. Confirmation of an assignment made by the King's feoffees in trust of the manor of Preston, in Sussex, to Thomas Sherley, with reversion to Sir Thomas Pelham and Anthony Stapley, made on payment of a fine of 600*l.*, and the reservation of an improved annual rent. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car.* I., *Vol.* vi., *No.* 30.]

March 10. Westminster. Discharge to Conway Manning *alias* Manley of a debt of 370*l.*, supposed to be owing by him to John Delabroche, a factor of Bordeaux, which is done in respect of his many losses. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 31.]

March 10. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Robert Hyde 200*l.*, in part of his losses sustained in his place of Ranger of the Forest of Braydon, in co. Wilts, by reason of the disafforesting thereof. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 32.]

March 10. Whitehall. 55. Minute of proceedings of the Council of War. Gunmakers required to bring a pattern of the bastard-musket used by Sir Francis Vere, and saddlers a saddle of the pattern brought by Lord Wimbledon, and cutlers patterns of swords for horsemen. At a convenient time the Council will make trial of the bow and pike invented by William Neede, the archer.

March 10. 56. Certificate of Sir Michael Geere and others to Buckingham, that Philip Spicer is competent for a boatswain's place in one of the King's ships.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCV.

1628.

March 10. Whitehall. 57. Sec. Conway to Nicholas. The King would have him give all possible expedition to the preparation of a ship to carry over the Earl of Carlisle into the Low Countries, and that she be ready on Saturday next. The King requires from him an account of what ship is appointed, and an assurance that she will be ready on Saturday.

[March 10?] 58. George Boteler to his cousin, Endymion Porter. Horses are hard to be found, and most unreasonable in price. Has found one, which is like to be fit for the great saddle, for 30*l.* The carrier of Haringworth will bring his answer.

March 10. 59. Receipt of Michael Grigg for 16*s.*, received of Matthew Brodley, in full of all reckonings.

March 11. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Cofferers of the Household 100*l.* per annum, for Thomas Garland, Yeoman of the Stirrup to the Queen, and Henry Wood, Rider of her Majesty's Hobby stable, being after the rate of 50*l.* per annum a piece. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 33.]

March 11. Westminster. Grant to Elizabeth Countess of Exeter of a house in Stamford, co. Lincoln, which came to his Majesty on the death of Nicholas Heiffeild, a bastard. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 34.]

March 11. Westminster. Warrant to the Exchequer for a tally to be stricken on the accompt of Benjamin Henshaw, as Collector of the Northern Imposts, for 1,000*l.*, being the last payment of 10,000*l.* lent by him to his Majesty, and another tally for 1,040*l.* for interest. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 35.]

March 11. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Duke of Buckingham 5,000*l.*, part of 10,000*l.* borrowed by him of Sir Paul Bayning [since created Viscount Bayning], and delivered to Sir Allen Apsley for the King's service. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 36.]

March 11. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Cofferers of the Household 500*l.*, towards defraying the diet of the Lords and others, in time of Parliament. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 37.]

March 11. Whitehall. 60. Order of Council in a dispute between Thomas Houst, on behalf of the Mayor and divers Burgesses of Rochelle, on the one side, and John Taylor and Thomas Colston, merchants of Bristol, Francis Wadlow and Richard Pulford, merchants of London, on the other side, respecting the Grand Lewis of Olona, taken on the coast of Spain. A reference to Sir William Becher having proved ineffectual, it is ordered that the ship be valued, and that John Taylor and the other merchants give security for the amount.

March 11. 61. Form of Letter from the Council, to be addressed severally to the Lord Lieutenants of counties wherein soldiers were billeted, revoking so much of an order of February 13 last as related to the entertainment of voluntaries. A course is now in hand for the full repayment of the money disbursed for billeting, and, in the mean-

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. XCV.

time, the King expects that, as he has such a gracious care of the ease and satisfaction of the country, so, on their parts, so much the more forwardness should be showed in billeting the troops "repartited upon them."

March 11. Whitehall. 62. The Council to Sec. Conway. Copy of the letter in the preceding form, addressed to him as Lord Lieutenant of Hants.

March 11. Whitehall. Sec. Conway to Buckingham. Giving him account of the state of affairs, and of the proceedings in the Earl of Carlisle's despatch. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book*, p. 300.]

March 11. Whitehall. 63. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. His Majesty grants the request of Walter Norton. The Attorney General is to prepare a new grant accordingly. [*Draft.*]

March 11. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book*, p. 300.]

March 11. Southampton. 64. John Elizey to Nicholas. Beseeches that he may receive instructions respecting Capt. Theobald's sugars, and also respecting an Order of Council, dated in February last, for settling the terms of admission of Rochellers who bring French prizes into English ports. Tenths received from Capt. Seras.

March 11. Plymouth. 65. Capt. Thomas Ketelby to the same. "My Lord" [Denbigh] desires Mr. Cooke may go master with him in the St. Andrew, if he may be spared from attendance at Chatham. The Duke's presence has given life to their preparations, which now go on day and night. The fleet will be ready to sail by the 19th. The ships are, of the King's, the St. Andrew, Vanguard, Garland, Antelope, Happy Entrance, Mary Rose, and St. Claude, and 14 merchant ships, whose wants are supplied by taking from the other ships sails, cables, anchors, cordage, ordnance, and whatever else is necessary.

March 12. [Misdated February 12.] York. 66. Sir Thomas Fairfax to the Council. According to their letters, he summoned the Justices of the Peace to assemble on Thursday, March 11 inst. It was generally conceived by them that the proclamation of February 16 last, superseded the execution of the said letters, and "so the said Justices with that resolution departed."

March 12. Sandwich. 67. Mayor and Jurats of Sandwich to Buckingham. Received his letters in recommendation of Sir Edwin Sandys for a burgess for their corporation, and both on account of their obligations to his Grace and their respect for Sir Edwin, as a noble gent and neighbour, spared no pains to procure his return; but the generality of voices among the commons bred such a distraction that the writers could have no power over them, so that they were not able to give the Duke and themselves content. Hope to be charitably censured.

March 12. Whitehall. 68. Sec. Conway to his Deputy Lieutenants for Hants. Sends a copy of the letter to him from the Council of the 11th inst. [*No.* 62]. On the first assignation of moneys they shall not be forgotten, but have their full share. [*Copy.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCV.

1628.
March 12. 69. Lord Treasurer Marlborough to Sir Edward Wardour, Clerk of the Pells. Being commanded to inform the King as to the state of the account between his Majesty and the Earl of Suffolk, he is to certify what sums of money have been paid into the Receipt by Sheriffs, on account of certain bonds delivered into the Exchequer by Thomas late Earl of Suffolk, and specified in an order of that court of July 6, 11th King James.

March 12. Theobalds. 70. Andrew Pitcairn to Sec. Conway. For a pass for John Danker and Walter Danker, employed to bring over hawks for his Majesty.

March 12. 71. Robert Earl of Sussex to the same. Hears for certain that Lord Holland has got the King's hand for Harwich and Longley Point, and 2,000*l.* per annum. Wishes to go off with honour. Is resolved, if he may not have what is in his patent, to yield up all at his Majesty's feet; and if he shall not think the Earl worthy of anything for his long service, he will retire. Leaves his Lordship to judge of his experience in the wars, and what he dare do.

March 12. Aldersgate Street. 72. Sir Henry Marten to Sec. Coke. Sends his answer to the propositions of the Dutch Ambassador which concern the Admiralty. Offers to debate these objections with the Ambassador, in which case he shall discover strange things; as, for example, Stocke Febre is suspected to be a Frenchman, and it is the practice of that country, if a subject of France or Spain live in one of their towns but 10 days, to give him letters testimonial as "*incola et civis noster*," and if he have not what he list we are followed up with as vehement clamours as if he were born at the Hague. No doubt many of our men of war are to blame, but this shows the facility with which these Ambassadors entertain complaints.

March 12. Queenborough. 73. Capt. John Duffell to Nicholas. Has seized on board a cock of Queenborough, James Jacob, master, four packs of wool shipped without cockets, and therefore, as he takes it, due to the Duke. Craves direction.

March 12. 74. Capt. James Duppa to the same. If there be not some speedy course taken by the Lord Treasurer for levying the 2*s.* per chaldron assigned to Mr. Comptroller for the charge of the colliers' convoy for this year, great prejudice will ensue. The wind being now fair for Newcastle, they will return the sooner, and this present fleet will yield 2,000*l.* Urges Nicholas to take this business into his care in Mr. Comptroller's absence. His three ships will be ready to sail next week if the Ordnance Office do not hinder him.

March 12. 75. Officers of the Navy to Nicholas. Upon the Duke's directions for preparing the Dreadnought, the St. Esprit, and two pinnaces, the Henrietta, and Desire, for sea, they have followed that business with all possible diligence, but fear the possibility of getting them all ready at the appointed time and place. Have not yet received notice of the captains and masters appointed to serve in them.

1628. Vol. XCV.

March 12. 76. Capt. John Duffell to Mr. King [Nicholas's clerk ?]. Sends for his master a bushel of great oysters, a small basket of Foreland whelks, and 10 flounders. Recommends John Potter for appointment as cook of the Seven Stars, pinnace.

March 12. 77. Catalogue of the Nobility of England, according to their several creations, "delivered into the office" by Sir William Segar, Garter King-at-Arms. It comprises 1 Duke, 1 Marquis, 58 Earls, 10 Viscounts, and 54 Barons.

March 12. 78. Another list of the same.

March 12. 79. List of Ships to be employed in this present service; *i. e.*, for the relief of Rochelle.

March 13. Dispensation for Edward Earl of Bath to be absent from the Parliament. [*Docquet.*]

March 13. The like for Henry Earl of Worcester. [*Docquet.*]

March 13. The like for Thomas Lord Arundel of Wardour. [*Docquet.*]

March 13. The like for William Lord Petre. [*Docquet.*]

March 13. The like for Thomas Lord Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

March 13. The like for Bishop Dove, of Peterborough. [*Docquet.*]

March 13. The like for Edward Lord Wotton. [*Docquet.*]

March 13. The like for Emanuel Earl of Sunderland. [*Docquet.*]

March 13. Westminster. Lease to Sir James Fullerton of certain lodges and lands in the Forest of Gillingham, formerly granted to him by letters patent of July 26, in the first year of the King's reign. Under the present lease all arrears of rent under the previous lease are released, and licence is given to dispark. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi. *No.* 39.]

March 13. Westminster. Grant to William Astell, John Copley, and Francis Crofts, of the sole right of smelting iron ore by sea coals and pit coals instead of charcoal, they being the inventors thereof, for the term of 14 years, on payment of 400*l.* per annum to the Crown, to commence from Lady Day, 1630. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 40.]

March 13. Westminster. Warrant to pay to James Earl of Carlisle, as Ambassador Extraordinary to sundry foreign states, 8*l.* per diem from "the 1st of January last past" [*these words inserted by the King*], with an imprest of six months' allowance; also 4,080*l.* for extraordinary charges of his journey; and a further imprest of 1,460*l.* on account of his allowance after six months. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 41.]

March 13. Docquet of the same.

March 13. Pardon to Timoleon Gorges for killing Anthony Coxe by a sword-thrust in the nose. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 42.]

March 13. Docquet of the same.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCV.

1628.
March 13. Whitehall. 80. Minutes of proceedings of the Council of War. The subjects treated of are, information of Blyth against Mr. Evelyn, the powder maker; bill preferred by Mr. Evelyn in Parliament concerning saltpetre; proposition in the Council for encouragement of the Deputies authorized for making saltpetre; estimate for an army of 20,000 foot and 1,000 horse; Hugh Greene's petition for making saltpetre in Ireland; Thomas Procter's proposal for defeating a battail of pikes.

March 13. The Savoy. 81. George Earl of Totness to the Council. Refers to his estimate of January 7 last [*see Vol.* xc., *No.* 34]. He had now received letters from the Duke for furnishing the Dreadnought, the St. Esprit, the Desire, and the Henrietta, with a signification that the charge is to be borne on the previous estimate. Intimates that there is no order for money for the previous estimate, and that without money the service cannot receive expedition.

March 13. Quex. 82. Sir Henry Crispe to Sir John Hippisley. Received his warrant to command the soldiers of a part of the Isle of Thanet, but he has no authority to call them out or appoint officers. Begs the Lord Warden's commission for that purpose. [*Underwritten is a request from Sir John Hippisley to Nicholas, to procure the Duke's hand as Sir Henry Crispe desires.*]

March 13. 83. Copy of an examination of Nicholas Lesonia, concerning a ship called the Star, of St. Malo; with underwritten observations thereon by Sir Henry Marten, who suspected that the examinant had visited Jersey as a spy, or with some hostile design against that island.

March 14. Westminster. Warrant to pay to William Earl of Denbigh, Master of the Wardrobe, 540*l.*, for 450 yards of black two-piled velvet, for guarding the rich coats of the Yeomen of the Chamber. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 43.]

March 14. Westminster. The like to pay to the same. 1,530*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* to be by him paid to Michael Grigg and Thomas Brandwood, of London, drapers, for cloth for the funeral of the late King. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 44.]

March 14. Westminster. Warrant to allow to George Wilmer, out of 622*l.* 13*s.* 9*d.* due from his late father as collector of the imposition of 10*s.* in the hundred on hops imported, 400*l.*, for "rare and outlandish" flowers bought of him for the Queen, and to allow the remainder of the said sum of 622*l.* 13*s.* 9*d.*, in consideration of his father's service in collection of the said imposition. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 45.]

March 14. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Earl of Carlisle, or to Jerom Powell, his agent, 200*l.*, for an entertainment which his Majesty is pleased to give to Charles Henry de Livron Ville. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 46.]

March 14. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Edward Clerke, his Majesty's agent at the town of Rochelle, the several allowances of 40*s.* and 20*s.* per diem, from "the first of February last past" [*in the King's hand*], with allowances for intelligence, and 600*l.* in advance. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 47.]

1628. VOL. XCV.

March 14. Whitehall. 84. Order of Council, on a petition of Christian Rustmayer, master of a ship of Hamburgh, captured on her return voyage from Portugal, and, as is thought, about to be condemned in the Court of Admiralty, because, in her outward voyage, unknown to the master, some of the mariners carried 100 cheeses into Spain. It is ordered that no advantage shall be taken against the ship on account of the said cheeses, but that she, and the merchandize therein, be forthwith released.

March 14. Whitehall. 85. Sec. Conway to Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey. The King has referred his cause concerning the currants to an honourable committee. For his request to have the heavy burthen of his Majesty's disfavour taken off, his Majesty's answer was, that the Earl had not so far appeased the exceptions which the King had taken against unkindness conceived, as to bring them to that state yet. For the Earl's proffered duty and carriage in the King's service, the King would judge of that as he should find occasion. [*Draft.*]

March 14. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 300.]

March 14. Whitehall. 86. [Sec. Conway] to [Lord Treasurer Marlborough]. At the instance of the States' resident Ambassador, the King had given permission for the export of 150 elms, to be carried into the Low Countries, custom free, for making wheels and carriages for cannon for the service of the States. He is to give warrant accordingly. [*Copy.*]

March 14. Ratcliffe. 87. Capt. Thomas Best to Nicholas. To procure the Duke's warrant for the pay of 33*s.* 4*d.* per month to Daniel Featherstone and Richard Seawell, pressed to serve as midshipmen in the Repulse, in the voyage to the Isle of Rhé.

March 14. Exeter. 88. Sir Francis Carew to the same. The Duke, at his parting, commanded Sir Francis to serve as captain in the Nonsuch, his commission being dated from March 5. Begs Nicholas to send it down, and he shall show himself an honest man on the first opportunity. Recommends Capt. Browne and John Williams, a gunner, whom the Duke is tied by his promise to prefer. Capt. Quaile is going in a Dutch ship, suspected for a Dunkirker. The Duke has promised, that, on Quaile's return, he shall have the Mary again. Wants a master for the Nonsuch.

March 14. Portsmouth. 89. Henry Holt to the same. Reports his proceedings in fitting out the three ketches. Capt. Alleyne refused to have anything to do with the Weymouth provisions, which had therefore to be taken out. Has provided five boats for them, and 80,000 of hillet; they will be ready to set sail on Saturday. Great troubles he has had in this business, especially in providing beer without money. The King's brewhouse "lays undone" for want of money, and he is undone for want of his own money laid out in the King's service; "and so we shall all perish together. I have deserved better, and [*i. e.*, if] it be well considered." Prays God to bless the affairs now taken in hand.

VOL. XCV.

1628.

March 14. Chatham. 90. Certificate of William Cooke, that Philip Spicer served under him in the Anne Royal in the expedition to Cadiz, and in the Warspite in that to the Isle of Rhé, and is competent to discharge the place of a boatswain.

March 14. 91. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Oxford to William Earl of Banbury, Lord Lieutenant. Have twice mustered the horse, but find so small an appearance, and them so ill provided, that they have small hope of having them fit to do his Majesty service. Their warrants rather scorned than obeyed. The captain would inform him more particularly, and they feared would be a suitor to quit his place rather than appear in the head of the worst troop that would be before his Majesty at the day appointed. They have much ado to persuade the country to contribute to the soldiers. The hope to be relieved by Parliament has made them continue the payment so long.

March 14. Office of Ordnance. 92. Estimate for furnishing ammunition and gunners' stores to the Dreadnought and St. Esprit, and the two pinnaces, the Desire and Henrietta. Total, 1,186*l.* 6*s.* 4*d.*

March 14. Office of Ordnance. 93. Copy of another estimate for the same service, but amounting in the whole to 1,265*l.* 13*s.*

VOL. XCVI. MARCH 15—21, 1628.

March 15. 1. The King to the Lord President of the Council, the Steward and the Chamberlain of the Household, James Earl of Carlisle, Secretary Coke, and the Chancellor of the Exchequer. Commission to investigate a complaint of the Ambassador from Venice, respecting the opening of his letters, and to endeavour to give him satisfaction. [*Copy.*]

March 15. The King to Lord Keeper Coventry and divers others. To report upon a complaint made by Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey, in a business of currants granted to him by the late King. [*Docquet.*]

March 15. Westminster Grant of denization for Francis de Champs, one of the Grooms of the Privy Chamber. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 48.]

March 15. Westminster. Grant to William Lamplugh, one of the Clerks of the King's Kitchen, of the forfeiture of the goods and chattels of Matthew Steere, lately executed for murder. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 49.]

March 15. Westminster. Grant to Thomas Wharton, for life, of the office of Receiver General of the Revenues within Northumberland, Durham, and the archdeaconry of Richmond, to commence on the death or resignation of John Braddell. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 50.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCVI.

1628.

March 15. Westminster. Confirmation to James Ross, Hugh Wood, Heyward Bickerstaff, Humphrey Rogers, and Hugh Henn, Pages of the Bedchamber, and their successors, of the following fees on grants of dignities:—From an Archbishop, 8*l.*; Duke, 15*l.*; Marquis, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; Earl, 10*l.*; Viscount, 8*l.*; Bishop, 4*l.*; Baron, 6*l.*; Baronet, 4*l.*; Knight, 4*l.*, being a scale of fees settled by the Lord Chamberlain. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 51.]

March 15. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir George Kyth [Keith] 600*l.*, for levying 500 men for the service of the King of Denmark. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 52.]

March 15. Westminster. Grant to Thomas Tomkins of the place of Composer of Music in Ordinary to his Majesty, for life, with the fee of 40*l.* per annum, from the death of Alphonso Ferrabosco, deceased. Done by order of the Bishop of Bath and Wells. [*Ibid., Vol.* vi., *No.* 53.]

March 15. The King to Lord President Manchester and divers others. To hear the complaints of the Venetian Ambassador touching the opening of his letters, and therein to take such order as should be thought fit. [*Docquet. See a Copy, No.* 1.]

March 15. Warrant to the Great Wardrobe, to deliver to William Smythsby, one of the Grooms of the Privy Chamber, stuff for the accustomed livery. [*Docquet.*]

March 15. Buckingham to Sir John Drake, collector of the Duke's tenths for co. Devon. Warrant to suffer Capt. Thomas Trenchfield, captain of the William and Mary, of London, to bring about to that port the Red Lion, of Enckhuysen, a prize ship brought into Dartmouth. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 37*.]

[March 15.] The Hague. 2. Sir William Balfour to Buckingham. Recommends the bearer, as a gentleman of experience and ability, to be Major-General of the Army. Balfour had assured him that the Duke was of that noble disposition to all men, but particularly to men of their profession, as to help to better their fortune rather than they should be made worse. Unwillingness of the Prince [of Orange] and the States to part with him after 25 years' service.

March 15. Plymouth. 3. William Earl of Denbigh to the same. There are so many wants and defects, that, notwithstanding all care and diligence, the fleet will not be ready to sail by Saturday the 22nd. They labour, all hands, day and night. They have placed the foremast of the Rainbow for a mainmast in the Nonsuch, and she and the St. George will be brought on their sides for careening on Monday or Tuesday next. Men will be a main want; they come in but slowly, but will run fast away if money be not sent down for them. If the Earl fails in his promises to them of payment it will be impossible to keep them together. One John Merlet, of St. Martin's, brother-in-law to John Corne, agent for Mons. Toiras, lately arrived in a Flemish ship laden with salt, and brought English prisoners. Merlet is in London to procure a licence to sell his salt, but is thought to

Digitized by Google

Vol. XCVI.

1628.

be a spy, and the salt to belong to Mons. Toiras. In a postscript, he acknowledges the receipt of a letter which apprised him that 1,000*l.* was in the hands of Sir James Bagg to pay the mariners; a thousand more would give reasonable content to them all.

March 15. 4. Petition of the Masters of the 16 sail of men-of-war of the fifth rank, in the late employment to the Isle of Rhé, to Buckingham. The number of men in their vessels having been reduced in order to supply the deficiencies of other ships, wherehy their care and pains were increased, Sir Sackville Crow refuses to pay them, except after the rate proportioned to the reduced number of men, which is contrary to his Grace's promise. Pray him to give order for the higher payment.

March 15. 5. Sir John Manwood to Sec. Conway. Lord Conway's nephew [Hercules Huncks] has spoken to him about money which he is to have of a merchant here, to be repaid in the Low Countries. Sir John will see it performed. Begs him to acquaint the King with his opinion and that of Mr. Chancellor in the business between Sir Thomas Maples and Sir John, and to request the King to put it in the Lord Keeper's hands, to be resolved upon.

March 15. 6. William Earl of Denbigh to Nicholas. Acquaints him with the contents of his letter of this date to the Duke. Sends list of the squadrons as they now stand. Has placed Capt. Morrice as Nicholas desired. Urges an additional 1,000*l.*, for paying the seamen. *Incloses,*

6. 1. *List of the 24 ships intended to comprise the fleet for the relief of Rochelle, divided into three squadrons.*

March 15. 7. Petition of Adam Abraham, William Gyllet, Ralph Turner, John Forde, John Fathers, and George Drake, ministers, to Sir John Denham, Baron of the Exchequer and Justice of Assize for co. Somerset. At the last assizes for Dorset an order was made for suppressing all revels, church ales, and other public ales. Pray that at this assizes a similar order may be made for the county of Somerset. Underwritten is the Judge's *fiat* that such an order should be drawn up. [*Copy.*] *Annexed,*

7. 1. *Order made at the Sessions at Bridgewater on September* 28, 1594, *that no church ale be admitted to be kept within Somersetshire. Signed by Lord Chief Justice Popham and ten Justices of the Peace.* [*Copy.*]

[March 15.] 8. Names of persons arrested this day at the Jesuits' College in Clerkenwell. Thomas Poulton *alias* Underhill, one of them, is said to have been "son to Poulton that abridged the statutes." [*In the handwriting of Sec. Coke.*]

March 16. Buckingham to George Fielding, Richard Dike, and Richard Kerry, Collectors of the Duke's tenths for London. The Plain Joan, of London, has taken a Brazilman, and brought her into the Downs; she is so leaky and deep laden that she cannot come to London. They are to send down some person to inventory a portion of the goods, which may be removed aboard the Plain Joan, and then to bring both ships to London. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 38*.]

Digitized by Google

Vol. XCVI.

1628.
March 16. Topsham. 9. Sir Francis Carew to Buckingham. Has attended to see the barks freighted. Money will sooner fall short than the country's provisions. Capt. Quaile has possessed himself of the Dutch ship, and, though with such difficulty as set on work his best discretion and manhood, he has so ordered the matter that, be they friend or foe, he has left no gap for just complaint. Will see him supplied with provisions at the easiest rate. It will be eight days before he can get over the bar, when he may convoy the barks to Plymouth, or, if the fleet be going out, may meet it. Sir Francis has used his best endeavours in this business, and is confident that he shall not find himself undervalued when he comes to Plymouth.

March 16 Plymouth. 10. William Earl of Denbigh to the same. The land soldiers, which the Duke determined should be disposed into the ships for better manning the fleet, are not so many as five hundred, hardly three. If it be the Duke's pleasure that the officers go with them, then they will hold themselves for land companies, and refuse the command of the sea. Desires a warrant for ordering these things. Understands the soldiers were only put in to supply the want of seamen. If their commanders go with them, it will be the overthrow of the voyage.

March 16. Plymouth. 11. Sir Henry Mainwaring to the same. Reports the state of the fleet in preparation. All the ships in the first list will be ready to sail on Wednesday, 19th, and the whole fleet on the 26th. The victualler will have beer by the 22nd to serve the whole fleet, and, by the assistance of Sir James Bagg, *sine quo non*, and whose exertions are very highly praised, he assures himself that the fleet will be sufficiently, if not extraordinarily, well fitted. The high and mighty difficulty is, the want of men, who rather decrease than augment. What supplies the press ordered by the Duke will bring in he knows not, but if there come not 600 seamen at the least the fleet cannot proceed. The soldiers appointed in lieu of 500 seamen will not amount fully to 400. Propriety questioned of appointing French captains and men aboard the fire ships, the miscarriage whereof might make the greatest delinquents meritorious in the eyes of their sovereign. More money needed. Sir James Bagg's person, wife, children, friends, his house at Plymouth, the reversion of the fort, his manor of Saltram, with what else he can furnish, are all at their command for the Duke's sake. Nothing but the Duke's own presence can despatch the fleet faster than Lord Denbigh's care and extraordinary diligence. His example makes them all industrious, and especially Mainwaring's consort, Capt. Weddell.

March 16. Plymouth. 12. Henry de Vic to the same. Has put into the hands of the Deputy of Rochelle the Duke's letters to Madame de Rohan and the Mayor of Rochelle, with a copy of the writing delivered to the Duke, to be sent by the bark that is going thither. News from Rhé. Mons. Toiras has not come thither for want of money to pay the soldiers, which are in all but 800. Those of the religion who had any way assisted Buckingham had been put in prison. The

BIBLIOTECA NAZ. ROMA VITTORIO EMANUELE

1628. VOL. XCVI.

Citadel and Fort La Pré are in the same state as when the Duke left them. The Spanish fleet is gone, and only 25 French ships remain before Rochelle. Sends draft commission for Capt. Hone. *Inclosed,*

12. I. *Commission of the Duke of Buckingham, whereby Capt. Hone is appointed to the command of the Companies of Foot (being his own company and those of Sir Thomas Pigott, Capt. Thomas Staverton, Capt. Yates, and Capt. Lindsey), made choice of to strengthen the King's army by sea, and to assist the Rochellers by land. Capt. Hone to have the quality and pay of Serjeant Major.* [*Draft.*]

March 16. Arundel House. 13. Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey to Sec. Conway. Intreats him to let the King know that he is very sorry that he cannot yet have the happiness to kiss his Majesty's hands, but would humbly obey him in not attending his person in this proceeding [to Parliament], though both his public office and particular devotion called him to it, so as now he understands himself only left to attend the service in the higher house on the morrow, and shall never fail to do his Majesty all faithful service.

March 16. Bristol. 14. William Buxton to Nicholas. Begs him to let the Duke know that he has pressed 100 men, and will send them to Plymouth with a conduct. The St. James is ready, only the pay for her company wanting. States quantities of victual provided; they only stay for the convoy of the St. James. Begs him to move the Duke for the 4,000*l.* lying at Bristol "in dispence in the Admiralty Court;" that out of it the St. James's company might be paid. Has notified to the merchants who refused to let their ships, to be in London by the 20th instant before the Council, according to the Duke's order. Prays him to send a general stay for Bristol, or else there will be no pressing of mariners. Sends Nicholas a pound of tobacco as a remembrance.

March 16. Exeter. 15. Sir Francis Carew to Nicholas. Incloses to him the before-mentioned letter to Buckingham of this date. The latter end of it savours of his disquiet on hearing that Weddell was preferred before him to the honour of being Rear Admiral for this voyage. No man can put a meaner value on his abilities than himself, but no man living is more sensible of his honour. Suffered enough in the last voyage to give proof of his humility, but by comparison is enforced to vindicate his true value. Has unburdened his mind to a friend, who will make no use of it but to his advantage.

March 17. 16. Paper endorsed by Bishop Land as being "The Order of the Prayers which King Charles had at the opening of the Parliament" on this day.

March 17. 17. Paper endorsed by Bishop Laud "The Prayer used at the Parliament, 1627."

1628. Vol. XCVI.

March 17. 18. The King's Speech on the opening of the Parliament. A copy formerly among the Conway Papers; damaged by damp.

March 17. 19—25. Seven copies of the same.

March 17. 26. Another copy, differing considerably from the former, all of which differ more or less from the Speech as printed in the Journals of the House of Lords, Vol. iii., p. 686.

March 17. 27. Translation of the same into French.

March 17. 28. Speech of Lord Keeper Coventry on the opening of the Parliament.

March 17. 29. Copy of the same, partly abridged.

March 17. 30. Rough copy, or perhaps draft, of the concluding portion of the same.

[March 17.] 31. List of Parliaments, from the time of Henry II., to this day; with Notes by Bishop Laud of the several grants and subsidies voted by them. It is in a tabular form, with a general heading of "Parliamenta." The headings of the several divisions of the work indicate its contents:—"Reges;" "Anni;" "Locus et Tempus;" "Successus." Under the last head occur the observations on Magna Charta ("that it had an obscure birth from usurpation, and was fostered and shewed to the world by rebellion,") which have been quoted against the Bishop. They are here referred to "Rauly, p. [5 ?]," and the reference has been endeavoured to be scratched out. There are also a few special remarks with reference to the Parliaments of James and Charles. With respect to the Parliament of 12th James, Bishop Laud notes, "Then [*i.e.* 1614, June 7] it was dissolved by Commission upon discontent. It was Tuesday, and I preached that day to the King at Greenwich." Under the first Parliament of Charles I., Bishop Laud adds, "He held this Parliament before his Coronation." The Bishop's principal authorities are the Statute Book and "Rauly."

March 17. 32. Speech addressed by Sir Thomas Edmondes, Treasurer of the Household, to the House of Commons, on moving that Sir John Finch be chosen Speaker.

March 17. 33. Draft of the same.

March 17. 34. Order and manner of the sitting of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal as Peers of the Realm in the higher House of Parliament; . . . and also the names of the Knights for the Counties, Citizens, Burgesses for the Boroughs and Barons for the ports, for the House of Commons, for this Parliament. London, 4to. 1628. Printed.

March 17. Portsmouth. 35. Capts. George Alleyne and Jacob Williams to Buckingham. Have attended the Mayor of Portsmouth for their despatch ever since the 6th of this month. Thursday next will be the soonest their victuals will be shipped. Ralph Henslow from the Duke commanded the Mayor to send to Plymouth all the munition that

1628. Vol. XCVI.

could be spared there, but none will be delivered without the Duke's warrant. Want of anchors, cordage, and cables for the three ketches. Divers Dunkirk men-of-war on the coast. On Friday last they took a ship of the Mayor's, and one of Weymouth, and run two more aground. Some victuallers are to go with them, but they are ships of no force. If the Duke think fit to send a Commission to press any man-of-war [for a convoy], they will wait for it until Thursday next, otherwise they will put to sea, and follow the Duke's former commission.

March 17. Plymouth. 36. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. The 1,000*l.* sent by Sir Francis Carew shall be employed to the pay of the mariners. Will use all he is to the advancement of the fleet in preparation, and will not "forbear to undertake the work of any other (although against his Majesty's will) to do his Majesty and you, my master, service." Will pay as far as he can in money, and pawn his credit for what the Duke's Bagg cannot disburse. Complains of wrong done him by Sir Allen Apsley, who can make use of him when out of money, but when any is advanced to him thinks Bagg "too good to be his friend." Has prepared 4,000*l.* worth of provisions more than this fleet will use; intends to send them to Rochelle for sale. A press warrant into Dorsetshire would raise some 200 men. Incloses information respecting the elections for Cornwall, and disorderly conduct of Arundel and Charles Trevanion in coming to the election with 500 men. Suggests a Commission of Inquiry. Would have Eliot, Bevil Grenville, and John Arundel outlawed and put out of the House. Sir John Finch must endure the frowns of the House for his master's service. Wright, the Clerk of Parliament, of all men has done the worst service to the King. "He is the most usefullest man of the House." Bagg has presented the Duke with four burgesships; himself for Plympton, Sir Francis Cottington for Saltash, and two blanks, Looe and Probus. Begs that Mr. Mohun may be created a Peer. Subscribes himself, his "Excellency's most bounden servant and SLAVE." *Incloses,*

36. I. *List of remains of victuals in Plymouth.*

March 17. The Tower. 37. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Recommends Mr. Bespitch for purser in one of the small ships now building.

March 17. Plymouth. 38. Sir James Bagg to the same. Is attending the fleet, to set it forth. If he were absent it would be longer, if go at all. Howsoever Sir Sackville Crow or Sir Allen Apsley mistake him, he will not forsake the work of his master. Apsley is an honest gentleman. Urges his desire to have Mohun created a Peer. Prays Nicholas to remind the Duke. Bagg will make him thankful. Has sent Abraham [Biggs] for money. If the Duke preserve not his credit with the farmers, he is undone.

March 18. Witham. 39. Deputy Lieutenants of Essex to the Council. On the 18th inst. they caused Capt. Cary's company from Maldon to be billeted at Witham. On the 17th, which the Irish celebrate in memory of

1628. VOL. XCVI.

St. Patrick, by reason of red crosses having been tied to the whipping-post and to a dog's tail, there fell out a dangerous quarrel, Capt. Cary was shot in the forehead dangerously, but, it is hoped, not mortally, and many, both tradesmen and soldiers, were dangerously wounded. On the interference of the Deputy Lieutenants they found both country and town in arms, too strongly by far for the soldiers, and so enraged by reason of their wounded townsmen, to the number of 30, that, notwithstanding proclamations in the King's name, they would not dissolve until the soldiers were disarmed. Two of the soldiers were shot whilst the Deputy Lieutenants were endeavouring to pacify the townsmen. Send examinations which set forth the facts. They are like to meet with the same occasions daily, unless they be enabled to furnish the soldier with present pay. *Inclose,*

39. I. *Informations of Capt. Roys Carew [Cary], Ralph Wiseman, William Wiseman, William Haven, and various other persons, detailing the circumstances of the riot above mentioned.*

March 18. [Stade.] 40. Sir Charles Morgan to Buckingham. Has much reason to congratulate the Duke on his return, having so much need of his assistance. He and his troops seem to be forgotten of all the world. Unless the Duke mediates for them in time to the King, they are likely to fall into a more miserable estate than ever any of his Majesty's subjects have done in any place. Their money long since out, their provisions grow every day shorter, and they have no assurance of relief. The King's Ambassador and Calandrini send them no comfort from Hamburgh. Successful sallies made during the last frost. Five captains shot; Sir St. John Blunt, through the thigh. Whatever necessities they suffer they will endure with patience and resolution, but he requests the Duke to be their solicitor, that they may not be dishonoured.

March 18. 41. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. Urgent application for his pay as Secretary, which will be three quarters in arrear at Lady Day. Also for money disbursed on urgent occasions, when money was not otherwise to be had, of which he cannot get repayment of a penny. Serves the King as chargeably and as diligently as any Secretary in these later times, and has done the Treasurer as real good offices to the King as any fellow Councillor he has. Desires to continue to do so, and that he may not have cause to seek his money by other means. [*Copy.*]

March 18. Southampton. 42. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Reports state of prize business at Southampton, and incloses accounts of tenths and valuations. Salt is now worth 20*s.* per quarter. *Incloses,*

42. I. *Account of tenths received from the Black Dog.*

42. II. *Valuation of seven Dutch ships taken by the Dolphin, of Shoreham, Capt. Scras.*

42. III. *Valuation of the Peter, of Conquet, also taken by Capt. Scras.*

VOL. XCVI.

1628.

March 19. Warrant to pay to Maria Anthonio de Verona 142*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, for defraying the charges of himself, 12 Frenchmen, 4 Yeomen of the Guard, and 12 post horses, for 15 days, in attending the Queen's treasure at her coming to Dover. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 54.]

March 19. Docquet of the same.

March 19. Pardon to Roger Hilbert for killing Henry Farrall, for his life only. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 55.]

March 19. Docquet of the same.

March 19. Royal assent for Bishop Montaigne, of London, to be Bishop of Durham, that see being void by the translation of the last incumbent. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 56.]

March 19. Docquet of the same.

March 19. Protection to Roger Charnock, who stands bound with Sir Thomas Tildesley and others, for one year. [*Ibid., No.* 57.]

March 19. Docquet of the same.

March 19. Grant to Henry Knollis and Edward Reade, of the office of Receiver of First Fruits and Arrearages of Tenths, with the fee of 20*l.* per annum. [*Ibid., No.* 58.]

March 19. Docquet of the same.

March 19. Dispensation for Thomas Viscount Savage to be absent from Parliament. [*Docquet.*]

March 19. Grant to Mary West of an almsroom in Clerk's Hall, in London, for life. Dated, March 20, 1628. [*Docquet.*]

March 19. Warrant to the Exchequer to make certain allowances to Dame Mary, widow of Sir Charles Mountagu. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628 *March* 20. *Docquet.*]

March 19. 43. Address of Sir John Finch, Speaker elect, to the King, excusing himself on his election. With the reply of the Lord Keeper and a second speech of Sir John Finch addressed to the King.

March 19. 44. Another copy of Sir John Finch's second address to his Majesty.

[March 19.] 45. Petition and remonstrance of the Muscovia Company trading to Greenland to the Council. John Thieullier imported in November last 300 hogsheads of whale oil, and in January last 788 hogsheads, under colour of a contract to sell to Thomas Overman 400 hogsheads. Pray that he may not be allowed to land the oils now imported by him, and that the order of January 25 [*Vol.* xci., *No.* 53,] may be kept in force.

1628.

VOL. XCVI.

March 19. Norwich. 46. Mayor and others of Norwich to the Council. Neglect of the Deputy Lieutenants of Norfolk on the arrival of five companies of Irish soldiers to be billeted in that county. Four companies having arrived at Norwich, the writers sent away one company to Lynn, and another to Yarmouth, and are maintaining the remaining two companies at the charge of 5*l.* per day. Gross outrages committed by the soldiers and their officers, who resist all government, and are guilty of a variety of enormities, the particulars whereof are submitted to the Council, with a prayer for relief.

March 19. Buckingham to John Ellzey. Capt. Daniel Bragneau, Admiral of Rochelle, has brought into Southampton two prizes laden with French wines, taken under a commission from the Mayor and Magistrates of Rochelle. The Duke has granted that Capt. Bragneau may dispose of the same without paying tenths. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 38*.]

March 19. Plymouth. 47. Theodore Paleologus to Buckingham. Thanks for the courtesy shown him by the Duke at Plymouth. Prays to be taken into his service. Is a gentleman, born of a good house, and accomplished in all kinds of polite accomplishments worthy of the name he bears, but unfortunate in the reverse of fortune experienced by his ancestors and himself. Has lived and shed his blood in war even from his youth, as the late Prince of Orange and other noblemen, both English and French, have testified. Proffers himself as faithful and competent to serve the King, and ready to show gratitude to the Duke. Fr.

March 19. Plymouth. 48. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Reminds him to take care of Mohun. Forwards a ticket or bill sent by Coryton to be read in most of the parish churches of Cornwall previous to the election, which Bagg contends to be illegal, and suggests that Coryton should be examined. Cannot attend the Parliament at present, being engaged in the advancement of the action the Duke has afloat. Men will be the great want, money the second, and goodwill in such as should obey, the third. Bagg will study to make all these as happy as may be, for he loves the Duke's person, and will make it his delight to please his mind. A ship of Sir John Hippisley has taken a prize of 100 tons, laden with rye for the Madeiras. Bagg intends to send it to Rochelle. The same ship has taken a Brazilman, with 300 chests of sugar. A ship of Bagg's has returned with the loss of all her masts. Has not heard from Sir Francis Carew of the 1,000*l.* *Incloses,*

48. I. *Notice intended to be read in the parish churches of Cornwall, that the election of the shire-knights was to take place on the* 10*th inst., by* 8 *o'clock of the morning, and that all freeholders of* 40*s. yearly ought to attend, that there might be a due election.*

March 19. Whitehall. 49. Sec. Conway to Buckingham. Sends certain "pieces" which came to the Venetian Ambassador here by an express post. The

VOL. XCVI.

1628.

King had appointed a committee to accommodate the cause, consisting of the Lords President, Steward, and Chamberlain, the Earl of Carlisle, and the Chancellor of the Exchequer. The Duke should suggest to them expedition and moderation. The question cannot be of honour or profit to either side.

[March 19.] 50. Robert Charnock to Sec. Conway. Minute of his application for release of his goods and books taken in Ram Alley by Mr. Attorney's messenger.

March 19. 51. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. In consideration of the fidelity of Robert Charnock to this Crown, and his sufferings endured at Rome and elsewhere for the same (in consideration whereof he has been ever protected in his person, books, and goods), it is the King's pleasure that restitution be made of his books and goods seized under the Attorney General's warrant. [*Copy.*]

March 19. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 300.]

March 19. Plymouth. 52. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. His attachment to the Duke. Begs Nicholas to intreat Mr. Speaker, if there be cause, to make Bagg's apology to the House for his absence. Wishes Lord Denbigh had a commission for martial law, in which Sir Henry Mainwaring and Bagg should be inserted.

March 19. Aboard the St. Andrew. 53. William Earl of Denbigh to the same. Has often sent out letters for pressing mariners both to justices of peace and constables. The former neglected by their slow proceedings, the latter by giving intelligence underhand. Prays that some exemplary punishment may be inflicted, to the terrifying of others. Incloses the names of two out of many. *Incloses,*

53. I. *William Hill and William Coryton to William Earl of Denbigh. State circumstances which ensued on an endeavour to execute a press warrant at Stonehouse. It is inferred that William Tapsum, High Constable of the hundred of Roborough, co. Devon, had given notice to persons liable to be pressed.*

March 19. Aboard the Garland. 54. Sir Henry Palmer to Nicholas. They are hasting forward with as much speed as may be, but want of men will keep them longer than is expected. Yesterday they made a privy search for seamen, and put them into the town hall, but forty pikes having been negligently left there, the men charged upon their captains, and many escaped. Prays for a warrant for 100*l.*, which the Duke verbally ordered to be paid to Sir Henry by the Earl of Denbigh, but which the Earl refused to pay without a warrant.

March 19. Ordnance Office. 55. Estimate for sundry emptions and provisions to be bought for furnishing three ships for guarding the northern coasts, and wafting the colliers trading to Newcastle. Total, 718*l.* 9*s.* [*Copy.*]

March 19. 56. Similar estimate for ordnance for ten pinnaces appointed for the King's service by warrants of the Council and Lord Admiral. Total, 5,216*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* [*Copy.*]

VOL. XCVI.

1628.

March 20. Westminster. Warrant to the Exchequer to allow to Dame Mary Mountagu, widow and executrix of Sir Charles Mountagu, who was executor of Dr. James Mountagu, formerly Bishop of Winchester, 214*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for rent of Farnham Castle, received by Sir Charles during the vacancy of the bishoprick of Winchester, and 100*l.*, lent by Bishop Mountagu to the King on a Privy Seal. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Vol.* vi., *No.* 59.]

March 20. Grant to Philip Earl of Montgomery, for 21 years, of the overslipped customs upon baize and other woollen stuffs transported by merchant strangers in foreign parts, in such sort as the same was granted by the late King to Sir Thomas Tracy and Rowland White at the nomination of the said Earl, for 21 years, of which about four are yet to come. [*Copy of Docquet.*]

March 20. Whitehall. 57. Order of the King in Council, that the 4*d.* per month allowed by proclamation out of every seaman's wages, for the pay of a chaplain, should be duly paid to the chaplain without prick or check, according to the couplement of men allowed to each ship, otherwise, if men die or run away, the chaplain would be shortened so much of his pay, although the full sum be charged in the estimate.

March 20. 58. Copy of the same, in the handwriting of Nicholas.

March 20. Whitehall. 59. Order of the King in Council. In the fleet that went to Rhé, 16 Newcastle ships, whose couplements of seamen being 80, 70, and 60 men, were brought down to 48 and 42, that they might carry more soldiers. It is ordered, on the suit of the captains and other officers of such ships, that their pay should continue as if such reductions had not been made.

March 20. Buckingham to Sir John Drake. Warrant to take security of the owners of a prize brought into Dartmouth, laden with barley, to return the true value thereof to the Duke's use, and to transport the same with the fleet to Rochelle. [*Minute. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 39*.]

March 20. The same to John Ellzey. To sell goods received for tenths out of the Black Dog brought into Southampton by Capt. Stevens. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *ibid. On the same day two similar warrants were sent to the same person in two other cases, not named.*]

March 20. The same to the same. To demand the Duke's tenths out of prizes brought into Southampton by Dutchmen and others, and on refusal to seize the prizes to the Duke's use as piratically taken. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 40*.]

March 20. 60. Petition of John Rutlish, Purser of the St. Mary, "to the illustrious Prince, George Duke of Buckingham." There rests due to him, for moneys disbursed out of his own purse for victualling the St. Claude, 59*l.* He has been arrested by Anthony Whale and John Leech, his servant, bailiff of the liberty of St. Katharine's, in spite of the Duke's warrant testifying that he was his Majesty's servant. Prays for payment, and his discharge from arrest.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCVI.

1628.
March 20. 61. Sir John Manwood to Sec. Conway. Being unable to stir out of his chamber, by reason of a hurt of his leg, begs him to recommend his own and Mr. Chancellor's certificate to the Master of Requests, for a speedy delivery of it to the King and a reference to the Lord Keeper, for Sir John's present relief.

March 20. 62. Capt. John Mason to ——. Desires his influence with his "fellow Nicholas" to procure for George Mason, of Ayr, in Scotland, a warrant for eight pieces of ordnance, and that his ship and company which had served the King these five months might be discharged.

March 20. Littleworth. [Pseudonyme.] 63. Michael Mean-well to Matthew Mark-well, "at his house in Muse-much parish." A pseudonymous letter, setting forth why the writer and some others have resolved to go to New England. The grounds stated are, dislike of church ceremonies, of the regiment and government of the Established Church, and of some points of doctrine defended by authority. The author argues that ceremonies which have no express warrant in the Word of God cannot be used in God's worship without sin. He appeals to the works of Cartwright, Ainsworth, Penry, and Knox, in proof that the ceremonies objected to were ordained by Popes, whom he asserts to be Antichrist, and infers that therefore their commands ought not to be obeyed. In reference to church government, he objects to the lordly titles of the prelates and their authority over their brethren. In doctrine, he objects to the assertions that God's predestination proceeded upon foreknowledge of good and evil, that Christ died for all men, that all children baptized are saved, that a man may fall away from grace, and that our Sabbath is not a divine institution. [*It appears from an indorsement, in the handwriting of Lord Keeper Coventry, that this letter was "set up on the church of Hamsted* [*Hemel Hempstead?*], *in co. Hertford, and delivered by Mr. Sanders of the Star Chamber."*]

March 20. 64. Particular of the contents of Capt. Scras's chest: linen, silk, and ribbon.

March 20. 65. Legal case respecting the prizage of wines: the questions being, Whether the King's farmer of prizage is not entitled to prizage of wines brought into England by the King's agents, or found on board an enemy's ship driven ashore in England by tempest?

March 21. Westminster. Warrant to allow the farmers of the pre-emption and coinage of tin 5,500*l.* out of their rent for the year ending at Christmas 1627, in consideration of their losses by reason of the war with Spain, and for tin taken from them in France. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 60.]

March 21. Westminster. Warrant to pay to James Heriot, the King's jeweller, 600*l.*, for a rich garter set with diamonds, sent to the King of Sweden. [*Ibid., No.* 61.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCVI.

1628.
March 21. Westminster. Grant to Sir Robert Killigrew and Sir William Killigrew, his son, of the offices of captain of the fort at Pendennis, co. Cornwall, and colonel of 100 men there, for their lives, with survivorship, with a fee of 10*s.* per diem for the captain, 46*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* for 50 of the soldiers, and 638*l.* 15*s.* per annum for the other 50 lately appointed, and 40*l.* per annum for reparation of the fort. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 62.]

March 21. Westminster. Appointment of Sir William Bellasis to be Sheriff of the Bishoprick of Durham during the vacancy of that see. [*Ibid., No.* 63.]

March 21. 66. Account of payments ordered to be made in anticipation of the ordinary revenue; total 217,874*l.* 8*s.* 1*d.*

March 21. 67. Note of estimates required by the King; they include the charges for 30 ships in the Narrow Seas, 10 ships in the Baltic, 6,000 men under the King of Denmark, 10 ships to maintain the Rochellers, the forts within the land, the building of 20 new ships, the supply of magazines, and the 10,000 men and 1,000 horse.

VOL. XCVII.. MARCH 21, 1628.

March 21. Notes of Debates in the House of Commons taken by Nicholas, partly in short hand. They extend from this day to the following June 9, and contain brief particulars of a great number of speeches of which there is no other known report.

VOL. XCVIII. MARCH 22—31, 1628.

March 22. Westminster. Warrant to the Commissioners of his Majesty's Revenue, whilst Prince of Wales, to pay to George Earl of Totness, Treasurer and Receiver of the Queen's Revenue, 30,000*l.*, to discharge debts owing by her Majesty to several tradesmen since her coming into England. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 64.]

March 22. Docquet of the same.

March 22. Warrant to pay to Sir Robert Chester 450*l.*, for houses and land bought of him by the late King for accommodation of his house at Royston, and for rent due by the late King for the use of Sir Robert's dwelling-house for one year. [*Ibid., No.* 65.]

March 22. Docquet of the same.

March 22. Commission to John Harvey, Francis West, and others, for ordering and managing affairs in Virginia, being the renewal of a former commission, with the substitution of the said John Harvey in the place of Sir George Yardley, deceased. [*Ibid., No.* 66.]

March 22. Docquet of the same.

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.

March 22. Dispensation for Thomas Earl Rivers to be absent from Parliament. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. The like for Henry Earl of Northumberland. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. The like for Henry Earl of Huntingdon. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. The like for Francis Lord Deincourt. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. The like for Bishop Hanmer of St. Asaph; dated 1628, March 23. [*Docquet*].

March 22. The like for Bishop Bayly, of Bangor. [*Docquet.*]

March 22. Docquet of warrant for allowance to the Tin Farmers. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *March* 21.]

March 22. The like of grant to Sir Robert Killigrew and Sir William Killigrew. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *March* 21.]

March 22. 1. Estimates made by the Council of War in pursuance of the command of the King [*Vol.* xcvi., *No.* 67]. Total, 683,557*l.* 6*s.* 10*d.*

March 22. 2. Draft of the same.

March 22. 3. Report of Speeches delivered in the House of Commons, on the grievances of the kingdom, by Mr. Goodwin, Sir Francis Seymour, Sir Thomas Edmondes, Sir John Eliot, and Sir Benjamin Rudyerd.

March 22. 4. Another report of the same Speeches; several inaccuracies corrected.

March 22. 5. Full report of the Speech of Sir Francis Seymour above mentioned.

March 22. 6. Another copy of the same.

March 22. 7. Another copy.

March 22. 8. Full report of the Speech of Sir Benjamin Rudyerd: corrected in several places by Nicholas.

March 22. 9. Similar report of the Speech of Sir Thomas Wentworth.

[March 22 ?] 10. Another Speech, probably delivered on this day, perhaps by Sir Thomas Edmondes, urging a present supply.

[March 22 ?] 11. The Council to Buckingham, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports. To give order for sending over to Dunkirk such subjects of the King of Spain or the Archduchess as were prisoners at Dover Castle, in exchange for so many English prisoners. [*Minute.*]

March 22. Plymouth 12. Capt. Richard Quaile to Buckingham. The ship taken up at Topsham is claimed by the Dutch Ambassadors as belonging to the States. He has refused to deliver her up without the Duke's order, and if it pleases the Duke that the Dutchmen should have the ship again, begs him to order the St. Mary, formerly Quaile's ship, to be fitted up for this service.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.

March 22. Plymouth. 13. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Begs that De Vic may have leave to report to the Duke the state of things there. The Duke's servants will labour nothing more than the honour of his Majesty, the proceeding of this action, and the pacifying the mutiny by fair ways. The Duke's servant, Mohun, who hopes shortly to attend the Duke with Sir Bernard Grenville, waits upon Lord Denbigh.

March 22. 14. Officers of the Navy to the same. The William, of Ipswich, ordered to lie upon the battery before the fort at St. Martin's, sustained such damage that to make her a serviceable ship will require 290*l.* The owners should also be allowed 43*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* for ordnance and an anchor lost, and two pieces of ordnance put aboard the Report, of Ipswich, should be returned. *Inclose,*

14. I. *Valuation, by Sir John Watts, of the William, of Ipswich, commanded by the Duke of Buckingham to be run aground against the citadel of St. Martin's; total* 550*l.* *Dated, Road of St. Martin's,* 1627, *October* 4.

14. II. *Certificate of Phineas Pett, Andrewes Burrell, and others, in confirmation of the amounts required for repairs and lost ordnance, as stated in the above letter of the Officers of the Navy.*

March 22. 15. Petition of Peter Maes, Dutch merchant at Sandwich, to Buckingham. Has delivered biscuit to the Admiral of Zealand in the Downs for his own provision, and received wine in payment. Sir John Hippisley has arrested the wine. Prays for its release. [*Underwritten is a reference to Sir John Hippisley, to comply with the petition, unless he have express order from the Council to the contrary.*]

March 22. 16. "Memoire" also addressed to Buckingham, in same handwriting as the preceding. The States' Ambassadors had received letters that "a flute" of Ackersloot in Holland, laden with French wines, had been driven by tempest into Dover, where her wines had been seized by Sir John Hippesley on pretence that all French wines which come into this kingdom are confiscated. The Duke is requested to give order for their restoration. [*Underwritten is a reference to Sir John Hippisley, to certify what he knows concerning the above, and what he thinks fit to be done.*] *Attached,*

16. I. *Report of Sir John Hippisley, that he had stayed this ship on an order from the Council to stay all French goods. The Mews,* 1628, *March* 29.

March 22. 17. Mary Countess of Buckingham to Sec. Conway. His letter makes her ashamed that she did not excuse herself for desiring such a favour [the loan of a coach] of one that was a stranger to her [Sir John Tracy]. Had she known of his so near alliance to Lord Conway, she would not have omitted to make him her mediator. The noble knight his brother-in-law's desire to excuse himself has made her assuredly his.

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

March 22. Newmarket. 18. Sec. Conway to the Provost of Eton [Sir Henry Wotton]. Recommends one Beere to be admitted into his college in the first or the second place at the next election. [*Draft.*]

March 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 300.]

March 22. Newmarket. 19. The same to Sir John Bridgeman, Chief Justice of Chester. To give all convenient expedition in a suit wherein Richard Vawdry is plaintiff and Robert Vawdry defendant, for lands formerly in question between the fathers of the present suitors. [*Draft.*]

March 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 300.]

March 22. Exeter. 20. William Kift to Nicholas. On the Duke's last being in that country, there came into the harbour of Topsham a Dutch man-of-war, having 80 and odd persons aboard, with 23 pieces of ordnance, and being of the burthen of 300 tons. The Duke ordered Sir Francis Carew and Capt. Quaile to press the ship for present service, and that the Captain should be stayed until good certificate should be made of what place he is. Incloses examinations. Bail in 200*l.* taken from the captain to bring in a true certificate within three months. *Incloses,*

20. I. *Examination of William Starr, of Beere. Details circumstances which induced a suspicion that the ship above mentioned was a Dunkirker.* 1628, *March* 8.

20. II. *Separate examinations of Peter Isaack, John Hutson, and Engelbrecht Peter Vanderzee, three of the crew of the Abraham, of Rotterdam, the ship above mentioned.* 1628, *March* 17.

March 22. 21. Capt. John Pennington to the same. Thanks for his continual care of his business. Understands that the Duke has moved the King, and that Nicholas has order to go to the Lord Treasurer about passing to Pennington the park of Hanslope. In his note which he gave the Duke he left out the manor, which he wishes to have included in the purchase. The park itself is not worth above 600*l.* Desires the thing in regard it is within four or five miles of the Duke's chief house in that country. Purposes to seat himself there, and buy out the life interests in the park, if all he has will do it. Begs Nicholas to do what he can, and he will not be unthankful. Has ordered Capt. Pett and Mr. White to go view the 34 masts. The pinnaces are to carry 70 men. Sails and anchors should be put in hand. He may be confident the pinnaces will be ready on May 9, and may build on their going to sea by the middle of May. Shall suddenly be fit for any service the Duke will employ him in. If Nicholas will call upon him, will give him counsel for the recovery of his health.

March 22. 22. Sir William Russell to the same. The owners of the Pleasure demand their freight for transport of victuals. The Commissioners being dismissed, these bills must now pass by the Officers of the

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

Navy, who refuse to act without the Duke's warrant, wherein they intreat Nicholas's favour. Burlamachi and Sir William Russell are "ready to perform with them for pay," so as the Treasurer of the Navy have a warrant.

March 22. Snailwell. 23. Sir Roger Thornton to Mr. Pitcairn, Master of the King's Hawks. Coston, who dwells in His Majesty's Duckhouse in Kennet, near Newmarket, says that the late King gave him his dwelling there during his life, and that he will not be removed except he be torn in pieces. If it were true it was upon his good behaviour and care of the game, but he takes a contrary course. Suggests the obtaining of his Majesty's command to the constables of Kennet to remove him.

March 22. 24. Thomas Coo, "Laureate in both Laws, Civil and Canon, and since a Student in the Inner Temple," to Spencer Lord Compton. Rhapsodical remarks on the King's speech to the Parliament at the opening of the Session. Indorsed by Bishop Laud "Lawrence [*sic*] Coo, his tract about Parliaments, which he desired might be printed. The Parliament then sitting."

March 23. Warrant to William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward, Sir Thomas Edmondes, Treasurer, and Sir John Savile, Comptroller of the Household, granting to Sir Simon Harvey, that, in lieu of a grant heretofore made to him of 2,500*l.* for service done, he may be restored to a surrendered pension of 200*l.* per annum for the lives of himself and his wife, and that 1,500*l.* should be paid him by the Cofferer of the Household. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 67.]

March 23. Fort by Plymouth. 25. Sir Ferdinando Gorges to the Council. Their letter of the 5th did not come to hand until the 21st, although sent by the running post. Perceives by it their great care that this place should suddenly receive supplies. Sends account of what is necessary. How his Majesty is threatened on every side is not unknown to the Council, and how meanly he is provided in those parts is a thing pitiful to be observed, his defences being in ruin, his soldiers in distress for want of ordinary wages, his magazines empty, and his officers out of countenance and discouraged. They have received account of the late mutiny, and the courses taken for appeasing thereof. It cannot be otherwise where means are wanting royally to go thorough with what is undertaken, nor is it a small grief to the honester sort of people to behold our undertakings come to destruction in the very birth thereof.

March 23. Plymouth. 26. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Since putting a good guard upon the town the mariners have withdrawn, and this night have been at rest. In consequence of the petition of divers masters to the Earl of Denbigh, Kerby has been reprieved until Saturday, and the case left to the decision of the Duke and the Council. Kerby was not at Rhé. He is one of the victuallers freighted by Burlamachi. There is no money due to him from the King, and he was most violent in this mutiny. Yesterday being the time of his execution,

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

the mariners resorted to the How, tore down the gallows, and cast it into the sea. Thence they repaired into the town to force the prison, but were prevented by the soldiers, two of them slain, and others wounded. The fall of two of them by the soldiers in whom they had confidence has daunted them. Preparations shall be made for the execution of Kerby on Saturday, but Bagg suggests that to spare him would probably tend to the speedy setting forth of the fleet. Wisdom of the Earl of Denbigh, and support he received from Sir Henry Mainwaring. Demeanor of his neighbour of the Fort [Sir Ferdinando Gorges], and of Sir William Strode, his half-reconciled friend, such that Lord Denbigh declared he would not have believed it if he had not witnessed it. Great worth of Mohun and Sir Bernard Grenville. Robert Ebesley and John Cobb were taken in the last rout. Suggests to give Kerby to the prayer of the masters and execute Ebesley. Both these men belong to a man-of-war of Sir James Bagg's now in preparation. *Incloses,*

26. I. *Examinations of Capt. Francis Sydenham, Sir Henry Mervyn, Capt. Christopher Osborne, Capt. Robert Bargrave, John Haly, Abraham Elmer, Robert Kerby, of North Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, Edward Lowseley, William Alsop, and Philip Delay, taken March 21 inst., before Commissioners for executing Martial Law. They detail the circumstances of the mutiny. Capt. Sydenham, having pressed 80 or 100 men, sent them to the Guildhall for safe custody. There they armed themselves with pikes, and refused to obey orders. When Sir Henry Mervyn and Capt. Sydenham called upon them to give up their arms, Kerby incited them one and all to die together. Kerby was ultimately disarmed, and the uproar suppressed.*

March 23. On board the St. Andrew. 27. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. The mutiny is well appeased. The ships are in good forwardness. The St. George and the Nonsuch are both careened, and will be ready this week. The want will be men, which, if they cannot be sent from thence, it will be impossible to supply them there, or to set forth the fleet unless the number of ships be reduced. Ten King's ships well manned will be better than many weak. The 1,000*l.* sent down will pay the companies to the end of September. Incloses copy of a petition sent to him for reprieving the condemned man. *Incloses,*

27. I. *Petition of Thirteen Masters of Ships under the Earl Denbigh's command, to the Earl. Being heartily sorry for the misdemeanors of divers common men, and fearing that there will be a greater inconvenience which may follow, they beseech him to take pity on this poor man, his wife and children, and to write to the Commissioners for Martial Law for a reprieve for four or five days. By report of his master, this man was a very honest and careful man in all his time. Plymouth,* 1627, *March* 22.

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

March 23. Aboard the St. Andrew. 28. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. On more deliberate advisement thinks that if he shall only apply mercy for redress of this mischief [the mutiny] it may lead the sailors to an opinion that they have forced a way to their own ends. There being another capital offender now in prison, with the pardon of the one he would join the execution of the other. Begs the Duke to consider whether the ten King's ships mentioned in his last letter be of force sufficient for this employment.

March 23. The Fort by Plymouth 29. Sir Ferdinando Gorges to the same. Presumes, according to his manner, plainly to deliver what he finds to be the heart-burning and cause of the grief of the sailors:—1. They say they are used liked dogs; not suffered to come ashore. 2. They have no means to put clothes on their backs, much less to relieve their wives and children. 3. When sick, they have no allowance of fresh victuals. 4. The sick when put ashore are suffered to perish for want of being looked to. 5. Some of their provisions are neither fit nor wholesome. 6. They had as lief be hanged as to be dealt withal as they are. Suggests a commission to inquire into these things, and reform abuses. So will he gain the hearts of those he must make use of, and satisfy the world of his care. If there be delay in the reformation there will be ruin in the conclusion.

March 23. 30. Sir Henry Marten to the same. By Order of Council of February 15 last, it was ordered, that a trunk or chest taken by Capt. Seras, in the Andrew, of Rotterdam, brought to the Isle of Wight, should be delivered to the said Seras, on his first making proof that it belonged to the writer of a scandalous letter found in that ship. The proof has been made, under a commission, but Capt. Seras is forbidden to take the trunk into his custody by Alexander Douglas, Lieutenant of Cowes Castle, and the Council has ordered the ship to be released.

March 23. Plymouth. 31. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. Has many arguments for putting Kerby to death. They are not answered by the mutiny of the rest, but fear that the mariners will abandon the fleet makes him of a contrary opinion. His Majesty is worst served by Gorges. Had not Mr. Mohun and Sir Bernard Grenville been there, the authority of the Earl of Denbigh and the Commission had shamefully been affronted. Has often written of his undertaking to give satisfaction for the billet of 500 soldiers appointed for Rochelle. There is now due more than 1,000*l.* Wishes to God it could be paid. It would take off the cry of the billeter, and the cause from those who are thirsty to complain. Doubts not that the Duke has ere this despatched Abraham Biggs with at least 2,000*l.* Sends list of the ships. Cannot tell when they will be ready to go; they cannot these ten days. The want of men increases faster than they can be supplied. *Incloses,*

31. I. *List of the King's ships and fleet in Plymouth bound for Rochelle, with number of men, burthen, ordnance, and time for which they are supplied with victuals.*

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.

March 23. Plymouth. 32. Capt. Francis Sydenham to Nicholas. The purser of his ship being dead, Lord Denbigh has appointed Capt. Sydenham's man, Henry Ibbotson, in his place. Begs Nicholas to procure his warrant.

March 23. 33. Sir Thomas Savile to the same. Begs him to move the Duke for joining Sir Thomas in the assignment of the 2*s.* a chaldron for coals with his father. If he may tell Mr. Attorney that the Duke would have it so, he will do it.

March 23. [Plymouth.] 34. Capt. Thomas Ketelby to the same. The fleet is now in some forwardness, were it not for the great want of men, which those parts cannot supply, unless they reduce a number of ships, or receive supplies from the east. Sends list of the squadrons containing all the particulars in that sent by Sir James Bagg [*No.* 31. I.] with the addition of how many men each ship has aboard at present, and how many they want to make up their full complement. There are 11 ships with victual for Mr. Burlamachi's provisions. Appointment of new purser for Capt. Sydenham's ship, the Mary Rose. [*Underwritten is a memorandum signed by the Earl of Denbigh, that he had put in Henry Ibbotson to the vacant pursership.*]

[March 23?] 35. Statement, signed by Sir George Chudleigh, Sir Ferdinando Gorges, and Sir William Strode, of arguments why Kerby, the sailor accused of mutiny, should not be executed.

[March 23?] 36. Copy of the same.

[March 23?] 37. Answers to the several arguments in favour of the non-execution of Kerby above mentioned.

March 24. Warrant to Sir Adam Newton, Receiver General of the King's Revenue as Prince of Wales, to pay to Hugh Bower, late Yeoman of his Majesty's Wardrobe, a pension of 20 marks per annum during life, together with 2½ years' arrears. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 68.]

March 24. Docquet of the same.

March 24. Grant to Patrick Murray, one of the King's Cupbearers, of arrears of rent, at present unpaid, for the farm of the fines in the Court of King's Bench, amounting to 366*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* [*Ibid., No.* 69.]

March 24. Docquet of the same.

March 24. Grant to Henry Lord Grey, of Groby, of the dignity of Earl of Stamford, co. Lincoln. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 70.]

March 24. Docquet of the same.

March 24. Dispensation to Edw. Brouncker, D.D., one of the King's Chaplains in ordinary, to hold, with the vicarage of Cropredy, in the diocese of Oxford, the rectory of Egleston, in the diocese of Chester, with a clause of permutation according to the Canon. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 71.]

March 24. Docquet of the same.

Digitized by Google

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.
March 24. Warrant to pay to William Earl of Denbigh, Master of the Great Wardrobe, 1,530*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.*, to be paid over to Michael Grigg and Thomas Brandwood; see Sign. Man., 1628, March 14. [*Docquet.*]

March 24. 38. The King's Answer to the Petition of the Parliament for a Fast. That he was well pleased with the petition, and well content to have a fast. He appoints Saturday, come se'ennight, for London, before which time it may be hoped that we shall have cause to pray for the good success of what we shall have resolved, as also to beg His mercies towards others of our religion that now are in danger of great calamities: both these in one. For the rest of the kingdom the day should be April 21. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Lord Keeper Coventry.*]

[March 24?] 39. Speech [of Sir Thomas Edmondes?] in the House of Commons, urging the House to give a liberal supply before presenting their griovances.

[March 24?] 40. Draft of the preceding speech. [*This and the preceding article are indorsed by Sir John Coke,* "1628. *Parliament Notes.*"]

March 24. Exeter. 41. Sir Francis Carew to Buckingham. Mr. De Vio passed so suddenly at sermon time that he gave Sir Francis no leisure to write. Sir Francis waits for the Duke's pleasure. They have there four men-of-war and seven barks laden with corn and victual, whereof three are upon the Merchants' adventure, who have given 600*l.* to express their love to Rochelle. They desire likewise a warrant for pressing barks to carry coal, which is much wanted in Rochelle.

March 24. Dover Castle. 42. Sir John Hippisley to the same. Has sent to press the 200 men out of the ports, but protests, he fears they will not afford them, by reason of the great loss of men, and our men being at Bordeaux, not returned; besides, they shall not be able to put out one ship to sea if their men are pressed away. Sends complaint from Rye of one that receives the King's pay for an honour, and never comes there. Reports preparation of beef, beer, fish, and butter, and desires to know how he intends to send away the wheat.

March 24. 43. Officers of the Navy to the same. Being assembled, according to the Duke's command, to consider of pressing men and returning an account of the state of the Navy, Capt. Mintz [Mennis?] broke out that he would not attend [*i.e.* wait]; that he was their equal, and that they should know it, if they were out of the place; that he would further interrupt them, and send all his men to make a clamour. Beg the Duke to do them right against such insolences.

March 24. 44. Petition of Capt. William Scras to "the excellent Prince, George Duke of Buckingham." The trunk and goods in it aboard the St. Andrew, of Rotterdam, are those ordered by the Council to be given up to him, but Alexander Douglas, Lieutenant of Cowes Castle,

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

under Sir Fulke Greville, will not suffer him to have them without the order of Lord Conway, the Duke's deputy in that place. Prays for an order to Lord Conway for their delivery, and also that the petitioner may have 392*l.* 15*s.* allowed him by the Board, otherwise he is like to be damnified 1,000*l.*

March 24. 45. Certificate by Sec. Conway, that Capt. William Mouldsworth, Ensign to Sir Thomas Littleton, was called from the Low Countries to be employed in the expedition to Cadiz, and has ever since continued in his Majesty's service.

March 24. 46. Christopher Earl of Anglesea to Nicholas. Recommends Henry Watson for Purser in one of the pinnaces now building.

March 24. 47. Sir John Hippisley to Nicholas. Desires an order for a better watch to be kept in the Cinque Ports, and that places where there is no watch may be made up along the coast; also, that he may pay money borrowed by Cannon, in respect of the Duke, out of money he is to receive there, and that he may deliver up the Silver Oar when the money is paid, and that Jacob may receive order for his place. Begs Nicholas to make haste with letters of marque for Hippisley's ships, which are all ready, and to send instructions against the French for Stephens.

March 24. 48. John Simson to Mr. King. Mr. King's master [Sec. Conway] said he would speak with Sir William Russell and some other Commissioners, and do what in him lay. If they will stand the writer's friends he will be thankful. Is now going to Cambridge. His squadron had no preacher but himself. Has set down in brief what are his demands. *Incloses,*

48. I. *Reasons why the Preachers in the Navy should be paid their allowance of 4d. per man per month, on the full complement of their ships. There were but two preachers in the Rhé expedition, Mr. Ambrose with Capt. Pennington and the writer in the Triumph. They bestowed their pains generally in visiting the sick throughout the fleet.*

March 24. 49. Copy of the preceding letter, and inclosure.

March 24. 50. Estimate for victualling the Dreadnought, St. Esprit, and 7 other ships and pinnaces employed in extraordinary service. Total 2,090*l.* 15*s.*

March 24. 51. Notes, by Mr. Taylor, concerning the conduct of Dr. Wren, who promised if Taylor had kept his acts to further his petition, and after he had done so, at considerable labour, and an expense of 20*l.*, sought out pretences to oppose him.

March 25. Westminster. Confirmation of an assignment made by the Lord Chief Baron and others, lessees in trust, to Lancelot Fetherstonhaugh, of lands in the lordship of Brancepeth, in Durham; with a grant of the reversion to William Fetherstonhaugh, for which there had been paid a fine of 50*l.*, and the former rent had been raised to 3*l.* 19*s.* 5*d.* Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 1.]

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

March 25. Westminster. Grant of denization to George Seaton, clerk, born in Scotland. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 2.]

March 25. Westminster. Confirmation to the Corporation of Bridgewater of all their ancient charters, with extended jurisdiction to the whole parish of Bridgewater, some part of which had been exempt. [*Ibid., No.* 3.]

[March 25 ?] 52. Minute of advice of the Council to the King, that, in bringing the question of supply immediately before the House of Commons, all the necessary charges should be set down particularly, but no estimate of the sums the things will require, leaving "that charge to be collected upon view of the particulars which of necessity must be provided." With various items of particular charge underwritten, which are suggested to be added to those contained in the estimate already obtained. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Lord President Manchester.*]

March 25. Propositions for supply, prepared in accordance with the above advice, and tendered this day to the House of Commons by Sec. Coke. [*See* 1628, *March* 22, *No.* 6.]

March 25. Another copy of the same. [*See* 1628, *March* 22, *No.* 7.]

[March 25 ?] 53. Message from the King to the House of Commons, delivered by Sec. Coke, on presenting to the House the propositions above mentioned. The King desires the House to take these propositions into due consideration, and to proceed with them as well as with any other business. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.*]

March 25. The Tower. 54. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. In favour of John Paltock to be purser of the Reformation, in place of Thomas Temes, who was willing to resign in his favour.

March 25. Southampton. 55. John Ellzey to the same. Earnestly desires his restoration to health. Reports on prize matters. Sugars bought by Mr. Pescod from Capt. Theobald; tenths of Capt. Scras's seven prizes of salt, and of Capt. Noy's corn. Capt. William Towerson, of Portsmouth, and the writer, having set out the Dian under Capt. Pelham, and a pinnace under Capt. Adams, with letters of marque against Spaniards and French, the Duke stayed them for transport of Sir Philip Carteret, of Jersey. In their voyage, somewhat near the Wight, on Monday fortnight, at night, they were set on by five Dunkirkers; both ships were taken, Capt. Pelham slain, the knight and all others carried away for Dunkirk. Towerson will petition on behalf of himself and the writer, who hopes the Duke will afford them relief.

March 25. 56. List of the fleet prepared at Plymouth, and "employed to Rochelle" under the command of the Earl of Denbigh. States names of captains tonnage, men, and ordnance.

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.

[March 25 ?] 57. Brief of proofs against the Patrick, a ship released in Ireland as belonging to Richard Lynch, of Galway, but afterwards discovered to belong to Simon Lynch, of St. Malo. [*Indorsed is a memorandum, in the handwriting of Nicholas, for an equal division of the value of any goods recovered between the Duke and the informer.*]

March 26. Westminster. Grant to William Trumbull, one of the Clerks of the Council, of the Park of Easthamstead, co. Berks, on the terms of continuing the same a park with deer for the King's recreation and repairing the lodge and fence. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 4.]

March 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay to William Boswell, one of the Clerks of the Council Extraordinary, an allowance of 40*s.* per diem, during his attendance on the Earl of Carlisle in his present embassy, with an imprest of two months of his allowance. [*Ibid., No.* 5.]

March 26. Westminster. Confirmation of assignments made by Sir John Walter, Sir James Fullerton, and Sir Thomas Trevor, to James Beverley the younger, Francis Duett, and Matthew Denton, of the manors of Clophill and Caynhoe, co. Bedford, parcel of the Honour of Ampthill, and grant of the reversion to James Beverley the elder, in consideration of a fine of 1,030*l.*, and the yearly rents, amounting to 42*l.* 12*s.* 10*d.* [*Ibid., No.* 6.]

[March 26 ?] 58. Propositions for present necessary supplies, tendered yesterday to the House of Commons, and to be taken into consideration this day. [*Copy, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.*]

March 26. 59. Another copy of the same.

March 26. The Savoy. 60. George Earl of Totness to Buckingham. The survey of the present state of the ordnance was presented a month since to the Council of War, and has since been delivered to the Lord President. An account of the arrears of the office has been presented to the Lord Treasurer. The estimate for setting out 100 ships is in the chest of the Council of War. Other estimates have been or shall be made, and shall be presented by Mr. Lieutenant, to whom the soliciting for moneys belongs.

March 26. Saint Martins-in-the Fields. 61. Sir William Alexander to Sec. Coke. Explains circumstances which have lately occurred in Scotland, and have been the subject of mis-reports. His Majesty, having been complained to by sundry of the gentry, that they were hardly used by their tithe-masters, gave commission to examine the matter, and advise upon a remedy. Thereupon the tithe-masters agreed to sell the tithes they had of any other persons' inheritance to the proprietor of the lands, at a price to be determined by his Majesty. This was done with such love, that his Majesty valued the manner more than the thing itself, though it be of great moment, and is the more earnest to give them full satisfaction.

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.

[March 26 ?] 62. Henry Earl of Manchester to Sec. Coke. Sends a note of the words uttered by the Earl at a conference between the Lords and Commons, in which the Lords solicited the concurrence of the Commons in a petition to the King against recusants.

[March 26 ?] 63. John Millington to Gilbert Millington, at Felley Abbey, co. Nottingham. Sends copies of speeches in Parliament. On Saturday last they fell upon grievances, and pressed them home with a great deal of freedom. They were confessed by Sec. Coke. The King has granted a fast. Phillips said there was a devil in the kingdom that would not be cast out without prayer and fasting. He said Savile's commission was a Commission of Idolatry. Sec. Coke said, if there were any, his hand wrote it, and if he wrote any such thing he wished his hand might be cut off. Mildmay persuaded to union betwixt the courtiers and the rest, and that there might not be watching at words. Lord Coke did not wish the like success to any as happened to Gaveston and Cardinal Wolsey. All eased their hearts of their griefs, wishing a redress. Lord Coke would have them put in the preamble of the Bill of Subsidies. Riot at Witham between the soldiers and the inhabitants.

March 26. 64. Examinations of Robert Poulter and others, of Dover, respecting the purchase by Mr. Dancey of unwholesome food for the prisoners' diet, and declaring that, unless they would be ruled, dogs' flesh were too good for them.

March 27. Commission to Timothy Taylor, John Hobart, Henry Hobart, and his Majesty's servant, Geoffrey Le Neve, to put in execution an Act of Parliament of the 33rd Henry VIII. for the maintenance of artillery, archery, and shooting in long bows. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 7.]

March 27. 65. Petition of Katherine, widow of William Warde, of Dover, to "the illustrious Prince, George Duke of Buckingham." Her husband left her a share in seven several ships, six whereof have been lost in adventure, and the last, the Hector, of Dover, was taken up by Sir John Hippisley, and lost in the King's service on the coast of France. Prays the Duke to grant her the prize ship, the James, of Bourage, of small value. [*Underwritten is a reference to Sir John Hippisley.*] *Annexed,*

66. I. *Report of Sir John Hippisley, that the share of Widow Warde in the Hector was worth* 80*l.*, *and that the St. James, which she desires in recompence, is not worth above* 40*l.*

March 27. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. To know whither, and by whose warrant, the French surgeon was committed. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 300.]

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.

March 27. Newmarket. 66. Sec. Conway to Sir Henry Marten. The King finds it necessary to cherish the good affections of the Hanse Towns; Sir Henry is therefore to use them, and all the other towns in Germany who are friends of the King of Denmark, with all favour and expedition in their causes in the Admiralty.

March 27. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 300.]

March 27. 67. Sir George Paul, Richard Oliver, and Thomas Fotherley, Commissioners of the Duke of Buckingham's estate, to Nicholas. The Duke has referred to them the petition of Capt. Thomas Haynes, for a reward for bringing the Golden Herring to London, for which he claims 65*l.* 8*s.* Not knowing whether this sum be due, or whether Capt. Sacheverell, who took the ship, have received any reward, they desire him to confer with Sir Henry Marten as to the merit of the petitioner in this service.

March 27. 68. Certificate of Allin Retton, Henry Waller, and James Bunce, in favour of Jeremy Spratt, to be Purser in one of the pinnaces now building; with further underwritten recommendation of Sir Allen Apsley.

March 28. Westminster. Protection to Lady Mary Wroth for one year after the expiration of a former grant. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 8.]

March 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Cofferers of the Household 100*l.* per annum, for the diet of Peter Civell [Pierre Civill], one of the equerries of the Queen's stable. [*Ibid., No.* 9.]

March 28. Westminster. Grant of an annuity of 300*l.* to Pierre Civill, Equerry to the Queen, and to Françoise his wife, one of the women of the Queen's Bedchamber, for their lives, with survivorship. [*Ibid., No.* 10.]

March 28. Westminster. Warrant to pay to William Earl of Denbigh, Master of the Great Wardrobe, 213*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.*, for payment of necessaries incident to the funeral of the late King, furnished by John Lewgar, the King's coffermaker. [*Ibid., No.* 11.]

March 28. Westminster. Grants to Alphonso Ferrabosco, one of the King's musicians, of 50*l.* per annum, lately enjoyed by Alphonso Ferrabosco, deceased, as Instructor to the King as Prince of Wales, and to Henry Ferrabosco of 40*l.* per annum as one of the King's musicians, and 40*l.* per annum as Composer of the King's Music. [*Ibid., No.* 12.]

March 28. Plymouth. 69. Sir William Courteney to Buckingham. Received the Duke's letter of the 20th on the 28th. Repaired to Lord Denbigh, to offer him service, as the Duke had commanded, but he would not for the present receive the men. There has happened a disorder among the seamen, and Lord Denbigh thinks all the officers should stay in Plymouth with their companies; they will keep the soldiers together, and free the town from the disorder of the sailors. Sir William lives eight miles from Plymouth. When Lord Denbigh writes to him he will repair to do him service in anything.

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.

March 28. Ash. 70. Sir John Drake to "the high and mighty Prince, George Duke of Buckingham." Has made ready wheat at Lyme, and taken up barks for its transport to Plymouth. Did the same at Weymouth, but one Cuttance, part owner of one of the barks, questioned the Duke's authority to take up any man's bark, whereupon the men that were pressed to go in that service all ran away, so that there is neither bark nor men to be had, unless it pleases the Duke to take a speedy course for their punishment.

March [28?] 71. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. The surgeon committed for conveying letters into France is to be brought to the Duke, to be disposed according to his Majesty's order. The Council of War have found out means to spend 700,000*l.* or 800,000*l.* a year. Leaves it to Coke's wisdom to procure it. [*Copy.*]

March 28. From his House in the Old Palace. 72. Robert Earl of Sussex to Sec. Conway. Desires to know what he has done in the business betwixt Lord Holland and the Earl. The Earl has not been well, else he would have moved the King. Wishes to know if he is to hold the forts still, and what fee will be allowed for maintaining them.

March 28. 73. Capt. Richard Paramour to Nicholas. Four brass pieces are wanted for the complement of his ship. Begs him to procure the Duke's warrant for them. Capt. Walsingham, and his master and purser of the Desire, wish for an order that they may go along with Capt. Paramour, which he would be glad of. Is still delayed for the gunner's store.

March 28. 74. Paper, indorsed by Bishop Land, "Mr. Gurlin's project about New Valuations, &c. for Church Benefices, &c." The writer contends, that if, upon commissions issued into every county, the true yearly value of spiritual livings be certified, and first fruits paid accordingly, and if, after that rate, the tenths were also paid yearly, the amounts of both would be doubled. He states what payments were made by the clergy of Spain to their king out of their livings.

March 29. Whitehall. Proclamation for a General Fast to be solemnized throughout England, on the 5th instant in London, and on the 21st throughout the rest of the kingdom. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 84.]

March 29. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Cofferers of the Household 20*l.* per annum, being the wages of William Smithesby, one of the Grooms of the King's Chamber. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 13.]

March 29. Plymouth. 75. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Acknowledges receipt of 1,000*l.*, sent down by Sir Sackville Crow; a penny shall not be disbursed for any other use than for the present expedition. Lord Denbigh will inform the Duke how he has reduced the fleet. The directions received concerning the martial commission shall be prosecuted to the full. Understands the honest western gentlemen who desired Coryton and Eliot not to stand for knights, are by the Lower House sent for. Sorrows that those gentlemen, truest and best affecting His Majesty's honour and service, should be so troubled.

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

March 29. Aboard the St. Andrew. 76. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. Has received the Duke's and the Lords' order for lessening the fleet, and will reduce it to such a number of ships as they shall be able to man. Hopes they will be more than twelve. The ships are all ready, except the St. George and Nonsuch, delayed by three or four days' foul weather. Sends account of provisions made by Burlamachi, and also by Sir Francis Carew, who arrived at Plymouth that day. Sir James Bagg will certify what he has ready. All will come far short to satisfy the expectation of the Rochellers. Knows not what provisions have been made at Bristol, whence he has not heard since Buxton's going. Will not omit to be gone as soon as wind and weather serve, and the ships of war are in a readiness. The Dutch ship assigned to Capt. Quaile has had victuals put into her by Sir Francis Carew. The Earl has therefore ordered her to Plymouth. *Incloses,*

76. I. *Account of victuals remaining on Mr. Burlamachi's account, and of those collected by Sir Francis Carew at Exeter.*

March 29. Plymouth. 77. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. Shall be "much glad" to see the ships from thence. His next joy will be to post to the Duke, being overburdened with much he has to tell Nicholas, about those who hate Bagg for his service and love to the Duke. Spite of them, he will go on. Has not received the 1,000*l.* which was to have been sent down by Coke, nor that to be brought to him by Sir Francis Carew. The 1,000*l.*, which should have come by Abraham Biggs, was sent by Sir Sackville Crow's man to his man Eaten, and came to Bagg by warrant of Lord Denbigh. He "shames" that these men should take these low ways to prejudice the service and injure him. That hour the Earl of Denbigh shall say he is all fitted to go, Bagg will take horse.

March 29. The Tower. 78. Sir Allen Apsley to the same. Recommends Lawrence Spike for purser of the Mary Rose or any other ship.

March 29. Whitehall. 79. Warrant from Sec. Conway to Sir William Uvedale, Treasurer of the Chamber, to pay to Matthew de Quester [*the amount left blank*] for conveyance of packets to and from ambassadors and agents abroad from November 1 last to March 29 inst. [*Draft.*]

[March 29.] 80. Account of packets transmitted by Matthew de Quester during the time mentioned in the preceding paper. Total, 39 despatches from ambassadors, at 30*s.* each, and 41 despatches for Mr. Weckherlin at 6*s.* each, making in the whole, 70*l.* 16*s.*

March 30. 81. Sir Francis Carew to Buckingham. Reports what quantities of victual he has freighted on board three barks, and the value thereof; in the whole 1,218*l.* The rest of the 1,390*l.* left with him he has brought with him, and charged his accounts upon Clarke, that he may deliver the entire 1,000*l.* to Sir James Bagg, whose continual importunate solicitation for the money has been the occasion, that, by dispute about it, they are come to a better understanding, which

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

he is confident will daily increase, since they have both for object the Duke's service. Is so far from grieved at having missed the flag, that he is much satisfied at the Duke's free disposal of him, and that the Duke has thus given all gentlemen incitement to get experience before they expect preferment. It shall be his endeavour yearly to improve himself. The borrowed mainmast of the Nonsuch proves 4½ yards too short. In the opinion of some sailors it will prove a disparagement, but Sir Francis is resolved to go, howsoever.

March 30. 82. Certificate of Dr. John Bosseville and Dr. John Southcot, that a certain knight, who was one of those principally engaged in writing the letter of the Roman Catholic laity to the Bishop of Chalcedon, declared, in their presence, that the authors of that letter intended no more by it than merely to satisfy the political government of this kingdom.

March 31. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Allen Apsley, Surveyor of Marine Victuals, 2,090*l.* 15*s.*, the amount of an estimate for victualling ships, pinnaces, and prizes for extraordinary service. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 14.]

March 31. Westminster. Congé d'eslire to the Dean and Chapter of Ely to elect a new Bishop, that see being vacant by the death of the late incumbent; issued upon signification of the King's pleasure by Bishop Laud. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 15.]

March 31. 83. Petition of both Houses of Parliament to the King. They thank him for his assent for a Public Fast, and pray him to give continual life and motion to all those laws that stand in force against Jesuits, Seminary Priests, and all that have taken orders by authority of the See of Rome.

March 31. 84. Copy of the same, indorsed by Sir Francis Nethersole, as having "moved from the Lords."

March 31. 85. Another copy of the same.

March 31. 86. Another copy.

March 31. 87. Speech of the Lord Keeper Coventry, addressed to the King, on presenting the above-mentioned petition of both Houses of Parliament. [*Draft, in the handwriting of the Lord Keeper, and indorsed by Sec. Coke, who has also written upon it some brief notes of the King's answer.*]

March 31. 88. The King's Speech to both Houses of Parliament on receipt of the above-mentioned petition, and in reply to the speech of the Lord Keeper.

March 31. Whitehall. 89. The Council to Buckingham. It is the King's pleasure that the regiment of Sir Pierce Crosby, now lodged in Norfolk and Essex, shall be removed from thence, and six companies be billeted within Sandwich and Hythe, within the precincts of the Cinque Ports. He is to give order for receiving the same, and that the charge, which

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

is 3*s.* 6*d.* for every soldier per week, be borne at present by the country, and be levied in the accustomed way, repayment whereof shall be made on a just account. If any person refuse to billet any of the said soldiers, or to pay his rateable part of the charge, certificate is to be returned to that Board.

March 31. Whitehall. 90. The Council to Sir George Chudleigh, Sir Ferdinando Gorges, Sir Henry Mainwaring, Sir James Bagg, and Francis Trelawny, or to any two of them. Having directed the Earl of Denbigh to receive those soldiers which are now billeted in the counties of Somerset and Dorset, and likewise 600 men to be newly levied, with order to distribute in the fleet so many of the most able men as he may have occasion to use, as seamen, and with seamen's wages. If before the coming of their letters the Earl shall have put to sea, they are still required to perform the same directions. The soldiers to be removed out of the said two counties being in great want of clothes, sufficient clothes shall forthwith be provided and sent down. [*Copy.*]

March 31. Wadham College. 91. Dr. William Smyth, Warden of Wadham College, to Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells. Mr. Harrington still refuses to make the required submission. They had not proceeded to his absolute suspension, because, being suspended above half a year for payment of his 20 marks, to be barred his allowance beyond that would little move him. His carriage since the decision of the business has been more offensive than ever. He threatens, when the Bishop, by removal, ceases to be visitor, to prefer a complaint against him in Parliament, and to show the world what wrong is done him he will have the whole proceeding printed. There is even something worse which he is ashamed to write, and begs the Bishop to take it from the relation of the bearer, the Sub-warden of the College. Begs to understand what may best be done, either for enforcing him to order or expelling him.

March 31. 92. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. The bearer, John Beaumont, has, as directed by Nicholas, entered into bond for 100*l.*, with good surety, that, if admitted purser of one of the new pinnaces, he will execute the place faithfully.

March 31. The Tower. 93. The same to the same. Thomas Blackstone, in the Rhé expedition, was master of the Nonsuch barge, and, to say the truth, there was none such of his quality in all the fleet. The Duke promised him the first boatswain's place that fell. Begs Nicholas to move the Duke on his behalf.

March 31. Plymouth. 94. William Buxton to the same. Sir James Bagg very desirous to do the Duke all faithful service. Sir John Drake very backward. Amount of provisions got ready by the writer. Nicholas Bennett and William Rowe, owners of the Peter, of Stonehouse, have detained four men who were pressed out of their ship, and say they will answer it. If there be not a messenger sent down for these men it will be such a precedent that they will not get any men to serve the King.

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

March 31. Ash. 95. Sir John Drake to Nicholas. Repeats the information in his letter to the Duke of the 28th inst. [*No.* 71], respecting his taking up 600 quarters of wheat, and the opposition made by the Weymouth shipowners to the employment of their barks for the transport of the same, begun by one Cuttance. Sends him inventories of tenths of prize goods, for which he solicits a warrant for sale. *Incloses* [?],

95. I. *Inventories of tenths of the Rosado, the Eagle, the Abraham, the Seahorse, the Esperance, and the St. Peter, ships most of them brought into Weymouth.*

March 31. Cleydon. 96. Henry Raleigh to William Weld. Applies, on the advice of Mr. Hartwell, for 6*l.*, on Lord Conway's account. The writer's hawks are living, but his falcon has been sickly ever since his coming down.

[March ?] Grant to Sir Christopher Hatton, K.B., Sir Thomas Fanshaw, K.B., Sir Thomas Middleton, John West, John Fanshaw, and Simon Fanshaw, of the manor of Barking and the half hundred of Becontree, co. Essex, under the yearly rent of 20*l.*, and in consideration of a payment of 3,000*l.* Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vi., *No.* 72.]

[March ?] 97. The King to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. The King understands that there remains due to Henry Earl of Holland, for several employments as Ambassador Extraordinary to France and otherwise, 23,800*l.*, and that he suffers very much in his private occasions for want thereof. The Lord Treasurer is to make him an assignment for the same upon certain revenues under mentioned, due in the course of the year 1628. [*Undated and unsigned.*]

[March ?] 98. Contract between the King and Edward Lord Montagu, of Boughton, for sale to him of all the woods in the walk called Geddington Woods, in the forest of Rockingham, co. Northampton, granted to Lord Montagu on February 26 last past.

[March ?] 99. Petition of the King's loyal Subjects inhabiting in the parts of Kent over against Calais and Dunkirk to the King. In January last a great number of Irish soldiers, being recusants, were billeted amongst the petitioners. Their rude and barbarous carriage is such, that the petitioners are not able to bear the same without present redress, as by the annexed petition appears. Pray for speedy relief. *Annexed,*

100. I. *Petition of the same persons, but subscribed with their names, to the King. Petitioners are miserably afflicted by the carriage of soldiers, differing from the petitioners in nation, religion, language, and affection, who abuse the persons with whom they are appointed to billet by many assaults and threats, for that their unreasonable appetites and demands are not satisfied with such diet, lodging, and attendance as the pay of the soldier, and*

1628. VOL. XCVIII.

ability and employment of the petitioners in their calling of husbandry, afford. Being armed with swords and skeins, they terrify the petitioners by wounds and threats, whereof no redress can be administered, the Commissioners for reformation being far remote, whereby petitioners shall be forced to take arms for their defence, or abandon their dwellings. In consideration of their former miseries from Count Mansfeldt's soldiers, and the heavy burthens of watching, warding, and other things which rest upon them, they pray to be freed from the miserable and unaccustomed servitude of "entertaining soldiers into their houses and families, which are the foundation and nurseries of all kingdoms and commonwealths, and the only places of comfort and repose of all well-affected people, their wives, and children."

[March.] 100. Brief of a bill introduced into the House of Lords, concerning the inheritance, freehold, and possessions of William Earl of Devonshire.

[March ?] 101. "The Privileges and Practice of Parliaments in England. Collected out of the Common Laws of this land. Seen and allowed by the learned in the Laws. Commended to the High Court of Parliament now assembled." 4to. 1628. Printed; with an engraved portrait of the King as a frontispiece.

[March ?] 102. Another copy of the same, without the portrait.

March. 103. Certificate of the Master and Warden of the Company of Clothworkers of London to the Council. On February 29 last the Lords ordered trial to be made of the nature of certain earth, whether it were of the quality of fullers' earth or not. By the advice of the artizan fullers of the Company, certificate was made that it was clay noways fitting for dressing woollen cloth. Since which time a horse-load of it has been sent to the Worcester clothiers, who certify the same to be as good as any earth used by them for scouring and thicking of cloth. Thereupon the writers have given notice to Sir John Worsenam, one of the Farmers of the Customs of the Port of London, that no manner of earth be suffered hereafter to be transported into foreign parts.

[March.] 104. Petition of Lucas Jacobs to the Council. On information, by John Sutton, that petitioner was about to export 10,000 quarters of grain of all sorts from Chichester and Arundel, he was committed to the fleet, but shortly afterwards released, on giving bond to attend the Solicitor General, and in the meantime to stay the corn. Petitioner has attended the Solicitor General several times, but Sutton has not done so; he also attended at the Sussex Assizes on the 18th inst., to answer an indictment preferred by Sutton, but he never put in any record. Petitioner prays that he may be at liberty to sell his corn, being bound to answer for the value thereof.

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.
[March ?] 105. ——— to Buckingham. Paper of suggestions. The late King entrusted the writer in the Commission of the Fees of Courts, and in the last Parliament-pardon of his reign excepted "all corruption, extortions, and exactions," for by that he kept the Judge's officers in fear, so that he might raise, as he resolved, great sums of money from them when his occasions urged. Suggests this precedent to be followed if there be a pardon this Session. The Lower House desires an act for the confirmation of their privileges; it is suggested that there may be "fairly and covertly" inserted in that "An Act of Absolution and Forgetfulness," which would be an inviolable guard for the Duke if the house should fall upon him, as formerly they have done.

[March ?] 106. Petition of Joseph Bryan, master's mate of the Amity, to the same. Having been pressed for this Iceland voyage, one Anthony Whalley, Bailiff of St. Katherine's, has arrested him for a trivial debt, which he is not able to pay until he has money for his past service to the King. Prays for his discharge.

[March ?] 107. Petition of Vincent Lovet, groom for the last expedition to Cadiz, to the same. In the said voyage he received many wounds. There is 13*l.* 6*s.* due to him for his service, as may appear by Lord Valentia's book. Sir Thomas Love in his life always put him off, saying he had no money of the King's in his hands. Prays a further order for payment.

[March ?] 108. Petition of Capt. William Hemming to the same. Refers to his former services, of which he annexes a particular. Prays for command of one of the six ships set out northwards, and that the Duke would recommend him to Sir John Savile. [*Underwritten is a recommendation accordingly in Nicholas's hand, but not signed by the Duke.*] *Annexed,*

108. I. *Particular of such Prizes as were taken and brought in by Capt. Hemming on December* 23, 1626, *in the Helen, of London.*

[March ?] 109. Report of Thomas Cross, one of the "Ofeseres" of St. Giles in the Fields. Reports his entry into a house in Drury Lane, and search there for a dangerous Jesuit, one Bastell, who went by divers other names. They found an assembly of a dozen persons, and ultimately they discovered the person whom they sought "within two or three houses, in the said place," and carried him before Sir William Slingsby, by whom he was committed to prison.

[March ?] 110. Suggestion, that, by way of increasing the King's revenue from recusants, and avoiding the large deductions payable for official fees, he should accept from them one certain sum, possibly double what actually came into his coffers for the year ending Easter, 1627, to be paid directly by the recusants to the King.

VOL. XCVIII.

1628.
[March.] 111. State of the cause between the Mayor and Citizens of Chester and Robert Brerewood, their Town Clerk. The facts which had transpired are detailed from the origin of the dispute down to the 24th inst.

[March ?] 112. Memorandum, that in the pardon of 21st James there is an exception of heresy, schism, incest, and simony, usury, and misdemeanors and disturbances in a church in time of Common Prayer, which precedent it is desired should be followed, and, in addition, that there should be an exception of causes depending in the High Commission Court, and misdemeanors committed against a decree of the Court of Star Chamber.

[March ?] 113. Answers of John Stafford, Edward Stourton, William Wale, rector of Narborow, co. Leicester, and others, freeholders of that parish, to a bill exhibited by Attorney General Heath, wherein they give their consent to an agreement for disafforesting Leicester Forest.

[March ?] 114. Names of gentlemen suggested for Sheriffs for Essex, Hants, and Gloucestershire.

[March ?] 115. Another list for Oxford, Suffolk, Yorkshire, Staffordshire, and Hants, with various excuses.

March. 116. Note, that 15 packs of aniseed, part of the goods of a French ship stayed at St. Ives, are still remaining there. With a statement of the services of the writer, in staying the said ship, and doing other acts for the benefit of the Lord High Admiral.

[March ?] 117. Observations, by John Williams, touching the office of wine licences, and the patent intended to pass to Sir George Goring and others in farm. [*The writer of this paper was Wine Licenser during the reign of James I. He here gives the history of the office, and an account of the profits made by the several holders thereof, Sir Edward Horsey, Sir Walter Raleigh, and the Earls of Nottingham and Middlesex.*]

[March.] 118. Proportion of victuals for 2,800 men for 112 days, according to the King's ordinary allowance; with additions in the handwriting of Nicholas. Total, 2,952*l.*

[March ?] 119. Names of the Commissioners composing the Council of War.

[March ?] 120. Form of a Royal Confirmation of an Episcopal Institution, being a copy of a confirmation, the docquet whereof was signed by Bishop Montaigne, of London. The original was granted in the case of J. C., instituted to the rectory of M. in the county of S. diocese of W.

[March ?] 121. Statement, addressed [to the Council ?], of circumstances which go to prove that the Hunter, the St. Peter, and three other Hamburghers, are all lawful prizes.

Vol. XCVIII.

1628. [March ?] 122. Reasons [submitted to Sec. Coke] why priests and Jesuits should not be kept in prison in London, but be removed immediately to Wisbeach Castle. The paper contains a statement of the freedom given to the persons alluded to in London, with a list of the principal Roman Catholics who allowed them an asylum in their houses.

Vol. XCIX.

[*This Volume contains Sec. Sir John Coke's Narrative of the Discovery of a College of Jesuits at Clerkenwell, with various illustrative Papers referred to in that Narrative, and other Papers of a cognate character, some of which were found in Clerkenwell.*]

March. 1. Narrative, by Sec. Sir John Coke, of the Discovery of a Jesuits' College at Clerkenwell. [*Original draft, in the handwriting of Sir John Coke. The papers annexed were marked by Sec. Coke with the letters of the alphabet, in ordinary sequence from A to Z. We continue, therefore, to distinguish them in the same way, indicating also those which at the present time are missing.*] *Annexed,*

A. Inventory of goods and household stuff found in the house near Clerkenwell, in the possession of Daniel Stanhope, Edward Moore, George Holland *alias* Guido Holt, Joseph Underhill *alias* Thomas Poulton, Thomas Weedon, Edward Parr, and Robert Beaumont, suspected to be Jesuits or Seminary Priests, and of Thomas Latham, housekeeper there, seized by George Long, Justice of Peace, on the 19th [*sic.*] March inst. Dated 1628, March 24.

B. and C. are missing.

D. Accounts of the monthly expenses of the Society, from January 1624 to January 1627, audited by Richard Bankes, Provincial of the Order of St. Ignatius. These accounts refer to the successive residences of the college at Edmonton, Camberwell and Clerkenwell.

E. I. Summary of receipts and expenses of the College for the year 1625. The totals are,—Receipts 513*l.* 10*s.*, payments 471*l.* 10*s.* 9*d.*

II. Another summary of receipts and expenses from the visitation on January 16, 1624, to December 23, 1626.

F. Various directions addressed by the authorities of the Society of Jesus to the Superiors of their several Colleges or Houses of Reception, for the general management of their establishments; with other rules addressed specially to the Father Rector of the College or House of Probation of St. Ignatius. They all relate to the year 1625. Latin.

VOL. XCIX.

1628.

G. Father Richard Blount to Mr. [Richard Stan]hope. Sends a memorial of certain things agreed to in a congregation, and recommends them for adoption, care being taken to distinguish between those of primary importance, which could not be dispensed with, and others which are not of paramount and immediate necessity. Among the latter is a direction for abstinence from the use of tobacco. 1622, September 8. Latin.

H. Odoardus Alecampus to ———. Sends certain faculties which are intended only for Superiors of the several Missions, and are not to be communicated to persons out of the Society, except with great care and obligation. 1623, December 20. Latin. *Incloses,*

I. *Statement of ten faculties, principally for granting dispensations, and given only to Superiors. Latin.*

I. Memorial containing 16 articles for the government of the Society, probably the same which were inclosed in the paper marked with the letter G. Latin.

K. Ten heads respecting which the Consultors were to address letters to the General of the Society. Latin.

L. Missing.

M. Richard Man to ———. Urges that the annuals be sent in such form as may show the whole year's fruits of every mission; that no application be made to the writer in matters which may be answered by the person addressed; that great care be taken, in speeches and conversations with others, never to mislike the appointment of a Bishop in England, but rather to praise and approve his Holiness's proceedings therein; that none meddle with temporals; that those only hear confessions who by name shall be designed for it by the person addressed; that pecuniary assistance be obtained for the Seminary of St. Omer, and that 5*l.* be annually sent to the College of Louvain.

N. Mutius Vitellesius to Father Thomas Salisbury. Thanks for his letter of January 16, in which he reports the illness of the Rector and Master of the Novices. It is of the less importance, because, on account of the public difficulties, there are few novices to be instructed. Hopes for their recovery. Similar thanks to Father Robert Freville, who had written in a similar manner. Rome. April 10. ———.

1628. VOL. XCIX.

O. Missing.

P. I. List, presumed by Sec. Coke, to contain the names of "all the Jesuits in this province." It contains five names of persons probably rectors; 18 names of novices; 29 names of old missionaries; and six names of persons attached to the Suffolk mission.

II. Names of persons present at the College of St. Ignatius on certain specified days.

III. Names of 16 persons not yet examined for their degrees.

Q. I. Letter addressed to a person in a state of uncertainty respecting the Oath of Allegiance, arguing at length on the impropriety of its being taken by Roman Catholics.

II. Draft of the same letter.

III. Copy of the same.

R. Pope Urban VIII. to Richard Smith, Bishop of Chalcedon. Condemns the taking of the Oath of Allegiance by Roman Catholics, as tending to depose the Prince of the Apostles from the throne of Christian glory, to which all the rulers of the earth ought to submit the fasces of empire. Rome, 1626, May $\frac{4}{15}$. Latin. [*Copy.*]

S. I. The Lay Catholics of England to Bishop Smith, of Chalcedon. Commenting on his letter to the Lay Catholics, dated October 16, in which he had claimed to himself the jurisdiction of an Ordinary throughout England and Scotland. They point out the several objects of the jurisdiction of an ordinary, and that the erection of tribunals for carrying out such objects would be misprision of treason or præmunire at least. They are of opinion, that, if such inconveniences had been known abroad, the authority would not have been granted, and they therefore do not feel bound to conform thereto. Latin.

II. Translation of the same into English.

T. Letter, unsigned, to [Bishop Smith, of Chalcedon] in reply to the preceding letter of the Lay Catholics. The letter is attributed to Fullano, and is described as that of a libeller who finds himself aggrieved that obedience is required where he presumed none was due.

U. Ecclesiastical canons for preservation of peace and discipline between the secular clergy and the monks of St. Benedict, proposed by William Bishop, Bishop of Chalcedon. Latin.

VOL. XCIX.

1628.

W. I. Directions for admittance into the Sodality or Association of the Little Chaplet, in honour of the Blessed Virgin, with the manner of saying the same.

II. Another paper substantially the same as the preceding, entitled "The Little Chaplet of our Blessed Lady."

X. I. Extracts from letters written to the Rector of the College of Louvain, containing a description of the new-found land of Jesus. Latin.

II. Extract from a letter of the Rector of ————, dated June 4, 1626, in which an account is given of a miracle performed at a place termed Mezanile, which was formerly overrun with wolves. The priest of the church of St. Ignatius having urged the inhabitants to keep a novena in honour of that saint, on the termination of the novena the wolves entirely disappeared. Latin.

Y. I. Edward Wingfield to Edward Parr. The writer's master desires the presence of Parr in town about March 10 or 11 next, that he, with some others, may be promoted on St. Joseph's Day, February 13, 1628.

II. Direction, signed Edward Wingfield, that every one in his prayers should commend to God a certain business of great importance.

Z. The names of all those that are priests of the Order of St. Ignatius. [*This is a copy of the paper marked P. I., with the omission of four names, and also of the degrees in the fraternity to which the several persons enumerated belonged.*]

[*Other Papers which have relation to the affairs of the Roman Catholics in England, and were either found at Clerkenwell, or were subsequently placed in the same volume with the papers found there.*]

1625.
Jan. 19. 2. R. B. [Richard Bankes] to [the Rector of the Society]. Customary annual report, setting forth the condition of establishments of the Jesuits in England. Latin.

[1625?] 3. Jo. Ed. to ————. Letter of advice on the subject of a marriage of a niece of the person addressed, under circumstances which the writer supposed would be illegal, and be disapproved by the fathers of the society. [*Draft.*]

1626.
June 19. 4. E. K. H. to Daniel Stanhope. Thanks for favours, especially for the token sent by Coffin, of which he had spent half in his journey.

Digitized by Google

1628.

Vol. XCIX.

1627. May 24. June 4. London. 5. John Colleton, Vicar General and Dean of the Chapter, Edward Bennett, and John Jackson, Vicars General and Archdeacons, to ———, addressed as "Illustrissime et Reverendissime Domine." Acknowledge the receipt of two letters which came to hand on a visitation for administering the sacrament of confirmation. Pleasure with which the Bishop of Chalcedon and the English clergy view the appointment of the person addressed as their agent at Rome. Comment on the dispute between the Bishop and the Regulars. Pretended miracle of the sacred vessels of Father John Brown having been found uninjured after having been cast into the fire by the heretics. Mode in which letters might be transmitted.

[1627.] [Sept. ?] 6. Certain inconveniences which would follow if the titular Bishop of Chalcedon had the authority which he pretendeth to have in England and Scotland.

[Sept. ?] 7. Certain demands proposed to the Bishop of Chalcedon by the Lay Catholics, to be by him resolved.

[Sept. ?] 8. Certain Observations made by N. N. upon the preceding article, which is described as "Some Articles or Questions said to be subscribed by two Noblemen and Gentlemen with pretence to be sent to the Bishop of Chalcedon, but never sent to him; but scattered abroad without any name for to disgrace and impugn his authority."

[Sept. ?] 9. Copy of the same; imperfect.

Oct. 16. 10. Bishop Smith, of Chalcedon, to the Lay Catholics of England. Explains the cause of his dispute with the regulars, and vindicates the propriety of his demand to have the approval of all priests before they could take upon them to hear confessions.

Oct. 16. 11. The same to Lord ———, described as "the chiefest" of the Lay Catholics of England. Sends him a copy of the preceding letter to the Lay Catholics. He is requested to commend it, or at least to show it, to such noblemen and gentlemen as he was acquainted withal. *Annexed,*

11. I. *Copy of the preceding letter from the Bishop of Chalcedon to the Lay Catholics.* 1627, *October* 16. [*These papers are much injured by damp.*]

Dec. 10. London. 12. The Regulars of this Kingdom to Bishop Smith, of Chalcedon. In reply to the remarks affecting them in his letter of 1627 October 16, and generally in their own defence, in the dispute between the Bishop and their order. [*Copy.*]

Dec. 10. 13. Another copy of the same.

Vol. XCIX.

1628.
1627 Dec. 24.
1628, Jan. 3.
Paris.

14. John Francis Archbishop of Patras and Bishop of Cervia to the Vicars General of Bishop Smith, of Chalcedon. Acknowledges the receipt of their letters, together with the annexed writings, which latter had been previously mentioned by the Bishop of Chalcedon. They shall be forwarded to Rome, to the Holy Congregation, on a favourable opportunity, and the answer sent on to the persons addressed as soon as received. Regrets the dissensions.

[1627 ?] 15. Parallel showing the difference between the Bishop of Chalcedon's claim and the claim of the Benedictine members of the English Congregation.

[1627 ?] 16. Copy of the same, much injured by damp.

1628.
Feb. 15.
London.

17. Arthur Sanders to Edmund Parr. Sends directions to celebrate an "oriental joy." It comes after the festival, therefore he will have time. Five or six people are coming from Olympio [Rome ?]. Minute directions for sending a trunk to Barnstaple. Mr. Pigott about to be reconciled, and turned over to Chalcedon. Marriage of Lady Sydenham with Lord Gray, a Scottish Viscount, she being fourscore, he four and twenty. Dispute respecting the estate of one Combe, which the writer was accused of having procured from him by cosenage. In a postcript are notes of Papal directions to offer prayers for three Jesuits who had suffered martyrdom in Japan, and for several benefactors to the Society.

March 10. 18. Bishop Smith, of Chalcedon, to the Cardinals of the Holy Inquisition, in reply to their offer to mediate in the dispute which had arisen between the Bishop of Chalcedon and the Regulars.

[March ?] 19. Account of Bishop Smith, of Chalcedon, and of his ordinary places of residence, at Turvey, co. Bedford, and at several places co. Buckingham; with notices of the priests principally employed by him. [*In the handwriting of Sec. Coke.*]

[March ?] 20. Another account of the same Bishop Smith, and the disputes respecting his jurisdiction.

[March ?] 21. Form of oath of obedience taken by every English Roman Catholic priest to the Bishop of Chalcedon, as his ordinary.

[March ?] 22. Copy of a letter which was found among some Jesuits that were lately taken in London, and addressed to the Father Rector at Brussels. Indorsed by Bishop Land, "A Jesuit's Letter, sent to the Rector at Brussels, about the ensuing Parliament." *This letter explains, or professes to do so, the policy adopted by the Jesuits to increase the public confusion in England.*]

[March.] 23. Another copy of the same.

VOL. C. APRIL 1—12, 1628.

1628.
April 1. 1. Three Resolutions voted by the House of Commons, in affirmation of the liberty of the subject. These Resolutions are entered in the Journal of the House of Commons, under the date of April 3; but this paper is thus endorsed by Bishop Laud, "April 1, 1628. This was voted in the House of Commons about the liberty of the subject and imprisoning without specifying the cause."

April 1. 2. Copy of the above.

April 1. 3. Information of Thomas Lawrence, Philip Thomas, and Martin Sanders, addressed to the House of Commons. Capt. Tendring had stated to them that he could make it apparent that there is now a far more villainous plot intended, by the priests of the Romish religion, for the overthrow of the Reformed religion, than the Powder Treason.

April 1. 4. Bishop Montaigne, of London, to George Duke of Buckingham. Has received certain intelligence of the Archbishop of York's death. Reminds the Duke of the writer's earnest suit and of his gracious answer when the Duke did the writer the honour to see him, his sick servant, the last time at his house, which he shall never forget. It is the place and house where he was born. Besides, the world will see that he is still where he was by such an eminent favour, which he values far above the commodity and honour of the bishoprick. [*Copy of an original once among the Conway Papers.*]

April 1. 5. Sec. Conway to Sir Fulke Greville. Sends him a copy of directions received from the Lord Admiral, for delivering a trunk or chest to be taken out of the Saint Andrew, of Rotterdam, to Capt. William Seras. [*Draft.*]

April 1. The Tower. 6. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Recommends Thomas Barker, who is suitor for a purser's place in one of the pinnaces now building.

April 1. 7. The same to the same. Recommends William Bowle for employment as a purser, in the King's service.

April 1. 8. Capt. William Jewell to the same. The Henrietta, King's ship at Chatham, being ready for sea, he intreats that the bearer, Thomas Jewell, may be appointed master.

April 1. Whitecross Street. 9. Capt. Joshua Downing to the same. Recommends Christopher Laughlyne, who is a suitor for a purser's place in one of the ten ships now in building. [*Dated, by mistake, April* 1, 1678.]

April 1. Wadham College. 10 James Harrington to Bishop Laud. His respect for the Bishop's dignity, and thanks for his establishment of the writer in his fellowship. Requests that he may not be pressed to subscribe to anything contrary to what he has delivered upon oath. Is willing to pay the

1628. VOL. C.

penalty imposed upon him by the Bishop, and if, by any misdemeanor or words slipped out unadvisedly, he has justly incensed the Bishop against him, he is heartily sorry, and craves his pardon. He is also ready to subscribe to the acknowledgment which the Warden and Fellows desire, but which at first he refused. *Incloses,*

10. I. *Note of those things unto which he had been required to subscribe; with his answer thereto upon oath voluntary taken in Chancery.*

April 1. 11. Certificate of Philip Hill, Captain, and others of the Crew of the Fellowship, to the Earl of Denbigh. Under a press warrant from his Lordship, they proceeded to Stonehouse on the 16th inst., but were unable to procure the aid of the High Constable of that hundred. He would not assist them himself, and failed in his promise to warn his deputies.

April 1. 12. Translation of an intercepted letter, neither signed nor directed, but written in Spanish to a person who is addressed as "Senor Nicolas." Is sorry that the dangerous times deprive them of the comfort of his letters. The Parliament goes bravely on. Hitherto there is nothing but new inventions to punish the Catholics. Men imagined they would do great matters against the Duke, but they have not touched him with the least word. The Earls of Bristol and Arundel have come to the Parliament. The King demands 11 subsidies, and the Lord Keeper has made a speech to represent the few friends they have, and so many forces against them, and that the standard of the Eagle has almost ended with the King of Denmark. Fears entertained that the brave entertainment of Spinola in Madrid will be the cause of some great enterprise.

April 2. Harvington. 13. Thomas Archbold to Sec. Conway. Complains of the conduct of Mr. Richard Potter, an aged man, full of wealth and livings, and one of the prebendaries of Worcester, in opposing the writer's institution to the rectory of Broadwas. Mr. Potter is instigated by Dr. Charlett, another of the prebendaries. Solicits the Secretary to obtain the King's letter to the Dean of Worcester, commanding him to procure the writer's institution.

April 2. The Tower. 14. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Recommends Gervase Moreland as an able man for employment as a purser.

April 2. Ordnance Office. 15. Capt. John Heydon to the same. They have found convenience to convey the 120 barrels of powder on horseback. Put into double casks, and conducted by a careful messenger, with particular instructions every night to keep a guard upon it, they doubt not of the safe arrival.

April 2. Sergeants' Inn, Fleet Street. 16. Sir Nicholas Hyde, Chief Justice of the King's Bench, to the same. Recommends his kinsman, Henry Kendall, for some place in one of the King's ships. The Chief Justice had intreated Nicholas's father and Sir Robert Pye to move him in the matter.

1628. VOL. C.

April 2. 17. Nicholas Eaton, Edward Kempe, and William Ledgant, to Sir John Hippisley. To procure the release of the ship taken by Capt. Ledgant, and put into Dartmouth by three French men-of-war, where she had been stayed by Sir James Bagg.

April 2. 18. Promise of John Ballow to pay to Nicholas Kendall 80*l.*, if within a month he shall procure from the King for Thomas Ballow a grant of a canon's place in Christchurch in Oxford, after Mr. Gardner and Dr. Wall. [*Underwritten is a confirmation of the above promise for* 20 *days, dated June* 27, 1628.]

April 2. 19. True state of the cause of Clement Harby, touching two bales of silk and two hogsheads of beaver wool, value 600*l.*, detained by the officers of the Admiralty of Rotterdam; being another copy of Vol. xxxvi., No. 101. I.

April 2. 20. Names of Captain Duppa's shipwrights.

April 3. 21. Message from the King to the House of Commons, delivered by Sec. Coke, in reference to a false rumour that the King had sent a sharp message to the Commons, and that at the Council table malicious words against the Parliament had been spoken by the Duke of Buckingham. [*Copy in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.*]

April 3. 22. Resolutions of the House of Commons concerning certain fundamental liberties of England, which, after many days spent in arguing, were at last concluded without one negative.

April 3. 23. Copy of the above.

April 3. 24. Another copy.

April 3. 25. Suggestion or advice tendered to his Majesty, that, if he be resolved to give satisfaction to the House of Commons in the points of liberty of their persons and goods, now that they are in doubt which way to proceed further, and have chosen a private Committee to consider thereof, and are likely to address the Lords to join with them in seeking satisfaction from the King, a message from his Majesty giving them assurance that he "would yield such demands as were just and reasonable, and might stand with his prerogative," might prevent their "possessing the Upper House with this business, and quicken them to give more subsidies." The proposed message is then appended, and is substantially that which is given in Rushworth, Vol. I., p. 524, as delivered by Sec. Coke to the House of Commons on the 4th instant. The present paper is indorsed by Sec. Coke.

April 3. 26. Petition of Jacob Johnson, diver, to Buckingham. On the Duke's command he attended the fleet to Rhé with his hoy, the Charity, of Sandwich, and five mariners for seven months. He performed service so extraordinary that the Duke thought it fit to be rewarded, but he has received no other allowance than that of an ordinary mariner. Besides this loss of wages, on March 6, between Margate and Ramsgate, his pink, being about 30 tons,

1628. VOL. C.

together with his five mariners, were taken by Dunkirkers, to his utter undoing, and that of his wife and children. Prays for a further allowance for his services at Rhé, and liberty to take up to his own use all ordnance and anchors lost at sea.

April 3. Whitehall. 27. Sec. Conway to William Earl of Morton. The inclosed paper of grievances suffered in the Isle of Wight, through the insolences and disorders of the soldiers billeted there, was brought by such hands that the Earl need not doubt of its truth, and that "there are others so frequent, foul, and insupportable as redress must either be had or the island [be] utterly spoiled." Calls upon the Earl to consider the necessity of a speedy and effectual reformation, towards which good end the Secretary offers to contribute. [*Draft.*]

April 3. Whitehall. Minute of the above, but dated the 7th inst. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 301.]

April 3. Hasfield. 28. Sir Richard Tracy to Sec. Conway. Bought the place of Master of Corselane Chase of Sir William Throckmorton for 200*l.*, and had been at great charges for preservation of the game. It will be a grief to him to see his labour lost, and the deer destroyed, which he has so carefully preserved; but, if there be no remedy, prays that he may have fitting recompence.

April 3. 29. Journal, by Capt. Burley, of a cruise in the channel in the John and Fortune, from March 20 last to this day. He captured two small French ships, one of Conquet, laden with oranges and lemons, and the other of Harfleur, bound for the Bank. He also fell in with four French men of war, with whom he exchanged shots, but "four to one was too much; they were full of soldiers, and were too churlish for me to deal with."

April 4. 30. Speeches of the King and the Duke of Buckingham, at the Council table, on the proceedings of the House of Commons in reference to the grant of supply being communicated to his Majesty by the Councillors who were Members of that House. Indorsed by Sec. Coke, and probably a copy of the paper from which he reported these speeches to the House of Commons [*Com. Journal, I.*, 879]. At the conclusion of the King's declaration, "that we should enjoy as great immunities and freedoms in his time as ever were possessed or had under the reign of any the best kings of this realm," it is here added, "this being uttered by the King, it took the Lords [of the Council] with such joy, that they had no powers to express words without tears, for gladness of hearts. The Duke of Buckingham, having been all the day ill-disposed in his health, and his countenance very sad, stood up and said:"—then follows the Duke's speech, as printed in the "Ephemeris Parliamentaria" and elsewhere.]

April 4. 31. Copy of the same Speeches, but without the addition above mentioned.

1628. VOL. C.

April 4. 32. Another similar copy, indorsed by Bishop Laud, as having been spoken when the King "heard the House had agreed upon five subsidies."

April 4. 33. Translation of the same Speeches into French, with an introduction which explains the occasion of their being spoken.

April 4. 34. Copy of the Duke of Buckingham's Speech, indorsed by Nicholas.

April 4. 35. Another copy.

April 4. Plymouth. 36. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. That country cannot so well as the east parts afford corn, therefore recommends the bearer, Henry Chittey, of Chichester, for providing eight or ten thousand quarters of corn. Chittey is also about to petition the Duke for 470*l.*, for a ship of his taken by the Earl of Denbigh as a fire-ship. The Earl directed Bagg to write on his behalf.

April 4. 37. Officers of the Navy to the same. To procure 20 muskets and 20 halberds to be sent to the Clerk of the Cheque at Deptford, for the better securing of the King's storehouse there.

April 4. 38. Petition of the town of Dunwich to the Lord Duke of Buckingham's Excellence. Dunwich heretofore consisted of 52 parishes, all which are now swallowed up by the sea, save one, whose inhabitants are so poor that they live only by fishing in small boats. Having lost the greater part of their fishermen in the Isle of Rhé, and in the fleet of colliers lately cast away, and "fisherfaries," besides many taken by the Dunkirkers, they now want men to manage their fisher boats, and shall come to present ruin if any other press should come amongst them. Pray for a protection against impressment without the Duke's special warrant.

April 4. Whitehall. 39. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. Recommends to his favourable notice Réné Fountaine, whose goods have been seized in respect of his recusancy, although he be a mere stranger, and not liable to that law. [*Draft.*]

April 4. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 301.]

April 4. 40. Certificate of Capt. William Cooke and others. Having been employed to press seamen at Saltash, the Mayor commanded the warrant to be publicly read in his house, and coming into the street made an open oration that he did not know where to find a man, whereby the seamen avoided the press.

April 4. London. 41. [J. Brightwood ?] to Thomas Blacklo, at Rome. On March 28 he was informed of the taking of the Jesuits at Clerkenwell, and of a book of the Benedictines that goes secretly from hand to hand among them and their friends. The Jesuits that were apprehended were the same as were before named, except Knott and Floyd, who are thought to have been none of the company. They

1628. VOL. C.

were all in number eight, at the least. This accident has given the Parliament colour of matter to work upon. The book of the Benedictines, called *Mandatum*, is by them reported to have been long ago sent to the Holy Office. He is to learn if that is true, and, in that case, to petition to have it viewed and censured, as containing many things worthy of censure, besides slanders and false imputations laid upon the Bishop of Chalcedon. Hopes he has received the Bishop's treatise, *Pro Jure suo*, sent with a copy for the Inquisition by means of the nuns of France. The *Catalogue* will be ready this week, if God spare him liberty who is employed in the writing of it out. Of Mr. Price's apprehension by Cross, supposes he heard long ago. He was the first stirrer of the business against the Bishop.

April 5. Buckingham to Sir John Drake. Warrant to sell tenths, of which an inventory was this day received from Sir John. [*Minute. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 40*.]

April 5. Bristol. 42. William Buxton to Nicholas. All things are aboard, ready to depart with the first fair wind and weather. Sends a bill of exchange for 300*l.*, which he requests him to accept. The amount may be discounted out of moneys which Mr. Harbott is to pay his Grace. If Mr. Harbott had not proffered the money he must have taken it up from some other person, although very unwilling to be beholden to any of that town for the smallest courtesy. Has paid for everything but the beer, for which he had been prevented paying by being obliged to furnish the ships of these stiff-necked people with all kinds of stores. With his letter of March 16 sent Nicholas a pound of tobacco for a remembrance. *Incloses,*

42. 1. *Bill of exchange above-mentioned, payable to William Harbott.*

April 5. 43. G. L. Peblis to the same. The King had given him 1,000*l.* sterling. The Privy Seal was delivered to the Lord Treasurer, but nothing had been received. Prays Nicholas to remind the Lord Treasurer. The King had also commanded Lord Conway, in the presence of his Excellency [Buckingham] and Mr. Dalbier, to grant the writer a pension of 500*l.* per annum, and to make ready the letters necessary for that purpose; but this also remains unexecuted. Respecting the date of the pension, the author arrived in England at the end of last September, and the King gave Lord Conway the command in December. Fr.

April 6. The Strand. 44. Sir Francis Nethersole to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. On Friday sent a letter after Mr. Carleton to Gravesend. All the time since has been spent in devotion. Sends copy of the King's and Duke's speeches made on the report of the grant of the five subsidies. It will be read to-morrow in the Lower House, wherein Nethersole thinks the Duke is ill advised. Although the Parliament not yet quite past danger, in the opinion of wise men,

Digitized by Google

1628. Vol. C.

advises the Queen to congratulate the King on its good success, especially because some have gone about to persuade the King that Nethersole has had a mind to play the *brouillon*, by introducing an oath of which he sends a copy, and also on another occasion. If they should prevail upon the King to complain to her Majesty, begs her to entreat the King to punish him, but to examine him first. As yet there has been no negative voice on any question in the Lower House. Begs the Queen to thank Lady Hatton for Nethersole's return. *Incloses,*

44. I. *Copy of the speeches of the King and the Duke of Buckingham, at the Council Table, on April* 4, 1628; *similar to No.* 30.

April 6. The Hague. 45. J. Falkeett to Buckingham. Would have come to England to attend the Duke's commands, but cannot obtain permission of the States. Has suggested to the bearer a probable pretext for the Duke's sending for him.

April 6. Whitehall. 46. Sec. Conway to John Scandiver. He is to take up only 100 deer in Corselane Chase, and the rest of a number previously commanded in Malvern Chase. [*Draft.*]

April 6. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 301.]

April 6. Plymouth. 47. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. Acknowledges his favour in the business of Mohun, which he will requite. He desires his title to be of Boconnock if by the Heralds thought fit. Has written to the Duke on behalf of the Mayor of Saltash, sent for to answer the complaint of inattention to a press warrant. He is Bagg's friend; gave him, in opposition to Sir Richard Buller, their Recorder, and others, a burgess-ship now held by Sir Francis Cottington. Wishes his charges could be borne, that he might glory in his journey, and not grieve. Begs Nicholas to preserve his credit, and comfort his spirit.

April 7. 48. Answer of the King to the several clauses of the Petition of the Houses of Lords and Commons concerning matter of religion. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.*]

April 7. [Whitehall.] 49. Sec. Conway to Sir Edward Payton and Sir Roger Thornton. To put out Coston and his family out of a little house, where the King's ducks are kept, at Kennet, near Newmarket, and deliver the possession thereof to one Mr. Foison, who has the charge of the King's game. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath.*]

April 7. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 301.]

April 7. 50. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Sent the Duke propositions for maintaining a fleet abroad for three years. Would gladly know whether he has read the paper, and how he relishes it. Resolves not to wait on the Duke before Easter Monday, for on

1628. VOL. C.

Easter Sunday purposes to receive the communion. In the meantime, begs Nicholas to put the Duke in mind of Pennington's business. He cannot get a particular from the auditor without a warrant from the Lord Treasurer, nor would that show the value. If the Duke would send for Sir Thomas Fanshaw he would resolve him. Begs him to remember warrants for the masts, and would be glad to know how businesses pass in the Parliament, and what preparations they shall go in hand with.

April 7. The St. George. 51. Capt. John Weddell to Nicholas. Are making ready to warp out the fleet, which consists of 15 sail of men-of-war, besides victuallers. The St. Andrew, the Garland, and the St. George go as admirals, in the rear whereof he is appointed. All ready to put to sea, but great want of seamen. The fleet less by half than was at first intended. Solicits appointment, on his return, to the squadron employed to keep the Channel, also employment for Capt. John Rowe.

April 7. 52. Opinion of John Stanle [Stanley], how the four ships appointed to waft the fishermen in their voyage to Iceland, Westmony, and the North Seas, should be employed. He desires Capt. Hooke to be their Admiral.

April 8. Plymouth. 53. Commissioners at Plymouth to the Council. If the Earl of Denbigh shall happen to be departed thence, as his earnest desire is, before the arrival of the soldiers out of Somerset, Dorset, and elsewhere, who are, in case of need, to be employed by him as seamen, the discharge of so many soldiers, without money to conduct them to their several countries, will be very prejudicial to the parts through which they shall pass. Desire the Lords, if the troops cannot be stopped where they are, to hasten some means for the prevention of this mischief.

April 8. Plymouth. 54. The same to Buckingham. That they have sometimes directions of difficult and dangerous execution they intimated to the Duke at his late being there. An example whereof they present to him in the circumstances mentioned in the preceding letter, and beg him to procure a timely remedy from the Board.

April 8. Plymouth. 55. Sir James Bagg to the same. The Earl now in the Sound, and awaits a wind. Incloses account of victuals intended to be convoyed. Calculates it will give one pound a day for 15,000 men for five months. Wishes it at Rochelle, and the ships returned to guard this coast. Fears the Spaniards will take advantage of their absence. Prays directions respecting the troops which are the subject of the two preceding letters. Thanks for the Duke's letter to him of the 4th inst., which gives him power to know and divulge the happy and blessed way of the Parliament and the graces of his high Majesty cast upon his people. The service that Mohun will do the Duke will make Bagg glad as long as Mohun continues an

1628. VOL. C.

honest man, and will give him resolution to cut Mohun's throat when he proves otherwise. *Incloses,*

55. I. *Tabular account of provisions prepared by Sir James Bagg to be transported to Rochelle, with the ships wherein they are laden.*

55. II. *Computation whereby it appears that the above provisions will suffice for* 15,000 *men for* 165 *days.*

55. III. *Account of provisions prepared for Rochelle in ships at Plymouth, Dartmouth, and other places.*

April 8. On board the St. Andrew. 56. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. Great want of men. The sixth man of all such as have been pressed appears not, though they have received both press and conduct money, which will force him to lessen the intended number of his ships. The ships with corn are not yet fully ready, and will be short of the Duke's expectations and those of the poor distressed Rochellers. Incloses particulars of Sir Francis Carew's and Mr. Burlamachi's stores; those of Sir James Bagg the Duke will receive from himself. He and four or five more have warped into the Sound, and the rest are following. *Incloses,*

56. I. *Particular of provisions prepared for Rochelle by Philip Burlamachi and Sir Francis Carew.*

April 8. 57. Sir Peregrine Bertie to Sec. Conway. Certifies that Capt. Richard Bolles, Ensign to Sir Peregrine in the Low Countries, was called thence by Sir William St. Leger, to serve in the expedition to Cadiz on June 1, 1625.

April 8. 58. Certificate of Sec. Conway, in conformity with the facts respecting Capt. Richard Bolles stated in the preceding article. [*Draft.*]

April 8. Westminster. 59. Bishop Davenant, of Salisbury, to Nicholas. Recommends to him "this young gentleman," Mr. William Davenant, who has been employed in the wars abroad. He is the Bishop's near kinsman. He has the place of an ancient or lieutenant already, and when new regiments are raised hopes for further advancement.

April 8. The Stran 60. William Trumbull to Nicholas. Recommends Mr. John Carpenter, a young man, heretofore trained up under Sir Thomas Smith, a famous Clerk of the Council,—"I say famous, because I reverence his memory for his learning and other good parts,"—for appointment as purser in the Swiftsure, or the next ship that may fall vacant. Requests also that the Duke would give a pass to John Skinner, for his father Daniel Skinner, a merchant living at Calais, for a gelding.

April 8. Southampton. 61. John Ellzey to the same. Wrote by the last foot post that he had notified Mr. Pescod to pay the Duke's tenths of the sugar he bought, and that he had refused. Since then, Ellzey has received some unpleasant words, and a threat to be had up to the Parliament.

VOL. C.

1628.

Has sent up part of the tenths of the Black Dog. Sixty-six bags of aniseed landed there, by Capt. Theophilus Wright, out of the Violet, of Lynn. Rumours that there ought to be a larger number of bags, and that Wright and Company conceal 60 or 70 pieces of Turkey "Grogerons."

April 8. Return of the names, residences, and descriptions of 100 men impressed in co. Somerset, and delivered to Thomas Everett, to be conducted to Plymouth. [*See Vol.* xlvi. *No.* 15.]

April 9. 62. Petition of George Earl of Shrewsbury, Thomas Viscount Savage, John Talbot, Sir John Curson, and John Lane, to the King. Dame Grace Fortescue demised the manors of Salden and others, in co. Bucks, to the petitioners, for payment of the debts of her late husband, Sir Francis Fortescue, and afterwards became a recusant convict. Pray the King to confirm the before-mentioned demise. *Underwritten,*

62. I. *Reference to the Lord Treasurer and the Chancellor of the Exchequer, to ascertain whether the facts were correctly stated, and, if so, to give directions to the Attorney General accordingly. Whitehall,* 1628, *April* 9.

62. II. *Report of the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer, giving Warrant to the Attorney General.* 1628, *July* 14.

April 9. 63. Petition of John Briggs, master and owner of the St. Peter, of Gottenburgh, Sweden, to the King. His ship was burnt by the French in the Isle of Rhé, being then in the King's service. There is owing to him 300*l.*, for freight. Has been sixteen months from his wife and children, is 70 years of age, and has no means left to carry him home. Prays for immediate payment of the 300*l.*, and subsequent satisfaction for the loss of his ship and goods, to the value of 1,500*l.* [*Underwritten is a reference to the Duke of Buckingham.*]

April 9. [Plymouth.] 64. Edward Clarke to Buckingham. The King's ships intended for Rochelle are in equipage scarce fit for a merchant's voyage, without boats or any other usual helps to prevent the common stratagems of ordinary enemies, and the men are so disaffected to the service that they are more apt to run into a mutiny at sea than perform their duties. The number of ships will be only 12 sail, and the supply they convoy will hardly prove a month's provision for the town. Is it honourable or counsellable to put to sea after so much expectation, and with the hazard of so great a part of the King's strength by sea, in a place where they will be exposed not only to France but Spain, with not full 3,000 quarters of corn? The opinion of the most experienced men is against the adventure. Capt. Foran, who knows the place, assures him that with such force they will be beaten. If the Duke be resolved they should go, latitude of instructions should be given to Lord Denbigh. Does the Duke think so poor a supply worth Clarke's going? If so, he should be furnished with some argument to excuse the shortness of the supply to the town.

Vol. C.

1628.
April 9. Romsey. 65. Capt. Henry Huncks to Sec. Conway. Has received the Secretary's command to deliver up such goods as he received of one Mr. Eastman, in trust for his wife. He has done so, except certain stuff for wearing apparel. Cannot tell how to apprehend Mr. Eastman, but he has been before the Commissioners, who have let him go free. Begs the Secretary to bring him forth of this business, into which he has ignorantly run himself.

April 9. Easton Neston. 66. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Northampton to Bishop Dove, of Peterborough. On receipt of a late list from the Bishop of such of the clergy as are charged with horses in the west part of the county, they find that, although there is a great expectation of the Lords of the Council for increasing the number, and also for their more complete furniture, by reason that his Majesty intends to take view of them, yet the Bishop has returned four horses short of the former number. They therefore return the list, with an account of the former service, that any defects may be supplied. [*Copy.*] *Inclosed,*

66. I. *Note of the clergy formerly charged with horse in the west division of co. Northampton.*

[April 9.] 67. Answer explanatory of alterations in the list of clergy of the western division of co. Northampton, charged with horses for the trained bands.

April 9. 68. Capt. John Weddell, and others, to Sir Sackville Crow. Certificate of the services of William Finny, midshipman of the Rainbow.

[April 10.] 69. The King to the House of Commons. Message urging expedition. He has desired the Upper House to sit forenoon and after, to the intent that things now in agitation, together with his supply, may be finished before Easter. [*Copy, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke*].

[April 10.] 70. Draft of the same, with various corrections, in the same handwriting.

[April 10.] 71. Petition of Capts. Robert Mills and John Smart, and their companies, to the Council. State the circumstances of the St. Peter and the Hope, of Hamburgh. The petitioners, being 140 persons, have now lived ashore four months upon this business. Pray the Lords to recall their former order to the Judge of the Admiralty, and to order him to proceed in a legal way, as he intended.

April 10. Whitehall. 72. Order of the King in Council, that 34 masts, prepared for the expedition to Rhé, and now in the charge of the Office of Ordnance, be delivered to the Officers of the Navy.

April 10. Buckingham to John Ellzey. Warrant to sell tenths, mentioned in a particular received from him this day. [*Minute. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 41.]

1628. VOL. C.

[April 10.] [Whitehall.] 73. [Sec. Conway] to Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells. Mr. Wood, a laborious minister of God's Word, has endured much trouble for seven years past by the misinformation of some malicious persons. Prays him to stand his friend and make an end of his troubles, which have been more than reason required. Wholly submits himself to the Bishop's goodness. [*Draft.*]

[April 10.] 74. Copy of the same.

April 10. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 301.]

[April 10.] [Whitehall.] [The same] to Sir Henry Marten. For his favourable assistance to Mr. Wood, the subject of the letter preceding. [*Draft, written on the same paper as the draft of the letter to Bishop Laud; No.* 73.]

April 10. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 301.]

April 10. 75. The same to his Deputy Lieutenants of the Isle of Wight. Sends them a Commission of Oyer and Terminer, to enable them to proceed in a legal way to the punishment of soldiers billeted there who shall commit disorders. When offences are committed they are to be ready with a competent number of soldiers to see justice executed. If they doubt whether the soldiers can in such case be relied upon they are to certify the same. Understands the soldiers in the island feel themselves aggrieved, and desire to be removed. If that be so he will endeavour to procure their desire. [*Copy.*]

April 10. 76. Another copy of the same.

April 10. Bristol. 77. William Willett to Nicholas. Last tide there arrived in this port the Mary, of Bristol, with a Brazilman, a prize, laden with sugar, wood, and hides, the tenths of which cannot be less worth than 1,000*l.* The St. James is in King Road, expecting a fair wind, the provisions made by Mr. Buxton being aboard. God send them in safety to their port, where they have been long looked for. It is a pity the Phœnix should lie and consume in harbour at the King's charge.

April 10. 78. George Fielding and Richard Dike to the same. Money shall be paid to Mr. Oliver on the Duke's account as soon as they can unlade the ships, receive the goods and make sale of them. The accounts with Capt. Hawkeridge and Mr. Gabriel Marsh are not cleared, because the payments from them are delayed from time to time. From the former they have had some money, from Mr. Marsh never a penny. They fear this ill precedent in the Duke's servant renders others backward.

April 10. Portsmouth. 79. Mayor of Portsmouth to Dennis [Denzil] Fleming. Whilst he was in London, John Gastrell impressed 14 men there, and paid them press money and conduct money for Plymouth. One of them, John Maesson [Mason], returned home and hid himself. Having been found, he has been lodged in the town prison. Begs that speedy course may be taken with him. Some one must suffer for example.

VOL. C.

1628.

April 10. Pendennis. 80. John Tresahar to Sir Robert Killigrew. Fragment of a letter. The stay continues, but they have no ship in the harbour, except one of London bound for Newfoundland to carry Lord Baltimore. Sir James Bagg frees all by his pass. Hannibal Bonython, Sir Francis Vivian's lieutenant at St. Mawes, troubles the harbour very much by forcing the captains of ships to appear thither.

April 10. 81. Certificate of Sir Pierce Crosby, that John O' Moeny [Mahoney ?] was wounded and disabled at the assault of the citadel of St. Martin, in the Isle of Rhé.

April 11. 82. The House of Commons to the King. Upon petition exhibited in two former Parliaments concerning a charge set upon wine "without common consent in Parliament," for which the merchants were forced to enter into bond, the King promised them a satisfactory answer, yet in December last the said imposition was again demanded, and five merchants, refusing to pay the same, were, by the Council, committed to the Fleet. Pray that the bonds may be delivered up to be cancelled, the merchants be enlarged, and the imposition be absolutely taken off.

[April 11 ?] 83. Speech addressed to the House of Commons. The Speaker argues against any consideration of past misfortunes, which are impossible to be helped, but desires the House to settle some speedy course to uphold the ancient honour of the country.

April 11. On board the St. Andrew. 84. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. The soldiers of the seven companies there have been disposed into the ships, but not without much murmuring and grudging, which was appeased by Sergeant Major Hone and the rest of the captains, who persuaded them, with fair and ill language together, to proceed cheerfully in an action so much concerning the honour of their King and country. Prays the Duke to be mindful of these gentlemen on the first occasion. Having their clothes and best things at pawn, he had impressed to them 100*l.* out of money sent down by Sir Sackville Crow for the fleet.

April 11. Whitecross Street. 85. Capt. Joshua Downing to Nicholas. The porter of the yard at Chatham was appointed by the Commissioners to execute the office until the Duke's return from Rhé. Does not conceive him to be very fitting for the place.

April 11. Lothbury. 86. Sir Robert Killigrew to the same. To remind the Duke of a promise he made to Capt. Pendue to put him in a better ship.

April 11. Easton Neston. 87. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Northampton to William Earl of Exeter. Pray for some speedy order, either for paying or removing the soldiers billeted in their county, or for both. The billeters, having no pay, begin to thrust out the soldiers, who commit some outrages and threaten more. [Indorsed are particulars of cases of refusal to billet. "If speedy order be not taken, the country and soldiers will fall by the ears together, for all the country refuseth to pay." Signed, "Henry Frodsham, Lieutenant to Serjeant Major Fowler."]

VOL. C.

1628.
April 12. 88. Message from the King to the House of Commons, urging them to proceed in his business "without any more unnecessary delays." It concludes, "bidding you take heed that you do not force him by your tedious or needless delays to make an unpleasing end of these fair beginnings." [*Copy, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.*]

April 12. 89. Draft of the above message, also in the handwriting of Sec. Coke, but corrected in many places by the King. The words quoted in the preceding article are among those inserted by the King.

April 12. 90. The Council to Sir William Uvedale, Treasurer of the Chamber. To pay to John Wynn, servant to the Keeper of the Council Chest and Records, 10*l.*, for his attendance and making pens for the use of the Council Board. [*Copy, attested by Thomas Meautys.*]

April 12. Buckingham to Sir John Drake. A prize ship, the Mary, of Dantzic, laden with masts, having been lately brought into Bronson, near Poole, he is to permit her to come about to the port of London. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 40*.]

April 12. 91. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a grant to Patrick Maule, of the King's Bedchamber, for his life, of the keeping of the Great Park at Eltham, in the same manner as the same was granted in the fifth year of the late King to John Levingston, in reversion after Sir Thomas Walsingham. [*Draft. Probably this letter was superseded by the following.*]

April 12. [Whitehall.] 92. The same to the Clerk of the Signet. To prepare the grant mentioned in the preceding letter, but in the same form as it was formerly granted to Sir Thomas Walsingham the elder, lately deceased.

April 12. Minute of the preceding. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 301.]

April 12. Aldersgate Street. 93. Sir Henry Yelverton to [George Earl of Totness]. Thanks him for answering his humble suit on behalf of his son, with actions of performance rather than with hopes of expectation. Esteems it an infinite grace in her Majesty, and an inestimable favour in his Lordship, that his son is so well placed. If he carry himself humbly and faithfully in his duty and service to her Majesty he shall take pleasure in him.

VOL. CI. APRIL 14—23, 1628.

April 14. 1. Petition of the House of Commons to the King, concerning the billeting of soldiers.

[April 14 ?] 2. Draft message from the King to the House of Commons, in reply to the preceding petition. [*This is in the handwriting of Sir John Coke, but no authority has been found for supposing it*

1628. VOL. CI.

to have been delivered in the House of Commons. The King's Speech on receiving the petition, as printed in the Parliamentary History, II., 286, concludes with a promise to make an answer in a convenient time. This passage does not appear in the speech as printed in the Ephemeris Parliamentaria, p. 53. If any answer was ever given it was probably that contained in the present paper, although it does not appear on the Journals.]

April 14. The Strand. 3. Sir Francis Nethersole to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. The Parliament's giving the King five subsidies astonished the Duke, yet when he recovered himself he spake something in Council to that purpose which her Majesty has seen, and a part whereof was delivered in the Lower House, whereupon Sir John Eliot took a handsome occasion to complain of the Duke's name being mingled with the King's upon all occasions. Afterwards, on printing the same speeches, Sir John renewed the same complaint, as others did some other, by dark intimations which belong to that story which, in his last, he told the Queen was not to be written, but which he has intrusted to a gentleman who will soon be with her. The Duke, finding he can neither subdue the Parliament by fear nor favour, is almost out of his wits to find withal that it gaineth credit with the King. If he have power to break it, it is thought he will do it quickly. The party is great against us, and that of the Papists not the least, who are said to have offered large sums still to enjoy the benefit they have by the leases made to them. It is hoped that the House will escape blowing up as miraculously as it did heretofore.

April 14. The Strand. 4. The same to the same. All men have been in much apprehension that the issue of this Parliament would be like the two last, but, being now in better hope, he resumes the narrative of its proceedings. The conference with the Lords concerning the liberty of the subject was very well performed, and by Sir Edward Coke, with some mixture of mirth, according to his manner, which was reported by Bishop Williams to the Lords with imitation of his gestures, &c. The King's Attorney argued for the King's power on Saturday last all day, and it is famed abroad that the King's Council will wash away all our precedents, answer our reasons, and expound the Statutes otherwise than we have done. Our men are confident they are not mistaken, but Sir Edward Coke has been forced to confess that he was of another opinion when he was Lord Chief Justice and a Privy Councillor. Answer of the Judges who gave sentence in the King's Bench against the gentlemen who demanded their Habeas Corpus. There is hope that the matter will not be determined against the subject in the Upper House. If it be, there is no hope of getting the subsidies to pass in ours. The King's answer to the petition concerning religion referred to a committee to advise of penning some law for the execution of what is granted. Petition presented against billeting soldiers, and a debate has arisen concerning the power of using martial law in time of peace. The King required the Houses to make no recess at Easter. His denial to the Commons was expressed in some anger, though

1628. VOL. CI.

that was suppressed. Sir Edward Coke moved to name the times of payment of the subsidies, which occasioned a debate of many hours. It had been rejected, but Sir Thomas Wentworth, who has the greatest sway in this Parliament, professed his desire to have something done; whereupon Sir Nathaniel Rich limited the time within one year, which passed with an addition that there should be no further motion on that subject until the matters relating to the liberty of the subject were determined. The next morning the King sent a message of sharp words, which was deemed a forerunner of dissolution, but the House turned it to advantage by appointing the Speaker to make an explanatory introduction to the petition against billeting. The King's answer. Lord Suffolk's accusation against Selden, and steps taken by the House of Commons thereon. *Incloses,*

4. I. *Copy of the Petition of the House of Commons to the King, against billeting soldiers.*

4. II. *Speech addressed by the Speaker of the House of Commons to his Majesty, by direction of the House, on presenting the petition above named.*

April 14. Aboard the Dreadnought. 5. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Buckingham. In answer to some one who had informed the Duke that Plumleigh was disaffected to the Church of England, and therefore unfit for the command of a King's ship. He has sent the Duke, by Nicholas, a certificate when he last received the communion, and protests that he never held a tenet dissonant to the doctrine of the Reformed Churches.

April 14. Aboard the Dreadnought. 6. The same to Nicholas. In further refutation of the information above alluded to. When Plumleigh served the Archduchess, his public profession of the Protestant faith drew him into suspicion of being a spy. Appeals to his bringing up in Exeter College, Oxford, and the Inner Temple, and the knowledge of him possessed by Capt. Pennington. The informer can be no man, but some "gallimaufry, made up of fool, knave, and coward, which Plumleigh would gladly approve with his sword if he once durst discover his slanderous head." Now in Margate Road, ready to sail when the Earl of Carlisle chooses to come. The Dunkirkers have sunk a Holland man-of-war, and taken a ship of 22 guns, which were wafters of the North Sea fishers. *Incloses,*

6. I. *Certificate of Humphrey Wheatley, vicar of Sir John's Margate, with Peter Rogers, his curate, and "Fabs. Digges, clerk of the passage," that Capt. Plumleigh, with his Lieutenant and servants, received the holy communion at that church on that Easter Day.* 1628, *April* 13.

April 14. Whitehall. 7. Sec. Conway to his cousin, Edward Reed. Appointing him to receive munition and arms for the Isle of Wight, to be delivered out of the King's stores to Lord Conway, as captain of the island. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CI.

1628.

April 14. Out of a lady's pocket, at 7 at night. 8. Stephen Alcock to Richard King. Will be with him to-morrow morning at 7 o'clock. Prays him to be constant for George Robinson [for purser].

April 14. 9. Certificate of Richard Fell, Master of the Amity, of Ipswich, of the service of Joseph Briant as master's mate in that ship, from March 10, 1628, until April 7 inst., when he was arrested.

April 15. 10. Petition of James Lymbry to the "high and mighty Prince," the Duke of Buckingham. In the Isle of Rhé was appointed to the night-watch at sea for twelve weeks, and took some of the enemy's boats and a captain. The Duke released the captain, but promised the petitioner a reward. Prays for the same. [*By the indorsement it would seem that a warrant was granted for* 20*l. to be received from Capt. Mason.*]

April 15. Whitehall. 11. Sec. Conway to George Earl of Totness. The Lord Chamberlain having undertaken a plantation in the West Indies, has moved the King to bestow on him 100 barrels of powder, either freely or on his security for payment. The King desires to encourage the contemplated work, but requires information what store of powder is in hand, and what has been usual in similar cases. [*Copy.*]

April 15. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 301.]

April 15. Charing Cross. 12. Sir Francis Cottington to Sec. Conway. A Spaniard, who pretends to have leave to go over with Lord Carlisle, desires Sir Francis to signify his name, that he may have a pass. It is "Don Gaspar Antonio de Alvarado y Velasco." He desires to carry with him two servants, Dennis Murphy and Christopher Pluckett.

April 15. Southampton. 13. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Acknowledges directions how to deal with Pescod and Woodcock. Although the former served him with a writ, yet he has found him more respective and mannerly than the other, from whom he has had some rough speeches, and thanked God we had a Parliament. Has no hope of any composition with them. Begs order how to proceed farther. Incloses appraisement of Capt. Noy's goods. *Incloses,*

13. I. *Appraisement of the Esther and the Catherine, with their goods, and underwritten account of the Duke's tenths.*

April 15. Blandford. 14. Deputy Lieutenants of Dorset to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Lord Lieutenant. Received his order for impresting 100 men, to be sent to Plymouth, and also for sending away Colonel Fryer's regiment, billeted with them. Colonel Fryer removed out of the county on the 12th inst. They could not obtain above 70 men any way, except they should have sent away shepherds from their flocks, husbandmen from their ploughs, or poor labouring men from their wives and many children. Of those sent, they fear divers will run away from their conductor, or be refused when they come

1628. Vol. CI.

there. The country are so exasperated against the Deputy Lieutenants for non-payment of the money due for billeting that they have complained against them to Parliament. Beg that the 4,000*l.* now due may be paid, or, if not, that the Earl will not take it offensive if they join in petition with their countrymen to the King, being well assured that it is not his intention that other counties should be in some sort paid, and they be altogether neglected.

April 16. 15. Petition of Weymouth and Melcombe Regis to "the illustrious Prince, the Lord Duke of Buckingham." These towns are so seated that 200 ships of any burthen may ride there and land at all times, without tide. They are much decayed for want of trade, and in great danger of invasion. For many years together they and the town of Dorchester yielded the King 5,000*l.* per annum in customs. Pray that a convenient number of ordnance may be allowed them for their defence. *Annexed,*

15. I. *Certificate of two Deputy Lieutenants of co. Dorset, that a fort erected on a hill called the North would be a great safety to the whole adjacent country.* [*Copy. Indorsed, in Nicholas's hand, "20 culverins and demy-culverins."*]

April 16. 16. Petition of Mary, the wife of Richard Samburne, to "the illustrious Prince, George Duke of Buckingham." Petitioner's husband, having his whole estate at Caen in Normandy, crossed the seas in June last, purposing to ship his goods for England. The coming of the English fleet prevented his doing so. Prays for permission that he may now accomplish his intention.

April 16. Kingston, Isle of Wight. 17. Sir William Meux to Sec. Conway. Excuses himself for not accepting a Commission of Deputy Lieutenancy offered to him, in conjunction with Sir William Lisle.

April 16. 18. Sir William Russell to Nicholas. Recommends the bearer (unnamed) for appointment as a Purser.

April 16. Wadham College. 19. Dr. William Smyth to Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells. Mr. Harrington has made the submission to Dr. Smyth enjoined by the college, but refused to make that formerly required by the Bishop on the ground of his having acquitted himself by oath in Chancery, but in proof thereof produced nothing but a blotted interlined paper. He says he has not the money awarded to the college. He promised security, but a week has elapsed, and nothing done. His carriage is somewhat calmer, which they conceive proceeds of mere fear. He excuses his unbecoming speeches from passion. That his fault was frequent will appear by the inclosed. *Inclosed,*

19. I. *Statement of John Goodridge, Subwarden of Wadham College, Daniel Escott, and others, of words uttered by Mr. Harrington. Besides a threat of going to Parliament, he asserted that all who had been proctors were knaves, the Visitor amongst them, though he be a Privy Councillor.* [*Indorsed by Bishop Laud, "Mr. Harrington's lavish speeches witnessed."*]

VOL. CI.

1628.

April 16. 20. Certificate of David Sinnot, formerly Captain of the English Guard attendant upon the late Count Mansfeldt, that Francis Startut, and his late brother John Startut, were in the service of the Count.

April 16. Queenborough. 21. Capt. John Duffell to Richard King, servant to Nicholas. Sends to his master and him, to each of them, two lobsters and two crabs, all alive. Solicits an appointment for William Pichor, and the Pursership of the Triumph for his son George Robinson.

April 16. 22. Names of Seamen in the Souche [Zouch ?] *alias* the Costly, of London.

April 17. Plymouth. 23. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. The wind has been for some days the only stay of the Earl of Denbigh. Part of the provisions prove unserviceable, and a bark from Exeter has been sunk. Should not Burlamachi have directions to insure the barks and provisions? Is now about the soldiers' business. The malicious ignorance of the Duke's enemies makes the errors of others his works. Bagg endeavours to give them light, that it is the Duke's only care to do his Master's service with the least grievance to the people. Out of the new-levied men they take 220 to man the ships for the Downs; for the rest, they return them to their countries, not, as some would have it, only dismissing them, but Bagg has raised money to pay for their return at 8*d*. per man per day. Sir Thomas Fryer came yesterday, and is to march back again to-morrow. The Council should give warrants to Lieutenants of Counties to rebillet Sir Thomas Fryer's and the other returned soldiers.

April 17. Plymouth. 24. William Earl of Denbigh to the same. There is now only wanting a fair wind. News from France brought by fishermen, that the French King has four score sail of ships now before Rochelle. After conference with the Rochellers they brought them to half that number. Incloses list of his ships. Has been enforced for want of seamen to leave the Peter and John and the Loyalty behind. Has given command for the victualling of the ships for the Narrow Seas, which he leaves to Sir James Bagg. The great want is powder, which cannot be supplied there. It should be sent from the Tower by carrier.

April 17. 25. Dr. John Hassall to Sec. Conway. Solicits his mediation by the Duke to his Majesty for a preferment. His success will produce him special thanks from the Queen of Bohemia and Lord and Lady Vere, and will oblige that regiment wherein his Lordship was once the commander and the writer the preacher for eight years.

April 17. Southampton. 26. John Ellzey to Nicholas. There is arrived the Dolphin, Capt. William Seras, with two Granville boats as prizes; a third was cast away on the coast of France. There remain three of the Dutch ships to unlade. The Black Dog's goods he has sent up.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CI.

1628.
April 17. Plymouth. 27. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. All things for the eleven ships shall be making ready for their despatch. Urges speedy orders to the counties to rebillet the soldiers returned to them. Doubts not to fit him with a pleasing nag, and against Strode and all his accusers to justify himself a loyal subject to his sovereign, and a faithful and affectionate servant to their master. Tell Grimes [Graham] that the Duke's horse is on the way for him.

April 17. Canterbury. 28. Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury to the Council. They have received so many of the regiment of Sir Pierce Crosby as they were appointed to receive, and endeavour to billet them with their officers in the most convenient and equal manner. The seven persons under named refuse to billet the soldiers and officers appointed to them. The Council have appointed 3*s.* 6*d.* per week to be borne for every soldier, not naming the officers. Beg to know at what rates their charges are to be borne.

April 17. Canterbury. 29. The same to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Lieutenant of Kent. Report the contents of the preceding letter. The soldiers are very unruly and discontented, disliking both their lodging and diet, and there is a general rumour that some of them have given out that our fasting day, being next Monday, shall be a black day among us, which is the more feared because they refuse to go to our church, and, being armed, may take occasion the more easily to do mischief on that day, when the people are assembled in humiliation and prayer. Beg him to take such order that they may perform that holy exercise in safety. Send an examination of Peter Goring, now remaining in their prison, who had escaped unexamined from Margate, where he landed; also a letter which he endeavoured to send to Mr. Philip Roper. *Inclose,*

29. I. *Examination of Peter Goring. Came across the seas with prisoners from Dunkirk. Refuses to take the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy.* 1628, *April* 16.

29. II. *Peter Goring to Philip Roper. Had promised to kiss his hands from some Walloon friends when his brother Sir William lived at Cambray. Informs him of his imprisonment, and begs him to visit him.* 1628, *April* 16.

April 17. Newcastle. 30. John Goodwyn, Edmund Morgan, and William Smith, captains of the ships appointed to convoy the Newcastle ships, to Sir John Savile. On Easter Day two of them chased a Dunkirk man-of-war, but were outsailed by him. On standing in to the shore, they met five more of them, great ships, and of too much force for them to deal withal. French men-of-war are also said for certain to lie upon the coast. Pray that more ships may be set forth, otherwise they are like to find the coasts too hot.

April 17. 31. Anthony Tutchen to [Nicholas]. Is willing to resign his place of one of the Four Masters of Attendance to Peter White.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CI.

1628.

April 18. Buckingham to Richard Streater. Appointment to be collector of the Duke's tenths for Sussex, on the recommendation of Mr. Alford. [*Minute. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 41*.]

April 18. 32. Petition of Francis Boudewin and others, owners of the St. Nicholas *alias* the King David, to "the high and mighty Prince," George Duke of Buckingham. The St. Nicholas sailed from the Texel to Venice, and thence for Victoria, in the Gulf of Venice, thence for Naples and other places, and ultimately, being laden with salt in Sicily, was returning to Amsterdam, when she was taken by Capt. Syell, and claimed as prize on the ground that she has carried corn from one part to another of the dominions of Spain, which is not contrary to the treaty of Southampton or the King's proclamation. Pray for the ship's release. [*Underwritten is a reference to Sir Henry Marten, to do justice with expedition.*]

April 18. 33. Petition of Robert Adamson, Henry Davison, and John Curtis, captains and masters of the Diana and the Mary, of Portsmouth, to the same. Their ships, having been taken up to transport Sir Philip Carteret to Jersey, were captured by the Dunkirkers, amongst whom they have suffered imprisonment, and been constrained to engage themselves for money to bring them and their servants home. Pray payment of their wages or money to discharge their engagements. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Officers of the Navy, to examine what has been usual in such cases. For their report, see* 1628, *May* 24, *Vol.* cv., *No.* 3.]

April 18. 34. Petition of Capt. Thomas Dixon to the same. Prays for the Duke's letter to the Lord Mayor and Aldermen of London, to appoint him Muster-master of the train bands.

April 18. Nicholas to Mr. Streatton [Richard Streater]. Sends him the Duke's warrant for collecting his tenths in co. Sussex. Mr. Alford recommended him. He is to send up inventories of all that comes to his hand. The Duke allows five in the hundred to the collector besides necessary expenses. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book, p.* 73.]

April 18. Wells. 35. Thomas Grove to Sir Richard Grenville. Has sent away the 200 soldiers to Plymouth, under the command of Capt. Long. Insolent carriage of Lieut. Locke. Great distraction in the country. Every man refuses to pay any longer, and the billeters threaten to turn the soldiers out of doors. They have begun there already, and what the issue will be the Lord knows. In many places the people threaten to beat the soldiers out of the country. Suggests application to the Council. Capt. Gates's lieutenant hurt a soldier that mutinied and would not march without shoes and stockings, for which he is in durance. The writer has done his best to get him set at liberty, but cannot prevail. They do not understand martial law, neither will allow of it.

VOL. CI.

1628.

April 19. Westminster. 36. The King to Buckingham, Lieutenant and Warden of the Cinque Ports. Has understood with what diligence and care he has provided for the billeting of soldiers sent into his country, which the King graciously accepts. It was not the King's purpose to lay upon any of his subjects the charge which has fallen out by occasion of this billeting. He hoped before this time to have been enabled to give them due contentment, and to have eased them by drawing away the soldiers into action, as he still intends to do. He will not fail to press expedition herein, and in the meantime he requires the Duke to continue his diligence in providing for the soldiers only for a short time. The King has already given order for their removal, and in the meantime "let not this small delay seem grievous to the country, ... but take care, as becometh lovers of their prince and country, to keep things in peace and due order."

April 19. 37. William Earl of Denbigh to the same. According to an Order of Council received late last night, but dated the 12th inst., he purposes with first opportunity to put to sea, which he has attended these six or seven days. Begs the Duke to assure their Lordships that he will not omit the least opportunity to perform their commands. Has sent an examination of two Englishmen, landed near Foy, by Capt. Chappernoune [Champernown] to the Lords.

April 19. 38. Stephen Alcock to Nicholas. Recommends Mr. Hawthorn for a purser's place.

April 19. Bristol. 39. Capt. William Buxton to [Nicholas?]. Incloses a letter, from which it appears that a certain Flemish ship taken by Capt. Ellis and Capt. Cooke [Locke] had been forced by stress of weather into Ireland, and had there been assailed in harbour by Capt. Jones and Capt. Hill, where they all together spoiled and wasted the goods of the said prize. Suggests a warrant from the Lord Admiral to the Lord President of Munster to bring her into Bristol. Has overcome all his business, and the ships have been ready these ten days waiting for a wind. Is forced to watch them, for the men run away so fast. *Incloses,*

39. I. *Capts. Walter Ellis and John Locke to Nicholas. Solicit him to procure the warrant above mentioned for John Walter to bring the ship from Kinsale to Bristol.*

April 19. 40. Accompt of money paid to Sir George Goring, now Lord Goring, up to this day, by John Harrison, out of the impost of sugars for the year ended at Christmas, 1627. Total payments, 5,297*l.* 8*s.* 1*d.*, which exceed the receipts by 19*l.* 4*s.*

April 20. Whitehall. 41. The King to Thomas Lord Coventry, Lord Keeper. Warrant to issue a writ for summoning Sir Edward Conway to the present Parliament. [*Draft, partially mutilated. It was prepared in blank, and forwarded to Mr. Weld, Lord Conway's Secretary, by some person whose signature is worn away by damp.*]

1628. Vol. CI.

April 20. 42. John Jacop Janson [Jacob Johnson, the diver] to Nicholas. Reports, that by the agreement my Lord [the Duke] was to have one fourth of the iron pieces and one third of the brass. Begs him to communicate this to Sir John Hippisley.

April 20. The Exchange. 43. John Hope to ———. The Earl of Carlisle not yet gone, though this and the next days, as they run, are still named for his journey. Some think he will not go suddenly, because Walter Montagu is set free from France, and arrived in our Court. The King says he has done him exceeding good service, but it can be nothing worth that such a messenger can bring home. Nor can it be expected that the Earl of Carlisle should do wonders, especially if we say true that he is sent away only to be put out of the way, and to be ruined for doing the Duke ill offices when he was at Rhé. For putting him off for the better access to his lady, it needed not, for he was quiet enough with all was done by her. To content them both the better, she hath lately [had] given [to] her 2,000*l.* pension, which perhaps will never be paid her, for, in the writer's opinion, he will not be half his journey before she be turned out of the Court, for the Duke's mother, wife, and sister hate her, not only for the Duke's intimacy with her, but also that she has the Queen's heart above them. She has already brought her to paint, and in time will lead her into more debaucheries. The great Parliament still sits, and, that they may sit, they name the Duke with reverence. They have voted a consent to give five subsidies within a year, and if the King will yield the liberty of the subject he may have a new piecing with us at this present, and the Duke never be named in complaint; but these things are in doing, not done. The Duke has wrought the Earls of Arundel, Bristol, Essex, and Hertford, and the Bishop of Lincoln, to be still; but if he should attempt a legal purgation, to free him from after questions, the Lower House would begin again. No word of any great action this summer. The Earl of Denbigh's fleet cannot go out for want of men. [*Indorsed by Sec. Coke as having been intended for "some at Brussels," and it is added, "Intercepted with the Spanish letter to Nicholas Colle."*]

April 21. Whitehall. 44. Order of the King in Council, that money be forthwith issued for satisfaction of the train of artillery and the horse troops employed in the expedition to Rhé, and that the Duke, general of the army, should discharge the said train and troopers as soon as money may possibly be had.

April 21. Whitehall. 45. Buckingham to the Treasurer, Comptroller, Surveyor, and Clerk, principal Officers of the Navy. In the expedition to Rhé, the Earl of Lindsey furnished the seamen of the Rainbow with wine, stockings, shoes, and shirts. They are to cause speedy payment to be made for the same.

April 21. Cornbury Park. 46. Henry Earl of Danby to Buckingham. The saltpetre-men having grievously oppressed the people of those parts, even exceeding the limits of the large patent granted to the Duke and

1628. VOL. CI.

the Earl of Totness, were convented at the Quarter Sessions; but the Earl, to prevent delay of supplies of saltpetre, and to withhold complaint which might distract the parliamentary proceedings, advised the suspense of punishment, presuming the Duke will take care to reform their lewd courses; and the rather because Stevens, the principal master of this rabble, privately confessed that he pays the Duke 1,700*l.* yearly rent for this exorbitant commission, which made the Earl much the more willing to interpose, as not forgetful of the promises passed between him and the Duke.

April 21. Plymouth. 47 Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Incloses examination of one Sampson, lately returned from Spain through France, by way of of St. Malo; also the last news from Rochelle, by the report of Mons. de St. Martin; and a copy of a letter written in characters from the mayor to their agents here. Lord Denbigh is yet kept by a cross wind. Bagg is about to hasten to the Duke, to pass his accompt, and get in the money he has disbursed. Understands that honest Mr. Strode has been pleased to put him up in Parliament. When most examined he shall best appear to be the Duke's faithful servant, and nothing shall be more his delight than to let the world know that he is so. *Incloses,*

47. I. *Examination of John Sampson, of Fowey, sailor, taken there April* 19, 1628, *by Ralph Bird. He details the state of military preparation general throughout Spain. The levies are openly stated to be for England or Ireland. Measures taken in France for the reduction of Rochelle.* [*Copy.*]

47. II. *Report of Mons. de St. Martin, who came out of Rochelle, April* $\frac{4}{14}$ *inst. The French King's army engaged in the siege of that city consisted of eight or ten thousand horse and foot, and the fleet of from* 20 *to* 25 *ships. The palisado, and ships sunk before the entrance to the harbour, had been broken by storm, but had been strengthened with* 17 *or* 18 *other ships fastened together. The Rochellers are preparing fire-ships to go forth as soon as the English fleet shall appear.* [*Copy.*]

47. III. *Mayor and Council of Rochelle to their Deputies in England. Urge speedy relief. The bread and all other victuals are spent, and the works of the enemy are made stronger every day. "In the name of God, come with speed, and bring good store of fireworks to overthrow their practices."* 1628, *April* $\frac{4}{14}$. [*Deciphered copy.*]

April 21. Whitehall. 48. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill for the King's signature, for revocation of the commission of June 4, in the first year of the King's reign, directed to Sec. Coke and others, concerning the navy, with a confirmation of all the acts of the commissioners, and a power to subscribe all bills which arose in their time. [*Copy.*]

April 21. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 302.]

VOL. CI.

1628.

April 21. [Whitehall.] 49. Sec. Conway to Deputy Lieutenants of co. Hants. Sends copy of the King's letter, in which he graciously accepts their care in billeting the soldiers, and states his intention to repay what has been disbursed, and to remove the troops as soon as may be. The season of the year and the King's designs will shortly call them into action. If they will send an account of the billet money the Secretary will make the best use he can of it to procure payment. [*It appears from an indorsement that a similar letter was written to the Deputy Lieutenants of the Isle of Wight.*] [*Copy.*]

April 21. Ash. 50. Sir John Drake to Nicholas. Understands a messenger is sent for Cuttance, for his contempt. Justly deserves to be punished, for the business, through his obstinacy, has received a great hindrance. The corn is ready to go for Plymouth, but men cannot be got. Thinks Nicholas has heard of the Brazil prize, brought into Bristol, with 300 chests of sugar and some Brazil wood.

April 21. Bristol. 51. William Willett to the same. This tide there is a prize brought in there by the Comfort, a Brazilman, with 540 chests of sugar. It is the best prize that has come thither since letters of marque were granted.

April 21. 52. James Harrington to Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells. Requests that he may not be mulcted 4*l.* of his allowance as a fellow, over and above the 20 marks assessed upon him by the Bishop, the former sum having accrued during his suspension by the Bishop, until he answered such things as were objected against him.

April 21. Witham [Friary]. 53. Robert Hopton to John Thoroughgood. Begs him to acquaint the Lord Lieutenant in what desperate case they stand with the billeted soldiers. It is held by Parliament-men so dangerous to billet any, as that they refuse to join in doing anything therein; and yesterday the captain who has a company billeted in Wells sent word that the billeters would presently turn their soldiers out of their houses, which if they do, all other towns will do the like, and the country will now generally refuse payment of money.

April 22. The Strand. 54. Sir Francis Nethersole to the Queen of Bohemia. If he could stay his writing till to-morrow noon he should be able to tell the issue of the Parliament, which he will not now take on him to foretell. A few days after his last, Sec. Coke made a motion wherein he showed that all the King's affairs were hindered by the stop in the matter of supply, and let us know that the King could not give an answer to our petition concerning billeting soldiers until we made some further progress in the business of the subsidies. He was seconded by the rest of the Privy Council, and yet his motion fell to the ground without opposition, the House expressing their resolution, by their silence, not to move in the matter of supply until they were satisfied on the points of liberty of persons and goods preferred to the Lords. Touching these points, there have been conferences, and the King's Attorney has argued for the King. Yesterday the Lords began to give sentence, but spent the

1628. Vol. CI.

day in resolving that the King and his Council have power to commit, and that they ought not to commit without cause. The question whether the cause ought to be expressed in the warrant of commitment was put off till this day. It having appeared by yesterday's debate that the plurality of voices in the Upper House would be for the King, the Commons sent that day a message for a conference. After long and hot disputation, it was obtained that we shall have conference to-morrow, to propound, as they say, ways of accommodation. If Capt. Coke, as James I. was wont to call him, may have the leading of their House, they will not yield to any terms, for at the conference, he said, the live child is ours. Prays that God may make them more wise and moderate than they have been, else they are all lost, and the Queen of Bohemia in the first place. Debate as to the lawfulness of granting commissions of martial law in time of peace. The demand of justice against Lord Suffolk for words spoken against Selden is delayed till a time of more leisure. Serjeant Ashley having said that the resolutions of the Commons would turn monarchy into anarchy, was committed, and has been enjoined to make submission at the bar.

[April 22.] 55. [Thomas Locke ?] to the Queen of Bohemia. Reports the proceedings in House of Lords, which form a subject of the preceding letter, with some later additions. The words said to have been spoken by the Earl of Suffolk were, "What! will not the Lower House hang Selden?" and being asked "Why?" he answered, "For rasing records, to the end to sow sedition between the King and his people." Submission of Serjeant Ashley. Forces under command of the Earl of Denbigh. Has taken with him 2,200 land soldiers, to serve as mariners. Sir Thomas Coventry, Sir Richard Weston, Sir Edward Howard, and Sir George Goring, who, they say, shall be Lord Chamberlain to the Queen, are made barons.

April 22. 56. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Has made ready the bodies of the eleven ships. They want only men and victuals. The victuals are left to Mr. Lieutenant's man. As soon as Bagg can settle an order for the manning of them he will speed to the Duke. Requests the Duke to forward Bagg's desire that his son, Slanning, may accompany Lord Carlisle. Has sent his servant Biggs to receive such money as the times and the Duke can spare for the preservation of Bagg's credit. Prays for a blessed end to this Parliament, which he wishes may be the garden of the King's delights, but still so as in it the roses of his prerogative be preserved, for what his Majesty now consents unto binds him, and hardly will his recall what he gives from himself. Wishes he were with the Duke.

April 22. 57. Petition of James Corneliotson Lootes, and partners, to Buckingham. Petitioners freighted the Greyhound, of Enckhuysen, for Ireland, whence she carried pilchards to Marseilles, where she was laden with oils for Amsterdam. In her voyage she was cap-

1628. VOL. CI.

tured by Capt. Ellis, of Bristol, who put aboard of her some of his own men, and sent her to Ireland. Pray that Capt. Ellis may be ordered to make restitution. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Judge of the Admiralty to do justice with all possible expedition.*]

April 22. 58. Agreement between Sec. Conway, as brother, heir, and administrator of Sir Fulke Conway, and Dame Amy, widow of the said Sir Fulke, for securing to her one moiety of the effects of Sir Fulke, subject to certain payments. The effects consisted principally of statutes-merchant, acknowledged in Ireland by Sir Moses Hill, and his sons Peter Hill and Arthur Hill, for securing 8,205*l.* 15*s.* 2*d.*, and a debt of 1,761*l.* 14*s.* 2¼*d.* due from the King to Sir Fulke for pay and entertainment in Ireland. This agreement was entered into in performance of certain articles formerly made between the parties on the mediation of the Duke of Buckingham.

April 22. Plymouth. 59. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. Recapitulates the subjects alluded to in his letter of this day to the Duke. Has written to Ashburnham and Graham respecting his son Slanning's going with Lord Carlisle, and desires Nicholas also to lend his hand.

April 22. Southampton. 60. John Ellzey to the same. Reports on prize affairs at Southampton, and especially respecting the sugars bought by Pescod. Certificates given in that matter by the Theobalds, and the Customer of Southampton, are false, to the Duke's loss of 500*l.* With reference to Capt. Noy's prize, desires to know whether the Duke is to pay strangers' customs. *Incloses,*

60. I. *Copies of appraisements of the Esther and Katharine,* (297*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*), *and Louis* (520*l.*), *being all prize vessels at Southampton.*

60. II. *Original appraisement of the Louis, with account of the Duke's tenths received by Ellzey.*

April 22. Southampton. 61. William Luttrell to William Weld. Is sorry to be troublesome to him and Lord Conway. Explains his wants, and solicits the loan of 40*s.*

April 22. 62. Particulars, by Capt. Heydon, concerning Thomas Humphreys and David Portius, with Nicholas Guerlo and one Dehnnd, engineers in the service of England.

April 23. Whitehall. 63. Buckingham to Henry Earl of Manchester. Certifies that the soldiers mentioned in the inclosed list were all maimed in the late expedition to Rhé. *Incloses,*

63. I. *List of eight maimed soldiers, with particulars of their service; all recommended for pensions for life from their several counties.*

April 23. 64. Draft of the list inclosed in the preceding letter, with three additional names mentioned in Buckingham's similar letter to the Lord President on the 25th inst. [*See Vol.* cii., *No.* 18.]

VOL. CI.

1628.
April 23. Whitehall. 65. Sec. Conway to the Commissioners for billeting Soldiers in Hants. Copy of a letter from the King inclosed will acquaint them with the necessity for billeting in the town of Southampton the two companies lately arrived on that coast from Ireland, and part of Lord Morton's regiment, as also that the service is to be performed effectually; with the King's promise that the town shall be speedily repaid [*Copy.*]

April 23. 66. William Hunton to his brother [in-law] Nicholas. Sir George Wroughton, by means of Giles Mompesson the projector, has turned over certain bonds of the writer to the King, and now labours by the same projector to induce Endymion Porter to beg the debt of the King, and to obtain letters patent for raising it out of Hunton's lands. Begs Nicholas to dissuade Porter from embarking in the business.

April 23. Canterbury. 67. Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Lieutenant of co. Kent. Have not received any letters from the Council concerning the refusers whom they complained of. Thomas Scott, a burgess remaining in London, utterly refuses to billet any of the soldiers, or to contribute towards billeting, and many, seeing his example, will billet no longer. Pray for speedy order that these refusers may be conformed.

April 23. 68. Account of Saltpetre brought into his Majesty's store by the saltpetremen, from August 3, 1627, to the last of December following. "John Milton" stands third in the list of saltpetremen. His deliveries had amounted to 73 cwt. 2 qrs. 23 lbs., which is said to be 47 cwt. 1 qr. 5 lbs. less than his required proportion.

April 23. 69. Inventory and Valuation of Goods seized in the Jesuits' College at Clerkenwell, on March 15, 1628, and this day appraised by Justinian Povey, George Long, and Humphrey Cross, with certain assistants. Total valuation 164*l.*, exclusive of 7*l.* 13*s.* 9*d.*, found in ready money, and coals valued at 1*l.* 18*s.*

April 23. 70. Note of things missing from the Jesuits' College at Clerkenwell, with various additions and alterations in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.

April 23. 71. Inventory and appraisement of the wines and figs taken at Llanelly. Total, 448*l.*,

VOL. CII. APRIL 24—30, 1628.

April 24. Hythe. 1. Mayor and Jurats of Hythe to the Council. Find only one letter come to them from the Mayor and Jurats of Sandwich, which they inclose. This day they had ten small boats at sea, to take fish

1628. VOL. CII.

for the King's household, and the relief of the town; three of them were taken by a French man-of-war, before their faces. *Inclose,*

1. 1. *Mayor of Sandwich to the Mayor of Hythe. Like well the course they of Hythe have taken. They of Sandwich have chosen Henry Foster to go to London to their burgesses, to make way to the Lords of the Council for their relief from this burthen. They have at present 50 soldiers, and have kept them eight weeks.* 1628, *April* 9.

April 24. Buckingham to John Ellzey. Warrant to sell tenths of three prizes. [*Minute. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 41*.]

April 24. The Savoy. 2. George Earl of Totness to Buckingham. Sent, by Sir Thomas Stafford, a letter of reasons to induce the Duke to be the means of dissolving the decree of the Council for sale of the powder made by Mr. Evelyn. Beseeches him to take it into his serious consideration, that its continuance may not evermore keep the King's store weak. Is glad there is a committee of the Lords appointed to debate the business, and that he is not one of them. Should be sorry to appear contrary to the Duke. Had no other object, next to the common safety, than the preservation of the Duke and himself from blame.

April 24. 3. Petition of the Train of Artillery in the late Expedition to the Isle of Rhé to the same. They, being but a small remainder, are more miserable than those cut off, having no allowances, nor a great part of them any wages or means at all for the whole service, and yet tied to hourly attendance. Pray that they may be paid.

April 24. 4. Petition of Nicholas Pescod, of Southampton, and his partners, to the same. Capt. Theophilus and Capt. Daniel Theobald, owners of the Hope, of Flushing, brought to Cowes a Portugese carvel, with 200 chests of sugar, the greatest part of which, being in fear of the Dunkirkers, they sold to the petitioners, reserving only 36 chests to pay the duties due to the Admiralty of Holland. The Duke's deputy at Southampton demands of the petitioners the tenths of those sugars. Pray that he may be required to forbear his demand.

April 24. 5. Note of the manner in which 7*l.* 14*s.*, given by the Duke of Buckingham to his yeomen servants, was divided among them.

April 24. 6. Edward Boate to Nicholas. For promotion for himself and his son. Alludes to the recent deaths of Mr. Clun and Mr. Reade, and the reported probability of the dismissal of Bryan Wynn, purser to the Entrance.

April 24. The Spread Eagle, Gracechurch Street. 7. Benjamin Cooper to William Weld, Secretary to Lord Conway. Sends him a copy of Dr Hassall's letter to Lord Conway [*see* 1628, *April* 17, *Vol.* ci., *No.* 25], soliciting a reversion of the deanery of Norwich, and begs him to be mindful of that business.

VOL. CII.

1628.

April 24. 8. Appraisement of goods which came ashore in the St. Michael, of Dunkirk. Total, 221*l.* 13*s.*

April 25. 9. Five Propositions sent by the House of Lords to the House of Commons, "concerning the great business."

April 25. 10. Copy of the same.

April 25. 11. Another copy.

April 25. Two other copies, written on the same papers as Vol. c., Nos. 22 and 23.

April 25. 12. Another copy, indorsed "The Parliament's proposition to his Majesty."

April 25. 13. Another copy, indorsed by Sec. Coke, "Demands in Parliament."

April 25. 14. Another copy, indorsed by Bishop Laud, as follows:—"The five Propositions sent to the Lower House about accommodation in the business concerning the liberty of the subject. Penned by Dr. Harsnet, Bishop of Norwich." Besides the propositions, this paper contains comments upon them in the same handwriting. Bishop Laud has also written against the first of the propositions, which affirmed that Magna Charta and the six explanatory statutes were still in force:—"Yea, but salvo jure Coronæ nostræ is intended in all oaths and promises exacted from a sovereign." And against the second proposition, which solicited a declaration from the King that every free subject had a fundamental propriety in his goods, and a fundamental liberty of his person, Bishop Laud has written:—"But deprivable of them upon just cause, and so fiscal."

April 25. 15. Copy of the same.

April 25. Exeter. 16. Commissioners for the Loan in co. Devon to the Council. They have returned the books and bonds by Sir George Chudleigh, who has taken such pains as they hope will deserve the King's and the Council's good approbation. Hope his account will be despatched, and he sent back again, for in these troublesome times there will be great need of him in that county.

April 25. Office of the Ordnance. 17. Report of Officers of the Ordnance to the Lord President of the Council, concerning the 120 barrels of powder to be sent to Plymouth. Have made diligent inquiry after the most speedy conveyance by land, but can find but six oxen teams, and those of Somersetshire, the owners being willing to undertake the service, yet alleging their cattle to be unable to travel those hard ways, and that it is impossible for their wains to pass Exeter, from whence the powder must be conveyed to Plymouth on horseback. Suggest the transfer of the powder required from Portsmouth by sea.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CII.

1628.

April 25. 18. Buckingham to Lord President Manchester. Certifies that the soldiers enumerated in the inclosed list were all maimed in the late expedition to Rhé. *Incloses,*

18. I. *List of four maimed soldiers, with particulars of their service, and names of public authorities deemed bound to procure them pensions.*

April 25. Whitehall. 19. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. The King has been moved to pardon John Graham, Ensign to a company of soldiers billeted in co. Northampton, for killing a man there. The King will not pardon him before trial, but wishes him to be removed by Habeas Corpus, and tried in the King's Bench.

April 25. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 302.]

April 25. Nicholas to John Ellzey. Concerning Pescod's business, is again referred to speak with the States Ambassador, and till he has done so cannot get a final order. Shall never consent that the Duke should pay strangers' custom. The law is, not that out of foreign commodities double custom should be paid, but that strangers shall pay double custom. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book, p.* 73.]

April 25. Aboard the St. James, in King Road. 20. Capt. Richard Fogg to Nicholas. The ships he is to convoy to Plymouth could not be made ready until that day. When wind and weather permit, they will proceed according to his instructions. Capt. Buxton had taken extraordinary pains. A French man-of-war has taken some barks off Lundy. Hope they shall meet with him.

April 25. Tehidie. 21. Francis Bassett to the same. Opposes the application of one Trimwith, a Cornishman, to have a ship restored to him, which was sold more than four years since by Order of the High Court of Admiralty.

April 25. 22. Attested copy of the record of the conviction of Grace Jones, tried at the Justice Hall, in the Old Bailey, for stealing six pounds in money, the property of Robert Stanton.

April 25. 23. The like of Edwin Scroope, tried at the same place, for stealing "a red baize Polony coat," and "a black stitched taffeta Polony coat laced with silver lace," with a fan, a velvet pincushion, two looking-glasses, a pair of velvet slippers, a beaver hat with a silver hat-band, a garter of silk and gold, a pair of cornelian bracelets, a pair of pomander bracelets, and a jet bracelet, the property of Elizabeth Mainstey.

April 26. Chester. 24. Sir John Bridgeman and Sir Marmaduke Lloyd to the Council. In pursuance of their letters of February 13 last, they have reprieved John Wickstead, and called before them Hugh Wickstead. The former pardon is void under the Stat. 10 Edward III., but John Wickstead prays that it may be renewed so as to be allowed at the next assizes.

April 26. Chester. 25. The same to the same. Report, on a complaint of Thomas Birchley, a citizen of Chester, against Sir Randall Mainwaring,

1628. VOL. CII.

referred to the writers by the Council. The act complained of was a punishment inflicted by order of the Corporation during the mayoralty of Sir Randall. Birchley desires to sue *in formâ pauperis*, which is to be allowed when the referees are ascertained of his poverty.

[April 26?] 26. Petition of Sir Francis Ashley, King's Serjeant, to the Duke of Buckingham. Doubts not the Duke is informed how the Lords have disposed of him, which proceeds from their favour, to prevent farther affliction intended towards him. If he has erred in form, he hopes his submission may obtain a favourable dispensation, but for the matter, if he be in error, he shall die an heretic. Two of the three points for which they contended prevailed at the last conference; the third, for expression of the cause of commitment, which he shall ever deny to be fit in all cases, remains in difference. Prays the Duke to set him right in the King's good opinion.

April 26. 27. Petition of Abigail, widow of Walter Priest, to "the illustrious Prince, George Duke of Buckingham." Walter Priest was employed during the expedition to the Isle of Rhé as Surgeon to the Duke. He has died since his return, leaving the petitioner and two children with small means. Prays that she may receive the money due for her husband's service. [*Underwritten is an order to the Treasurer of the Army to pay the amount.*]

April 26. 28. Sec. Conway to Sir Nicholas Hyde, Chief Justice of the King's Bench. The King, being moved for a pardon to [Robert] Ayres, for killing a man "at Saffan in Suffolk," requires to be certified what jury passed thereon, and whether it be a fit case for his Majesty's pardon. [*Copy.*]

April 26. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 302.]

April 26. 29. Note, by Mr. Potts, Master of the Royal Hounds, to Sec. Conway, requesting him to procure a pardon for the above-named Robert Ayres, described as "the younger of Ely," convicted of a manslaughter at Soffam [Swaffham], co. Norfolk.

April 26. 30. William Burrell to Nicholas. The Officers of the Navy are in hand to displace such pursers as do not in person attend their ships. Solicits that the office held by Bryan Wynn, of the Happy Entrance, now employed in Ireland, may not be disposed of until he send word whether he will execute it himself or resign to some other. In the latter case, recommends the bearer, who is willing to deal with Wynn for his office.

April 26. The Tower. 31. Sir Allen Apsley to the same. Payments made to Sir James Bagg. Can get no accompts from him. On Wednesday last he made a great noise and thunder in sending into the country to buy a huge mountain of beeves, which, after sore labour and outcry, has brought forth a little hill of some 14 beeves, at the most 84*l.* 4,369*l.* needed for present services. Neither he nor his deputies can have credit for 5*l.* Suggests the discharge of the men and ships at Plymouth appointed for the Narrow Seas, and likewise the four

ships appointed for the northward, which will effect a saving of 3,090*l.*—no despicable sum, especially seeing it now dishonours his Majesty, and fills the sailors' mouths, for want of pay and victual, with clamour and cursings, and the open threats of the malignants with reproachful and scandalous reports.

April 26. Southampton. 32. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Capt. William Scras has taken a French bark, with sixty chests of sugar, and now rides with his prize at St. Helen's, intending to send the prize to Shoreham or Chichester, and to compound for the tenths with Lord Nottingham, being so induced by Mr. Marlott, of Shoreham, burgess in Parliament for that place, who persuades them that Lord Nottingham has a patent for the same. Is assured that a patent for pirates' goods, wrecks, and such like cannot deprive the Duke of his tenths.

April 26. Blandford. 33. Deputy Lieutenants of Dorset to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Lord Lieutenant. The regiment of Sir Thomas Fryer, of whose departure they lately certified the Earl, is again returned from Plymouth. The soldiers going, by direction of the Earl of Denbigh, to their former quarters, most refuse to receive them or contribute towards their maintenance. The writers have forborne to require their performance, expecting daily to hear from the Earl. Suggest that there should be a commission for billeting soldiers, as there was last year, the rather for that the business is so great and so full of clamour. Suggest names of commissioners.

April 26. / May 6. 34. H. Hoard [?] to his Brother. Intercepted letter. Acknowledges the receipt of a letter containing 50*l.* His previous letter not yet received, nor his trunk. Wishes for an answer respecting a book sent by Lady Parham. Urges an immediate sale of some articles in the possession of the person addressed, the writer being pressed on all sides for money.

April 27. Plymouth. 35. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Lord Denbigh sailed at six o'clock that morning, with a N. N. W. wind and 60 sail of ships and barks. There are now here but 9 ships, of which, if the country will supply men, he will fit 6 for the Downs, and 3 as a convoy for Sir John Drake's provisions. Mr. Clarke has at last settled his resolution to go on. His indiscreet talk. Has advised Mr. Buxton to sail at once from Bristol for Rochelle. Capt. Amadas has brought into Fowey a Brazilman of 250 chests of sugar.

April 27. 36. Capt. John Heydon to Nicholas. The Duke has given Nicholas commission to prepare a patent for the engineer's place in the name of Thomas Humphreys; yet, because his Grace made mention of a Frenchman, Heydon reminds him of Mons. La Roche, who is a Frenchman of Sedan, and a principal petardier, but otherwise no professed engineer.

April 27. 37. Thomas Cooper to the same. His brother tells him that he cannot be shipped as chaplain for want of orders, concerning which he has written to his uncle six days since. Prays him to speak to Capt. Duppa, that he might go with him as a retainer, to be disposed at his discretion. God willing, he means to be a man of orders.

VOL. CII.

1628.
April 28. 38. Speech of the Lord Keeper Coventry, addressed to both Houses of Parliament, in the presence of the King, and by his command, to let them know that his Majesty holds Magna Charta and the other six statutes in force, and will maintain all his subjects in the just freedom of their persons and safety of their estates, and will govern according to the laws and statutes of the realm, and that they shall find as much security in his royal word as in any law they can make.

April 28. 39. Another copy, of the same.

April 28. 40. Another copy.

April 28. 41. Another copy, differing in some few words.

[April 28 ?] 42. Draft of what is probably a speech, suggested to have been spoken by the King himself, in lieu of that mentioned above, and spoken by the Lord Keeper in the King's presence. [*Injured by damp.*]

[April 28 ?] 43. Speech of Sir Benjamin Rudyerd, addressed to the House of Commons, in favour of republishing Magna Charta and the other statutes alluded to in the preceding speech of the Lord Keeper, and settling in conference with the Lords a bill against imprisonment for loans on Privy Seals. This copy, which is in the handwriting of Bishop Harsnet, is indorsed by Bishop Laud, and contains his comments on Sir Benjamin's arguments. The Bishop especially remarks on what he deems Sir Benjamin's admissions as to the aim of the House of Commons in these proceedings.

[April 28.] 44. Another copy of Sir Benjamin Rudyerd's speech, without Bishop Laud's notes.

April 28. Southampton. 45. Mayor and others of Southampton to the Council. They have received from Lord Conway his Majesty's pleasure, that two companies lately come from Ireland, being part of Lord Morton's regiment, under the command of Sir Henry Acheson and Capt. James Ramsey, should be billeted in that town. Pray to be spared this service on account of the utter decay of their trade, and their having already two companies billeted there, consisting of 160 soldiers, who are unpaid his Majesty's allowance these thirteen weeks past. Inhabitants who were esteemed of reasonable sufficiency are so unable to endure the charge that they must be forced to seek habitations elsewhere. Notwithstanding their clamour, they have received the said companies until they hear from the Council. Christchurch, Ringwood, Lymington, Portsmouth, Alresford, and Alton have no soldiers at all.

April 28. Whitehall. 46. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Marlborough and the Chancellor of the Exchequer. Recommending to their care a petition of a Danish captain for some present provision to carry home his ship and men. [*Copy.*]

April 28. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 302.]

1628. VOL. CII.

April 2. Ash. 47. Sir John Drake to Nicholas. Since his last, two rich prizes have come in at Weymouth and Bristol. He has laid out near a thousand pounds for corn, which he has had ready a month, but can get no men. He impressed John Davies's bark, but he refuses to go. To press men is in vain, for they will not go. Unless there be a more strict course with those who refuse to serve, the provision will be spoiled. At Lyme there are men enough, but they all conspire to hinder the service.

April 28. 48. Lord Treasurer Marlborough to Sir Robert Pye. Warrant to pay to Nicholas Laniere 200*l.*, for one year of his pension to Lady Day last.

April 28. / May 8. Brussels. 49. F. Archbishop of [Ce——?] to ———. Acknowledges receipt of letters, and a treatise on the right of the Bishop of Chalcedon against the Regulars in England. It is expected that the Sacred Congregation De Propaganda Fide will settle the matter.

April 29. Whitehall. 50. The Council to Buckingham. To dispose of the men now ordered to be billeted at Hythe as follows:—30 at Hythe, 60 at Romney, and the rest at Lydd.

April 29. Canterbury. 51. Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury to the Council. Once again pray for their assistance in billeting the four companies of soldiers remaining in that city. Since they certified the names of some few refusers to billet, the most part of the city utterly refuse until the other refusers shall contribute as well as they.

April 29. Whitehall. 52. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. Sends a certificate of the Lord Treasurer in favour of Mary Atkinson, in conformity with which he is to prepare a bill for the King's signature. [*Copy.*]

April 29. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 302.]

April 29. 53. Sir Guilford Slingsby to Nicholas. The King's ketch, the Minniken, is ready to set to sea. Five fishermen lately put on shore by the French sloops, and since that a mackerel-man taken. Suggests that the Minniken should be ordered to sea for protection of the fishermen.

April 29. Southampton. 54. John Ellzey to the same. The French bark taken by Capt. William Scras is now at Chichester unlading. He has warned Tuppin Scras, who is the proprietor, how he converts the Duke's tenths to any other use. Complains of the "unorderly proceedings" of Capts. Barnaby Burley, and Hippisley. Has demanded the tenths from Pescod, but received only words of affront.

April 29. 55. Certificate of William Kitchen, that William Browne and three others served in the Victory, in the Rhé expedition, under the Earl of Denbigh.

April 29. 56. Account of payments ordered to be made in anticipation of the ordinary revenue; total 263,238*l.* 9*s.* 7*d.*; but that sum includes

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CII.

additional payments ordered to be made between this time and the following May 11.

April 29. 57. Diary of public events, principally respecting the proceedings in the House of Commons, from this day to June 23, 1628. [*It contains particulars respecting the death of Dr. Lambe and other public events, and a variety of rumours respecting the King and the Duke. It is apparently a continuation of the Diary, Vol.* lx. *No.* 10.]

April 30. Portsmouth. 58. William Haberley to the Council. The great fleet supposed to be our enemies are Hollanders, whereof 40 sail are bound for the West Indies, and the rest for places within the dominions of Spain and France. They are now on the south side of the Isle of Wight, plying to the West, with the wind south-east. [*Copy.*]

April 30. 59. Examination of Aucle Heyes, Captain of the White Bear, of Amsterdam, taken at Portsmouth. He deposes to the facts respecting the fleet above mentioned, which are stated in the preceding letter.

April 30. [Whitehall] 60. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. To examine a business represented to his Majesty by Dr. Hooke, a reverend divine, much respected, and to give such orders therein as the cause should require.

April 30. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 302.]

April 30. 61. Attested copy of the inventory and valuation of goods seized in the Jesuits' College at Clerkenwell, before calendared under the date of 1628, April 23. *Appended,*

61. I. *Note of such things as are missing, as appears by the inventories formerly taken by Mr. Long.*

61. II. *Note of such things as were not inventoried by Mr. Long, and are missing.*

[April ?] 62. Draft of a message from the King to the House of Commons, upbraiding them with neglect of duty in not answering his messages for a supply. No authority has been found for supposing that this message was ever delivered,

[April ?] 63. Minutes of various Petitions to be submitted to the King. They relate to the complaint of the Vice Chamberlain of Chester against Baron Vernon; payment to Sir Robert Anstruther; grant to Sir Robert Harley of vicarages in Coventry; pension to Robert Barnfield and his wife, a daughter of Sir Thomas Chaloner.

[April ?] 64. The King to the Company of Barber Surgeons. The King, having given them directions to impress a certain number of surgeons to be employed in the fleet, understands they find opposition in the performance of that service, by reason of exemptions claimed under colour of particular protections obtained during this time of Parliament. It being no way fit that a public service should be

Digitized by Google

1628. Vol. CII.

avoided by such particular pretences, it is the King's pleasure that they impress such surgeons as they shall be directed to do, notwithstanding any such protection.

[April ?] 65. Draft of the same.

[April ?] 66. Memorial of Robert Godfrey to the King. On sending back the Queen's French servants, the memorialist was appointed one of her six priests, who, by ancient custom, are ordained for the Queen's chapel, and are allowed five dishes in court for their diet. Through sinister suggestion of the other priests he has been kept out of his share of this diet, and, although Sec. Conway has procured him a pension of 100*l.* per annum, he cannot receive one penny out of the Exchequer. Prays the King to consider whether it is for his service and honour that the memorialist, having abandoned great employments in Rome, France, and Italy for the King's service, should miserably perish in England, through famine and want of all necessities of life.

[April ?] 67. Question propounded by the King to the Judges, whether, in no case whatsoever, his Majesty might commit a subject without showing of cause; with the answer of the judges, that by the general rule of the law the cause ought to be showed, but some case might require such secrecy that the King might commit without showing the cause for a convenient season. [*Copy, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath.*]

[April ?] 68. Copy of the above.

[April ?] 69. Petition of Anne, Countess Dowager, late wife of Richard Earl of Dorset, deceased, and daughter and sole heir of George Earl of Cumberland, Lord Clifford, Westmoreland, and Vescy, to the King. On the death of her father, the titles of Clifford, Westmoreland, and Vescy descended to the petitioner, yet Francis Earl of Cumberland has published that the name of Lord Clifford and that of Lord Vescy pertain to him; and Henry Clifford, his son and heir apparent, by the name of "Henry Clifford, chivaler," was summoned to this present Parliament, and styles himself Lord Clifford. Prays the King to admit her claim to the dignities of Clifford, Westmoreland, and Vescy, and to order the Earl of Cumberland and Henry his son to forbear to style themselves by any of those names.

[April ?] 70. Pretended Speech of the King to the House of Commons. His Majesty pledges himself to preserve the liberties of the people, and urges the House to despatch. This paper is a kind of paraphrase or enlargement of several of the King's speeches or messages thrown into one. Fr.

[April ?] 71. The King to Dr. William Juxon, Dean of Worcester. Richard Potter, one of the Prebendaries of Worcester, having gotten a presentation to the rectory of Broadwas, is striving by some nice points in law to overthrow a previous presentation to Thomas Archbold. The Dean is wished to send letters to the Bishop, with a signification of the King's pleasure for Archbold's institution.

VOL. CII.

1628.

[April ?] 72. Grievances of poor seamen; a statement presented to the Parliament.

[April ?] 73. Abstract of a case in Chancery of Sir Arnold Herbert and others, plaintiffs, against Lawrence Lownes, of London, scrivener, and others, defendants, submitted to Parliament with a view to passing a Bill for carrying out the decree of the Court of Chancery.

[April ?] 74. Petition of Joshua Gallard, of London, merchant, to the Council, for permission to export 450 pigs of lead, in the bark George, from Hull to Amsterdam.

[April ?] 75. Petition of Sidrack Gibbons, merchant of Poole, to the Council, for licence to export provisions to Rochelle for the use of Mons. de Soubise's train and company.

April. 76. Lionel Sharpe to Buckingham. Reports his sermon preached [at St. Margaret's, Westminster ?], in which he had alluded to the censure thrown upon the Duke for his failure at Rhé, and had declared that he who had ventured all that was dearest in the world for a foreign church, would, if he had as many lives as hairs, venture them all for his own, with other laudatory personal allusions to the Duke. Is ready to "do the rest" within two days, "if he may have the place in Westminster, or on Sunday next."

April. 77. Petition of Roger Parr to the same. Petitioner, by warrant from the Duke and the Earl of Totness, as Commissioners for Saltpetre and Gunpowder, was appointed to take the weight of all the saltpetre delivered into the King's storehouse, at the Bell, in Southwark. During the Duke's absence in Rhé, he was dispossessed, and Mr. Hooker appointed in his room, whereby, besides his office, he has lost a good sum of money due to him from the petremen. Prays redress.

April. 78. ——— to Sec. Conway. The prisoner's wife says she has a pass for herself and four others for France from Sir John Coke, whereat the writer much wonders, for she is as deep in disloyalty as her husband, and, considering her comeliness, the apter of the two for mischief. She expects her husband's liberty by Sir John's means. This will so much interfere with the writer's safety and usefulness that he hopes Conway will prevent it. [*Signature torn off.*]

April ? 79. Petition of James Harrington to Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells. The Bishop having appointed Harrington to stay in London without limiting the time, he attends the Bishop's commands, and begs him to declare the certainty of his pleasure for the petitioner's settlement in his fellowship, and for the manner in which he should offer his defence, if any other circumstance be objected against him concerning his proceedings, which if the Bishop will pass over he will oblige the petitioner and his friends to perpetual acknowledgment.

VOL. CII.

1628.
[April.] 80. Complaint of Edward Dally, of Leominster, of wrongs done to him by soldiers billeted on him, and of the injustice of Francis Shooter, the bailiff.

[April ?] 81. Account of moneys paid or due to Philip Burlamachi, on various accounts, from 1620 to P. [Easter] 1628; amounting in all to 713,364*l.* 15*s.* 10*d.*

[April ?] 82. Table of names of Captains of the trained bands, with the fit places for deposit of their armour, and the names of the neighbouring justices of peace, for co. Herts.

[April ?] 83. Notes of payments made, on account of the county of Montgomery, by Meredith Morgan and Sir Percy Herbert.

[April ?] 84. Notes of payments for billeting, apparelling, and removing soldiers in the cos. of Devon and Cornwall, from 1626 to this time

---

VOL. CIII. MAY 1—15, 1628.

May 1. 1. Commissioners for Martial Law at Plymouth to the King. Thanks to the King for communicating his wishes to the Commissioners by Mr. Murray. The Earl of Denbigh could not be fully ready while the last fair wind continued, but is now completely furnished, and will take the first opportunity of wind. Ships remain for convoy of provisions not yet arrived, and for employment in the Narrow Seas. Great difficulty in obtaining mariners, partly from the late mortality, and not least from their shameful and ungrateful desertion of the King's service. Kerby, condemned by the Martial Commissioners and their proceedings approved by the Council, has been reprieved to this time by the Earl of Denbigh, who was of opinion that his death whilst the fleet was there would not be to the advantage of the King's service. There is a difference of opinion amongst the Commissioners as to whether their Commission now justifies his execution. A search for runaways has been made in Devon, but with little effect; a new onset is presently intended.

May 1. 2. Sir William Gardiner to Sec. Conway. To recommend Sir William's brother, now serving as a lieutenant at Stade, to Sir Charles Morgan for promotion.

May 1. 3. John Earl of Bristol to Attorney General Heath. The late King granted to the Earl the manor of Sherborne, co. Dorset, with warranty against Sir Walter Raleigh and his heirs, and covenanted to assent to an Act of Parliament for confirming the Earl's patent especially because he had compounded with Sir Walter Raleigh for all pretences, and given him 8,000*l.*, and to his wife and eldest son 400*l.* per annum for their lives. The Earl is desirous to endeavour now.

1628. VOL. CIII.

to obtain the covenanted Act of Parliament, and sends the Attorney General a petition to the King for his consent, that he may inform the King of the conveniency of the course proposed. *Incloses,*

3. I. *Petition of John Earl of Bristol to the King. States the facts above mentioned, and prays the King to give assent to such Bill as shall be approved by his learned Counsel.*

May 1. Nicholas to Richard Streater. Advertisement is given that Captain William Scras has taken a French bark, and is likely to bring her to Shoreham or Chichester. Urges him to vigilancy in taking the Duke's tenths. P.S.—Hears that Capt. Scras has brought the ship into Chichester, and unladen her, without order; if so, he is to certify the fact, that some course may be taken to arrest the ship. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book, p.* 74.]

May 1. 4. William Weld to Nicholas. The bearer, Edward Nuttall, is recommended by Lord Conway for a purser's place.

May 2. 5. The King to the House of Commons. Message delivered by Sec. Coke, that his Majesty would govern according to the laws and customs of the realm, and rectify what was amiss; and as he would range himself with the best kings, he would have them match with the best subjects, by not encroaching upon the sovereignty and prerogative which God had put into his hands for their good. This session can continue no longer than Tuesday se'nnight, but, upon assurance of the House's good despatch and correspondency, the King intended to have another session at Michaelmas for perfecting such things as could not now be done.

May 2. 6. Copy of the preceding.

May 2. 7. Another copy.

May 2. 8. Draft of the same, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke, and differing in some verbal particulars from the message ultimately delivered.

May 2. 9. Speech of Sir Thomas Wentworth, addressed to the House of Commons in the debate on the King's message. This speech sets forth a proposed address to the King in reply. [*In the handwriting of Nicholas.*]

May 2. Whitehall. 10. Buckingham to the Lord President Manchester. Certifies that the soldiers enumerated in an inclosed list were all maimed in the expedition to Rhé. *Incloses,*

10. I. *List of three maimed soldiers, with particulars of their service, and names of public authorities supposed bound to procure them pensions.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. CIII.

1628.

May 2. Sergeants' Inn, Fleet Street. 11. Lord Chief Justice Hyde to Sec. Conway. Sends him a certificate of the true state of the case against Robert Ayres, to be presented to his Majesty. *Incloses,*

Fl. 1. *The same to the King. Certifies that Ayres, having fled from justice, no trial has taken place; but that the facts seem to be, that, in a drunken brawl in an alehouse, Ayres drew his knife, intending to strike one with whom he was quarrelling, but by mistake he stabbed John Long, a stranger, who was in the house by chance.* 1628, *May* 2.

May 2. Exeter. 12. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. He may now say that Bagg is on the way. Has once again played the victualler to set forth the ships at Plymouth, in doing which God enables him to serve the Duke. Sent 1,200*l.* from thence to Plymouth to put them forth, when he found that Mr. Lieutenant, on what grounds he knows not, had forbidden the business.

May 2. 13. Sir John Watts to the same. To obtain from the Duke a discharge for the Delight, Capt. Stephens, freighted for Muscovy, to relade cables and cordage, whereof there was great want. There are many ships in the Thames better suited for the present service.

May 2. Plymouth. 14. Capt. Richard Fogg to the same. Has safely arrived at Plymouth with the ships in his charge. Could not see nor hear of the French man-of-war, who has done spoil off the Isle of Lundy. The Earl of Denbigh departed thence on the Sunday before Capt. Fogg came thither. Will take the first opportunity of wind and weather to follow. Sir James Bagg departed thence for London on the Wednesday preceding.

May 2. Lincoln's Inn. 15. Certificate of Sir Allen Apsley and two other justices of the peace for co. Middlesex, that John Spelman, son and heir of Sir Henry Spelman, had that day taken the Oaths of Allegiance and Supremacy. [*It appears by the indorsement that this was for a passport.*]

May 2. 16. Names of Master and Company of the John, of Portsmouth.

May 2. 17. List of Soldiers under command of Capt. Oliver Shortall, belonging to the regiment of Sir Pierce Crosby, billeted at Hythe, from April 17 to this day; 61 men, and the charge thereof, 21*l.* 18*s.*

May 2. 18. Similar List of Soldiers under the command of Capt. Roger Odonock [O'Donogh]; 71 men, and the charge thereof, 24*l.* 17*s.*

May 3. Warrant to pay to William Murray, one of the Grooms of the Bedchamber, 300*l.*, for secret service. [*Docquet.*]

May 3. 19. Officers of the Navy to Buckingham. They pressed four ships for the convoy of the fishermen to Westmony and Iceland, and proceeded in preparing them so far as they had means; but the Treasurer wants 380*l.* of his part, and the Victualler his whole proportion.

1628. VOL. CIII.

Beseech the Duke to take this supply into his consideration, the fishermen having already put to sea, to the extreme hazard of their lives, ships, and goods.

May 3. Whitehall. 20. Sec. Conway to Bishop Thornborough, of Worcester. The Bishop is aware of the interest Lord Conway has in the family of Dr. Archbold. Begs him to interpose his power to make an end of a suit between Thomas Archbold, a brother of the doctor, and Mr. Potter. Suggests that he should call the parties before him, and set down such an order as would be just and conscionable. [*Copy.*]

May 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 303.]

May 3. 21. The same to Dr. Juxon, Dean of Worcester. A suit is prosecuted between Thomas Archbold, who, besides being Lord Conway's chaplain, has a further interest in him by a marriage between his brother, Dr. Archbold, and a niece of Lord Conway. Begs him to end the suit, or further the settlement of it by the Bishop, in accordance with the preceding letter. [*Copy.*]

May 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 303.]

May 3. Whitehall. 22. The same to John Scandiver. He is to forbear acting upon a recent warrant for taking 100 deer out of Corslane Chase, until further order, it being near fawning time. [*Copy.*]

May 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 303.]

May 3. Whitehall. 23. The same to Sir William Jones. Desires to be informed what passed before him touching the complaint made by one Long against Sir Richard Tracy, referred to Sir William by the Council. If there be just cause, the Secretary desires to give Sir Richard his assistance for remedy of the wrong done him. [*Copy.*]

May 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 303.]

May 5. Grant of the dignity of Baronet to William Pennyman, jun. [*Docquet.*]

May 5. Discharge to him of money payable in respect of that dignity. [*Docquet.*]

May 5. Grant to William Shawe and Christopher Vernon of money turned over to the liberties of Bury St. Edmonds, in co. Suffolk, over and above the 2,000*l.* formerly granted by the late King to William Shawe, with proviso that the same shall be distributed, at the discretion of the Lord Treasurer and Mr. Chancellor of the Exchequer, to such persons as have taken pains in discovering the King's interest in the same. [*Docquet.*]

May 5. 24. Address of the House of Commons to the King, delivered by Mr. Speaker, by appointment of the House, in acknowledgment of the King's recent messages, and in vindication of their intended course of proceeding by bill. [*Copy, indorsed by Weckherlin, one of Lord Conway's Secretaries.*]

May 5. 25. Another copy of the same.

VOL. CIII.

1628.

May 5. 26. The King's Answer to the preceding Address of the House of Commons, delivered by the Lord Keeper. [*Copy, in the handwriting of Lord Keeper Coventry, and indorsed by Sec. Coke.*]

May 5. 27. Another copy of the same.

May 5. 28. Another copy; imperfect.

May 5. 29. Petition of Christian Mitchell, of Merriott, co. Somerset, to the King, for pardon of incontinency after contract of marriage, with Thomas Williams, who was subsequently pressed for Rhé, where he was slain. *Underwritten,*

29. I. *A reference to the Attorney General, to prepare the pardon on evidence of her having been contracted.* 1628, *May* 5.

29. II. *Certificate of William Trevile, in verification of the alleged contract and pardon of Thomas Williams.* 1628, *June* 10.

May 5. 30. Petition of James Chambers, one of the Physicians in Ordinary to the King. The late King granted the petitioner and John Brooke, for their lives, the office of Receiver of Fines and Forfeitures due on penal laws on certain terms, but in seven years petitioner has made little or no profit. Prays, that, on surrender of the former grant, a new grant, on other terms, may be made to the petitioner and Francis Broket. *Underwritten,*

30. I. *Reference to the Attorney General to consider the petition* 1628, *May* 5.

30. II. *Report of the Attorney General in favour of the new grant suggested by Dr. Chambers.* 1628, *June* 7.

30. III. *Direction for the Attorney General to prepare a bill for the King's signature, in accordance with the preceding certificate.* 1628, *July* 9.

May [5?] 31. Petition of Hugh Grove to both Houses of Parliament. The causes of the decay in the supply of saltpetre are asserted to be the disorderly conduct of the saltpetre men, and the consequent endeavour of all people to destroy the generation of saltpetre within their possessions. The petitioner offers to prove these assertions, if thereunto commanded.

May 5. "Hocckhowse." 32. Capt. Sir Thomas Fryer to Buckingham. Since his return from Plymouth neither his officers nor soldiers have been billeted, neither would the country accept of any, until his Majesty's letter came down. Since then, most part have been cared for, but not his company, which, having been quartered in Dorchester, they now answer they will receive none, nor pay towards the billeting of any, but will answer it before the Council. Suggests that one Bushroad,

1628. VOL. CIII.

who is the ringleader, should be sent for. The writer has hitherto paid his company himself, but, being unable to continue the same any longer, prays that some sudden order may be taken for relieving the poor soldiers.

May 5. Burdrop. 33. William Calley to Endymion Porter. Thanks him for having procured the forbearance of certain money. Was at Stow Fair, and met Porter's brother Cannynge, and Sir Richard Browne. Rode with Cannynge to his house at Foscat on May Day. Thinks not to come to London this term, by reason of the foggy air not being very agreeable to his health, but hopes to see Porter and his wife in the long vacation.

May 5 34. Certificate of Miles Troughton, for Richard Miles to be his deputy purser in the Rainbow.

May 5. 35. Extract from the Journals of the House of Lords, of a reference to a committee of privileges, touching the privilege of Lords of Parliament in answering upon their honour, in the performance of homage, and in the seizure of their goods in execution; with the resolutions of the Committee of Privileges, also derived from the Journals, subjoined.

May 6. From his Lodging. 36. Endymion Porter to Sec. Conway. Sends a business to receive despatch from the King, by the hands of Lord Conway, which are always so full of courtesy to Porter, that he finds this day's is but a leading favour to the next; nor does Lord Conway grow weary with doing favours, but still apparels them with cheerful looks.

May 6. The Tower. 37. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Recommends Edward Nuttall, who had been commended to him by Sec. Conway, for a purser's place. He is a clerk, has been at sea, and hath foreign languages.

May 6. Southampton. 38. John Ellzey to the same. Capt. Scras's prize is discharged at Chichester. Recounts all his proceedings respecting the sugars purchased by Pescod out of Tiball's [Theobald's] prize. Has now taken Mr. Mayor's word to be answerable for the Duke's tenths. Sends a bill of exchange for 100*l.*, and will hasten more. The tenths of the salt will exceed his calculation. Must send up the coarse sugars to Mr. Dike, for they have no refining-house there.

May 6. Edinburgh. 39. Robert Leighton to his "kind and loving father, Mr. Alexander Leighton, doctor of medicine, at his house on the top of Puddle Hill, beside the Blackfriars gate, near the King's Wardrobe." Previous letters written to the writer's father, brother, and mother. Sorry for his aunt's sickness. Prays him to remember the writer's duty to her, desiring her to pray for him, which is also his request to all his friends. The business that fell out with him arose out of a fight between his class and the "semies," which occasioned the provost to restrain them from play. The boys upon that made some verses, mocking the provost's red nose. Leighton, hearing of these verses, made a remark in

1628. Vol. CIII.

prose, and presently, on the request of his schoolfellows, turned it into a verse, thus—(the provost's name is Okenhead) :—

> "That which his name imports is falsely said,
> That of the oaken wood his head is made ;—
> For why ? If it had been composed so,
> His flaming nose had fired it long ago."

He had already sent his father the Verses of Apology. Begs his father to pray for him, that he may be kept from like falls. The desire of his heart is to be as little chargeable as may be. [*On the back of this letter are written two sentences in other hands; one respecting the nature of the sin of backsliding, and the other, "If this Parliament have not a happy conclusion, the sin is yours; I am free of it."*]

May 6. Whitehall. 40. Examination of Mr. Melvin taken by Sec. Conway, principally respecting certain expressions, said to have been used by him at the house of Payne, a tobacco seller, near the Savoy. Capt. Neighbor and he, having been drinking and taking tobacco from nine in the morning till seven at night, he said, there were four honest bishops, and that among the rest were "Armenians and other strange sexes."

May 6. 41. Copy of the same.

May 6. 42. List of the ten new pinnaces called the Lion's Whelps, with the names of their officers.

May 6. 43. Note of shipping and goods belonging to the town of Poole lost within the last four years, with a list of such ships as now belong to that town. Total lost, 20 ships, whose tonnage was altogether 1,465 tons, and value 13,400*l.*; the present shipping, 16 ships, of 838 tons. Poole used to set forth 20 ships to the Newfoundland fishery, now it sets forth but three ships. The whole of the Newfoundland fleet set forth by the ports from Southampton to Bristol used to be 300 sail, which employed 6,000 men at the least.

May 7. Warrant to Sir Adam Newton, Receiver General of his Majesty's Revenues when Prince of Wales, to pay to Sir Thomas Walsingham the elder 130*l.*, on accompt, for the new building of Deptford Bridge. [*Docquet.*]

May 7. Grant of the dignity of Baronet to William Stonehouse, of Radley, co. Berks. [*Docquet.*]

May 7. Discharge to William Stonehouse for the money payable in respect of that dignity. [*Docquet.*]

May 7. Grant to Anne Fisher of an almsroom in Clark's Hall, near Bishopsgate. [*Docquet.*]

May 7. Warrant to the Lord Mayor to pay to the Collectors of Sir William Erskine and Sir John Meldrum whatsoever by his means has been omitted since April 21 last for duties for the lights at Winterton Ness, the Lord Mayor having cleared ships which came

1628. Vol. CIII.

from Newcastle without certificate that the said duties had been paid; he is also directed in future to take no entry of any ship without having first received such certificate, and to publish this command in the Court of Aldermen. [*Docquet.*]

May 7. Grant to Richard Storie of an almsroom in Norwich. [*Docquet.*]

[May 7?] 44. Draft, in the handwriting of Sir Robert Heath, of a clause probably suggested by the discussions on the Petition of Right, and intended as a substitute for that document, or a part of it. It proposed to enact, that, in all cases of commitment by the King or Council, the cause of commitment should be expressed within —— months, and the determination of the sufficiency thereof be left to the ordinary rules of law; or if the cause were of that extraordinary nature that the judges could not judge thereof, as concerning the public government of the state, then to the judgment of the King and his Council.

[May 7?] 45. Two other clauses, probably suggested at the same time, and for the same purpose as the preceding. The one provides for the discharge of persons committed if no cause be stated, or if the cause be deemed insufficient in law; the other, that no tax be levied without consent of Parliament, nor any soldiers billeted on any man, without his full consent.

[May 7?] 46. Accompt, by Endymion Porter, of the expenditure of 6,000*l.*, received by him from James Maxwell, for the Duke of Buckingham. It includes several payments to "Dick Grimes;" 50*l.* to Kipp, for Gerbier; 140*l.* for two paintings by Momfredo [Manfredo]; 60*l.* to Mittens; 70*l.* to "the nurse and midwife;" and 3,000*l.* paid to "my Lady Duchess."

May 7. Aboard the St. Esprit, in the Downs. 47. Capt. Richard Paramour to Nicholas. The wind being like to come fair, he hurriedly announces that he has made stay of a ship belonging to "Milton in Norway," bound for Nantes, laden with deal boards, hides, and tar. The master in a manner acknowledges her to be prize. Refers to the bearer for further information.

May 8. 48. Copy of the Petition of Right, as finally agreed upon in the House of Commons, and delivered to the House of Lords, at a conference between the Houses. [*See Commons' Journals*, I., 894. *Lords' Journals*, III., 785, 786.]

May 8. Buckingham to John Ellzey. Coarse sugars, received for the Duke's tenths, not being so vendible in those parts as in London, by reason there are no houses to refine the same, he is to consign the same to Richard Dike, if he thinks it will be for the Duke's profit, if not, to make sale thereof. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 41*.]

May 8. 49. Petition of Sir Francis Willoughby to Buckingham. Prays the Duke to vouchsafe him the making of an Irish Viscount, in recompence of his lost company in the Low Countries, and 500*l.*, due to him for arrears on account of the expedition to Cadiz.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CIII.

1628.

May 8. Aboard the Garland, at Sea. 50. Sir Henry Palmer to Nicholas. Wishes he could send better news than they have returned with. What was here given out to be assuredly feasible they find directly impossible. On the approach of the English fleet, the French fleet retreated under their ordnance. The palisadoes, by which the passage up the river was prevented, described. They came on the 1st, and till the best of the springs were past waited for an opportunity to give an attempt, though with no hope of success, but the wind not favouring, and it being dangerous to ride there embayed, subject to fire-ships and in shoal water, the council of war determined that they should put out to sea, and spend their victual abroad, Lord Denbigh cruising between Ushant and Scilly, the writer between Portsmouth and Cape La Hogue. Capt. Allen [Alleyn ?], by one of the engines taking fire, was blown up, and several seamen with him. No man but looked back upon the poor town with eyes of pity, though not able to help them.

May 8. 51. Sir Richard Harrison to Francis Windebank. The offender against the fishermen has been before Parliament, who have taken away his commission, and enjoined restitution of the nets. Great hope that the King and Parliament will part fair. Many interruptions by messages from the King, and great danger of breaking. They have spent all their time in framing a bill for reviving the old laws touching the liberty of the subject, but perceiving, by the King's answer to their petition, that they were not likely to have such a bill, they have framed a petition of right, with which they resolve to content themselves for this session. The King has sent word that Tuesday next they shall break up, but the writer supposes his Majesty will grant longer time. This day they had agreed on the days of payment of the five subsidies.

May 8. 52. Promise of Capt. John Pennington. Henry Clifford, having given bond to Capt. Pennington for payment of a moiety of all profits, by means of Capt. Pennington discovered to have been embezzled, in victualling or paying the Zouch Phœnix in the expedition against the pirates of Algiers, Capt. Pennington hereby undertakes to use his best care for discovery of all embezzlements in reference to the whole fleet in the same expedition for the benefit of Henry Clifford.

May 8. 53. List of the crew of Capt. Hawkeridge's ship.

May 9. Whitehall. 54. The Council to Buckingham. To give order for setting forth the Spy pinnace, victualled for five months, to ply up and down on the coasts of France, Jersey, and Guernsey, to discover what men-of-war were to be found near the English coasts.

May 9. 55. Officers of the Navy to the same. The allowance of 10*l.* per annum was taken from David Ducke, master caulker at Chatham, by the late Commissioners for the ease of the King's charge. Recommend that it be continued.

VOL. CIII.

1628.
May 9. 56. Officers of the Navy to Buckingham. Have received certificate from Henry Goddard, one of his Majesty's master shipwrights, that the Assurance is the fittest ship in the navy to be sent into the Narrow Seas.

May 9. At sea. 57. William Earl of Denbigh to the same. Men have ever been the censure of the world who have returned unsuccessful from public employments. Hopes he shall so satisfy the King as will not only clear him in his Majesty's opinion, but justify him before a Parliament. Misinformation has been the cause of this misfortune. They found Rochelle so blocked up, that in eight days' stay they never heard from thence. The palisado is so strengthened with two floats of ships, both within and without, moored and fastened together, from their ports to half-mast high, that, lying in shoal water, it is impossible to be forced. Kept the road, expecting intelligence from the town. Some of the French captains concluded the passage not feasible, others propounded ways rather of loss and dishonour to the English than of good to themselves. By a council of war have resolved to send the victuallers well guarded home, and to divide the men-of-war into two squadrons, to ply between Ushant and Scilly and the Isle of Wight and Guernsey.

May 9. Tehidie. 58. Francis Bassett to Nicholas. On the 6th inst. a small bark of Ireland, which had been taken by a French man-of-war, came into the pier of St. Ives, in distress. Desires instructions how to deal with it, and the French persons who were on board. The French men-of-war, which had committed so much spoil between Bristol and the Land's End, had been beaten thence by a ship or two of Bristol, but there are one or two small vessels again on the English coast which chased in all the fishing boats.

May 10. Warrant to Sir Richard Tracy, that, in removing his Majesty's fallow deer out of the chase of Corselane, co. Gloucester, care be taken to preserve the King's game. [*Docquet.*]

May 10. Warrant to John Scandiver, to forbear taking any of his Majesty's deer within the chases of Malvern, co. Worcester, or Corselane, co. Gloucester, until he shall understand his Majesty's further pleasure. [*Docquet.*]

May 10. Grant to Richard Williams, his Majesty's servant, of the forfeiture of a bond of 250*l.*, entered into by George Acton and Thomas Hailes, for transportation of divers cloths from Ipswich to Rochelle, which they have not performed. [*Docquet.*]

May 10. Dispensation to William Alablaster, Doctor of Divinity, for not residing upon his parsonage of Tharfield, in the diocese of Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

May 10. 59. Officers of the Navy to Buckingham. Not having received certificate of the burden or value of John Brigges's ship, or of the nature of his contract with Sir Ralph Bingley, they cannot judge what allowance is fit to be made to him.

VOL. CIII.

1628.

May 10. Nicholas to Mr. Oliver. Has spoken to Sir Henry Marten concerning the Duke's tenths of about 100 negroes, taken in a Spanish vessel by the Good Fortune, of London, set forth by Sir Thomas Love, John Hanger, and others. The Judge wished the Duke to accept of half his tenths for the proceeds of the negroes and such other goods and merchandises as were taken by that man-of-war, the adventurers to pay the Duke's tenths in kind. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book, p.* 75.]

May 10 Buckingham House. 60. William Bold to Nicholas. Thanks for his mediation, and desires the continuance of his good offices betwixt Mr. Lieutenant of the Tower and himself. Does not doubt his right, and, to give the Lieutenant satisfaction, would be willing to show the clearness of it to his counsel or any friend. Desires only his favour not to countenance Bold's adversaries in their obstinacy.

May 10 At sea. 61. Capt. Thomas Ketelby to the same. The impossibility of effecting the enterprise was such as would have shown in them madness rather than valour to attempt it. The representations of its easiness made by the French Deputies have wronged both the State and the Duke. The palisadoes cannot be forced but by those who are masters of the forts and castles on the shore. Nor are the French sea forces so much to be contemned as those of Rochelle make them. During eight days they received no intelligence or word from Rochelle, either by sea or land. The Earl intends to visit several places on the French coast before Sir Henry Palmer's departure. Division of the King's ships between the Earl and Sir Henry. The Earl has sent Nicholas his journal, to be shown the Duke if he thinks fit. The writer sends also a relation written by a French gentleman.

May 10. 62. Bond of Richard Littler, goldsmith, of the Griffin's Head, Cheapside, and George Warburton, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, in 100*l.*, for appearance of Richard Littler before one of the Secretaries of State, upon notice.

May 11. Whitehall. 63. The Council to Buckingham. For the defence of the Isle of Wight, ammunition is to be sent thither in the New Year's Gift, of Hull. It is requisite she should go under convoy. Pray him to give order to Robert Seety, of the Plain Joan, of London, to do that service.

May 11. 64. Sec. Conway to the Commissioners for Soldiers in co. Hants. His Majesty and the Council had taken notice of some refusal among the inhabitants of Odiham to provide any longer for the soldiers billeted there. The Council direct them to give strict order for the soldiers continuing there without any innovation or disturbance. [*Copy.*]

May 11. 65. Capt. Henry Huncks to Sec. Conway. Excuses his conduct in relation to a ring. Desires his help concerning Eastman, all whose goods he had delivered to the officers. He has in hand 20*l.* of Eastman's, which he is advised not to give up lest the creditors should demand it.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CIII.

1628.

May 11. 66. Sir John Finch to Nicholas. In favour of Richard Hals, who desires to exchange his place of purser from the Fortune, to one of the new pinnaces.

May 12. Westminster. 67. The King to the Lords Spiritual and Temporal of the Higher House of Parliament. That he cannot suffer his power of committal to be impeached, but it is not in his heart to extend his regal power beyond the just rule of moderation, in anything contrary to our laws and customs; and that neither he nor the Council will hereafter commit for not lending money, or for any other cause which does not concern the State. [*Copy, marked examined.*]

May 12. 68. Another copy, also marked examined, and indorsed by Bishop Laud, "His Majesty's Letters to the Lords of the Upper House, about imprisonment without a cause."

May 12. 69. Another copy of the same.

May 12. 70. Another copy.

May 12. 71. Another copy. [*All the above copies are contemporary, and differ in various minute particulars from the copies in the Ephemeris Parliamentaria and in other printed books.*]

May 12. 72. Copy of the Petition of Right, as sent up by the Commons to the Lords, with the amendments of the latter marked therein.

May 12. 73. Officers of the Navy to Buckingham. Recommend that a petitioner, stated in the margin to be John May, may be restored to his post of Assistant to the Master Shipwrights at Woolwich Dock, from which he had been discharged by the late Commissioners, at a time when the Dock at Woolwich "was cast, as of no use at that time."

May 12. 74. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. Charles Sellers, a Procurator of the Arches Court, with whom an inclosed scandalous libel had been found, stands committed, and is in this messenger's custody. The King's pleasure is, that the Attorney General should examine him in order to discover the first author. If he finds it fit, he may dismiss Sellers, on bond for his appearance. [*Copy.*]

May 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 303.]

May 12. 75. Sec. Conway to the Clerk of the Signet attendant. The King's pleasure is, that he should prepare a Royal Assent for Bishop Buckeridge, of Rochester, to be Bishop of Ely, that see being void by the death of Dr. Felton. [*Copy.*]

May 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 303.]

May 12? 76. Sec. Conway to Katherine Duchess Dowager of Lennox. A grant of corporation to the town of Gravesend is stayed at the Seals on some opinion that it may prejudice the interest of her gracious son. It is alleged that his interest is no way infringed, and those who follow this business desire the Lord Keeper may be the judge.

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CIII.

Suggest that it should be referred to the Lord Keeper to take security for his protection. [*This copy has upon it the date of May 8, 1628, but the letter was entered in Conway's Letter Book with the date of the 12th.*]

May 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p. 363.*]

May 12. Hammersmith. 77. Edmund Earl of Mulgrave to Sec. Conway. Solicits his aid in procuring a renewal of an allowance of 100 marks per annum, made by King James to Mr. Leake, for his pains in preaching to the workmen at the alum works. Sir Edward Wardour, with the consent of the Lord Treasurer, endeavoured to procure the renewal, but the King, not being well informed, did not sign it. Afterwards, on the representation of the Earl, his Majesty answered, that it should be done.

May 12. Newport. 78. Deputy Lieutenants of the Isle of Wight to Sec. Conway. Among the numerous companies of soldiers billeted in the small circuit of the Isle of Wight, there have been committed many foul disorders, even unto murder, and the officers will not join with the writers in punishing offences committed by the soldiers. In these companies there are 200 Highlanders, a ruder kind of people. The inhabitants complain of the amount due for billeting money, which amounts now to about 4,000*l.*, the number of soldiers being about 1,500. The officers receive into their companies some of that island, which the writers conceive may be prejudicial to the country.

May 12. Ragley. 79. Foulke Reed to the same. Reports the state of Lord Conway's property there, and the general arrear of the rents. Money shall be sent to my Lady by the next convenient messenger.

[May 13 ?] 80. The King to Sec. Coke, or, in his absence, to Sir Humphrey May, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster. This is the day prefixed, yet there has been some cause of delay. He cannot admit of much more, therefore let them [the House of Commons] know, that if the subsidies be not speedily passed they shall hear further of the King's pleasure very shortly. The King does not expect an answer by message, but by effects. [*Probably sent to the persons addressed in the House of Commons. It is indorsed by Sec. Coke, "His Majesty's direction for a message in Parliament," but it is not stated that it was acted upon.*]

May 13. 81. Petition of Gamaliel Penrose, a Sergeant of Captain Thomas Lyndsay's Company, to Buckingham. In a mutiny the petitioner killed a mutineer, and lies imprisoned miserably at Plymouth, ready to suffer the extremity of the law, unless the Duke interfere. [*Underwritten is a minute, signed by Sec. Conway, that the King was pleased to grant a pardon to the petitioner; dated 1628, June 9.*]

May 13. 82. Petition of Joseph Dudley to the same, for a master gunner's place in one of the small pinnaces now building; with underwritten certificate of Thomas Taylor, and others to his competency.

VOL. CIII.

1628.
May 13. From his Lodging, near Strand Bridge.

83. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Requests him to deliver warrants to Abraham Sampson, Jeffery Daniell, John Greene, Henry Roundkettle, Nicholas Wilson, and John Harvey, for boatswain's places in the pinnaces.

May 13. The Tower.

84. Sir Paul Harris to the same. Spake with the Duke yesterday in the morning, as he was going along the garden to the Parliament House. Told him that the Chief Justice of Chester was dead, which was in the King's gift, and desired him not to engage himself till he might further speak with him. Would be much bound if Nicholas would acquaint the Duke with the writer's father's interest to it. If the business succeed, knows how to be thankful without flattering. Has promised Sir Thomas Bludder payment of his warrant for Mr. Evelyn to-morrow, and for that purpose has a meeting this night at 7 o'clock at the Exchange.

May 13. Southampton.

85. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Arrival, at Cowes, of a frigate from "the West India," taken by Arthur Guy, in the Fortune, of London. She hath upon her between 900 and 1,000 hides, 30 tons and upwards of ebony, and some Indian wax, which is nothing so good as ours. The Fortune has also taken an Angola man with many negroes, which the captain bartered in Virginia for tobacco, which has come home in a ship called the Plantation. Conceives the Duke has rights in the tobacco. Capture, by Capt. Hussey, in the Pilgrim, of London, of a French bark, laden with butter and tallow, taken from under the Isle of Guernsey. Order from the Council for Sir John Peyton to sell the same, and apply the proceeds towards the repairs of the forts in that island. Other prize news relating to two ships taken by Capt. Scras. Begs for some order against the disorderly proceedings of Capt. Burley. Sends another acceptance for 100*l.* *Incloses,*

85. I. *Inventory of the bark called a Spanish Frigate, taken by Capt. Arthur Guy. Total,* 818*l.*

85. II. *The like of a bark taken by Capt. Hussey. Total,* 128*l.* 9*s.* 1*d.*

85. III. *The like of the St. Nicholas, of Granville, taken by Capt. William Scras. Total,* 802*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*

85. IV. *The like of the Nicholas, of Granville, also taken by Capt. William Scras. Total,* 531*l.*

May 13.

86. Bond of Gilbert Barrell, of Clifford's Inn, Gentleman, and John Launder, of the same place, in 100*l.*, for the appearance of Gilbert Barrell before one of the Principal Secretaries of State, upon notice.

May 13.

87. Answer of Thomas West, Eleanor his wife, and William Shephard, to a bill of complaint of Sir John Lambe, concerning lands in Blisworth, co. Northampton, heretofore belonging to Michael West. [*Indorsed are brief notes of subsequent proceedings in this cause up to Michaelmas Term,* 1632.]

VOL. CIII.

1628.
May 14. 88. Mr. Pym's Report, in the Lower House, of Dr. Mainwaring's "Sermons," so indorsed by Bishop Laud. This speech is not printed in Rushworth, nor in the Parliamentary History, nor in the State Trials, but many passages of it are similar to passages in the speech published in those works, under various dates, and attributed to Mr. Rous.

May 14. Westminster. 89. The King to William Earl of Pembroke, Chancellor of the University of Oxford. To use all possible and speedy remedy to calm the tempest which is risen in the University of Oxford about the choice of their Proctors. [*Copy, indorsed by Bishop Laud.*]

[May 14.] 90. Another copy of the same, without the date.

May 14. St. Martin's Lane. 91. Lord Treasurer Marlborough to the Officers of the Customs in the Port of Newcastle. The Officers of Customs in the Port of London have certified that the officers of Newcastle mistake the meaning of the Lord Treasurer's warrant of February 9 last, and over strictly interpret the proclamation for exporting and importing in strangers' bottoms. Requires them to suffer the merchants of Newcastle to export and import in strangers' bottoms to and from places in amity with his Majesty. [*Copy.*]

May 14. The Tower. 92. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. It seems the strangest thing in the world that the gentleman-porter should make any claim at all, or that he should have any colour of title to more than the house he dwells in, and one house in the bulwark. Mr. Bold says that his predecessors enjoyed their interest without intimation of Sir Allen's; did he seek no more than his predecessors had, there should have been no question. Has had no time to follow suits, except for money to eat by, yet he has not so neglected his claim as is thought. Will meet Mr. Bold in all the love and well wishings of a friend, and if it please him to make his title appear to any indifferent lawyers, Sir Allen will sit still for ever.

May 14. Basingstoke. 93. Bailiffs of Basingstoke to Sir Thomas Jervoise, one of the Deputy Lieutenants for co. Hants. Had for a long time borne the burden of billeting soldiers without having received one penny of the 180*l.* already disbursed. Their neighbours utterly deny the payment of any more moneys, or to billet any soldiers, alleging that we have no law or authority to compel them. Unless present order be taken for repayment and supply, they should be enforced to leave the soldiers to seek their pay where they might have it, which may prove perilous.

May 15. Whitehall. 94. Warrant to the Lord Treasurer Marlborough, to cause a tally to be struck upon the impositions of Virginia tobacco to the value of 1,300*l.*, for Henry Elwes, for satisfaction for a bracelet of diamonds received of him at an unusual cheap rate, not less than 18 months since.

May 15. Westminster. 95. Francis Knowles and others, of Southampton, to Sec. Conway. On the King's letter for billeting two companies of soldiers under Sir Henry Acheson and Capt. James Ramsey, the Mayor and Justices received the same, and endeavoured to settle them, where-

VOL. CIII.

1628.

upon the inhabitants (being fallen into great poverty, by reason of their goods stayed in France, and the general want of trade, and being behind of their billet money for Lord Conway's son's company, and Sir James Scott's, for 15 weeks) did protest they must forsake their dwellings. Seeing the impossibility of billeting these soldiers, the Mayor and Justices had petitioned the King and Council for relief. Intreat him to take their case into consideration, and, if they have done anything which has distasted him, they are heartily sorry for it.

May 15. 96. Sec. Conway to the Commissioners for Soldiers in Hants, and more particularly to the Mayor and Aldermen of Southampton. The Council had considered their reasons for not receiving the two new companies of Lord Morton's regiment, but no means have been found to lodge them elsewhere without great prejudice to his Majesty's service. Prays them to see the soldiers billeted accordingly, and what good service he can do in procuring their money they may be assured of. [*Copy.*]

May 15. 97. Capt. Richard Kingsmill to the same. Complains of the conduct of his company of the trained hands of Basingstoke, and especially of George Barnard, an old gentleman living in that town, who contemptuously refused to send his arms. Begs that either he may be permitted to quit his company, or that some course may be taken to vindicate his authority.

VOL. CIV. MAY 16—23, 1628.

[May 16.] 1. Petition of Nicholas Lillye, Purveyor for co. Worcester, to the Council. Has been employed by the deputy lieutenants of the county to find powder and match for the magazine therein for his Majesty's service. Prays for a warrant for two lasts of powder from Mr. Evelyn.

May 16. Dartmouth. 2. Mayor of Dartmouth to the Council. Sends an examination of the captain of a French prize, which came from the fleet on the 8th inst. *Incloses,*

2. I. *Examination of Stephen Ruboilleau, captain of a French prize, lately taken by Capt. William Gillett, captain of the Little Anne, of Marines. The Little Anne went from Plymouth with the King's fleet. Arrived at anchor in Charlebois Road on the Thursday following. A wherry boat sent into Rochelle by night, which got into the town, as appeared by certain fires on a tower that same night. On the last day of April a fire-boat sent from the English to fire the French ships, which was fired by some misfortune before she came to the ships, with the loss of* 11 *men. Strength of the French fleet. Impossible to go into Rochelle unless the ships riding afloat between the forts be first fired. Left all the English ships riding in Charlebois Road, but farther off than at first. Sent to England with letters. Dartmouth,* 1628, *May* 16.

VOL. CIV.

1628.

May 16. Plymouth. 3. Mayor of Plymouth and his Brethren to the Council. This morning there arrived a French bark which accompanied the Earl of Denbigh's fleet to Rochelle, which brings the unhappy news of their return without relieving the town or doing anything of worth. Sends examination of the captain of the bark. Prays that provision may be made for such sick men as they may bring with them. *Incloses,*

3. I. *Examination of Andrew Le Brun, Captain of the Mary, of Rochelle. On April 27 departed from Plymouth harbour with the fleet under the Earl of Denbigh. On May 1 anchored at Charlebois, in the afternoon. Wherry sent into Rochelle, and their arrival indicated by a fire. Heard that the General promised to sink the French ships when the water increased and wind came west; but when those circumstances happened he would not fight, but came away. On the 8th the English ships weighed anchor and set sail. The French followed, and fired several shots at them. Plymouth,* 1628, *May* 16.

May 16. 4. George Henry to Sec. Coke. Sends a cipher in figures, to indicate persons of whom there may happen circumstances necessary to be related. Hopes the Secretary will not be forgetful of his recompence on his return, with allowance for his abode here these two months. Expects Burlamachi's correspondence in Antwerp or Brussels with his letter to the party. *Incloses,*

4. I. *List of figures to be used to denote the names of the principal noblemen and gentlemen of Ireland.*

May 16. Plymouth. 5. Thomas Clarke to Nicholas. The victualling the ship to secure the Narrow Seas is performing with all expedition. Sir James Bagg's agent has promised to have the bread and beer on board by Friday next. Our fleet is returned from Rochelle, staying there eight days, and doing nothing.

May 16. 6. Bond of James Ayloffe, of Meldrith, co. Cambridge, and Walter Hillary, of Clifford's Inn, in 100*l.*, for the appearance of Ayloffe before one of the Principal Secretaries of State within two days after notice.

May 16. 7. Invoice of goods taken out of the prize, the David, of Amsterdam, and brought aboard his Majesty's ship, the St. George.

May 17. Whitehall. 8. The King to [William Earl of Denbigh?]. Instructions what course he was to adopt on discovering that the passage into Rochelle was a service of more difficulty than he expected. [*This paper is a mere fragment, but it appears to have directed the Earl to remain off the town as long as his victuals lasted, and to send home a present account of his difficulties, and whether they could be overcome by more strength of shipping. These instructions were prepared in the hope that they might reach the Earl before he had quitted Rochelle.*]

VOL. CIV.

1628.
May 17. 9. Mayor of Southampton to the Earl of Denbigh. Begs him so far to favour that town as to give way that the two companies of Lord Morton's regiment may be removed to Lymington and the towns adjacent. Their town has been more oppressed than any one in the shire. No subjects can be more willing. The miserable complaint of the poor among them makes the writer's heart melt, and the rudeness of the Irish soldiers is a double affliction. Many of the inhabitants refuse to keep them any longer, and others will leave their households, not being able to subsist. The old companies have been with them since November 17, and never received but ten weeks' pay. Humbly entreats him to pity and relieve them.

May 17. London. 10. Sir John Townshend to James Earl of Carlisle. Has been moved to intreat the Earl on behalf of Sir John's kinsman, who had married Sir Roger Townshend's only sister, that the Earl would accept him as one of his company in his travels. He is Sir Henry Spelman's son and heir.

May 17/27. Dunkirk. 11. Sir Philip Carteret to [Sec. Conway?]. Five English ships, richly laden, from Melvin and Queenborough, brought into Ostend. The sixth was blown up with their own powder. Preparations for taking the field in Germany and the Low Countries. Some misfortune fallen on our fleet at Rochelle. The first report was of 32 ships set on fire, now 12. Bonfires at Calais and Paris. [*Minute.*]

May 17. 12. Notes concerning the supply of powder in the King's stores, and the state of accounts with Mr. Evelyn. He has brought in no powder for three months, for want of payment of an arrear of 2,400*l.*

May 17. 13. Survey, by the Master General, Lieutenant, and others of the Ordnance, of the stores of that office; with an account of the articles necessary to be supplied, and an estimate of the amount required for such supply. Total amount required, 227,399*l.* 2*s.* 10*d.*

May 18. Westminster. 14. The King to Capt. John Pennington. Instructions to repair to the Thames and Medway, to take up as many ships as he should find fit for present service, without sparing any, whithersoever bound; also to press a sufficient number of the best and most able mariners for manning the said ships; also to take up all manner of victuals and provisions which he should find prepared for any of the said ships, charging the same by bills on the Treasurer and Victualler of the Navy.

May 18. Westminster. 15. Copy of the same, to which is subjoined a warrant to the Victualler of the Navy to supply ships taken up by Capt. Pennington with provisions for three months, and to put the charge thereof in the next estimate.

May 18. 16. The Council to Basil Lord Fielding, Sir Henry Mainwaring, and the Deputy Victualler at Portsmouth. There being occasion for reinforcing the fleet lately sent to Rochelle, they are to press,

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CIV.

take up, and send away as great a proportion of victuals, (particularly biscuits and beer,) number of seamen, ships, and other necessaries as they could make ready; with a clause of assistance directed to all authorities within the cos. Sussex, Hants, and the Isle of Wight. [*Underwritten is a note of a similar letter, of the same date, addressed to Sir James Bagg, Vice-Admiral of North Cornwall, with a clause of assistance in the cos. of Devon and Cornwall, and with the words "particularly biscuits and beer" omitted.*]

May 18. Plymouth. 17. The Mayor of Plymouth and his Brethren to the Council. The ill success of his Majesty's fleet in not relieving Rochelle was confirmed by Capt. Braniou [Branneau], of Rochelle, who arrived at Portsmouth this day Some French men-of-war, which have long lien on our coast, had taken at least 30 barks and ships, English and Irish, and are likely to do a great deal more mischief. There lie in that harbour six ships, appointed to secure the coast, but their wants are so great, and so little means used for their supply, that, unless speedy means be applied, the King's subjects in those parts are likely to suffer much. *Inclose,*

17. I. *Examination of John Roche, of Salcombe, co. Devon, mariner. He came from Wales in the Jonas, of Salcombe, laden with coals, in company with 23 or 24 other small ships, all which were taken by a French man-of-war, part being carried away, and the rest sunk. Plymouth,* 1628, *May* 10.

May 18. 18. Copy of the preceding letter.

May 18. Southampton. 19. Nicholas Pescod to Nicholas. The Mayor of Southampton advises him that Sec. Conway has been informed that the writer advised Capt. Scras to go for Chichester with his prize of sugar. Upon his faith he encouraged him to bring all his prizes to that town. Wishes the ability of his body permitted him to see Nicholas in London. Sends a small quantity of oranges and lemons, not knowing how plenty they are at London.

May 18 20. Petition of John Stoner, of London, merchant, to the Council. Prays that he may be permitted to import his own goods stayed in France in French bottoms.

May 19. Demise to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, for 21 years, of the overslipt customs upon baize and other woollen stuffs exported by Merchant-Strangers, broad cloths and kersies excepted, reserving to his Majesty a rent of 200*l.* per annum, upon surrender of a former grant made by the late King to Sir Thomas Tracy and Rowland White, for 21 years. [*Docquet.*]

May 19. Warrant to Sir Robert Douglas, his Majesty's Steward of the Manors of Richmond, Petersham, and Ham, co. Surrey, to summon and keep a court-leet within the said manors. [*Docquet.*]

May 19. Grant of the dignity of Baronet to Sir Thomas Fowler, of Islington, co. Middlesex. [*Docquet.*]

VOL. CIV.

1628.
May 19. Discharge to Sir Thomas Fowler, for the money payable in respect of his Baronetage. [*Docquet.*]

May 19. Warrant to the Great Wardrobe to pay to Thomas White 10*l.* per annum, during his life, as one of his Majesty's Aim-givers, in his exercise of shooting with the long-bow, in the room of William Magoone, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

May 19. Grant to Anthony Bruning and Mary his wife, of the Manor of Woodcote and gaol of Winton, in co. Hants, to hold by knight's service in capite instead of by socage in chief, for keeping the said prison, which is done to enable him the better to dispose of the same. [*Docquet.*]

May 19. Whitehall. 21. The King to Sec. Coke. Instructions to proceed to Portsmouth, and on the arrival of the fleet from Rochelle, to inform himself of the passage of that action, and the causes of the return leaving the action undone. He is to let the Admiral and officers know that they are to remain on board, to take measures for preventing the men coming ashore, and, knowing the King's intentions, is to take up all necessary provision for the employment for which his Majesty designs them. [*Copy.*]

May 19. Westminster. 22. Warrant of assistance for Sec. Coke, in taking up ships, mariners, and provisions for refitting the fleet lately returned from Rochelle for another service. [*Copy. From the indorsement it appears that similar warrants were sent for the Earl of Bedford to Plymouth, and for the Lord Mohun and others to Cornwall.*]

May 19. Whitehall. 23. The Council to Buckingham. He is to give order for taking up 20 of the best merchant ships and 20 pinnaces, and to cause them to be furnished and manned for employment for six months.

[May 19?] 24. Petition of Robert de la Barre and Isaac van Peen, merchants, to the Council, for permission to import goods of theirs stayed in France, and secretly sent to them from thence by the way of Holland and Zealand.

May 19. Fort, by Plymouth. 25. Sir Ferdinando Gorges to Buckingham. His discomfort at the failure of the attempt on Rochelle. Upon the relation he has received, finds no such difficulty in the relief of that place as it seems was pretended. If the Duke will give him leave to prostrate his service, he will not doubt but to effect that business with the means that may suddenly be had if the fleet come back in any time, so that he may be thereunto authorized and supplied with the assistance of such captains as he shall desire. Hopes it will not be conceived that he intends to question the honour or worth of those already engaged in it, seeing they are not men who undertook the business, but were assigned to it, and were overswayed by the counsels of those not inured to hazards of this kind. To go from hence with order to do this or that is to talk without book. The general means must be settled beforehand, but not to be declared till the time serve. Is ready to forsake his peaceable course of life,

1628. Vol. CIV.

to hazard himself in the most difficult actions, and to leave all that may be dearest to a man in years, to do the Duke service in this matter. [*This letter was probably inclosed in that of Sir James Bagg.* 1628, *May* 24. *Vol.* cv., *No.* 5. *It was not received until May* 26.]

May 19. 26. Sec. Conway to William Towerson. By warrant from the Lord Admiral, requires him, for preventing intelligence, that no ships be suffered to depart from any port within his Vice-Admiralty, except such as are employed in his Majesty's immediate service, without the Lord Admiral's special licence. [*Copy. From the indorsement it appears that a similar letter was sent to Sir Fulke Greville.*]

May 19. Staines. 27. Sir James Bagg to Edward Nicholas. Prays him to be a surety for him to Mr. Fotherley for three or four hundred pounds.

May 19. Office of Ordnance. 28. Officers of the Ordnance to the same. Recommend William Gildon for purser in one of the 10 pinnaces then building. He had been a clerk in the office of the Ordnance.

May 20. Westminster. 29. Warrant of assistance to John Lord Mohun and others, Deputy Lieutenants of Cornwall, in fitting out for sea the fleet lately returned from Rochelle, upon a design to which the King has appointed them.

May 20. 30. Copy of the same.

May 20. Westminster. 31. The King to William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward. Having received intelligence of the return of the fleet from Rochelle, and finding it good to employ some person of quality to perform such directions as may be requisite in the incidents of such an occasion, he is required to give directions in the King's name to Lord Mohun and such others of his Deputy Lieutenants attending there in Parliament or otherwise, to repair into Cornwall, and there to put in execution directions similar to the instructions to Sec. Coke of 1628, May 19, before calendared, No. 21.

May 20. Canterbury. 32. Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury to the Council. Certify the names of those who at first began to billet or contribute to the billeting of the soldiers of Sir Pierce Crosby's regiment, and now refuse. The Walloon Congregation, being a third or fourth part of the city, desire to be eased by their petition inclosed, and protest they can pay no longer. The soldiers being cast out of billet grow discontent, and the commanders threaten to be gone and leave the soldiers to spoil and shift for themselves. Markets are decayed, trading spoiled, and many poor tradesmen undone. Again and again beseech the Council either to rid them of this burden or to give them relief. *Inclose,*

32. I. *List of persons mentioned above.*

1628.

VOL. CIV.

II. *Petition of the Walloon Congregation to the Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury. Set forth their inability to pay the 10l. per week assessed upon them for billeting, and pray the Mayor and Aldermen to petition the Council for relief. The petition is signed, amongst others, by Elias Maurois, John Bulteel, Philip Delme, Jean le Blan.*

May 20. Chester. 33. Sir Randolph Mainwaring, Sir William Forster, and Sir John Savage to the Lord Keeper and Sec. Conway. Being informed that a stranger was lately come to Hocknell, a private place, some four miles from Chester, and was there making gunpowder, they had repaired thither, and found the man, who calls himself Robert King, with about 40 lbs. of powder. After examination, they had committed him to the castle of Chester, and crave directions. Send his examination and a letter found upon him from one of the saltpetremen of those parts to another. *Inclosed,*

33. I. *William Blyth to Mr. Leite. Answers complaints of his omitting much good ground. Had been before the Council with Mr. Evelyn, face to face; the Council said the saltpetremen must have their places for life, and that it must be lawful for any man to make powder.* 1628, *March* 15.

May 20. Portsmouth. 34. Basil Lord Fielding to [Buckingham?]. Arrived at Portsmouth this day. Capt. Paramour has stayed at Cowes seven London ships bound for the West Indies. Sends list of ships stayed in that harbour. Found the St. Esprit in Stokes Bay, victualled for a month. The mayor has order for further provision. As soon as ever the wind gives hope, resolves to put to sea. The ships already mentioned he intends to carry with him. Has given order to the mayor and victuallers to provide all the victuals they are able "against your Lordship's coming." News that the fleet had been discovered between Scilly and the Land's End, and it was thought they would stand in for Falmouth. Sir Henry Hungate embarked that afternoon to meet with them and carry them back to Rochelle. Sir Henry Mainwaring not yet arrived. If he come he shall be welcome; if not, they have land hearts, though not sea heads, and will lose no time in expectation. The Duke has honoured the writer with an employment which he esteems before any other. *Incloses,*

34. I. *Names of ships stayed in Portsmouth harbour by virtue of warrant from the Council, of the 18th inst.*

May 20. 35. John Reynolds, Master Gunner of England, to Nicholas. Recommends Thomas Hall as competent to serve his Majesty as a gunner.

May 20. Office of the Ordnance. 36. Capt. John Heydon and others, Officers of the Ordnance, to —— Reed, at Sec. Conway's, or, in his absence, to Mr. Weld. The New Year's Gift and the Lark, laden with munition for the Isle of

1628. VOL. CIV.

Wight and various fortifications on the coast, were stayed in the Thames for want of a convoy. Pray for a warrant for two ships bound for the Straits to convoy them. *Inclose,*

36. I. *Names of the masters of the Hector and the Peter and Andrew, the ships above mentioned as being bound for the Straits.*

May 20. 37. Charges of Anthony Blaydes, one of the Messengers of the Chamber, for going from London to Portsmouth and back, by command of the Duke of Buckingham. Total, 4*l.* 12*s.*, including 6*s.* for hire of a bark to go aboard the Garland.

May 21. Grant to Nathan Bolt and Mary his wife, of so much of the estate of Nicholas Simondson, late husband of Mary, being felo de se, as was not received by the Lord Almoner, nor the Earl of Cleveland, being lord of the liberty. [*Docquet.*]

May 21. Confirmation to John Pinson, one of his Majesty's chaplains, to hold the rectories of Cornwood and Tallaton, in co. Devon, according to a dispensation granted by the Archbishop of Canterbury. [*Docquet.*]

May 21. Warrant to Christopher Walton to take partridges or any other fowl with nets, trammels, or any other engine, within the compass of Marshland and Lincoln Holland, for the better storing of his Majesty's game near Royston and Newmarket. [*Docquet.*]

May 21. Grant of privilege to Hugh Wyot, his Majesty's servant, for 14 years, of the sole use of his invention for transportation of horses and cattle out of Ireland into England, with greater convenience than heretofore. [*Docquet.*]

May 21. Whitehall. 38. The Council to Buckingham. To give order to William Wiles, master of the Hector, and John Goodler, master of the Peter and Andrew, bound for the Straits, to convoy the New Year's Gift and the Lark, freighted with munition for the Isle of Wight, Southsea, Calshot, St. Andrew, and Pendennis.

May 21. Castle of Yarmouth, I. W. 39. Sir Henry Hungate to the same. Is unfortunately weatherfast, between the Castle of Hurst and the Castle of Yarmouth. Gives account of ships there and at Cowes. If they may all be stayed, they will make such a fleet as the King's ships which be at Rochelle shall be in no danger, but only to countenance the business and assure the retreat.

May 21. 40. Petition of the Fellowship of Merchant Adventurers to the same. Having long forborne their ordinary course of shipping for Holland, by reason of the cause depending between the English and Dutch East India Companies, they had lately been encouraged to resume their trade, and had had a cloth fleet of nine ships ready laden for Delft, for two months past. Pray that these ships may be released from the recent embargo.

VOL. CIV.

1628.
May 21. 41. Sec. Conway to the Deputy Lieutenants and Commissioners for billeting Soldiers in co. Hants. Sends a copy of the Council's letter, directing that the soldiers billeted in Basingstoke be continued there until they shall be otherwise disposed of. [*Copy.*]

May 21. The same to Francis Earl of Bedford. Being employed to Plymouth at the return of the fleet from Rochelle with instructions, the Secretary explains some words in the said instructions, and requires him to see them executed with expedition. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 303.]

May 21. Charing Cross. 42. Sir Robert Naunton, Master of the Court of Wards, to Sec. Conway. He received yesternight a letter from his Majesty, requiring him to receive the Privy Seal from Sec. Coke, and to use the same upon all occasions in the time of Sec. Coke's employment abroad. This letter was delivered by Mr. Thomas Packer, Clerk for the Privy Seal now attending, together with a docquet of divers grants which he desired to have passed under that Seal. The Seal not having yet come to his hands, prays Lord Conway to give the bearer directions where he may demand the Seal for the writer.

[May 21 ?] 43. List of ships stayed at Portsmouth and Langston by virtue of Lord Conway's warrant of the 19th inst.

May 21. Sergeants' Inn. 44. Sir Henry Yelverton to Sec. Conway. According to Lord Conway's commandment he has caused Thomas Metcalfe, a prisoner in the Castle of Lancaster, to be brought before him, and now sends him to Lord Conway to do with him what he pleases. Upon examination he will neither confess nor deny himself to be a priest. He has perverted many from the religion here professed.

May 21. Dover Castle. 45. Sir John Hippisley to Nicholas. The Frenchmen that are taken say that the King of France is gone towards Rochelle with a great army. Desires Nicholas to help Mr. Brames to ordnance for his ship, and not to forget Hippisley about Wade, who had dealt most basely with him.

May 21. 46. Capt. John Pennington to the same. Certifies the sufficiency of Richard Tailor for a gunner's place in one of the new pinnaces.

May 21. London. 47. Rowland Woodward to Francis Windebank. What he wrote last week of our fleet's relieving Rochelle was false, although the King on Saturday morning last did speak it. Before he had dined he heard the contrary, and last night word came that Lord Denbigh had come to Plymouth, whither was sent Sir Henry Hungate, and after Lord Fielding and W. Montagu, then Sir John Coke. The report is, that Lord Denbigh was overruled by Ned Clarke, that would not hazard the fleet. The King was never seen to be so moved, saying if the ships had been lost he had timber enough to build more. The King goes on Friday to Portsmouth, where he will stay a fortnight till the Duke be shipped for Rochelle. Sir Charles Morgan has yielded Stade, and is come away with 800 men out of

1628. VOL. CIV.

4,000. The issue of the Parliament is much feared. The Houses differ about an addition which the Upper would have inserted in the petition, to which the Lower will not consent, because of the words "sovereign power." No speech of Sir Humphrey May being made a Baron.

May 21. 48. ——— to Nicholas. Certain enumerated gunners of ships and forts request that the Duke may be moved for their customary warrants for a supply of powder, shot, and other munitions.

May 21. 49. List by Jo. Skynner of the 13 ships bound for Delft, and sought to be released.

May 22. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Durham, requiring them to renew to Mr. Dodsworth, one of his Majesty's servants, his lease of the tithe corn of Heighington belonging to that church, or else to make known to his Majesty their reasons why they refuse the same. [*Docquet.*]

May 22. Whitehall. 50. Buckingham to the Captains of the Forts at Gravesend. To suffer the Sarah, of London, and the Robert, to proceed on a voyage to the Low Countries, taking security that they shall not transport any passengers or letters to France or Spain.

May 22. Plymouth. 51. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Reports his proceedings. At Sherborne he met the Rochelle Admiral, and near Honiton Mr. Clarke, who said they had found all things just to his expectation, and as he thought it, so he now thinks it, not possible to be mastered by any power from hence. Learning the Squirrel was at Dartmouth, Bagg sent his servant with the King's letters to the Earl of Denbigh, and a warrant to the Captain presently to set sail in search of the Earl. On Wednesday he came to Plymouth, and sent off other letters for the Earl in a French bark returned from the Fleet, the captain whereof, named St. Martin, intends to land and use disguises to come into Rochelle, to give them heart and spirit to stand out. Bagg has also sent copies of the King's letters to the Earl to the Land's End, to be despatched to Scilly. Progress made in victualling ships. Wishes land soldiers, being good musketeers, were sent to the Earl, for mariners only are not to be depended on. "Every day calleth them more coward than the other." Common fame lays all the fault on his Lordship, but the French report that he was forward to go on. Wishes this Parliament a happy end, which will conduce more to the honour of the Duke than if it break, for he is the object of all envy; yet it should not be the Duke's act to prize five subsidies worth one Rose of his Majesty's prerogative, which is that which must put difference between the King and his judges, by whom popularity would have all to be governed.

May 22. 52. Copy of the same, sent by Sir James Bagg to Nicholas, for his information.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CIV.

1628.
May 22. 53. Sir Henry Hungate to Buckingham. Capt. Paramour had sent the warrant for the stay of the ships, and at the same time came another warrant from Lord Conway. The Fleming gave ill language, and said they had nothing to do with the King of England, nor he with them, whereupon Sir Henry gave warrant to the porter of Hurst Castle to stay him, who was very willing, but had neither powder nor shot to do it with, and of his 27 pieces of ordnance not above four or five would do any service, and they but for a shot or two. Sir Henry got him a barrel of powder at Yarmouth Castle, and gave him 5*l.* to buy another barrel. If present order be not taken to keep the mariners aboard, they will most part run away. Is going to sea with this tide, and, hoping for a wind, will gain as much as he can by stopping tides.

May 22. Yarmouth. 54. William Hide to Nicholas. Sends, by direction of Sir Henry Hungate, examination of Richard Vivian, of Brixton, in the Isle of Wight, who states that four men came ashore there in a shallop, and inquired whether there were no landing places in the south part of that island, and whether there were any soldiers or Scottish men there. A fleet was off the island that same day.

May 22. 55. Receipt of Robert Orfeure, purser of the Loyalty, for various prize goods delivered to him by Capt. Weddell, from aboard the St. George.

May 23. 56. "The Copies of two Speeches in Parliament. The one by "John Glanvill, Esquire, and the other by Sir Henry Marten, "Knight, at a General Committee of both Houses, the 22 of May, 1628." 4to. n. p. printed. [*These speeches, which contain the reasons of the House of Commons why they could not consent to the addition to the Petition of Right proposed to be made by the House of Lords, were really spoken on the 23rd May, and not on the 22nd, as is printed on the title page. See Lords' Journals, III.*, 813. *Commons' Journals, I.*, 903.]

May 23. 57. Copy of the Speech of Mr. Glanvill contained in the preceding article.

May 23. 58. Similar copy of the Speech of Sir Henry Marten.

May 23. 59. Petition of Thomas Andreas, Michael Alfonso, and others of the crew of the Signora d'Esperanza, of Viana, to the Council. Coming from Brazil, about two months since, they were taken by Capt. West, upon the coast of Portugal, which said captain and his associates are willing to send them over into their native country. Pray for a warrant for their passage accordingly. *Annexed,*

59. I. *Discharge, whereby Richard West, captain of the Vintage, of Sandwich, remises and acquits Thomas Andreas, Michael Alfonso, and the rest of the preceding petitioners and requests that they may be permitted to pass to Viana.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. CIV.

1628.
May 23. Portsmouth. 60. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. By Mr. Clarke, the bearer, the Duke will receive information concerning the fleet. The Secretary has sent to a deputy lieutenant in the further part of the Isle of Wight, to use all means to discover Sir Henry Palmer, and deliver a letter to him, charging him to return to the Earl of Denbigh at Scilly, and with him to Rochelle. The Rocheller, with Sir Henry Hungate, has put to sea this afternoon. Preparations making at Portsmouth. The St. Esprit and her pinnace will have two months' victuals aboard by Monday. Agreement made with six men-of-war to go with Lord Denbigh, and doubts not to set out at least 10 or 12 sail. The Triumph, Warspite, and the Esperance may be set to sea as soon as men and victuals can be ready, but the gunners, boatswains, carpenters, and pursers should be commanded to repair aboard. They are all in London, to the prejudice of the service.

May 23. Plymouth. [Portsmouth?] 61. The same to the same. Since Mr. Clarke's departure, understands by his speech to others that the service for Rochelle is not only deserted, but the fleet broken and scattered into three parts; the Earl of Denbigh plying between Scilly and Ushant, Sir Henry Palmer keeping the Sleeve, and the victuallers sent to Plymouth. Shall endeavour to send away Lord Fielding and his fleet of 10 or 12 ships on Monday, at the farthest, with direction to find Sir Henry Palmer, and carry him along as high as Plymouth, where they may expect the corn ships, which the writer presumes are not suffered to come into harbour. Lord Fielding may thus presently carry all back again to find his father in the trade way for Rochelle.

May 23. Portsmouth. 62. The same to Sec. Conway. Letter sent at the same time as the former of the two preceding letters to the Duke, and containing a summary of the same information. On the morrow he shall despatch all the service he can do in those parts, so that if the King be pleased to recall him, his service will not suffer.

May 23. Sergeants' Inn. 63. Lord Chief Justice Hyde to Sec. Conway. Sends him inclosed a letter relative to the proceeding in the business touching Mr. Bawd, to be presented to his Majesty. *Incloses,*

63. I. *The same to the King. Upon the trial of Francis Bawd, the jury acquitted him of the murder, and found him guilty of killing the man in his own defence. Sergeants' Inn, Fleet Street,* 1628, *May* 23.]

May 23. 64. Articles of agreement between Sec. Coke, on his Majesty's behalf, and Robert Hodiern, captain of the Peter, of London, for the employment of that ship in his Majesty's service on the coast of France. [*Cancelled, and several of the clauses struck out.*]

May 23. The Tower. 65. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. He victualled three ships (the Fortune, the St. Anthony, and the St. Mary, of Rouen), laden with cordage, masts, &c., for the ships at Plymouth. These victuals having been eaten out in harbour, the officers require him to victual them for three months more. Not having been paid for the last victualling, he is not able to do so.

VOL. CIV.

1628.

May 23. His Lodging in the Strand. 66. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Three of the new pinnaces being now to be launched, begs a warrant for John Mason to be purser in one of them.

May 23. 67. The same to the same. Begs a warrant for William Gildon to be purser in one of the three pinnaces to be launched on Monday.

May 23. His Lodging in the Strand. 68. The same to the same. For a warrant for Ralph Wilkinson to be boatswain in the pinnace that Dersley buildeth, the man recommended by Sir Allen Apsley having gone to the West Indies.

May 23. Weymouth. 69. Sir Henry Hungate to William Earl of Denbigh. On the 18th inst. arrived Capt. Gillett with news from the fleet, which much troubled the King, who commanded Sir Henry to make all haste to find the Earl, and gave Sir Henry instructions by word of mouth. Being put in at Weymouth, and the wind contrary, has heard that the fleet has arrived at Plymouth, which has caused Sir Henry to go for Plymouth. It is the King's pleasure that the Earl do not suffer a man to go ashore; but the Earl, or some few of the commanders, to come ashore, and repair to Sir James Bagg's house, where they will find Sir Henry, with letters from his Majesty. [*Copy.*]

[May 23.] The Tower. 70. —— Blaxton so Sir Allen Apsley. To procure a respite for a few days for Thomas Blaxton, a boatswain, late master of Sir Allen's barge, who, being in the country, had been sent for about his said place. [*Underwritten are notes from Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas and Mr. White accordingly.*]

[May 23?] 71. Capt. John Heydon and others, of the Ordnance Office, to George Earl of Totness, Master of the Ordnance. They have perused the examinations touching the powder made by King [*see Vol.* civ., *No.* 33]. It being free for any one to make powder, so that the same be not made of petre prohibited by virtue of his Majesty's commission, except it can be proved that King knew that the petre he had of Cooper was such, he is in little fault. Cooper and Blyth should be summoned to answer the charge against them in that particular, and King be discharged.

VOL. CV. MAY 24—31, 1628.

May 24. Warrant to give order to the Receiver of co. York, for continuance of payment of 40 marks per annum, during pleasure, to Richard Leake, preacher at the alum works, in addition to 40*l.* per annum, formerly granted him out of the rents of the alum works. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Warrant to pay to James Heriot, his Majesty's jeweller, 160*l.* 14*s.* for pearls for embroidering a foot cloth, saddle, and other furniture. [*Docquet.*]

VOL. CV.

1628.

May 24. Grant to William Murray and Endymion Porter, his Majesty's servants, and to Thomas Baldwin, of two parts of the money due to his Majesty upon the accompt of Sir George Cary, late Treasurer of wars in Ireland, and Sir Robert Newcomen, late Commissary for the victuals in the said wars, and three parts of the money due by the said Sir George Cary, as Master of the Exchange between England and Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Presentation of George Aldred, clerk, to the vicarage of Clayhrook, co. Leicester, whereunto he was instituted in the late King's time. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Grant to Rowland Heylin, Alderman of London, of the perpetual advowson of the vicarage of St. Alkmonds, in Shrewsbury, for which he is to assure for ever 30*l.* per annum to the vicar. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. The King to the Barons of the Exchequer. Recommends expedition in a cause before them, prosecuted by Robert Maxwell, his Majesty's servant. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. The same to the Mayor and Aldermen of Doncaster. Recommends William Viscount Ayr to be steward of that town. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Warrant to pay to Edmund Earl of Mulgrave 2,000*l.*, for supply of his present occasions, to be defalked from his annuity out of the alum works. [*Docquet.*]

May 24. Portsmouth. 1. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Reports fully his proceedings at Portsmouth. The St. Esprit and the pinnace Henrietta will be ready for sea on Monday with eleven other enumerated ships. Terms of the contract he has made with them. Advice given to Lord Fielding. Supplies of biscuit and powder sent with these ships. Want of money for fireworks. Waits the Duke's further commandment for his stay or return,

[May 24.] 2. Extract from the above letter of the list of 11 ships secured by Sec. Coke to accompany the St. Esprit, with his account of the contract he had made with them.

[May 24.] 3. Officers of the Navy to the same. Do not find that the ship mentioned in the inclosed petition is upon any estimate. Sir Philip Carteret may have undertaken the service by some agreement made by him or some person employed by him, in which case his Majesty might pay twice for the same service. [*The petition inclosed was that of Robert Adamson and others, calendared under* 1628, *April* 18, *Vol.* ci., *No.* 33.]

May 24. Plymouth. 4. Sir James Bagg to the same. Reports the stores of provisions in preparation. Conceiving that there would be need of fire-ships, he has taken up three for that use. It is too ill to report the base language given of this action, scandalous to the Earl of Denbigh. By others he is excused by the want of commission, and the fault laid on the Duke. Bagg calls for censure of those timid councillors who destroyed the voyage. The coming of the Earl of Bedford will be most useful in the cause of mariners. Prays for a supply of money. In a postscript is announced the arrival of Sir Henry

1628. VOL. CV.

Hungate from Weymouth. If his carrack arrive not, Bagg will ship him. In a second postscript, Bagg remarks that his tears tell him that the Duke intends to go this journey, and could give many reasons to dissuade him. If he cannot prevail, begs to share his fortunes of adventure.

May 24. Plymouth. 5. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Can call himself friend to none but such as love the Duke. The Duke has had his opinion of Sir Ferdinando Gorges, both concerning his affection to the Duke and his abilities. Gorges vows that he now honours the Duke, and pretends that he will undertake, in the place of second to any which shall command in chief, to open the passage into Rochelle. Desired Bagg to inclose his letter, which he has undertaken to do, but as the Duke likes the affection and abilities of the man, let him take knowledge of the receipt of it, or let the ill conveyance light upon Bagg, whose heart is the Duke's, and who will live and die the Duke's "most humble servant and slave." [*The letter alluded to as having been promised to be inclosed is probably that calendared under its date;* 1628, *May* 19, *Vol.* civ., *No.* 25.]

May 24. Plymouth. 6. Sir Henry Hungate to the same. Came from the Cowes at noon on the 21st, and made the Castle of Yarmouth that tide; next tide made Poole, and Weymouth the 23rd in the morning, having been chased by a Dunkirker that night, but it being calm they fell to their oars and so out-went him. Hearing at Weymouth that the fleet was arrived at Plymouth, he went thither by land, sending his man by sea with a letter if he should meet with the Earl or any of the fleet. Sir James Bagg has taken order for a ship for him, and this night he will away again to sea, and send the Rocheller to put one ashore on the coast of France to inform the town of our assured return. Thinks nobody would do better service in this action than that old arch-pirate Capt. Cary, whose quarter is at "Gaiesend," and his fortunes more desperate than death. He always desires to deal with fireworks.

May 24. Portsmouth. 7. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. Sends him inclosed the letter to Duke of Buckingham of this date [*see No.* 1]. Repeats the account of what he had been able to do. The fleet of 13 vessels would, as he hoped, set sail on the morrow or on Monday, if the wind continue good. What course he has directed them in order to find Sir Henry Palmer, the victualling ships, and finally the Earl of of Denbigh. Solicits his recall. Should be most glad to hear of a good agreement and happy conclusion of the Parliament, and begs information as to how welcome Mr. Clarke's account has been.

May 24. 8. Officers of the Navy to Nicholas. Recommend that the ships appointed for the convoy of the Iceland fleet, in respect of their burthens and ordnance, be allowed 10 men more for every ship, making up the number to 70 men.

May 24. 9. Sir Thomas Aylesbury to the same. Reminds him of John Fletcher, recommended to be purser of the Defiance, in place of Nathaniel Terne, Sir Thomas's Clerk of the Survey.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CV.

1628.

May 24. Aboard the St. George, Regis, in sight of Scilly.

10. Capt. John Weddell to Nicholas. Gives account of the capture of a Fleming [the King David, of Amsterdam], who, having run foul of the Garland, and damaged that ship, had been brought up by the St. George. The bills of lading had been sent home by Capt. Ketelby, by direction of the Earl of Denbigh, but instructions are desired as to what should be done with the ship, and some of her goods, which had been removed into the St. George. [*Received*, 31*st*.]

May 24. Oxford.

11. Narration, by the Heads of Trinity College, St. Edmund's Hall, Magdalen Hall, and Wadham and Oriel Colleges, Oxford, of the carriage of the late election of Proctors, and the disorders which had attended it. Indorsed by Bishop Laud, who has added:—"This tumult gave occasion to alter the course of election, to Colleges in their turns."

May 24.

12. Certificate of the Vice Chancellor, four of the Professors, and various Doctors and Bachelors of Divinity of the University of Cambridge, that Mr. Thomas Taylor, of St. Mary, Aldermanbury, had performed the acts required for the degree of Doctor of Divinity, and was worthy of that degree. [*Copy*.]

May 25. Whitehall.

13. The Council to Sec. Conway, as Lord Lieutenant of Hants. By letters of January 10 last, they signified that the horse of that county should repair to a rendezvous on April 21. Afterwards, by letters of March 13, the general muster was deferred until June 11. The King now thinks fit to respite it until Lord Conway receives further directions, but expects an account of the fulfilment of the other clauses in the letter of January 10.

May 25.

14. Buckingham to the same. To move the King for an order to the Lord Treasurer to pay to Mr. Burlamachi 115*l*., disbursed in sending messengers on secret service to Rochelle by way of Dunkirk.

May 25. Plymouth.

15. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Lord Denbigh, with the fleet, this instant passed by the harbour, and intends to put into Portsmouth. Sir Henry Hungate has gone off to the fleet, which is yet in sight. Lord Denbigh's letters state divers of the victuallers are coming thither, and express his desire to have them at Portsmouth. In case they put into Plymouth, prays the Duke's pleasure concerning them. The despatch sent by Mons. St. Martin met the fleet. He is well on his way to Rochelle.

May 26. Whitehall.

16. The Council to the same. To give warrant for measuring all ships built for the King, or employed in his service, in this manner, viz.:—To take the length of the keel, leaving out the false post, if there be any; the greatest breadth within the plank; the depth perpendicular from the said breadth to the upper edge of the keel; and

1628. VOL. CV.

to multiply these three together, and the solid number made by that multiplication to divide by 100. The quotient will give the content in tons, nnto which one third part of those tons is to be added, and that shall be the tons and tonnage.

May 26. Whitehall. 17. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. The King leaves his return to his own judgment, but the Duke says there are some moneys to be addressed to him presently, which he must needs stay to receive and dispose of. This morning they have seen the happy and long wished for accord between the two Houses, and now he hopes they shall go on cheerfully without any further discord. [*Copy.*]

May 26. Minnte of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 304.]

May 26. Whitehall. 18. Sec. Conway to Sir Henry Marten. That the merchants of Hamburgh who come into his court should have as much favour, ease, and expedition as justice would admit. The King dispenses with a former proclamation in their cases, so as to give them as much freedom within his dominions as may be challenged by the rules of the best and straitest amity. [*Copy.*]

May 26. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 304.]

May 26, Whitehall. 19. The same to Sir John Wolstenholme and other officers of the Customs. Nicholas Goodman has, by Lord Conway's appointment, brought over from the Low Countries 16 cases of pistols, and 3 dozen of bits, for great horses. They are now at Harwich. Warrant is to be given to their officers there for suffering them to be landed.

May 26. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 304.]

May 26. 20. Bill of Arthur Bray, for four gallons of white wine delivered to Sec. Conway; charge, including 2*s.* 6*d.* carriage and labour, 13*s.*

May 26. Southampton. 21. Francis Vernon to Nicholas. At Southampton, found a Flemish ship on gronnd, being in suit of law between Capt. John Stevens and the owners. She has been appraised at 400*l.*, which is not half her value. If by Nicholas's means the writer could procnre her at that rate, Nicholas should have a qnarter part. She would make a brave man-of-war, and the writer would go in her.

May 26. Aboard the Mary Rose. 22. Capt. Francis Sydenham to the same. Recommends William Swecting to succeed as Boatswain of the Mary Rose. The King of France's ships are not likely to stir this summer out of Amsterdam, "for we have taken eight sail of Flemings," which he makes no doubt will prove prize. His Admiral, Sir Henry Palmer, will send particnlars.

May 26. 23. Stephen Alcock to the same. That Mr. Best may pnt off his place of purser in the Phœnix to John Hall.

May 26. 24. Sir Guilford Slingsby to the same. William Turley has an ancient grant of the late Lord Admiral to be Master of the hoy called the Primrose, after the death of William Taylor. He is now dead, and William Turley is an able man.

1628. Vol. CV.

[May 26.] 25. Survey, by ——— Cook and ——— Bennett, of the returned victuals in the storehouses at St. Katherine's and Tower Hill.

May 27. Warrant to pay 10,000*l.* to Philip Burlamachi, whereof 6,000*l.* is to be made over to John Dalhier for levy of horses, 1,000*l.* to Sir William Balfour, and 3,000*l.* to Julian Calandrini, for supply of the regiments under Sir Charles Morgan. [*Docquet.*]

May 27. Pardon to Sir Henry Fiennes and Nicholas Roper, of offences contained in a decree of the Star Chamber made against them, with remission of all punishments, excepting the fines of 2,000*l.* and 100*l.* imposed upon them by the said decree; also a pardon of all alienations without licence, before August 24, 1624. [*See Calendar Dom. Car. I., Vol.* i., *pp.* 163 *and* 539.] [*Docquet.*]

May 27. Warrant to the Exchequer, that no process be issued against Mrs. Jane Murray for 550*l.*, paid by her to Sir Adam Newton, Receiver of his Majesty's revenue when Prince of Wales, for a lease of 31 years of the herbage of the park of Berkhampstead, co. Herts, whereas the same ought to have been paid into the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

May 27. Warrant to pay 98*l.* 3*s.* to John Dixon, Surgeon General of the Army of Rhé, for embalming the body of Sir John Burgh, Colonel General of the said army. [*Docquet.*]

May 27. 26. Account of the purport of eight Bills, which it is said, in the indorsement by Bishop Laud, "should have passed in the Commons against the Church in that Session." They were against citations without a previous presentation by churchwardens; to take away the prohibited times for matrimony; to subject scandalous ministers to trial by temporal judges; to allow any man to leave his own parish church on Sundays if there be no sermon; that no clergyman shall be justice of peace; that no man shall be urged to subscribe but only to the Articles of 1562; to deprive clergymen who teach contrary to the said Articles; to limit the major excommunication to cases of heresy.

[May 27?] 27. Petition of David Bonnell, jun., to the Council, for permission to import from France linen cloth ordered long before the prohibition of importation.

May 27. Portsmouth. 28. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Rumours of the arrival of the fleet, and actual arrival of two barks which had carried corn from Plymouth. Account they give of the operations at Rochelle, and on the voyage homeward, from which it appeared that both the squadrons were within the Sleeve, and might be expected every hour. No directions having been sent for Lord Fielding, he is to sail as before appointed as soon as the wind will allow. Fear that if the fleet comes into that port, it will hardly be possible to get the mariners out again without pay, staying for which the victuals will

1628. VOL. CV.

spend, and Rochelle run hazard. Preparations of further stores of victuals. Want of money, without which the endeavours and courages of all men grow cold. Mr. Montagu has descended in his own person to take pains in putting the victuals aboard.

May 27. Aboard the St. Andrew, off the Isle of Wight. 29. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. On Friday the 23rd, he parted from Sir Henry Palmer, who stood into the Channel. On Saturday, by a French bark, he received the copy of his Majesty's letter from Sir James Bagg, and had then proceeded according to his Majesty's commands, but, by reason of that separation which much troubles and grieves him, he thought it the fittest and speediest course to reunite with the forces of Sir Henry Palmer, sending into Plymouth as he passed for all ships to follow and make Portsmouth their rendezvous, and so to proceed accordingly. On Sunday the 25th, he received the original of the King's letter by Capt. Busfield, of the Squirrel, and the same evening his Majesty's other commands by Sir Henry Hungate. Hopes this day to come to anchor at St. Helens, whence, with all possible expedition, he purposes to proceed to Rochelle, hoping to come there by the height of the spring tide.

May 27. Antelope, at the Isle of Wight. 30. Capt. Anthony Rice to the same. Reports arrival of the Earl of Denbigh's squadron at St. Helen's. The passage into Rochelle, with any provision by sea, was, by the mature opinions of all the captains, by reason of the ordnance planted on both sides and the triple palisado within, made impregnable. Capt. Allen perished by remiss conveying those engines of fireworks, of which he undertook the charge. What Sir Thomas Button's expectation is concerning that ship the writer presumes Lord Denbigh has made known.

May 27. 31. John Wells and three others to the same. According to his warrant they had measured the Second Lion's Whelp, and found her burthen to be 139½ tons. Mr. Taylor well deserves 540*l.* for building her.

May 27. Whitehall. 32. Sec. Conway to Solicitor General Sheldon. Abraham Vanderdort holds the places during pleasure of Keeper of his Majesty's cabinet room at St. James's, and provider of patterns of stamps for his Majesty's coins, with the fees of 40*l.* per annum for each of those places. His Majesty is pleased that he should have a grant of those places, with the same fees, but payable out of the Exchequer, for his life. The Solicitor General is to prepare a bill accordingly. [*It would seem that this letter was sent or intended to be sent to the Attorney General on May 3, but afterwards sent, with some additions, to the Solicitor General on May 27. Copy.*]

May 27. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 304.]

May 27. Chatham. 33. Edward Monox to Nicholas. Certifies that no warrant had been granted for appointing a master to the Primrose since the death of William Tayler.

VOL. CV.

1628.

May 27. 34. John Foyle to Nicholas. Recommends Captain Thomas Dirdo for some employment in one of the King's ships, and prays that his (Foyle's) son Richard may be purser in the same ship.

May 27. Southampton. 35. John Ellzey to the same. Further information respecting the imported tobacco, being the produce of certain negroes sold in Virginia, and the disorderly proceedings of Capt. Barnaby Burley and Capt. Hippisley, in relation to the Duke's tenths. Congratulations on the good hopes of the Parliament.

May 27. 36. Abstract of so much of the preceding letter as relates to the misconduct of Capt. Hippisley.

May 27. Southampton. 37. The same to the same. In his letter of that morning omitted to write that Capt. Seras had arrived in that port with a prize of French wines, some 50 tons or thereabouts.

May 28. Dorchester. 38. Sir Thomas Trenchard, John Browne, and John Whetcombe to the Council. In obedience to their order, they had examined the matters by Colonel Fryer laid to the charge of one Bushroad, a magistrate of the town of Dorchester. Bushroad refused to billet any of the soldiers which came lately back from Plymouth, and said that the warrants were not sufficient authority for the town to receive them, but they cannot find that he committed any personal misdemeanor towards the said Colonel.

May 28. 39. Buckingham to the Officers of the Navy. On the 15th inst. he referred the petition of Robert Davis to them to examine, and to give warrant for payment of what is due, which, as he is informed, they not only neglected to do, but returned the same without any answer, which tends so much to the disheartening of seamen, and the scandal and prejudice of the service, that he once more requires them speedily to do what he before directed.

May 28. Plymouth. 40. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. It being thought that the Earl of Bedford's instructions are at an end, the fleet not putting into any port in his Lieutenancy, he intends to speed to the Court. Bagg's care gave his Majesty's letter to the Earl of Denbigh about Scilly. Will make ready eight fire-ships. Since the Duke commands Bagg to be troubled with the Rochellers, they shall not want. Reports fully his preparation of victuals. Capt. Fogg has returned with "General Buxton, my friend's," Bristol provisions, and by his coming off has shown himself a man-of-war. If the Duke will countenance him he will prove a useful servant. Purposes to send him to Portsmouth. The nine ships shall be ready for the Duke's first commands.

May 28. Whitehall. 41. Sec. Conway to the Keeper of the Gatehouse. Warrant to receive into custody the person of Richard Lucas, mariner, and to keep him close prisoner until further order.

VOL. CV.

1628.
May 28. 42. Sec. Conway to the Deputy Lieutenants of co. Hants. Prays them to signify to the Officers of the Horse Troops of that county that the general meeting of the Horse is to be forborne until further order. They are to be careful of the execution of the other directions of his letter of January 10 last.

May 28. Whiteball. 43. The same to Dr. Reeves [Rives]. Acquainted the King with his certificate on behalf of William Bainton, of Brigham, co. York, who had married the daughter of his former wife's half sister by the father's side, not the mother's, and his Majesty was pleased to grant a pardon.

May 28. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 304.]

May 28. Portsmouth. 44. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. Sends inclosed a letter which concerns the King's service. A master that came in one of the victuallers from Plymouth brings word that most of the ships with victuals for Rochelle are taken or spoiled by the Dunkirkers, whilst Sir Henry Palmer, to whose convoy the Admiral had commended them, followed a chase of certain Hamburghers or Hollanders. Sir Henry has not yet returned from his chase, although he has sent in eight Hollanders or Hamburghers which he has made prize of, on what ground the writer does not know.

May 28. 45. Copy of the preceding.

May 28. Plymouth. 46. Francis Earl of Bedford to the same. Although in poor health, reached Plymouth the day after the fleet passed without touching there, which by his instructions cleared him of all that he had to do. On his arrival he called upon Sir James Bagg and the rest of the Deputy Lieutenants, and they put the affairs concerning the fleet into that way that Sir James Bagg approved. It was conceived by the gentlemen that were with him, that his longer stay in those parts could no way conduce to the King's service.

May 28. Portsmouth. 47. Capt. William Towerson, jun., to the same. This day the Earl of Denbigh and the whole fleet anchored at St. Helen's. The Dunkirkers very busy on the coast, so that neither ship nor bark is able to put to sea. On the 26th they met with the fleet from Rochelle, and took from them one ship laden with corn. Will take care that no ship shall pass forth. All possible speed is used for making ready the ships for Lord Fielding.

May 28. 48. Copy of the preceding.

May 28. The Strand. 49. Ursula Lady Whorwood to her kinsman, Sec. Conway. Beseeches him to procure the signature of some person spoken of as "my Lord" [Lord Keeper Coventry] to a warrant formerly left with Lord Conway, for her husband to be a justice of the peace.

May [28?] Ely House. 50. Lord Keeper Coventry to the Clerk of the Crown. Draft of a proposed warrant to restore Sir Thomas Whorwood to the commission of the peace. Probably the warrant alluded to in the preceding article.

1628.

VOL. CV.

May 28. 51. George Henry to Sec. Coke. After ending with Burlamachi, being ready to depart on his intended journey, the Savoyan Ambassador's chaplain and Lady Willoughby sent for him, and told him that it was the common report with the Roman clergy that he was bound over beyond seas as an intelligencer from the state here. Popham, Savage, Davies, and others had verified the report to them. An Irish friar, William McAulive, who went over with Lord Carlisle, had told them thereof, and that he kept company with Daniel MacCarthie, a mere Protestant. His intent being thus frustrated, he appeals to the Secretary to commiserate his case by obtaining the King's letters to the Lord Deputy of Ireland to prefer him in that country.

May 28. Aboard the St. James, in Catwater, Plymouth. 52. Capt. Richard Fogg to Nicholas. Though he had not the fortune to meet with our fleet at Rochelle, he had arrived safely with the ships he had in charge at Plymouth. Has order from Sir James Bagg to convoy them to Portsmouth, which he will do as soon as he has completed some necessary repairs. Sends him his journal. *Incloses,*

52. I. *Journal of Capt. Richard Fogg's third voyage in his Majesty's ship, the St. James, being to convoy three vessels laden by Capt. Buxton with victuals for the relief of Rochelle, from Bristol to Plymouth, and thence to Rochelle. The journal extends from April 25 to May 27.*

May 28. 53. Capt. John Pennington to the same. Prays him to deliver to John More his warrant for boatswain in the Tenth Whelp, built by Mr. Tranckmore, at Shoreham.

May 28. Eton, near Windsor. 54. Richard Daye to Mr. Weld, Secretary to Lord Conway. It being committed to the writer, by his Majesty's letters, to travail for the increase of wood, he thinks it his duty to advertise Lord Conway what may be dealt in by a parliamentary course. The propagating of God's Word is another matter, and of infinitely greater value. Laments to see how all things are cast on the Duke by those, he fears, that have it very radically and deeply in themselves to work the overthrow of the State by provoking the wrath of God against it, even to the uttermost. There is a way open to his Grace to make himself of far better desert towards this kingdom than the best of his enemies. Desires him to present the inclosed to Lord Conway, that they may be read unto his honour, and after a few days the writer will attend him therein. *Inclosed,*

54. I. *Suggestions for a Parliamentary enactment for the preservation and increase of wood.*

54. II. *The like for the propagating of the Word of God.*

May 28. London. 55. Rowland Woodward to Francis Windebank. Both Houses of Parliament have presented the Petition to his Majesty, by whom it was graciously accepted, desiring he might have some days to answer that which they had been so many weeks a doing. On

1628. VOL. CV.

Monday it was agreed to by the Lords, who presently after came to the King, and had the favour, every one in order, to kiss his hand, except the Earl of Arundel, who was not there. Some say he had done it privately before. The Speaker, calling on the Bishop of Lincoln at Lady Villiers's house, the Bishop desired to be excused till some other time. The Countess of Buckingham's coach, with four horses, was at the door at the same time. You need no expositor on this text. Ned Clarke protests that he only served as interpreter, but is mightily dejected, apprehending the cloud will fall upon him, whom none of the Bedchamber, nor followers of the Duke, have visited. He is accused by some ladies in court, and creatures of the Duke, to have said before his going, that the action was unjust. Lord Carlisle is at Antwerp. The States have protested against detaining their ships at Portsmouth, which business Lord Carleton could not accommodate. The King's journey to Portsmouth is put off. This afternoon Sir Henry Hungate came from Plymouth. Capt. Pennington is presently to go to Rochelle with some addition of ships, but so long as the other captains are not recalled the world has no opinion of his success. The writer's brother, Grymesdych, took leave on Sunday, but on Monday he and the heirs utterly broke off.

May 29. Warrant to pay 1,000*l.* to Sir James Bagg, imprest for providing certain ships of war and fire-ships for relief of Rochelle. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Warrant to Sir Henry Browne and William Tuthill for preserva- of the King's game within the hundreds of Barstaple and Chafford, in co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

May 29. Westminster. 56. The King to Buckingham. Recommends to him the care of the Lundworm, a ship of the King of Denmark, employed in a voyage to Nantes, but stayed in the Downs by the lieutenant of the St. Esprit, upon pretext of its having on board some deal boards. He is to redress any wrong or hard measure that has been offered to the ship, and to give present order to free her from any unjust hindrance.

May 29. Buckingham to Sir John Drake. Warrant to sell tenths, and return an account. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 42*.]

May 29. 57. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Last night, about three o'clock, the Earl of Denbigh came to St. Helen's, with the St. Andrew and other ships, to the number of 15 or 16. The Secretary waited on Lord Fielding, to see his father on board, and whilst they were there Capt. Parker, in the Vanguard, brought in eight Hamburghers or Hollanders, which Sir Henry Palmer had taken off Scilly. Sir Henry is not come in from a chase of seven Hamburghers more. Whilst he thus pursues friends, the victuallers he was appointed to convoy are all scattered and divers of them taken by the Dunkirkers, and they understood in the Admiral's fleet, that the Dunkirkers, even in sight of the fleet, took three of their victuallers. They have carried away one, and took the masters and seven mariners, and the corn, out of the other,

Digitized by Google

1628. Vol. CV.

and then turned them off. The ships which are there require for their present setting forth only a week's fresh victuals a piece, which they hope to furnish in a few days. Incloses a note of things to be sent after them. Lord Fielding's ships are ready. Store of provisions for Rochelle sent to Plymouth. *Incloses,*

57. I. *Note of supplies demanded for the fleet at Plymouth; to be sent from London.*

May 29. Portsmouth. 58. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Acknowledges receipt of letter from the Duke, that the fleet are to stay till their strength may go together. Sets forth the state of the fleet. Its strength, when at Rochelle, sufficient to encounter all the force the French king could have made by sea. The forcing of the palisado is to be performed by fire-ships and vessels of smaller burthen. The fleet is sufficiently victualled for two months. As long as they continue there the victuals will diminish, the men will languish by sickness, and many will steal away. Expedition in this action imports the hope of success. So speedy a return will not be expected, and it may be hoped they will find the French secure or in disorder. The chief difficulty is in the want of provisions to relieve the Rochellers, and the capture of the victuallers by the Dunkirkers; but there is great store of corn sent to Plymouth, and, if money be sent, sufficient may be provided.

May 29. [Mis-dated 1629] Portsmouth. 59. The same to the same. According to the Duke's commandment received that night, Lord Fielding is resolved to return to London immediately, and Sir Henry Palmer having joined with the Earl of Denbigh they will hasten them away, as soon as they shall be provided with fresh water, which takes time, because they dare not suffer the companies to fetch their own water. Will give notice to Lord Denbigh that the nine merchants and the fire-ships may meet him at Plymouth. Want of money.

May 29. 60. Order, whereby complaints made to his Majesty of the courses held for disaforesting Leicester Forest, and putting the same to sale, are referred to the Lord Treasurer, the Lord President, the Lord Admiral, the Lord Steward, the Earls of Dorset and Salisbury, Viscount Conway, Lord Weston, and the Chancellor of the Duchy, who are to call before them Sir Miles Fleetwood, and those who find themselves aggrieved, and report thereon to the King.

May 29. Whitehall. 61. Sec. Conway to Capt. Story, or his Officers. His Majesty has received information of some disorder amongst their soldiers, who, instead of paying respect to writs of his Majesty, sent down to be served in Meere and Gillingham, have been hinderers of the same, and rescued some men sent for as prisoners. He is to lay a strict command on his soldiers to abstain from such interference. [*Copy.*]

May 29. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 304.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CV.

1628.
May 29. 62. Sec. Conway to Capt. William Towerson, or his Deputy. Has received warrant from the Lord Admiral for freedom to be given to the States' men-of-war of coming in and going out. All men-of-war of the States are to be released, and to be permitted freely and quietly to come in, depart, and pass. This is not to be understood to reach to the three East India Dutch ships stayed by the King's express order. [*It appears that a similar letter was addressed to Sir Fulke Greville or his Deputy.*] [*Copy.*]

May 29. 63. Agreement, made between Sec. Sir John Coke and Rowland Paine, Master of the Exchange of London, for employment of that ship in the King's service under the command of the Earl of Denbigh, from the 18th inst.

May 29. 64. Attorney General Heath to Sir Allen Apsley. Recommends his kinsman, Thomas Middleton, to be a purser in one of the new pinnaces.

May 29. 65. Minute of the case of Thomas Metcalfe, imprisoned for two years at Lancaster, on suspicion of being a priest, but now, having been removed to the Marshalsea, an applicant to be admitted to bail. Underwritten is the opinion thereon of Attorney General Heath:—If the prisoner be convicted of premunire, or there be evidence that he is a priest, he is not bailable, but if it be a suspicion only, and he be not in danger of premunire for refusing the Oath of Allegiance, then he is bailable.

May 29. London. 66. Sir Richard Harrison to [Francis Windebank]. Sends copy of the Petition of Right, yesterday delivered by both Houses to his Majesty. The reconciling some exceptions taken by the Lords has occasioned infinite debate. We expect a speedy answer from the King. We are now hastening the Bill of Subsidy and other Bills, for the conclusion, as he hopes, of a happy session, which the King makes such haste of, that we received this day a message that we must [sit] all these holydays. *Annexed,*

66. 1. *Copy of Petition of Right, exhibited to his Majesty by both Houses of Parliament, at Whitehall, May* 28, 1628.

May 29. Hereford. 67. Mayor and another of the City of Hereford to [Sec. Coke ?]. Being informed of dangerous words spoken by John Haberjohn, a soldier billeted in that city, they had taken the examinations inclosed, and had committed the delinqnent to close prison. *Inclose,*

67. 1. *Depositions of Richard Millard and of William Smith, who depose that John Haberjohn stated that he was sworn against the King.* 1628, *May* 26.

May 29. 68. Richard Blount to George Gage. Had received his letter with complaints against one Saunders. Did not understand them but had sent Saunders to give him satisfaction.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CV.

1628.

May 29. Wheelock. 69. John Weld to his brother, William Weld. Acknowledges an advance of 30*l.*, and sends him a bill for the same. Hopes to see him in the country this year. Cousins Pigot and Bucknall will keep him company. Their father and mother in good health, and very merry.

May 29. 70. Inventory, by Sir John Drake, of tenths of various prizes at Bristol and other places within his Vice Admiralty.

May 29. 71. List of Capt. Pennington's fleet preparing in the Thames, with additions of ships added thereto up to August 22 following.

May 30. Grant to George Duke of Buckingham, of the wardship of Henry Neville, son and heir of Sir Thomas Neville, deceased, eldest son of Lord Abergavenny, if the said Henry Neville be under age at the death of Lord Abergavenny. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Grant of the dignity of Baronet to Sir John Fenwick, of Fenwick, co. Northumberland. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Discharge to Sir John Fenwick for the money payable in respect of that dignity. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Commission for relief of poor prisoners in divers prisons in and about London and Middlesex, in such manner as was granted by his late Majesty. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Presentation of John Eglefield, B.D., to the vicarage of Chew, with the chapel of Dundry annexed, in co. Somerset, the same being for strengthening his title, being already presented thereunto by the patron. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Grant to Meric Casaubon, M.A., of a prebend's place in Canterbury, for life, the same being void by the death of Dr. Masters. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Grant of denization for four of the daughters of Sir John Ogle, born in foreign parts. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Warrants for cloth, embroidering, and making the red coats for the Yeomen of the Guard and others, for this fourth year of his Majesty's reign. [*Docquet.*]

May 30. Warrants to the Ordnance for halberds, javelins, &c., for the Yeomen of the Guard, for this year. [*Docquet.*]

[May 30.] 72. Minutes of various Petitions to be submitted to the King; among them is the petition hereafter mentioned [*No.* 80. 1.], from Sir Allen Apsley, with others from Capt. Anthony Forbes; Lady Wemyss; Signor Biondi, for exemption from payment of subsidies; the Eastland Merchants for a convoy; Thomas Lake; —— Morley; Hugh Cressy, for a scholarship in Christchurch, his father being a poor man, and charged with many children; and Sir Robert Hatton.

1628. VOL. CV.

May 30. Whitehall. 73. The Council to Buckingham. To give charge to the Earl of Denbigh, as soon as the fleet shall be reassembled, with the first opportunity of wind, taking into his charge the ships stayed and prepared at Portsmouth and Plymouth, together with such fire-ships and others as shall be provided, to return to Rochelle, and do his best endeavour to relieve the same.

May 30. Whitehall. 74. The same to the same. To give direction to the Officers of the Navy, to cause the ten new pinnaces, now launched, or ready to be so within few days, to be brought into charge as the rest of the navy.

May 30. Aboard the St. Andrew. 75. William Earl of Denbigh to the same. Remains ready to take the first opportunity of a wind for his return to Rochelle. There is only one fire-ship taken up, and that no way ready. The Amity is not yet arrived. Assures the Duke that the captains under his command have been much wronged by ill information, there being none of them to whom he can impute remissness, neither found he any unwillingness in their undertaking the attempt, so far as the experience of the masters admitted any possibility of their ships floating. Divers of the ships are full of sick men, with no means of supplying the defect, unless they may be sent from London. If he shall arrive at Rochelle, the French and victuallers not being there, desires instructions whether he shall attempt the palisado or not. Their victualling is out on June 29, which, by disposing the men five to the allowance of four, may be computed five weeks. If there be no certainty of supply, their stay can be but very short, for with less than a fortnight's victuals they cannot make their return.

May 30. Aboard the Garland. 76. Sir Henry Palmer to the same. Has so far outlived the best of his fortunes as to be informed that in the ears of his Prince and the Duke his reputation has been sullied by a false detraction, that he was not forward in the attempt on Rochelle. Calls to witness Lord Denbigh, if he were not the first at the council that, upon the scruple which some made of danger, replied that commands were not to be disputed, and that none of them being commanded must refuse to go on the cannon's mouth. Begs the Duke to set him right in the King's and his own opinion, and to afford him that justification which is only left him for his redress.

May 30. 77. Sec. Conway to Sir Robert Naunton, Keeper of the Privy Seal for the time being. The pardon for Mr. Bawd and Mr. Kemp was stayed until the result of the trial should appear. Mr. Bawd having been acquitted, the pardon is now to be passed without farther stop. [*Copy.*]

May 30. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 304.]

May 30. Portsmouth. 78. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. The whole fleet is now come thither. Sir Henry Palmer has brought with him 12 sail, which he calls prize-ships. Sir John Coke has sent for the masters and bills of lading, and if they appear to be Hollanders and friends, and

1628. VOL. CV.

that they go in fair trade, he will do his best to discharge them, that no just complaints may multiply. Will despatch away the fleet with the first wind, though he has not yet received one penny. Begs Mr. Weld to send an inclosure to Sir John's servant Thacker, at his house in Westminster.

May 30. 79. Thomas Taylor to Sec. Conway. Explains all the circumstances of the opposition to his obtaining his degree of D.D. at Cambridge. Dr. Wren objected at first until he had kept his acts. After they had been kept Dr. Wren still objected on the ground that Taylor was in the High Commission Court. Begs Lord Conway to write to Dr. Wren to become a means to help the grant of the degree to "pass all rubs."

May 30. The Tower. 80. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Incloses his petition, and prays him to take the first opportunity to deliver it when the Duke is with the King. Reminds him that his Grace is to get for himself, towards his debt from his Majesty, the 7,000*l.* that is to be paid next term for the forest of Leicester. Thinks, allowing interest, present money might be had. The Duke spoke to Sir Allen to provide for soldiers; there must be a Council order for this, expressing number, time, rate, and how to be paid. *Incloses,*

80. I. *Petition of Sir Allen Apsley to the King. To do the King service, Sir Allen has sold and mortgaged his lands, and engaged his friends and himself near to* 100,000*l. The King assigned* 20,000*l., part of* 41,216*l. of the said debt, to be paid in lands, upon the same conditions as the contract with the City. By opposition of the Treasurer, the order on the subject was made conditionally, and is therefore ineffectual. Sets forth his claim to interest on debts long due to him for victualling. Prays that he may have an absolute order for the sale to him of lands at so many years' purchase, and that he may have a just allowance of interest. To the King, as well as to the late King, and to Queen Elizabeth, the petitioner has done as faithful and beneficial service as any subject of the King of his quality whatsoever, and therefore he beseeches the King to command that he may be accordingly regarded, and not be singled out as a mark fit for ruin. Indorsed is an answer to the petition, dated* 1628, *June* 3. *It declares that the King does much esteem the person and many good services of the petitioner, and desires that satisfaction may be given him with as much speed as the King's occasions can admit. The Council are directed to set down an exact order for the sale of lands to him, to consider his demand of interest, and thereupon to give order to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer that the petitioner may have "the like respect and consideration that is given to others," and that care be taken that he do not suffer "in his particular" for doing his Majesty's service.*

VOL. CV.

1628.
May 30. The Tower. 81. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Recommends Thomas Middleton to be purser in one of the much-desired pinnaces, "which I conceive to be fair and beautiful, they have so many suitors."

May 30. The Downs. 82. Capt. Thomas Hewgs [Hughes] to the same, as "Richard Nicholas." Reports his stay of a ship and bark of London, bound professedly for Zealand, but really for Dunkirk.

May 30. 83. Note left by Nicholas with the Officers of the Navy, specifying various stores to be sent to the fleet, principally those mentioned in the inclosure to Sec. Coke's first letter to Buckingham dated the 29th inst. [*See No.* 57. 1.]

May 31. Warrant to pay to Sir Francis Howard 870*l.*, for a messuage and certain lands in the parish of Chertsey, conveyed by him to his Majesty. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Warrant to the Great Wardrobe to supply liveries for his Majesty's and the Queen's footmen, littermen, coachmen, charioteer, and postilions. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Portsmouth. 84. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. On Wednesday, the 28th, the fleet demanded only fresh victuals and water. On Thursday Sir Henry Mainwaring would needs go again on board, but brought no news of any imperfection. That night the Duke's letters came to hasten them away. These letters Sir Henry took to the Earl aboard, and yesternight returned with certificate that the Rainbow, of Aldborough, must be brought aground, and tidings that the Vanguard was in like case. Troubled with these new causes of delay, Sir John requested the Earl, for the more speedy watering, to bring his fleet nearer to Cowes, for, besides those before mentioned, the Loyalty was sent in as unserviceable, and the Martha for repairs. Lord Denbigh writes, that if he should receive all informations, they would have no ship fit to go to sea, and that he would go aboard the Vanguard, and be better informed of the state of that ship [*see No.* 87]. Difficulty of carrying on these works without money, meantime they do what they can, and are discouraged by nothing, but find not that forwardness in men there or in the fleet which the service requires. Eighty sick men were sent ashore yesternight, and had been provided for. Capt. Williams, with his engines' company is also come ashore, and his engineer is gone to London without Coke's approbation, as he saith, for more engines. *Incloses,*

84. 1. *Certificate of the Rainbow's defects, signed Thomas Weddell; Thomas Beaumont.* 1628, *May* 30.

May 31. Portsmouth. 85. The same to the same. The Esperance was, by mistake, termed, in his previous letter, the Martha. Reports of the Clerk of the Cheque and the chief Master Shipwright, that the Loyalty may, in seven days, be fit for employment, and the Esperance needs only a change in her ordnance, sakers for demi-culverins. Exertions to repair these ships and the Rainbow, and to procure fire-ships.

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CV.

Has sent Sir Henry Mainwaring to persuade the Admiral to bring his ships nearer to Cowes, otherwise the bringing of fresh water will breed excuse for their stay, no man knows how long. They should send their water casks, but they send the staves, all in pieces, and all the coopers there are not sufficient to make their casks fit. They have all impediments, and no help, from the fleet, nor any expression of forwardness, except in the Earl and some very few others. They cannot be persuaded to keep their men aboard, and, when Coke complains, they write to him to send their names. Has examined the cases of the twelve ships brought in by Sir Henry Palmer. States the circumstances of each. Has reported to the Earl that the taking of eleven might be justly complained of, as a disturbance of trade. For the twelfth, he advised her to be detained and committed to the Duke's vice-admiral in that port. *Incloses,*

85. I. *Certificate of repairs needed by the Loyalty.*

85. II. *The like of the Esperance.*

[May 31 ?] 86. Capt. Jacob Williams to Buckingham. After the Earl of Denbigh's arrival with the fleet in Charlebois Road, on the evening of May 1, the weather was stormy for several days. All men who saw the palisado thought it an impossibility to break through it. The first fair evening Capt. Allen and the writer approached the works with six floaters, which, finding their time, they put into the water, but Capt. Allen putting one of them over the boat's side, blew himself and seven more in the air. Those which Williams had, arrived either on the ships or the palisadoes, and did execution; how much they could not know, by reason the Earl set sail the next day towards the sea. The writer has sent his engineer up for such things as they shall want, with which he will acquaint the Duke.

May 31. 87. William Earl of Denbigh to Sec. Coke. Particulars of the defects of the Rainbow and Esperance. If he should give credit to all informations they should find no ship to go to sea, but would all prove defective. Purposes to-morrow to go aboard the Vanguard with Capt. Weddell and others, and then he shall be better able to certify her state. Wishes he had mentioned what ship the men belonged to who are ashore without tickets. Entreats him to make inquiry for Capt. Quaile, who is ashore. Though he has disobeyed the Earl's commands, prays he may be sent aboard, for the Earl esteems well of him. [*On the blank page are notes, by Sec. Coke, of the wants of one of the ships above mentioned, and the time it would take to supply them.*]

May 31. 88. Sir Sackville Crow to Nicholas. To move the Lord Admiral for letter to Lord Carew [the Earl of Totness?] for ordnance for the Increase, and a warrant to the victualler for 40 men for three months. She is to carry the provisions to Plymouth.

VOL. CV.

1628.
May 31. Whitehall. 89. Buckingham to Capt. John Smyth. Warrant to take the charge of captain of the Lion's Claw, appointed for his Majesty's service at sea.

May 31. 90. Statement, by Sir Henry Marten, of the proceedings which had been taken in the Court of Admiralty, with reference to the St. Anthony and the King David, two Dutch ships.

May 31. 91. Proposal for setting forth ten ships to guard the northern seas and coasts, and to be employed in convoying the Eastland and Hamburgh fleets.

May 31. 92. Names of persons recommended for captains, masters, boatswains, gunners, pursers, and carpenters of the ten new pinnaces, with the names of their recommenders.

May ?] 93. His Majesty's Question to the Judges;—Whether, if he grant the Petition of Right, he does not conclude himself from committing a subject without showing a cause? With the Answer of the Judges;—That, although the petition be granted, there is no fear of such conclusion. [*Copy, in the King's handwriting.*]

[May ?] 94. Another copy of the same.

[May ?] 95. Three suggested Royal Answers to the Petition of Right; in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath.

[May ?] 96. Copy of the same.

[May ?] 97. Another suggested Royal Answer to the same Petition; in the same handwriting.

[May ?] 98. Another Royal Answer, considerably altered from the preceding; also in the handwriting of the Attorney General.

[May ?] 99. Another Royal Answer to the same Petition; also in the same handwriting, with various alterations. Indorsed is perhaps the first draft of the first answer actually given on June 2. It is substantially the same as was delivered by the Lord Keeper, but the words "as well," near the conclusion, are not here.

[May ?] 100. The King to the Lieutenant of the Tower. The House of Commons having committed —— to his custody, there are sundry informations of divers malicious humours respecting which he is to be examined. The Lieutenant is not therefore to deliver him without further warrant. [*It has been suggested that this may refer to Richard Burgess, Vicar of Whitney. See Journal of House of Commons*, I., 894, *and several subsequent pages.*]

May. Commission to Spencer Lord Compton, Master of the Leash, to take within his Majesty's dominions such greyhounds and other dogs for his Majesty's disport as his predecessors have done; and also to seize all greyhounds or beagles that may be offensive to his Majesty's game. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CV.

[May ?] 101. Oath taken by John Buckeridge, late Bishop of Rochester, on performing homage for the see of Ely.

May. 102. Petition of Weavers, Clothiers, Fullers, and Spinners to the King and Parliament. It pleased the late King to tolerate the making of 1,000 broad cloths yearly, for the good of the City of Coventry, which toleration is abused by bringing into the said city a "sleythey" sort of broadcloth, which disgraces our cloths, and deceives the transporter. Pray that trade may be carried on according to the late King's toleration, and the Order of Council of November 27, 1627.

[May ?] 103. Buckingham to Capt. ———. Instructions, signed, but without the name of the person intended to be addressed having been inserted. He is to put to sea from Plymouth, and scour the Channel from thence to the Downs. On arriving in the Downs he was to put himself under the command of Capt. Richard Paramour, in the St. Esprit, and when Sir Henry Mervyn was at sea was to receive instructions from him.

[May ?] 104. The same [?] to ———. Warrant authorizing the persons addressed to repair to the port towns of Essex, Suffolk, and Norfolk, to inform themselves what ships belong to the chief ports and what ships are on the stocks; and, if they met with any ships fit for the King's service, to press five or six of them. [*Unsigned. Perhaps copy of a draft.*]

[May ?] 105. Petition of Capt. Henry Woodhouse to the Council. He has formerly petitioned for payment of two years' arrears due to him as Muster-master of Suffolk, but, notwithstanding the Deputy Lieutenants of the county have been required to levy the same, by two letters, whereof a copy of the last is annexed, no collection has been made, except by Sir Thomas Jermyn, who has levied the moneys in his division, and kept the same *in deposito*. Prays that a course may be taken for his speedy payment. *Annexed,*

105. I. *The Council to the Deputy Lieutenants of co. Suffolk. To collect and pay over the sum due to Capt. Woodhouse. Whitehall,* 1628, *February* 29.

[May ?] 106. Petition of James Morgan, of Glamorganshire, Executor to Sergeant Major Watkins, deceased in 1627, to the same. On April 16 last, the Council referred the dispute between the petitioner and Jane Blankerd, who calls herself Watkins, to Sir James Scott and Capt. John Mason, who have returned their certificate, wherein occur some questions of law. Prays for his despatch.

[May ?] 107. Advertisements from George Henry to Sec. Coke, against Owen Field and Thomas Strange, friars of the Order of St. Francis, and common intelligencers for the State of Spain, in Ireland, who had sent persons to England to publish rumours that Henry was a spy, and thus to prevent his obtaining information beyond seas.

VOL. CV.

1628. [May ?] 108. Minutes of various Suits to be presented to the King. Amongst them, petitions from Thomas de Vaux and Henry Savage, for confirmation of a gift of 100 marks, and also of letters patent concerning printing, granted by the late King to Mons. Boislorée, and of his transfer thereof to the petitioners; from the Surgeons sent down to the maimed soldiers of the Rhé expedition, for payment of 65*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, balance of their disbursements of 155*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, with a recompence for their pains; from the Archbishop of Cashel; Sir Thomas Wenman; Robert Sedgwick; Sir Robert Harley; Robert Johnson, one of the King's musicians, for the place of Composer to the lutes and voices, one of the places held by Thomas Lupo, lately deceased; William Jeffery, chaplain to Lord Aston in Spain, for the rectory of Whitwell, co. Derby.

May. 109. Names of the Towns on the sea coast of co. Suffolk, with an account of the Admiralty jurisdiction within the same, and which of the towns claim to have right to wreck.

May. 110. Note of Ships bound for the Straits, the Elizabeth and Margaret, in which Lady Wyche and her attendance take passage, the London, the Paragon, and the Hector.

VOL. CVI. JUNE 1—10, 1628.

June 1. Westminster. 1. Warrant to Buckingham, to give order for the release of the Lundworm, belonging to the King of Denmark, bound for Nantes, to fetch wine for the said King, but stayed in the Downs.

June 1. Whitehall. 2. Warrant to Attorney General Heath, to prepare, for the King's signature, a bill for a pardon for William Paver, convicted of manslaughter of James Gardiner.

June 1. Whitehall. 3. Order of Council, that, in regard that many of the Earl of Denbigh's ships are defective, and that the relief of Rochelle appears to be of more difficulty than was formerly conceived, and would require greater strength of shipping, which the Officers of the Navy and Surveyor of Victuals affirmed should be in readiness in 14 days, if money were supplied in due time; therefore, the Lord Admiral is to direct the Earl of Denbigh to stay the going out of the fleet until further order.

June 1. Whitehall. 4. Order of Council, that the Lord Admiral should give order for providing victuals for 3,000 land soldiers for three months, each man to have *per diem* one pound of biscuit, a pottle of beer, a quarter of a pound of butter, and half a pound of cheese, which will amount to 6*d.* a man *per diem.*

June 1. Portsmouth. 5. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Sir Henry Mainwaring is going to London to inform the Duke of the difficulties of this journey. Coke knows not whether they discovered as many difficulties at Rochelle as they have raised in the preparation for their return.

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CVI.

One hundred and twenty sick men sent ashore, and more to come on the morrow. Three ships have come into the harbour to be repaired, and provisions sent for to repair the other at sea. Difficulties in supply of fresh water. By their raising daily new difficulties, Coke perceives that the labour will be lost. They mean not to haste away who have sent for their wives aboard. Preparation of fire-ships. Answer on that subject of the Mayor of Southampton. *Incloses,*

5. I. *Mayor of Southampton to Sec. Coke. Seven ships in that harbour, which will answer the required purpose. They may be had for 250l. If Coke will send 350l. for present disbursements, their preparation shall be gone on with. Without present money the carpenters and labouring men will do nothing.*

June 1. [Dated, by mistake, May 1.] Dorset House. 6. Sir John Sackville to Nicholas. Solicits him to write to Mr. Wyan, that the Duke will write to the Deputy and Commissioners in Ireland to reserve the King's and his right out of Capt. Dayn's prize.

June 1. 7. Names of captains of seven of the ten Lion's Whelps.

June 2. Westminster. Warrant to the Chancellor and Receiver of the Duchy of Lancaster, to pay to Capt. Robert Le Grys 200*l.*, in part of the arrears of his entertainment since August 13, 1625. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 16.]

June 2. Docquet of the same.

June 2. Westminster. Grant to Robert Collyns of a gunner's room in Carlisle, with the fee of 8*d.* per diem for life, upon surrender of Peter Collyns. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 17.]

June 2. Docquet of the same.

June 2. Westminster. Pardon to William Bainton, of Brigham, in co. York, for having married his first wife's niece by her half sister. Latin [*Ibid., No.* 18.]

June 2. Docquet of the same.

June 2. The King to Buckingham. To give order for the release of the Lundworm. [*See before, Vol.* cvi., *No.* 1.] [*Docquet*].

June 2. Canterbury. 8. Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury to the Council. Nothing prevails with the refusers to billet, and now the lawyers being come from term, utterly refuse to contribute any longer. The soldiers threaten to take the meat from the butchers' shops, and others take away men's wares, and break open the doors of the billeters; yea, some of the officers would have killed their billeters in their own houses. The inhabitants daily take their oaths that they stand in fear of their lives, and there is continual fear of rapine, robbery, and bloodshed.

VOL. CVI.

1628.
June 2. Bradford. 9. Constables of Bradford, co. Wilts, to the Keeper of the Privy Chamber, to be delivered to the Lords of the Council. Certify that the prisoner who made his escape had been retaken and sent to the gaol-delivery at Fisherton Anger. Pray that they may be forgiven for letting him escape.

June 2. Portsmouth. 10. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Common bruit of the impossibility of success at Rochelle, which has disheartened the mariners, and produced almost an impossibility to proceed according to the King's directions. Another ship to be sent in. Mutiny aboard the Nonsuch. Had written to the Earl of Denbigh to co-operate in appeasing these discontents, but Sir Henry Mainwaring having avowed that the commanders were the authors of the opinion of impossibility of success, Coke thought it fruitless to send his letter. Incloses it to apprise the Duke of the state of things there. *Inclosed,*

10. I. *The same to William Earl of Denbigh. Report that the King is sending back the fleet to an impossible work, said to proceed from the commanders. Calls upon him to disavow and cry down this report, and advance, the action as the only way to redeem his honour. Portsmouth. June* 1, 1628.

June 2. Aboard the St. Andrew. 11. William Earl of Denbigh, Sir Henry Palmer, and Capt. John Weddell to the same. Send him a relation of the manner of their proceedings at Rochelle, and the true state of the place as they found it. Description of the palisado, and account of the communications held with the Rochellers respecting an attack upon it. After much uncertainty, the admiral absolutely refused to go in, and declared they would not counsel a longer stay. Nothing can be done without the concurrence of a north-west wind and a spring tide. The victuals they have are defective, and unfit to be sent into the town. Beg that positive propositions may be required from the Rochellers as to how they will attempt it, and what assistance they demand from the fleet. Sir Henry Mainwaring will give a more particular relation.

June 2. Whitehall. 12. Sec. Conway to Francis Earl of Bedford. Has acquainted the King with the Earl's letter. His Majesty is well pleased that the Earl should return from Plymouth with his best convenience. [*Copy.*]

June 2. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 305.]

[June 2.] 13. Bill of prize goods received from Capt. Weddell out of the St. George, aboard the Loyalty, of London.

June 3. Westminster. Protection from arrest for John Fowler for one year. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 19.]

June 3. 14. Petition of Sir William Wrey, John Trelawney, Walter Langdon, and Edward Trelawney to the King. By the information

1628. VOL. CVI.

of Sir John Eliot and William Coryton to the Commons House of Parliament, petitioners were sent for by a messenger to answer for writing a letter, wherein they advised the said Sir John Eliot and William Coryton not to stand for shire-knights, whereto they were moved by the reasons stated in the schedule annexed. On the appearance of petitioners before the House, they were censured for contempt in not coming away presently upon sight of their warrant, although they returned for answer that they were engaged in important service for the King. Afterwards, for subscribing the letters to Eliot and Coryton, they were committed to various prisons. They pray the King to consider the danger of this precedent to his service, and submit themselves to his pleasure for enlargement. *Annexed,*

14. I. *A particular of the true reasons which moved the petitioners to subscribe the letters above mentioned.*

June 3. 15. Heads of Remonstrance proposed to be presented to the King by the House of Commons, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.

June 3. Whitehall. 16. The Council to Buckingham. To give order for impressing 24 barges with a sufficient number of watermen, and two ketches, to carry water engines for the expedition intended for the relief of Rochelle.

June 3. Portsmouth. 17. Sec. Coke to the same. Received yesterday his Majesty's commandment and the Duke's letters to the Earl of Denbigh not to proceed till the whole fleet may go together. The works are in hand for the Esperance, Loyalty, and Rainbow. Nothing can be done with the fire-ships at Southampton without money. Calandrini and Towerson have sent out their factors for 2,500 quarters of wheat for Rochelle. Misconduct of the fleet in reference to the supply of fresh water. The number of sick increases, and men cannot be got in those parts. It is professed that they take the money, but will not appear. The town is so pestered with mariners, sick and whole, that it will be no fit place for his Majesty's access. The general stay of shipping gives a stop to all markets, and is much complained of. Vice Admirals give passes for ten shillings to barks that go from port to port.

June 3. Aboard the St. Andrew. 18. William Earl of Denbigh to the same. Has received directions for despatching a competent number of ships for guarding and scouring the seas betwixt the Downs and Portland; will despatch them with all expedition. Sends list, and doubts not they will be at sea to-morrow or next day. Order should be given to Sir John Watts and the Trinity House for taking up 300 men for supply of the fleet before they go to sea. *Incloses,*

18. I. *List of 13 ships now going to sea under command of Sir Henry Palmer, in the Garland.*

1628. VOL. CVI.

June 3. 19. Petition of John Joy, of Arundel, to Buckingham. His hoy, being employed, in his Majesty's service, between Shoreham and Chatham, was taken by a French shallop, but was retaken by his Majesty's ketch, and was then in Dover pier. Prays that it may be restored, upon giving satisfaction to the captain and company of the ketch.

June 3. 20. Capt. John Heydon to Nicholas. Warrants must be obtained for furnishing the 20 or 30 boats, with engines, to be suddenly prepared. The sakers for the Increase must either be bought of the merchants or deducted from Capt. Pennington's ships, as the inclosed will show. The state of the King's magazine remains in the Council-chamber chest. What is found there shall be supplied on warrant. For such things as are to be provided by way of emption there must be money as well as warrant. *Inclosed,*

20. I. *Number of demi-culverins and sakers in store, with the numbers ordered to be supplied to Capt. Pennington's fleet.*

June 3. 21. Minutes of warrants [of the Council of War?] for providing water instruments, 24 barges, and a variety of necessary articles, to be supplied to Capt. Jacob Williams and Abraham Keffler.

June 3. 22. Attested copy of an Order of the Court of the Vice Chancellor of Cambridge, in a cause between Mr. Winterton and "Sr. Nott."

June 4. Congé d'eslire to the Dean and Chapter of York, to elect an Archbishop, that see being void by the death of the last incumbent. [*Docquet.*]

June 4. The King to the same. To elect George Montaigne, now Bishop of London, to the archbishoprick of York. [*Docquet.*]

June 4. Westminster. Grant to Sir Thomas Leigh, John Bullock, and Edward Villiers, named by Sir William Powell, of Rolleston Park, co. Stafford, parcel of the Duchy of Lancaster, on payment of 1,100*l.*, and reservation of double the ancient rent of 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, after two years. Latin [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 20.]

June 4. Whitehall. 23. Buckingham to Capt. John Pennington. Warrant to provide 30 grapnels with chains, 10 great chains with ragbolts, and 20 great long ragbolts, for the ships to go with him in his present expedition.

June 4. Whitehall. 24. The same to John West. Warrant of appointment as master cook in the Tenth Lion's Whelp.

June 4. Portsmouth. 25. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. So soon as notice was taken of the change of counsel, the very thought of further service seemed to be cast off. All men's endeavours are how to get ashore, and spend time in attending the new preparations. The ships here will find themselves to be all unserviceable till they are new trimmed. Ships which have come into the harbour. Quarrels between sailors and soldiers. Warrant of the Earl of Denbigh for most of the men of the

1628. VOL. CVI.

Rainbow, Esperance, and Loyalty to be sent to the fleet, and put into the ships which are to go with Sir Henry Palmer; whereupon the men of the Rainbow ran ashore, on the Gosport side, where there is no constable or justice of peace. Suggests the sending down Mr. Boate, as a master shipwright acquainted with the place, and, if money be sent, the Treasurer of the Navy should send one of his clerks to pay and keep accounts.

June 4. Portsmouth. 26. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Sir Sackville Crow's man has brought him 500*l.* Begs that Mr. Edisbury may be appointed Deputy Treasurer for this service. Has agreed with Mr. Burlamachi to send in as much corn as may be within ten days, and has taken order for shipping to carry 1,500 quarters; sufficient at Southampton to carry as much more. Capt. Mason has pressed one of the carpenter's chief workmen to go in his small pilfering pinnace, the Spy, and said that the Duke's warrant was better than Coke's. If the Duke suffers this, Coke tarries there in vain.

June 4. Whitehall. 27. Sec. Conway to the same. In obedience to the commands of the Duke, he had taken the examination of one Melvin, informed against by Capt. Butler and Henry Good, for certain speeches against the King's honour, the government of the State, and the Duke in particular. Has committed Melvin close prisoner to the Gatehouse. Thinks such scandalous things should be silenced with contempt, or punished exemplarily. Capt. Butler desires to be discharged of his attendance.

June 4. 28. Copy of the same.

June 4. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 305.]

June 4. Whitehall. 29. The same to Lord Treasurer Marlborough and the Chancellor of the Exchequer. The King has directed a service to be performed, and one of the persons to be employed is to be furnished with 25*l.* here in money, the other with 60*l.*, by a bill of exchange, payable in France by Mr. Burlamachi. [*Copy.*]

June 4. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 305.]

June 4. 30. Petition of Nicolas Le Saunier to Seigneur de Caignoue [Conway]. Pitiable appeal from a Frenchman, committed to prison, on the part of the Government of Jersey, by Capt. Bonrli [Burley]. He is in the most lamentable state of misery to which a man of honour was ever reduced.

June 4. Portsmouth. 31. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. Cannot express the difficulties and confusions into which he is plunged by this charge, which was never before laid upon a Secretary of State, and by having to deal with men that neither know law nor order. All men make advantage of this prolongation of the time, to make their ships and men more unready when their going shall be expected. Fears the Lord Admiral never reads over his letters, because in his returns he finds no directions given to things of most importance. Complains

1628. VOL. CVI.

of the indignity of a King's Secretary being made a clerk and accomptant to the Officers of the Navy, and begs for a warrant appointing Mr. Edisbury to be Deputy Treasurer. Shall be glad to hear of a happy conclusion of the session of Parliament.

June 4. 32. Journal, by Sec. Coke, of his proceedings at Portsmouth, from this day to 1628, August 13. This entry book contains notes of events, of letters written and received. of orders given and examinations taken, during the period above mentioned.

June 4 [?] Hinton. 33. [John Lord Poulett] to Sir Francis Cottington. Relates the circumstances of a dispute with Mr. Attorney, and a letter full of reprehension for faults from the King, consequent upon Lord Poulett's obedience to directions of the Lord Treasurer not to suffer trees to be cut upon Mr. Attorney's land in the forest of Roche until agreement were made with the rest that had interest in the lands of that forest. Begs him to move the King and the Lord Treasurer for the Commissioners to take the deer into their own hands. Has kept the forest for ten years on his own purse, without allowance from the King.

June 5. Docquet of grant to Sir Thomas Leigh, and others. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *June* 4.]

June 5. Whitehall. 34. Buckingham to Sec. Conway. To give order that all vessels may pass from port to port within his Vice Admiralty, notwithstanding the former restraint.

June 5. Portsmouth. 35. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Has sent to Southampton to treat with the owners of the fire-ships; if they cannot be drawn to bargain by the great, the ships shall be pressed, and, if necessary, fitted up for the intended service. Progress made in repairs of the ships sent into that harbour. The sick men attended to. The victualler has allowed only 7*d.* per day for men lodged and cherished by the country, retaining a penny a day out of the King's allowance. Coke has required them to pay the whole 8*d.*, which will be a means to recover them the sooner, and stop the clamour which began to speak loud. 3,000 quarters of corn ordered for Rochelle. Bread laden, by Sir James Bagg, aboard the St. James, in great part corrupted by leakage. Coke has written to Lord Denbigh to send that ship ashore. Order given to lay the spoiled wheat of the Martha and the Bonaventure abroad in the sun. Leakage of the Vanguard likely to be stopped. Mr. Montagu gone to sea that day with Sir Henry Palmer.

June 5. 36. Petition of John Emberson, master, and John Brewer, and seven poor widows, owners, of the Good Intent, of Ipswich, to the same. Their ship, on the return of the fleet from the Isle of Rhé, arrived safely in Hamoaze, but was there damaged in a storm to the extent of 220*l.* In consideration whereof, and that the master, with four of his company, on the retreat from Rhé, understanding that the Duke's plate lay in great hazard of being taken, adventured

1628. VOL. CVI.

their lives in going to the Duke's lodgings, and bringing it safe aboard, being constrained to wade into the sea up to their chins, for which they have had no reward. Pray for protection to the ship and crew against impressment for 12 months, and pay for their service and freight.

June 5. 37. D. Burton to Nicholas. Reports various exceptions to the account of Sir Lionel Tollemache, for the profits of the Vice Admiralty of Suffolk, in which the Duke's moiety amounts to no more than 20*l.* 2*s.* 11½*d.* To clear all doubts the account should be exhibited on oath, before Sir Henry Marten.

June 5. The Tower. 38. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Recommends Henry Bassano for purser in one of the Lion's Whelps.

June 5. 39. Certificate of Sir William St. John and Sir Robert Mansell, of the services of Monger Scott, as master and pilot, in various King's ships. [*Underwritten is a further certificate of Peter White, to the same effect, dated* 1628, *June* 16.]

June 6. 40. The King to the House of Lords. Message delivered by the Lord Keeper. [*See Journ. Lords*, III., 840.]

June 6. Whitehall. 41. The Council to Buckingham. To give order for the discharge of all the ships brought in as prize by Sir Henry Palmer, on the return from Rochelle, except that laden with lead, and bound for Bordeaux.

June 6. Dartmouth. 42. Sir James Bagg to the same. Reports his proceedings in the preparation of ships, provisions, and men, at Plymouth and its neighbourhood; and also his dealings with Branneau and the rest of Rochelle, whom he finds less doers than talkers. Here are arrived from the Straits nine ships of London. The fame of the strength of the Dunkirkers upon the coast affrights them. Bagg has therefore appointed Capt. Fogg, with two ships, to waft them to St. Helen's. This he has done as commanded by the Duke. Sir Ferdinando Gorges has a great desire to appear in this action, and promises to himself an assurance of gaining a passage, if he have his way. Nothing wanted more than men. If every man's heart were encouraged by the Duke's, to forward the King's service, the Lord and Deputy Lieutenants would have undertaken somewhat, and not that long journey so in vain.

June 6. Whitehall. 43. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. He letters have been imparted to his Majesty, and the Duke has been solicited for answers, which he hopes have been sent. Businesses there are in such distraction as the relation must needs be unwelcome to so good a mind as his. When any counsels shall work better offices he shall receive it presently and joyfully.

June 6. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 305.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CVI.

1628.

June 6. Whitehall. 44. Sec. Conway to Capt. William Towerson. To allow vessels to pass from port to port. [*It appears from the indorsement that a similar letter was written to Sir Fulke Greville.*] [*Copy.*]

June 6. Whitehall. 45. The same to Sir John Hippisley. To give order that Walter Gorman, servant to the Dutch Ambassador employed on his Majesty's service, may pass quietly into France and return. [*Minute.*]

June 6. Another minute of the same, in which the person mentioned is termed "Walter Horman." [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 305.]

June 6. 46. Sir Henry Mervyn to Nicholas. Requests him to prefer William Baradelle to the command of one of the ships of Sir Henry's squadron.

June 6. 47. Sir Thomas Aylesbury to his son Nicholas. On his application to recommend a boatswain for the Mary Rose, sends him Nicholas Spearman, as very able and sufficient.

June 6. Aboard the St. George, Portsmouth Road. 48. Capt. John Weddell to the same. Is going to speak with Sec. Coke with the master of the prize Conick [Konig] David, of Amsterdam, to be examined by him. Doubts not she will appear to be lawful prize. Thanks for furthering Capts. Green, Roe, and Hackwell, whom he has presented to the Earl of Denbigh. Sir Henry Palmer is gone abroad, to clear the coast of Dunkirkers, which are in abundance.

June 6. 49. Capt. John Pennington to the same. To send by the bearer the warrant for 1,000*l.*, and the other for pressing trumpeters. Is now going down to Woolwich to the pinnaces.

June 6. 50. Philip Burlamachi to the same. Prays to know what his Excellency wishes to have done. At Portsmouth there are 2,500 quarters of corn. What shall he order at Plymouth? Has written to secure 1,000 quarters, but desires to know how he is to be paid. Fr.

June 6. Fenchurch Street. 51. Thomas Tayler to Mr. King, at Mr. Nicholas's house. Requests him to get a warrant for Bernard Ashwood to be cook in the First Lion's Whelp.

[June 6.] 52. John Millington to ——. The House of Commons being discontented that the King has signed their petition in general terms, and especially that he sent them a message forbidding them to enter on new business, they held such restraint to be against their liberties. Lord Coke named the Duke to be the author of that advice, whereupon the whole House fell upon him, but a gracious message stopped them, so as now they go on in their course, which is to inquire into the necessities of the State and the authors, with such like heads under which they will bring the Duke. Men

1628. VOL. CVI.

admire if the King will tolerate such a liberty of discourse. Kirton has been called to the bar for words spoken, but freed by a Committee.

June 7. 53. Copy of the Petition of Right; with, underwritten, the formal part of the King's second Answer, given this day.

June 7. 54. Full copy of the King's second Answer to the Petition of Right. [*Indorsed by Weckherlin, Secretary to Lord Conway, who has added, "whereupon bonfires were made."*]

June 7. The Strand. 55. Sir Francis Nethersole to the Queen of Bohemia. It has been his resolution, from the beginning of this aguish Parliament, not to write to her Majesty but on the good days thereof. Resumes his narrative from the agreement of both Houses to the Petition of Right, which was delivered to his Majesty on the Wednesday before Whitsunday. He promised a speedy and good answer. The next day he sent a message to the Lower House, which required them not to make any adjournment at Whitsuntide. This gave some discontentment, and it was resolved that no entry should be made thereof, and that, although the House would not adjourn, no business of importance should be done till after the holidays. On Whitmonday, the King came to the House, and gave them the answer to the petition, which is inclosed. Being something oraculous, and having no reference to the petition, it gave little satisfaction to many men, who fell the next day on making a Remonstrance to the King on the dangers of the kingdom. Speech of Sir John Eliot. Message on Wednesday from the King, that he would not yield to any alteration in his answer, but would close the Session on the 11th inst. The House proceeded with the Remonstrance, until another message, which absolutely forbade them to do so. Scene which ensued. Most part of the House fell a weeping. Sir Robert Phillips could not speak for weeping. Others blamed those that wept, and said they had swords to cut the throats of the King's enemies. Remonstrance prepared against the breach made on the liberty of Parliament, and voted all save the last resolution touching the Duke, when the Speaker delivered a message requiring the House to adjourn until the next morning. That afternoon the King and the Lords were in Council from two till eight on the question whether the Parliament should be dissolved. The negative was resolved on. On the following morning the Speaker explained away his message, and the House proceeded with the Remonstrance. That day the Lords desired them to join in a petition to the King for a better answer to the former petition. The King agreed thereto, and came that afternoon, gave the customary royal assent, adding other observations which are repeated. It is not possible to express with what joy this was heard, nor what joy it causes in all the city, where they are making bonfires at every door, such as were never seen but upon his Majesty's return from Spain. *Incloses,*

55. I. *The King's first Answer to the Petition of Right.* [*Copy, in the handwriting of Sir Francis Nethersole.*]

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CVI.

June 7. Portsmouth. 56. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Reports progress. Four of the ships to be repaired are already come off the ground, and the fifth will be grounded on Monday. Before Sir Henry Palmer and Lord Fielding were clear of the port a fight was heard off at sea. Whether they came to take up the quarrel has not yet been heard. Mr. Boate would be useful on the fire-ships at Southampton, and the Officers of the Navy should cause the Trinity House to press ten or twelve able masters to take charge of those ships.

June 7. Portsmout 57. The same to Sec. Conway. His letter of the 6th inst. made him sad at the very heart. Begs Conway to let him know what he is to hope or fear, and to procure a resolution for Coke's calling back when he sees that Coke can there do no service to the State. Writes with a distracted heart till he hears from him again.

June 7. Whitehall. 58. Sec. Conway to the Clerk of the Signet. Sir George Blundell and his son George Blundell having been both slain in the King's service in the Isle of Rhé, and the eldest son of the said George Blundell being under age, the King pardons the fine and rent accruing to him by the infant's wardship, and a grant is to be prepared thereof to Sarah Blundell, widow of the said George Blundell. [*Minute.*]

June 7. Another minute of the same, but dated June 8. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 305.]

June 7. Whitehall. 59. The same to ——— Calandrini. Bids him return home from his hazardous employment, and desires him in justice and courtesy to make up the accounts of Lord Conway's son, Sir Thomas Conway, and procure him satisfaction of what is due. [*Copy.*]

June 7. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 305.]

June 7. 60. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. To deliver to John Pett his commission as captain of the Sixth Lion's Whelp, built by Mr. Pett, of Ratcliffe.

June 7. 61. The same to the same. To make David Powell cook of one of the Lion's Whelps.

June 7. 62. Capt. John Heydon to the same. Sends estimate of the state of the Office of Ordnance. If some speedy course be not taken for reinforcing the stores, the magazine will fall to so low an ebb as that all artillery and whatsoever else must hereafter be provided with ready money. [*Unsigned.*]

June 7. 63. Certificate of Robert Mason, that Capt. Allen Butler received charge of the Maria pinnace, as captain under a commission, dated September 18, 1627, in the Isle of Rhé.

June 7. Scilly. 64. Thomas Bassett to Sir Francis Godolphin. Their works go slowly on by reason of shipping, which have since Sir Francis's departure plied about the islands, and kept the people in perpetual

1628. VOL. CVI.

alarm, although most of them were their friends. Miserable case they are in, and impossibility of their subsisting against an adversary without a farther supply of men and muskets. [*Copy.*]

June 7. Aboard the St. George. 65. Proportion set forth by Capt. John Weddell of materials for fireworks for one ship.

June 8. 66. Lord Treasurer Marlborough, the Chancellor of the Exchequer, and Sir Humphrey May to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a grant to the nominees of Christopher Earl of Anglesea of certain enumerated lands and tenements of the yearly value of 139*l.* 7*s.* 0½*d.*, in part of 400*l.* per annum, given to the said Earl by the late King.

June 8. Whitehall. 67. The Council to Buckingham. It appearing that there is laden aboard the twelfth ship taken by Sir Henry Palmer only 46 pieces of Poland lead, each piece not above 80 lbs. weight, affirmed to be only for ballast, the Duke is recommended to order her discharge.

June 8. Whitehall. 68. The same to the same. To cause 20 pilots and 150 mariners to be pressed within the jurisdiction of the Cinque Ports, for the fleet about to proceed to Rochelle.

June 8. Portsmouth. 69. Capts. Michael Greene, John Rowe, and Robert Hackwell to Nicholas. According to the Duke's order, they came to Portsmouth, and delivered the Duke's letter to the Earl of Denbigh, who gave them a list of all the ships' names, with those of their captains. Two only were unprovided, which are old and weak, and of little force. Their desire is to show themselves men, therefore they pray the Duke to appoint them to ships wherein they may do service and gain credit. To prevent idleness they have taken in hand the fitting of all the fireworks. *Inclose,*

69. I. *List of the ships' names, with their commanders, made out by Capt. John Weddell; with a note underwritten, imputing misconduct to Capt Parker, of the Vanguard.*

June 9. Westminster. Royal assent to the election of Bishop Buckeridge, late of Rochester, to the see of Ely. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 21.]

June 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay annually to John Heydon, Lieutenant of Ordnance, 240*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, for 200 gilt javelins and 241 gilt halberds, for the King's guard and warders of the Tower. [*Ibid., No.* 22.]

June 9. Docquet of the same.

June 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay from time to time to Sir William Parkhurst, Warden of the Mint, and to the Warden for the time being, such sums for angel-gold for the King's healing, as by the Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer shall be thought fit. [*Ibid., No.* 23.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CVI.

1628.
June 9. Grant, in reversion, to Capt. John Pennington, of the manor of Hanslop, co. Buckingham, of the yearly value of 61*l.* 6*s.* 7*d.*, in consideration of 500*l.*, parcel of 1,000*l.*, given him for his service in taking the French prizes; and also of his relinquishing his pay for his service in command of the city fleet; with a confirmation of an assignment thereof made to Isaac Pennington. [*Docquet.*]

June 9. Cottles. 70. William Poulett to the Council. Thomas Harvy had been found, and committed to the gaol at Fisherton Anger, in co. Wilts.

June 9. 71. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. Yesterday morning a motion was made in the Upper House for a committee to conceive a Remonstrance to the King, upon the present affairs of Christendom, which terminated, after long debate, in a conference with the Commons for a petition to the King for a clear and satisfactory answer to the Petition of Right. The Commons having concurred, the King came to the House at two o'clock, and gave an answer, which begat such an acclamation as made the House ring several times. Conway never saw a more general joy in all faces than spread itself suddenly, and broke out into ringing of bells and bonfires miraculously. Coke's letters arrived that afternoon whilst a debate was in agitation in the Council about the fleet he has in care, and monies ordered and made certain for the satisfaction of the Officers of the Navy, the Victuallers, Mr. Burlamachi, and Capt. Pennington. Deliberation was also had respecting the removing of the soldiers that came from Rhé to Gluckstadt, and other uses to be made of the subsidy money, which, if accompts deceive not, will be accorded on the morrow or the next day. He must be constant in his work until his Majesty in person bring him a discharge, and Conway brings "our Table to wait on you." He has escaped the delivering of many messages in which he would have had no delight, nor for which he would have received thanks, and has missed the lending of 200*l.* for setting out these ships. His lady is in good health, and so is Sir Robert Lee, and all his family.

June 9. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 305.]

June 9. Whitehall. 72. The same to Deputy Lieutenants of co. Hants. Sends them a copy of a Letter of the Council of May 31, for mustering the trained bands, both horse and foot, of that county, and returning certificate of their state, with enumeration of all defects.

June 9. 73. The same to Deputy Lieutenants of Isle of Wight. Similar letter, without mention of horse, there being none in that island.

June 9. 74. Capt. William Towerson to Sec. Conway. Acknowledges receipt of order to permit vessels to pass from port to port. Various prize intelligence. Fire-ships providing. Has made ready 2,500 quarters of wheat for Rochelle.

June 9. Wanstead. 75. Francis Morice to Nicholas. The ten pinnaces being almost ready, and some of them launched, prays him to procure for his kinsman, Robert Chamberlain, who had long served in the George, drumbler, the place of master gunner in one of them.

VOL. CVI.

1628.
June 9. Godolphin. 76. William Dawes to Sir Francis Godolphin. The coast so full of danger with French men-of-war and Dunkirkers that few ships escape them. Attempt of a Dunkirker to take a Dutchman off Penzance. Alarm there in consequence of the appearance of a fleet of 80 sail, presumed to be enemies. Prays Scilly may be safe. Capt. Bassett desires to change most of the garrison there, whom he terms so many shadows. [*Copy.*]

June 10. Docquet of Royal assent to the election of Bishop Buckeridge to the see of Ely. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *June* 9.]

June 10. 77. Petition of Robert Ambrose, Master of the Duke's Barge in the late employment to the Isle of Rhé, to the illustrious Prince, George Duke of Buckingham. Sets forth his services, especially in the Isle of Rhé, where he took the greatest prisoners that were taken in that service. Prays to be restored to his place of boatswain of the Convertive.

June 10. From his Lodging in Ratcliffe. 78. John Pett to Mr. King, Principal Servant to Nicholas. Requests him to procure a warrant for Henry Webb to go with him as cook in the Sixth Lion's Whelp.

June 10. The Tower. 79. John Reynolds, Master Gunner of England, to Nicholas. Certifies his knowledge of Matthew Coates, who is suitor to be gunner's deputy in the Merhonor.

June 10. 80. Names of 61 gunners pressed, and sent to the fleet at Portsmouth.

June 10. Aboard the St. George. 81. Capt. John Weddell to Nicholas. The master of the prize they took has been examined before Mr. Towerson, and has gone up to London without license, instigated by a commander of one of the Dutch East India ships stayed there. Seven Dunkirkers are about Portland, whilst our fleet at sea has put to the leeward; wherefore, if it please his Grace that some of them should go out for six or eight days, they may hope to do some acceptable service. The coast is very much vexed with them, and divers small vessels daily taken. Although their men fall down daily, and many run away, their ship is clean, and goes well, which makes him desire not to eat idle bread, which breeds a lourdaine malady in their people. Materials for the fireworks not yet come from London, but Capts. Rowe, Greene, and Hackwell are diligent in provision of materials there. *Incloses,*

81. I. *List of goods sent away with Capt. Bargrave, being taken out of the King David, a prize. May* 22, 1628.

June 10. 82. Inventory of particulars aboard the Charity, prize, delivered by the master, Sivert Lievenson. Dutch, with translation by Sec. Coke.

[June 10?] 83. Bill of lading found in the Charity.

VOL. CVII. JUNE 11—22, 1628.

1628.
June 11. Westminster. Grant to Abraham Vanderdort, for life, of the Offices of Keeper of the King's Cabinet-room, with the fee of 40*l.* per annum, and of Provider of Patterns of Coins for the Mint, with a like fee of 40*l.* [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 24.]

June 11. The Strand. 1. Sir Francis Nethersole to the Queen of Bohemia. On Monday the House proceeded with the Remonstrance, and insisted much on a Commission passed in February last, wherehy the Lords of the Council were authorized to levy money hy imposition or otherwise. In the afternoon they agreed to the preface of the Bill of Subsidy, thus:—If the King grants that the Petition of Right and Answer be enrolled on the Parliament rolls, then the preface to be very short; if not, then the Petition and Answer to be recited in the Bill of Snbsidy. This day they have agreed on all the heads of the Remonstrance, and concluded the power of the Duke and the abuse thereof to be the principal cause of all these evils. They have been about this from morning till six at night, and would not forbear for a royal message. The King has just passed in the Duke's carriage, from Somerset House, where he had the news. Prays he may not be offended so far as to hreak the Parliament. There were so few voices for the Duke that the House could not be divided npon it. The King assured the House this day that the horse levied by Sir William Balfour were never intended to come into England, and never should come.

June 11. 2. Mr. Pym's Speech in the House of Commons, in hringing np a Report from the Committee of Religion against Dr. Mainwaring. [*In Hargrave's State Trials*, III., 335, *and in the Parliamentary Hist.*, II., 377, *this report is attributed to Mr. Rous.*]

June [11 ?] 3. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Hastens preparations, hut forbears to lade the wheat on account of the hot weather. Preparations making for fireworks, althongh the Duke's directions extend only to fire-ships. General desertion of seamen from the ships hrought into harbour. They want sailors to take them back to the fleet. Troops are met on London way. The Lords should send commandment for them to be stayed and sent back to their ships. Great complaints of the victuals sent from Plymouth, and even of the fresh victuals the victnaller sends aboard. If sea services proceed, the provision of victuals mnst be otherwise cared for.

June 11. Gloucester. 4. Mayor and others of Gloncester to the Council. Send examination of Walter Parker, a straggling soldier, and informations respecting lewd words uttered by him. *Inclose,*

4. I. *Informations of Anne Croker, wife of Philip Croker, Giles Thayer, and John Knowles, in which Walter Parker is stated to have declared that it was the intention of Capts. Spry, Jerlingham, Serjeant Major Buck, and Lieut. Foscue shortly to visit Gloucester, and throw balls of wildfire to destroy the city.*

1628.

VOL. CVII.

4. II. *Examination of Walter Parker, in which he admits uttering the above words, and states that the intention alluded to was true, his knowledge thereof having been acquired from frequently attending the officers above mentioned when in their drink, playing to them on a viol, cornet, bandore, and cittern.*

June 11. 5. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Requests warrant for John Tranckmore, to take charge, as master, of the Tenth Lion's Whelp, built by his brother.

June 11. 6. The same to the same. The like for William Ball, to take charge of the Sixth Lion's Whelp, built by Mr. Pett.

June 11. 7. The same to the same. The like for Capt. John Smith, for the command of the Trial.

June 11. 8. The same to the same. The like for William Nicols, recommended by Sir John Watts to be master of the Ninth Lion's Whelp.

June 12. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 6,000*l.*, for provision of corn and biscuit for relief of Rochelle. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 25.]

June 12. Docquet of the same.

June 12. Whitehall. 9. The Council to Buckingham. In some of the ports where soldiers are billeted, the inhabitants having refused to billet them any longer, the King wills them to know that he and his Parliament being now well accorded, he shall be instantly supplied with means to take the soldiers off their hands; the Duke is therefore to order that the soldiers be continued and provided for until such time as the first subsidies come in, the rather for that the soldier being in great want of clothes, cannot with deceney and honour to the State be put on his march before he be clothed.

June 12. Whitehall. 10. The same to Sec. Conway, Lord Lieutenant of co. Hants. Similar letter respecting the soldiers billeted in that county.

June 12. Whitehall. 11. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a proclamation, commanding that no seamen or others absent themselves from his Majesty's press, and that no one receive into service any pressed man. [*Copy.*]

June 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 305.]

June 12. 12. Lord Treasurer Marlborough to the same. Composition having been made with the Bishop of Worcester for confirmation of his liberties within the hundred of Oswaldlaw, for which he has paid 50*l.*, doubts have arisen respecting the validity of such composition; the Attorney General is therefore to prepare a bill for a Privy Seal to give warrant to the Lord Keeper to seal the same.

June 12. 13. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. To give warrant for Nicholas Cane to be carpenter of the Fourth Lion's Whelp.

VOL. CVII.

1628.
June 12. 14. Account of payments ordered to be made by anticipation of the ordinary revenue. Total, 263,238*l.* 9*s.* 7*d.*

June 12. 15. Note of cordage taken out of the Charity, prize.

June 13. Westminster. Grant to Cornelius Vermuyden, for the lives of Cornelius Vermuyden, his son, and Sarah and Catherine, his daughters, of the moiety of divers wastes and surrounded grounds belonging to Misen, in co. Nottingham, containing 2,600 acres, with covenant on the part of the King to give his assent to an Act of Parliament for settling the inheritance upon the grantee and his heirs. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii. *No.* 26.]

June 13. Docquet of the same, the quantity being described as 2,000 acres.

June 13. Westminster. Grant to Sarah Blundell, widow of George Blundell, slain at the Isle of Rhé, of the fine and rent of the wardship of her son, George Blundell. [*Ibid., No.* 27.]

June 13. Docquet of the same.

June 13. Warrant to discharge Sir Francis Biondi, of the Privy Chamber, from payment of the subsidies granted in 1625, as also from all future subsidies and taxations whatsoever. [*Docquet.*]

June 13. 16. Order of the House of Commons, whereby certain persons were appointed a Committee to consider of petitions exhibited by the Goldsmiths and the Deputies of the Exchanger, and to examine witnesses concerning the importation of bullion.

[June 13?] 17. Lists of [London] Goldsmiths, distinguishing those which make jewels and rings from those which make "plate and vessel;" with various questions to be addressed to them, having reference to a petition to the House of Commons (perhaps one of those mentioned in the preceding article), and to the appointment of a Royal Exchanger.

[June 13?] 18. An Abstract of the several Grants of Tonnage and Poundage made to successive Sovereigns, from 45 Edward III. to the present time, collected out of records and public accounts. [*Copy.*]

June 13. Portsmouth. 19. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Mr. Boate, the master shipwright, has arrived, and says that 12 shipwrights more are appointed to follow him. As the Vanguard is not to be brought on ground, there is no cause to put his Majesty to this charge. The Triumph cannot be made ready in a month, and the stay of the fleet so long were to spend the victuals in harbour which are prepared for action. The fire-ships at Southampton will be under sail within a few days. Other preparations are in progress. Fears the men most, but, on mustering the ships' companies, they bring Sec. Coke more names than they would formerly acknowledge.

June 13. Tavistock. 20. Edward Earl of Bath to the same. His rents being but 800*l.* yearly, his rate in the subsidy is fully half so much, double to most of his rank and revenue. Intreats a word of mediation from the Duke to the Lords Commissioners.

1628. VOL. CVII.

June 13. Portsmouth. 21. Capt. John Mason to Buckingham. The Spy returned from an eight days' cruise on the French coast about Sherbrooke [Cherbourg]. On the 9th they met with seven sail of Dunkirkers, but sailed them out of sight in three hours. Her sailing so much improved with the cost that Mason has bestowed on her, that she has stolen the hearts of her captain and company. Will deliver her over to the Earl of Denbigh, but not until the fleet be ready, lest it should divert her company from her. Recommends her captain, Thomas Adams, to be continued in his command.

June 13. 22. Petition of Abraham Kuffler to the "high and mighty Prince, George Duke of Buckingham." Being shortly to go again to Rochelle, and having, in the former expedition, a valuable cargo of wheat, which is now spoiled and cast over board, prays for 100*l.*, to supply the present wants of himself and his family.

June 13. 23. Certificate of Dr. Samuel Collins; that if left to himself by those who may command, he will prefer Sir Robert Hatton's son at Cambridge this year.

June 13. 24. Robert Harwell to Mr. Bull. Hope of his safe arrival on the good coast of Barbary. The news here is,—a good Parliament, where we have our freedom confirmed, and the Duke laid open in all his plots, which would have undone us all; loss of six east country ships by the Dunkirkers; surrender of Stade; and our navy come from Rochelle, a sleeveless errand; but it is hoped all these things will be amended by the time he returns. [*Copy.*]

June 13. 25. Certificate of Sir Francis Gofton, Auditor of the Exchequer, of the rents to be reserved for the manors of St. Ives, with Sleep and Bustlers, Spaldwick, and Halliwell cum Medingworth, all in co. Huntingdon, after the decease of the Marchioness of Northampton.

June 14. Westminster. Discharge to Sir Basil Brooke, Robert Chaldicott, Richard Tomlins, and George Moore, of two several debts of 17,078*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* and 16,597*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*, improperly charged against them by the Auditor of co. Gloucester, in relation to certain iron works in the Forest of Dean. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 28.]

June 14. 26. Judgment pronounced in the House of Lords on Roger Mainwaring, D.D., for preaching and publishing two sermons entitled "Religion and Allegiance," and a third sermon preached in the parish church of St. Giles-in-the-Fields on May 4 last. [*Copy, attested by the Clerk of Parliament.*]

June 14. 27. Another copy of the same Judgment, as extracted from the Journal of the House of Lords; with copies also of Dr. Mainwaring's submission, and of other entries on the same Journal.

June 14. Whitehall. 28. Order of Council. It being requisite that 1,000 complete suits of apparel for mariners be sent as store in the fleet preparing for Rochelle, the Lord Admiral is required to give order for the same.

VOL. CVII.

1628.

June 14. Whitehall. 29. Order of Council, that for 1,500 of the 3,000 soldiers ordered to be provided for on the 1st inst., the Lord Admiral shall cause provision of flesh to be made two days in the week, instead of butter and cheese.

June 14. 30. Warrant of the Duke of Buckingham, for Thomas Dickenson, appointed master of the Seventh Lion's Whelp, whereof Row. Browne is captain, to assume his charge accordingly.

June 14. Denmark House. 31. Susan Countess of Denbigh to Katherine Duchess of Buckingham. The promise for Halifax for the Countess's chaplain, Mr. Fairfax, his Majesty is pleased to make good. She is willing to resign her claim if the Lord Chamberlain will get Mr. Fairfax sworn the King's Chaplain, and Lord Conway will secure him a prebend in Windsor or Canterbury. Recommends this in her absence as a business she is very careful of.

June 14. 32. Information of James Hall, of Bembridge, in the Isle of Wight, respecting the death of his son, slain by a Scotch soldier of a company stationed at Yaverland, and his attempts to apprehend the person who killed the deceased.

June 14. 33. Names of the Ship's Company of the Mary, of Newcastle, having a protection against impressment.

June 14. 34. Account of Arrears of the Office of Ordnance. Total, 49,208*l.* 9*s.* 4*d.*; with a subsequent addition, for 4,000 "musketiers" and 2,000 pikes, 3,156*l.* 4*s.*

[June 15 ?] 35. Minutes of various Petitions to be submitted to the King. Among them one from Sir William Becher, for recommendation of a scholar to Winchester College, Oxford; from Sir Robert Hatton, for preferment of his son; from Thomas Bushel; and from William Prichard, parson of Llanynys.

June 15. 36. The Gunmakers of London to the King. Edward Ordway gunmaker, prisoner in Newgate, is a man very skilful in his trade. His offence was committed in the time of the last great plague, and was done for mere want.

June 15. 37. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. Returns draft proclamation concerning seamen, with a clause to be added. [*Copy.*]

June 15. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 15. Ragley. 38. Foulke Reed to Sec. Conway. Relates proceedings of a Dutchman sent by Lord Conway to plant vines on his estate in co. Warwick. He had planted them at Luddington, and they already bud and shoot forth. Accounts for a quantity of wine in Flanders bottles sent down last year. Will. Neighbour's hawks are well. Only one "earerie" of sparhawks found this year. Will. Neighbour thinks they are all "muskets."

Digitized by Google

VOL. CVII.

1628.
June [15?] 39. Edward Clarke to Sec. Conway. Since all access is denied him to the Duke, begs Lord Conway to let his Grace understand how miserable he conceives himself by that restraint. Ever thought it his greatest happiness to be esteemed his Grace's faithful and long since vowed servant.

June 15. Southampton. 40. William Margett to Sec. Coke. Wishes to know where he shall receive victuals for 40 men for the Lion's Claw. Has spent a month's victuals, which he prays to have returned.

June 15. 41. Statement of Robert Weldon, Rector of Stony Stanton, co. Leicester, and the churchwardens of the same parish, as to the conduct of John Pregion the elder and Proctor Walker, in relation to the presentment of the churchwardens at the visitation of Bishop Williams, of Lincoln.

June 16. Warrant to the Ordnance to pay to Mary Brett and Sarah Brett, the two daughters of Sir Alexander Brett, deceased, several annuities of 100*l.* during their lives; to be paid to Dame Mary Brett, their mother, during their minorities. [*Docquet.*]

June 16. Docquet of discharge to Sir Basil Brooke, Robert Chaldicott, Richard Tomlins, and George Moore. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *June* 14.]

June 16. Westminster. Grant and confirmation to Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey, of the manors of Wells and Sheringham, co. Norfolk, and Beeding, co. Sussex. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 29.]

[June 16?] 42. Minutes of Petitions to be submitted to the King. They comprise petitions from Sir Robert Hatton, ——— Morley, Thomas Bushell, William Prichard, parson of Llanynys; John Peckham, B.D.; Thomas Lewiu, his Majesty's coachman, for a forfeiture of 200*l.* on the sheriff of co. York, for unlawful returns made to Parliament; Mrs. Laniere, in her husband's absence, for 200*l.*, due on his entertainment; the subsequent petition of Michael Oldisworth, and others of William Rogers, John Middleton, Capt. James Barthwick, Christopher Bainbridge, Sir William Tresham, in answer to a complaint of his wife, of insufficient maintenance; of Grimbald Pauncefoot, of Sir John Ogle for 317*l.* arrears for his company in Ireland, being ready to serve his Majesty in any employment; of the Earl of Stamford mentioned hereafter; and of Ensign Freeman of Sir Thomas Fryer's regiment, for a pardon for killing one Protheroe, a soldier of his company.

June 16. 43. Petition of Michael Oldisworth to the King. The late King being entitled to the manor of Sundridge, in Kent, by conveyance from William Isley, and attainder of Henry Isley, his son, granted the same to the use of the petitioner, at the rent of 42*l.* 12*s.* The title being contested, litigation ensued in various courts, which is now stayed until a writ of error in the King's Bench be determined. Prays for a direction to the judges of that court to judge the said errors this term. [*Underwritten is reference to the same judges accordingly.*]

1628. VOL. CVII.

[June 16.] 44. Minute, in the hand of a secretary of Viscount Conway, of a letter suggested to be written by Conway to Lord Chief Justice Richardson, in reference to the preceding petition. The terms of this suggestion were embodied in the reference of the petition, with the exception that the reference was to the King's Bench, and not to the Common Pleas, of which Sir Thomas Richardson was Chief Justice.

June 16. 45. Bill, entitled "An Act for the better Maintenance of the Ministry," with various alterations in the handwriting of Bishop Laud, who has endorsed upon it, "This Bill was stayed in the Commons' House, Session 1628. The pretence, that it was against the Church." The third reading was moved on this day, but the debate adjourned, and not resumed. [*Com. Journ.*, I., 914.]

June 16. Whitehall. 46. The Council to Buckingham. In the voyage to the Isle of Rhé, divers prisoners were kept aboard the fleet, and many French Protestants took refuge in the ships, and were brought over hither. He is to order the Officers of the Navy to allow the pursers all such victuals as the captains shall certify were expended in that manner.

June 16. 47. ——— to the same. Having heard that the Commons have concluded on a Remonstance, which they intend to present to the King on the morrow, and that it wholly concerns the Duke; the writer sends a form of an answer, which might be returned by the King. [*Modern copy of an original, formerly among the Conway Papers.*]

June 16. 48. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. Mr. Webb has come from Lord Carlisle, and is about to be despatched back again with letters from the King. The Lord Treasurer is to furnish him with 100*l.* [*Copy.*]

June 16. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 16. 49. The same to the Commissioners for Soldiers in co. Hants. The long time spent in Parliament has kept back resolutions for disposing the soldiers, and restrained the means of making present payment. The subsidies being granted, order will presently be taken to satisfy the country. Lest there might be any conceit that his Majesty neglects his promises to take off the soldiers and pay what is due, he has commanded his Council to give assurance of his care in both respects, and that order be taken to keep the soldiers together without disquieting the peace of the country. Copy of the letter from the Council inclosed. [*It appears by the indorsement that a similar letter was sent to the Commissioners for the Isle of Wight.*] [*Copy.*]

June 16. Niton. 50. Robert Dillington to Sec. Conway. There has been a second murder committed in the Isle of Wight, by a soldier of Sir William Carr's company. Ineffectual endeavours to apprehend the murderer, who is concealed by his comrades. Examination of three of his company inclosed. The officers will not allow the magistrates to meddle with crimes committed by the soldiers. Bruit among the

1628. VOL. CVII.

soldiers of more outrageous injuries to be inflicted on the inhabitants by the soldiers on their departure. Begs him not to make known that the writer has sent this information, lest it might draw upon him some great danger.

[June 16 ?] 51. Bishop Montaigne, of London, to [Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells]. When the Earl of Essex and the Bishop of Lincoln were with Bishop Montaigne about Dr. Mainwaring, there was no mention made of Dr. Sibthorpe or his book.

June 16. Honiton. 52. Deputy Lieutenants of Devon to Francis Earl of Bedford. Pray him to move the Council, that some fort might be erected at Sidmouth, at the charge of the country. The Frenchmen hover upon our coasts, and have done much spoil. Our fishermen are afraid to go to sea, and the writers fear their landing to burn their towns.

[June 16.] 53. Bond of Edward Lord Conway in 100*l.*, for payment of 60*l.* to Clement Underhill, on June 16 next.

June 16. 54. List of the Ships at Portsmouth, and number of men belonging to each ship, according to musters taken by Thomas Barlow; with notes, by Sec. Coke, of ships omitted, and of the result of a subsequent muster on July 1.

June 16. 55. Account of money due to John Browne, his Majesty's Founder of iron ordnance and shot. Total, 11,062*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.*

June 16. 56. Names of the crew of the Elizabeth, of London, bound to Greenland, and having a protection against impressment.

June 17. 57. Warrant to the Ordnance, to pay to Dame Katherine Kay, widow of Sir John Kay, late Surveyor of the Ordnance, an annuity of 100*l.*, during her life.

June 17. Docquet of the same.

June 17. Grant to Ambrose Cooke of an almsroom in Christ Church, Oxford, for life. [*Docquet.*

June 17. Similar grant to George Baker, dated June 18. [*Docquet.*]

June 17. Whitehall. Proclamation for better ordering those who repair to the Court, for cure of the disease called the King's Evil; for avoiding danger of infection, they are forbidden to come before Michaelmas next. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 85.]

June 17. Whitehall. Proclamation for his Majesty's better service either at sea or land. Persons fit for the King's service are forbidden to withdraw themselves to avoid impressment. [*Ibid., No.* 86.]

June 17. 58. The King to Lord Treasurer Marlborough, Lord President Manchester, Thomas Viscount Savage, and the Chancellor of the Exchequer. Sir Thomas Fanshaw having advanced the King 2,500*l.*, for which he has imperfect securities, they are to conclude a bargain for the sale to him of the manor of Barking, co. Essex.

Vol. CVII.

1628.
June 17. 59. Remonstrance delivered by the House of Commons to the King. [*Indorsed in the handwriting of Bishop Laud. Several special passages are indicated by marginal marks, especially one which relates to Bishop Laud himself.*]

June 17. Canterbury. 60. Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury to the Council. On receipt of letters from the Council requiring that the soldiers billeted should be continued and provided for until the first subsidies had come in, some few of the better sort which had cast off are persuaded to continue for a very short time, yet others now cast off and will neither billet nor contribute, so that the writers are in a greater strait of extremity than ever they were before, and no way able to bear this great burden any longer.

June 17. 61. Certificate of Sir Henry Marten, Judge of the Admiralty, to the Council, as to the ownership by John Rodier, of the Lion d'Or, captured by the Earl of Warwick.

June 17. Portsmouth. 62. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Sends list of all the ships of war, fire-ships, and victuallers prepared in those parts. Reports on preparation of fireworks, the intentions of Williams and the engineer, state of the munition of the fleet, lack of boats and oars. Sir Henry Palmer came into the road yesternight without booty. The Nonsuch brought in five Hollanders, which, after inquiry, were all discharged. An Englishman taken out of one of them, who reports that at Newhaven is a ship of 600 tons, sold by the Hollanders to the French King, lying in the river, and easy to be taken. Coke advised Lord Denbigh to consider whether this should be captured. Corn for Rochelle undertaken to be provided by Towerson not yet ready. Great difficulty in procuring men. Sends list of gunners pressed in London, who have since run away.

June 17. 63. List of all the Ships prepared at Portsmouth for expedition to Rochelle, expressing names of captains, with tonnage, ordnance, and number of men. [*Draft of list inclosed in the preceding letter.*]

June 17. Holt Castle. 64. Bishop Thornborough, of Worcester, to Sec. Conway. Has moved for a final end of the litigation between Thomas Archbold and Mr. Potter. The former yielded to submit to the Bishop's order, but the latter alleges a clause of a statute of the church of Worcester, which is inclosed. His denial puts the Bishop to a non plus, his hands being bound by a writ of Ne admittas. *Incloses,*

64. I. *Extract above mentioned, which forbids the relinquishment of a suit respecting the property of the church, without the advice of the Chapter. Latin.*

June 17. 65. Nicholas le Saunier to "Seigneur de Caignoue" [Sec. Conway]. Another pitiable appeal for enlargement out of miserable distress. He had been thrown into prison without inquiry or examination. [*See* 1628, *June* 4, *Vol.* cvi., *No.* 30.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CVII.

1628.

June 17. Aboard the St. Andrew. 66. William Earl of Denbigh to Nicholas. For the Master Gunner of the Victory to be sent down with a warrant for the St. Andrew. The Earl dares not venture to sea with his present most insufficient man.

June 17. 67. Note of rigging, ordnance, and ammunition of the Red Lion prize.

June 18. Pardon to Edmund Mahowne, found guilty of two highway robberies in the parish of St. Andrew, Holborn. In one case he robbed Libius Hult of a grey cloak worth 30*s.*, a sword worth 15*s.*, a felt hat worth 6*s.*, a hat band worth 6*d.*, a ruff band worth 5*s.*, a pair of sword hangers worth 18*d.*, and 10*s* in money; in the other case he robbed William Bulloigne of a cloak worth 5*s.*, a hat worth 2*s.*, and 16*s.* in money. The pardon extended only to life. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 30.]

June 18. Docquet of the same.

June 18. The King to the Warden and Fellows of Winton College, for a scholar's place there for Henry Murray, procured by William Murray of the Bedchamber. [*Docquet.*]

June 18. Grant to Capt. Edward Russell of the office of Keeper of Mote's Bulwark, under Dover Castle, during life, with the wages of 20*d.* per diem for himself and 6*d.* per diem a piece for two soldiers, upon surrender of Sir John Ashburnham. [*Ibid., No.* 31.]

June 18. Docquet of the same.

June 18. Presentation of Meric Casaubon, B.D., to a prebend's place in Canterbury, void by the death of Dr. Masters. [*Ibid., No.* 32.]

June 18. Docquet of the same.

June 18. Buckingham to Sir John Drake. Complaint is made by adventurers under letters of marque, that if their men-of-war or prizes put into any port within his collectorship, he makes stay of them, and compels them to sell their prizes there. He is to permit them on security to depart to any other port in England, and to send up the security to the Duke. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 42*.]

June 18. The same to Sir James Bagg, John Ellzey, and Richard Streater. Similar letters. [*Minutes, ibid.*]

June 18. Aboard the St. Andrew. 68. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. Having been advertised by Sir John Coke of a ship sold by the Hollanders to the French King lying in Newhaven Road, with six prams laden with salt, he has sent out Capt. Weddell with the St. George and five other ships, to see if they can surprise them.

June 18. Office of Ordnance. 69. Officers of the Ordnance to the same. The gunner of the St. Claude has received, since September 1627, 44 barrels of powder. He has expended 8 cwt. 11 lb., the greatest part in salutations. There should remain 35 barrels. By his own confession he has 28 barrels. It is not fit, therefore, to give him any further supply.

VOL. CVII.

1628.

June 18. 70. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. Will move for a warrant to free him from the auditorship. On Monday last the Bill of Subsidies was sent up to the Upper House, but not free from exceptions. The preamble runs, that the Commons had offered a supply, without mention of the Lords. It has been disputed, whether, the Lords should amend the bill or send it down to the Lower House to be amended, and now it is rather advised to pass the bill, with a protest. Yesterday the Lower House attended the King with their Remonstrance. He heard it read, and received it, telling them that he would take it into consideration, and give such order as it deserved; and so, giving the Duke his hand to kiss before them all, left them. [*Copy.*]

June 18. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

Jnne 18. Whitehall. 71. The same to Dr. Samuel Collins. Sir Robert Hatton's son having been disappointed on the last election, by a letter of recommendation from his Majesty for another, the King withdraws his present recommendation of one Beere, provided Dr. Collins will prefer him at the next election. [*Copy.*]

June 18. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 18. 72. Officers of the Navy to Nicholas. They had taken the examinatiou of John Wright, purser of the Swiftsure, and found him very negligent in his place. Inclose part of his charge, and his answers.

June 18. Whitehall. 73. Sec. Conway to Aquila Weekes, Keeper of the Gatehouse. To detain Robert Melvin close prisoner, as formerly, upon suspicion of high treason.

June 18. 74. Dr. Thomas Rives to [Sec. Conway]. Reports information of naval preparations at Santander and Passages, believed to be for England.

June 18. 75. Names of mariners aboard the William and John, of London, bound for Virginia, Capt. John Harvy, who have a protection against impressment.

June 18. 76. Similar list of protected seamen aboard the Mayflower, of Weymouth, 45 tons, employed to fetch stones from Portland, for his Majesty's service.

Juue 18. 77. Note of munition sent to Portsmouth by wains.

June 18. Westminster. Protection from arrest for John Fowler, for one year. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 33.]

June 19. The Strand. 78. Sir Francis Nethersole to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Sends copy of the Remonstrance of the Commons. It was presented to the King on Tuesday last. The Duke was present in the Banqueting House at the time, and, on his Majesty rising from his chair, kneeled down, with a purpose, as was conceived, to have besought his Majesty to give him leave to say something. But the

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CVII.

King, saying only "No," took him up with his hand, which the Duke kissed, and so his Majesty retired. This was all passed at the time, and all is like to come of the Remonstrance. His Majesty's favour to the Duke is no way diminished, but the ill will of the people is like to be much increased. On Friday last Dr. Lambe, of whom her Majesty has heard so much, being at a play at the Fortune, was espied by certain prentices, who fell upon him at his going home, drove him from three several houses where he took shelter, and so wounded him with clubs and stones, that he died the next day. The Lord Mayor and Sheriffs have been sharply reprehended, and the City may chance to be fined. The Bill of Subsidy was carried up to the Lords on Monday, and passed the next day.

June 19. Portsmouth. 79. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. A complaint having been made by Mons. Gobert, one of the deputies of Rochelle, against Sir Henry Palmer, for ill usage of five French gentlemen, passengers for Leyden, to follow their studies, the facts had been examined, and the testimony of Capt. Sydenham and his Lieutenant and Master, completely exonerated Sir Henry. It is inclosed, lest any clamour should be raised against Sir Henry at Court. *Inclosed,*

79. I. *Statement of Capt. Francis Sydenham, Tristram Wise, and William Stephenson, as to the circumstances which had given rise to the above complaint.*

June 19. Portsmouth. 80. Narrative, taken down by Sec. Coke from John Fowle, master of the Angel, of Chichester, of his service in the expedition to Rochelle, and the dealings with him and others at Plymouth by Sir James Bagg.

June 19. The Tower. 81. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. His old servant, Edward Ellis, desires to transfer his place of purser in the Holy Ghost to William Fynne. Commends his suit to Nicholas's favour.

June 19. The Tower. 82. Stephen Alcock to the same. Recommends a similar application from Henry Bassano, purser of the Seventh Lion's Whelp, to be allowed to transfer to Samuel Thomar.

June 19. 83. George Lord Goring to James Earl of Carlisle. Never poor boy was so much bound to a good old man as is Lord Goring's son to Lord Carlisle, nor ever any living more loved another than Lord Goring does the Earl. "The blessed sweet Queen, my mistress, is hugely yours."

June 19. Nonsuch. 84. Sir Theodore Mayerne to the same. Thanks for favours conferred on Sir Theodore's son, and a further recommendation of him to the Earl's notice. The King and Queen are well, and live together with a satisfaction which all their true servants and honest people ought to wish. The Earl's wife and daughter are well. Mayerne will watch over their health. Fr.

June 20. Westminster. Confirmation of assignment to Endymion Porter, Groom of the Bedchamber, of the manor of Allfarthing, co. Surrey with grant of the reversion to Thomas Porter, made upon payment of 300*l.*, and with the reservation of the yearly rent of 40*l.* [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 34.]

1628. VOL. CVII.

June 20. Westminster. Grant to Sir Francis Cottington, of the office of Keeper of the King's Game and Wild Fowl at Hampton Court and Hounslow Heath, with a fee of 2*s.* per diem and 26*s.* for livery yearly; made on the surrender of a similar grant to William Jones and John Roberts. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 35.]

June 20. Westminster. Pardon to Robert Ayres, convicted of the manslaughter of John Large, to extend to his life only. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 36.]

June 20. Westminster. Release to Henry Raleigh, late of St. Clement Danes, gentleman, of penalties accrued by three several judgments against him for recusancy. [*Ibid., No.* 37.]

June 20. Westminster. Grant to Bishop Thornborough, of Worcester, and his successors, of the liberty of Returna Brevium, and other liberties, within the hundred of Oswaldslaw, co. Worcester, on payment of a sum of 50*l.* [*Ibid., No.* 38.]

June 20. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 125*l.*, for special service. [*Ibid., No.* 39.]

June 20. 85. Order of the House of Commons, that the patent granted by the late King to William Levitt for a toll to be taken upon two bridges in co. York, having been resolved to be a grievance, the members for the same county and the city of York, with the addition of Mr. Ratcliffe, shall draw up a petition to his Majesty for avoiding the same.

June 20. 86. Petition of Henry Earl of Stamford to the King. The Earl being seised of the manor of Broughton Ashley, co. Leicester, held in socage, except 150 acres which are held by knight's fee in capite, prays that the tenure of those 150 acres may be altered to socage, on conveyance to the King of lands of equal value elsewhere. *Underwritten,*

86. I. *Reference to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer to carry out the wishes of the petitioner.* 1628, *June* 20.

86. II. *The Referees above mentioned to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill for his Majesty's signature.* 1628, *June* 21.

June 20. 87. Petition of Capt. James Barthwick, Sergeant Major of the Regiment of Colonel Sinclair, to the King. Authority having been given to levy 1,000 men for the service of the King of Denmark, some companies are presently in readiness to be transported over. Prays that order be given to the Lord Admiral to transport the same. [*Underwritten is a recommendation to the Lord Admiral accordingly.*]

June 20. Plymouth. 88. Mayor and others of Plymouth to the Council. Send examination of the captain of a French bark lately come from Bordeaux. The French daily commit spoil on our coasts, and are now grown so bold that they adventure within the points of the land, notwith-

VOL. CVII.

1628.

standing seven King's ships ride in the Sound, but forbear to set out after them, pretending they have no orders. Abuses daily committed by the pressing of those who bring provisions into the town. *Inclose,*

88. I. *Examination of Daniel Richards, of St. Savenian, in France. Landed messengers with letters from the King, at Alavert, on the 9th inst., and believes the letters were safely delivered at Rochelle. Reports an unsuccessful assault upon Rochelle, state of the French fleet at Charlebois, and refusal of the people of Rochelle to capitulate till they had answer from the King of England.*

June 20. 89. William Earl of Banbury to Buckingham. Had he been able, should not have been absent in time of the Lower House pleading against him. One Halstead, by the Lord Treasurer's means, has obtained the manor of Sonning. Prays that so great a royalty be not confirmed upon so base a man, the rather that the Earl's reputation in the country where he dwells will be much impaired thereby. Underwritten are some additional lines by Elizabeth Countess of Banbury. Never saw her good old lord so afflicted as when he heard the King had yielded to the Lower House. Had he been well would not have been absent, nor perhaps long from the bar, so full of mislike is he with all his fellow peers that stand not more for the King's right. Hopes the Duke more despises their malice than fears or cares what spite can do. The creature lives not that loves him more than the writer. [*Modern copy of an original once among the Conway Papers.*]

June 20. 90. Sec. Conway to Sir William Blake. For his favour with the Vintners' Company, in reference to the renewal of a lease to Henry Conway, the Secretary's cousin.

June 20. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 20. 91. Petition of Priscilla Rous, widow and administratrix of Capt. George Rous, to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. Her husband went Captain of the Jane Bonaventure in the expedition to Cadiz, and died on his return homewards. A kinsman of the same name thereupon personated him, and received 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, the King's reward to each of the captains, and 18*l.* due to her husband for pay. Prays for relief. *Annexed,*

91. I. *Reference to Edward Viscount Wimbledon, to call the parties before him, and set down some course between them. With underwritten report of Lord Wimbledon, that the petitioner's husband was the only Capt. Rous in the expedition, and that his wages are not due to any one but the petitioner.*

June 21. Westminster. Warrant to the Receiver of the Duchy of Cornwall, to pay to the Earl of Holland 2,000*l.*, for the King's secret service. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 40.]

1628. VOL. CVII.

June 21. Whitehall. 92. Order of Council for one Franchesio, Bonifacio Bellemaine, one Claudio, and one Bucquarq, sent over by the Ambassador Extraordinary from the Duke of Savoy, with four trunks, to be presented to the Duke of Piedmont, to be allowed to embark at any of his Majesty's ports.

June 21. 93. Memorandum of Richard Wigmore, that that day, the Duke of Buckingham, taking coach with the King, did, in the King's presence, command Wigmore to signify to Sec. Conway the King's pleasure for the enlargement of Thomas Hastings.

June 21. 94. Sec. Conway to the Keeper of the Gatehouse. Warrant to set at liberty Thomas Hastings, mariner. [*Minute.*]

June 21. Another minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 21. 95. Sec. Conway to Capt. William Towerson. Warrant to release all vessels stayed under the order of restraint of May 19 last. It appears from the indorsement that a similar warrant was sent to Sir Fulke Greville. [*Copy.*]

June 21. 96. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Conway. Prays him to send the examinations touching Robert Melvin, that the indictment may be drawn against him.

June 21. The St. George. 97. Capt. John Weddell to Mr. Gillson. Sends him extract from the examination of Stephen Revarge, Master, and John Bertowe and Peter Adlin, merchants, setting forth what goods were on board the ship taken by the Plain Joan.

[June 21 ?] 98. John Millington to his brother [Gilbert Millington]. Bonfires on passing the Petition of Right. The King had given way that it should be enrolled in the courts at Westminster. Dr. Lambe knocked on the head by the prentices against the Compter. Mainwaring's sentence, and his confession of his offence with tears. Bill of Subsidies sent up. Remonstrance almost finished. Conclusion of the session expected that week.

June 22. Cirencester. 99. Sir William Master to the Council. Sammes, the priest, in good health, but, because he pretended to have a disaffection of the head, the writer offered, according to the Council's commands, to remove him to the Bishop of Gloucester's house in that city, upon good bail. He offered two sureties, one of whom was rejected for insufficiency, and he tendered no more. Since his imprisonment he has perverted one or two.

June 22. Saltram. 100. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Fully reports his proceedings. Sends list of all the ships at Plymouth. On the 20th gave the Duke's commands to Capt. Walter Turner, of the Confidence, to take charge of seven ships as Admiral, and to keep the coast between Plymouth and Portsmouth. Saturday, the 21st, they sailed. Has ready 19 fire-ships. With restless labour has raised 200 men for the fire-ships. Every man now pleads his property so in his own goods, that on taking up these ships he has been obliged to give

1628. VOL. CVII.

bills on Sir Sackville Crow at 20 days' sight. Want of apparel has bred diseases in the seamen. The coast is infested with petty Frenchmen, and fishermen and colliers are taken daily. Purposes to send forth the Squirrel and a Frenchman, to chase hence the enemy, and appease the cry of the vulgar. French and Spanish prisoners are allowed liberty of walking where they please, which ought not to be allowed. Begs attention to his accompt; 38,000*l.* expended, and 8,000*l.* received; more for the expedition now afoot, 4,000*l.* Regrets the attack upon the King's prerogative, and discredit thrown on his service. Nothing can attend that nation but utter ruin where the name of King is not sovereign and "awsome." Begs that Mr. John Trelawney may be made a Baronet. *Incloses,*

100. 1. *Report of Capt. Monlabeur, who arrived at Plymouth on 20th inst. Landed Mons. St. Martin, and two others, sent over to Rochelle, at the mouth of the river of Bordeaux. State of Rochelle, numbers of the French King's forces and fleet, and refusal of the Rochellers to surrender.*

June 22. Aboard the St. Andrew. 101. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. Capt. Weddell, with the ships sent to Havre-de-Grace, found the prams were gone. The great ship cut her cable and ran aground under the castle foot. Will despatch Sir Henry Palmer with other ships for the scouring of the seas betwixt Portsmouth and the Downs. The want of seamen very great, and the number grows every day less and less by sickness and runagates. Of all pressed in London, only 16 are come aboard the ships, and of those pressed thereabouts 5 have not appeared.

June 22. 102. Sec. Conway to the Mayor of Dover. His Majesty has formerly given express command that the Venetian Ambassador's [messengers] should pass without any let. The Ambassador now informs the Secretary that the Mayor has stayed some letters of his at Dover. He is to suffer the same to pass. [*Copy.*]

June 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 22. The same to Sir John Hippisley. To send present order to his officers (if they have stayed the letters of the Venetian Ambassador) for their release. [*Minute, on the same paper as the preceding.*]

June 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 22. Bushey Park. 103. Sir John Hippisley to Sec. Conway. Had sent order to Dover before the receipt of his letter. Has sent the Ambassador a letter that came from Dover. Begs Conway to quiet all things, and henceforth the Ambassador shall have no case of complaint.

June 22. 104. Receipt of Attorney General Heath, for examinations of Capt. Butler, Henry Cord, and Waterton Payne, all concerning Mr. Melvin.

June 22. / July 2. Douay. 105. Rudesindus Barlo, President of the College at Douay, to the [Roman Catholic] Provincial of the Province of Canterbury. Some time ago he transmitted the whole process of the business of the

1628. VOL. CVII.

controversy between the Bishop of Chalcedon and the Missionary Regulars, by which it appeared that the Bishop was not constituted Ordinary of England, nor the Regulars bound to him in those things which he demanded. The Bishop has since promised not to pursue that controversy. It is therefore thought expedient that the person addressed should, in the presence of witnesses, humbly inquire of the Bishop whether he has given such promise, or will in fact desist from his demands upon the Regulars as to all the Sacraments, orders and confirmation excepted. His answer, or his silence if he declines to answer, properly attested, is to be remitted to the writer. Latin. [*Copy.*]

June 22. / July 2. Rome. 106. Mutius Vitellescus, General of the Order of Jesuits, to Peter Nivellius, General of the Order of the Cistercians, and the other Fathers of the same order. Letters for a mutual participation of orders in the prayers and good works of each other. Latin. [*Attested copy, with the seal of Peter Nivellius attached.*]

VOL. CVIII. JUNE 23—30, 1628.

June 23. Westminster. Grant to Sir Thomas Metham of a court leet and free warren, in the manor of Northcave, co York, with liberty to inclose 500 acres for a park. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 41.]

June 23. Whitehall. 1. The King to [Sir Miles Fleetwood], Receiver of the Court of Wards. Warrant for payment out of that court, notwithstanding a former warrant of restraint, of an annuity of 2,000*l.*, granted by James I. to John Earl of Bristol, with all arrears thereof. [*Unsigned.*]

June 23. Whitehall. 2. Order of the King in Council. It was formerly ordered that provision should be made for 1,500 land soldiers for three months, to be sent for the relief of Rochelle, and on the 14th instant there was an assignation in that behalf of 3,675*l.* The number of 1,500 is ordered to be made up 4,000, and 9,800*l.* is to be issued to the victualler for their provision.

June 23. Whitehall. 3. Order of Council. Sir John Wentworth, by order of June 8, 1627, obtained the loan of the French prize, the Notre Dame, and the pinnace, the St. Peter, for one year. The ships needing repair, and he not having taken any prize, the loan is renewed for another year.

June 23. 4. John Gifford and Samuel Baskervile, Doctors of Physic, to the Council. Certificate that Martin James, son of the late Sir Henry James, has been ill for six months, and that the Bath is likely to do him much good.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CVIII.

1628.

June 23. Tehidie. 5. Francis Bassett to Buckingham. Contradicts report that the Sorlings Islands are taken by the enemy. They have lately received divers alarms. Many of the inhabitants have left, and all would do so but for the commands of Sir Francis Godolphin. The western parts of Cornwall stand nearer in fear than neighbourhood to those islands, having daily ships taken by the French. Particulars of various captures, and of an attempt to land and sack St. Ives. They have taken more than 50 sail between Scilly and the Lizard, and all by poor weak men-of-war. Within these six days an open boat with 20 oars ran aboard two barks close by the Lizard, and carried them. They venture in and on anything, so secure has success made them.

June 23. Whitehall. 6. Sec. Conway to Sir Robert Rich. That a cause that concerns Mrs. Dorothy Mariner, referred to him by the Lord Keeper, may receive expedition, having been Mrs. Mariner's request when the King was at Portsmouth, and received good usage in her house.

June 23. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 23. 7. John Millington to his brother, Gilbert Millington, at Felley Abbey, co. Nottingham. A letter found in the Parliament House with this superscription, "Cursed be he that delivers not this Letter to the House." A committee was appointed, and the letter carried to the King. The House, having more business than they can accomplish, have petitioned the King for a session. The King is displeased at the report that he gave the Duke his hand to kiss on his answer to the Remonstrance. The Duke only desired to answer; the King told him it needed not. Has a copy of the Remonstrance, but sends only the heads. *Incloses,*

7. I. *Heads of the Remonstrance, voted in the House of Commons on the* 11*th inst., with an Abstract of the Remonstrance as ultimately presented on the* 17*th inst.*

June 23. Antwerp. 8. Robert Perry to Mr. Boswell, at Nantes. Report of news received from England. Something attempted against the Duke by the mariners for want of pay, but nothing as was reported. The fleet returned from Rochelle, but not with that overthrow the French boasted of. Lord Denbigh is said to be in prison. The Parliament goes on well. The King has signed their petition, and they have granted him five subsidies, and say he shall have 15. A vessel that came into Calais brought word that the Duke was degraded from all his offices, for which bonfires made and ringing for joy, the day he came from London, being the 8th present.

June 23. 9. Estimate of the charge of victualling 4,000 soldiers for 84 days. Total, 9,800*l.*

June 24. Whitehall. Proclamation for calling in and suppressing two sermons, preached and printed by Roger Mainwaring, D.D., entitled "Religion and Allegiance." [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 87.]

June 24. Westminster. Grant to Capt. William Steward of a pension of 200*l.* per annum, for life. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 42.]

1628. VOL. CVIII.

June 24. Whitehall. 10. The King to Attorney General Heath. The King having delivered to the Duke two great square diamonds, weighing 30 carats and 23 carats, with directions to impawn them for 6,000*l.*, he has accordingly done so, in his own name, to James Maxwell, on condition that the money be repaid on December 18 next, with 240*l.* interest. The 6,000*l.* has been received by Thomas Fotherley, and disposed of to several persons to the King's use. The Attorney General is to prepare a discharge to the Duke for the diamonds, and to Thomas Fotherley for the money.

June 24. Whitehall. 11. The Council to Buckingham. Divers French men-of-war frequenting the Severn daily commit spoil, whereupon the inhabitants of Bristol are willing to bear the charge for the present of setting forth two ships for securing those seas. The Duke is to deal with them for setting forth such ships, letting them know that order is given for repayment of 1,000*l.*, one third part thereof out of the first two subsidies, and the residue out of the last.

June 24. 12. The Council to Sir William Russell. Sir William having retained in his hands 2,600*l.* of the monies defalked out of seamen's wages for relief of the hurt and maimed, he is required to pay over the same to the feoffees of the chest at Chatham, or to show cause of his refusal.

[June 24.] 13. Petition of the Sailors of the Rainbow, of Aldborough, signing as in a Round Robin, to Sec. Coke. Set forth the reasons which induced them to go ashore out of their ship;—its want of repair; leakage; that she has given more way at sea than any other ship; that the surgeon's chest is not furnished; and the want of money for clothes.

June 24. The Tower. 14. Sir Paul Harris to Nicholas. Found in the Artillery Garden almost 30 lasts of powder, and going to Mr. Evelyn's storehouse in Southwark, he was at first much daunted with the Council's warrant, and made as if they should not see his storehouse, but afterwards was content, where they found 15 lasts, besides seven that he has lately brought into the Tower. He undertakes to make it up 40 lasts, so he may have payment. He was unwilling they should go to his country house, protesting he has no storehouse there. Is assured the contrary, but till the ceasing of the Parliament holds it not best to urge him too much.

June 24. 15. Indenture, whereby William Bold, chief porter of the Tower of London, demises to Ralph Flavell and Stephen Flavell a messuage within the Bulwark of the Tower, lately legally recovered by the lessor as incident to his office, to hold to the lessees for 50 years, at the yearly rent of 40*s.*

June 25. Westminster. Release to Dr. James Chambers of 50*l.*, a fine in the Court of Wards for the wardship of Arthur Gunter, son and heir of Marie Gunter, deceased, late the second wife of Sir George Gunter, deceased, as also of a yearly rent of 15*l.* for the ward's lands during his minority. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 43.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CVIII.

1628.
[June 25 ?] 16. Petition of the House of Commons to the King. Sets forth the circumstances of the dispute between De Quester and Lord Stanhope, and prays that Henry Billingsley, who has been 13 weeks a prisoner in the Marshalsea, on the suggestion of De Quester, may be set at liberty. [*Underwritten is a note from Henry Earl of Manchester to Sec. Conway, recommending Billingsley's discharge.* 1628, *June* 27.]

June 25. 17. List of the soldiers assigned to each ship of the fleet prepared for Rochelle; with underwritten request of the Duke of Buckingham to Sir Allen Apsley, to dispose of the victuals for the 4,000 landmen, in accordance with that list. [*Copy.*]

June 25. Portsmouth. 18. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Sends perfect list of ships at Portsmouth, and full report of all his proceedings, and of the various stratagems by which the several ships of the fleet had endeavoured to avoid being sent to sea again. Unreasonable demands of the pursers, boatswains, carpenters, and surgeons, of which latter there are very few able men in the fleet. Coke was forced to hire the surgeon of the garrison to look after the sick men set on shore, though the surgeons of the ships haunt the taverns every day. Waste of ammunition. Scarce a gunner but came to Coke's lodging with a bill of his wants, pressing with importunity to have him provide for them, as if the stores of the Tower had been there at his command. Complaints of the supply of victuals. Beer sent to the Garland refused as stinking. On examination, found very good and wholesome, and much better than any at the Admiral's table. The beer had no fault but the unwillingness of the company to go again to sea. Want of seamen. Two mutinies, which had been appeased. He has promised that before they go to sea on any voyage of service they shall receive monies; and if this be not performed all will fall in uproar. Has been there six weeks; has laid out the King's money and his own in an inn, where he has been hunted with sailors, workmen, and pretenders to service, and has been, as in an hospital, among multitudes of sick men. His service is no longer of use, therefore begs to be recalled. *Incloses,*

18. I. *List of ships of various kinds prepared at Portsmouth, with names of commanders, amounts of tonnage, and numbers of ordnance and men.*

18. II. *Proportion of materials for the fireworks of one ship, furnished by Capt. John Weddell, being a copy of the paper* 1628, *June* 7, *Vol.* cvi., *No.* 65.

June 25. 19. Draft of the list of ships inclosed in the preceding letter, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.

June 25. Aboard the St. Andrew. 20. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. Has despatched Sir Henry Palmer to scour the seas betwixt the Downs, the Isle of Wight, and the French coast. He is gone this morning with nine ships. Has been forced to take sailors out of those ships which stay

1628. VOL. CVIII.

there for manning them, which breeds no small discontent. In most ships they refused to go to sea till they have monies, but he has reasonably pacified the greatest part. Some stand obstinate, but they will be brought to better obedience if he may assure them their monies in reasonable time.

June 25. Fowley, co. York. 21. Sir Thomas Savile to Buckingham. His rude departure out of town was out of fear to approach the Duke's presence from a house infected with small-pox. When he came home could not satisfy himself without a particular, humble, and most thankful acknowledgment of all the Duke's bounties showered upon his house. They are charactered in their hearts and those of their posterity, where, when they meet with a grave, may their house perish from the land and be a house no more, but a pillar of unworthiness. Shall blush to own that fortune, blood, or friend which would not live or die to serve the Duke.

June 25. Portsmouth. 22. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. Refers to his letter of this day to the Duke, and begs to be recalled. The longer he stays there he shall every day see the fleet and voyage go backward, and all his endeavours spent in vain. Time consumes victuals, provisions, and men, and will make that impossible which was in some degree of hope. It is their misfortune that greater distractions in London have been the cause of this loss of time which can hardly be redeemed. Writes out of the fulness of apprehension, but submits in all things to the good pleasure of his Majesty's will.

June 25. 23. Affidavit of George Grosvenor, servant of Martin James, that his master had been ill for six months.

June 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay Miles Haynes 600*l.*, for provision of coach-horses for the King and Queen, from May 1, 1627, till June 12, 1628. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 44.]

June 26. Westminster. Grant of pardon to Degory Collins for killing of Henry Carter, being for his life only. [*Ibid., No.* 45.]

June 26. 24. The King's Speech to both Houses of Parliament at the end of the Session.

June 26. 25. Another copy, indorsed by Sec. Coke.

June 26. 26. Another copy, indorsed by Mr. Weckherlin.

June 26. 27. Another copy, in the handwriting of John Millington.

June 26. Westminster. 28. The King to Sir Allen Apsley, Lieutenant of the Tower. Warrant to set at liberty the persons of Sir Edmund Sawyer, Walter Langdale, and John Trelawney, lately committed to his custody from the Commons House of Parliament.

June 26. Westminster. 29. The same to Lord Treasurer Marlborough, after whose description as Lord Treasurer the King has interlined "the President of our Council;" the Duke of Buckingham; William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward; Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Cham-

1628. VOL. CVIII.

berlain; Edward Earl of Dorset, Sec. Conway, Dudley Lord Carleton, Vice Chamberlain; Richard Lord Weston, Chancellor of the Exchequer, and Sec. Coke. It being requisite to provide by ripe deliberation for the conservation of Gluckstadt, succouring of Rochelle, providing magazines and stores, and payment of the King's servants; the persons addressed are to assemble and give his Majesty their opinions thereon.

June 26. Whitehall. 30. Sec. Conway to Sir Allen Apsley. His Majesty is pleased to pay all the charges of the imprisonment of the gentlemen that were committed to the Tower by the House of Commons; and the Lord Treasurer has order to see it performed. [*Copy.*]

June 26. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 26. Portsmouth. 31. John Dymes to Nicholas. The Duke had appointed him Lieutenant of the Nonsuch. Finds Capt. Wilkinson has been put into that office by Lord Denbigh. Requests a letter from the Duke or Nicholas to substantiate his own appointment, or that he may be appointed to the Warspite, which has no officer at all. Last week Capt. Wilkinson's men had him up to throw him overboard, and Lord Denbigh was constrained to go aboard to appease them. They told Lord Denbigh that Wilkinson had served the Spaniards, and was a traitor.

June 26. 32. Certificate of Richard West, Captain of the Vintage, of Sandwich, that he had been ordered to release certain persons taken in a ship from Brazil, of whom the bearer, Domingo Fernandez, was one. All persons are requested to permit him to pass towards his home.

June 27. Westminster. Royal assent for Dr. George Montaigne, Bishop of London, to be Archbishop of York, that see being vacant by the death of the late incumbent. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 46.]

June 27. Westminster. Grant to Abraham Vanderdort of the office of Keeper of the King's Cabinet-room, at a salary of 80*l.* per annum, with warrant for payment of 240*l.* arrears. This Sign Manual is in lieu of that of the 11th inst., on the suggestion of some alterations by the Lord Keeper. [*Ibid., No.* 47.]

June 27. Westminster. Grant to Arthur Winwood of the office of Porter, attending the President and Council in the Marches of Wales, upon surrender of former grant to Greville Gibbes. Latin. [*Ibid, No.* 48.]

June 27 Westminster. Warrant to pay to Lady Raleigh 3,400*l.*, with interest on 2,400*l.* thereof, until payment, at 8 per cent., in consideration of a present loan by her to the King, of 4,000*l.*, and the surrender of a pension of 400*l.* per annum, granted by the late King to Sir Francis Darcy and Sir Nicholas Throgmorton, to her use. [*Ibid, No.* 49.]

June 27. Portsmouth. 33. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Has secured certain chaloupes at Weymouth. Two others to be had at 8*l.* apiece, but they require present money. Has caused Mr. Cooke and Mr. Boate to survey

1628. VOL. CVIII.

all the King's ships, and set down their particular wants. Incloses their books, and requests that these things may be sent about with the ships from London.

June 27. 34. Note of sea stores which must be supplied for the King's ships at Portsmouth, for three months, being the draft or a copy of the survey mentioned in the preceding article.

June 27. 35. Demand of carpenter's sea stores for the King's ships at Portsmouth; being a draft or copy of a paper inclosed in the letter of Sec. Coke to Buckingham, of this date.

June 27. 36. Sir Thomas Aylesbury to Buckingham. Recommends Thomas Austen, son of old John Austen, a celebrated master in the navy, as eminently fit for the like office.

June 27. Fenchurch. 37. Dr. James Meddus to Katherine Viscountess Conway. Conferred with Mr. Paine about the Newfoundland business. Will part with six mares out of nine, which remain in his hands, and also with his presidentship, if John Slaney, the governor of the whole land, consents. Slaney is gone to his land in Shropshire, but shall be spoken to on his return, towards Michaelmas. Hopes of mines of iron and silver in Newfoundland; present profit by fishing, furs, and sarsaparilla.

June 27. 38. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Conway. The indictment is to be preferred against Robert Melvin on the morrow morning. Wishes Capt. Butler and Mr. Good to be sent to his chamber by seven o'clock, and that the person who took the examinations may be in the King's Bench.

June 27. Lancing. 39. Richard Streater to Nicholas. Sends inventory of the Duke's tenths, received from Capt. William Scras, and wishes order for sale.

June 27. Hammersmith. 40. Edmund Earl of Mulgrave to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. Sir James Auchterlony is contented to accept 400*l.* out of the monies to be procured on the Privy Seal. Wishes the Lord Treasurer to let Sir James have a tally for payment of the remaining 400*l.*, out of monies due to the Earl of Mulgrave from the King, out of the alums.

June 27. 41. Note of brass ordnance and field carriages remaining at Plymouth.

June 28. Westminster. Protection for Sir George Rivers, Richard Amherst, and Edward Lindsey, for one year, to enable them to pay the remaining debts of Richard late Earl of Dorset. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 50.]

June 28. Westminster. Grant of the dignity of a Baronet to Sir William Wray, Knight, of Trebich, co. Cornwall. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 51.]

June 28. Westminster. Warrant to discharge Sir William Wray of the ordinary payment in respect of the dignity of a Baronet. [*Ibid., No.* 52.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CVIII.

1628.
June 28. Warrant to pay to James Rosse, one of the Pages of the Bedchamber, 300*l.*, in lieu of a previous grant of Spanish tobacco. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 53.]

June 28. Westminster. Grant to Dame Mary Wandesford, widow of Sir George Wandesford, and to William Wandesford, of the surrounded grounds near Hilsea and Portsea, co. Hants, and other surrounded lands in the same county, in consideration of service done by Robert Pamplin, deceased, father to the said Dame Mary, and to Margaret, wife of the said William. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 54.]

June 28. Westminster. 42. The King to the Benchers of Gray's Inn. These times being full of action and danger, true religion being now assaulted in all parts of Christendom, the King's purpose is to make all his subjects well prepared to defend the truth and the kingdom. The example of the gentlemen of the Inns of Court will much conduce to that end; they are therefore to recommend unto them the exercise of archery and arms, encouraging them at their times of recreation to employ themselves especially in horsemanship.

[June 28?] 43. Oath taken by George Montaigne, late Bishop of London, on performing homage for the archbishoprick of York.

June 28. Whitehall. 44. Order of Council, that Nicholas and Mr. Long, Secretary to the Lord Treasurer, should make an estimate of the charge of the whole provisions in this expedition for relief of Rochelle.

June 28. Portsmouth. 45. Sec. Coke to John Fletcher, Master of the Angel, of Poole. Certificate as to his employment in the late expedition to Rochelle, and the amount due to him, and discharge of his ship from the King's service. [*Draft.*]

June 28. St. Martin's Lane. 46. Sir Guilford Slingsby to Nicholas. Recommends Capt. Pendiewe, who desires to go captain of the Maria.

June 28. 47. Capt. John Pennington to the same. For a warrant for Nicholas Tranckmore to be carpenter of the Tenth Lion's Whelp.

June 28. 48. Certificate of Sir Robert Pye, that the last payment to John Earl of Bristol, on his allowance of 6*l.* per diem as Ambassador Extraordinary to Spain, ended April 30, 1623, and that the Earl had not claimed any allowance for intelligence.

June 29. Grant to Robert Drew and John Kent of the advowson of the rectory of Devizes, of the yearly value of 40*l.*, on their undertaking to add 40*l.* more, for the maintenance of a sufficient preacher. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 55.]

June 29. Westminster. 49. The King to Lord Keeper Coventry. Sir John Finch, one of the King's Counsel and Attorney General to the Queen, is to have precedence immediately after the two ancientest of the King's Sergeants, and the King's Attorney and Solicitor General. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CVIII.

1628.

June 29. 50. Sec. Conway to Bishop Williams, of Lincoln. In favour of John Maplett, son of a poor man, to be admitted King's scholar in Westminster School. [*Copy.*]

June 29. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 306.]

June 29. Portsmouth. 51. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. Hears that the ships at London will not be ready to join with the fleet at Portsmouth these three weeks. Fears for his health in that loathsome place, subject to ague, and the infection of so many poor sailors. It will be a charity to procure his discharge, or some liberty to go and return.

June 30. Westminster. Warrant to pay to John Doughty and John Barker, both of Bristol, 1,000*l.*, towards setting forth two ships for guarding those parts. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* vii., *No.* 56.]

June 30. Docquet of the same.

June 30. Westminster. Grant to Henry Earl of Manchester, Lord President, of the office of Lord Privy Seal, during pleasure, with the fee of 20*s.* per diem. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 57.]

June 30. Duplicate of the preceding; perhaps rendered necessary by some erasures. [*Ibid., No.* 58.]

Jnne 30. Grant of the dignity of Baronet to John Trelawney, of Trelawney, co. Cornwall. [*Ibid., No.* 59.]

June 30. Docqnet of the same.

June 30. Discharge to John Trelawney of money ordinarily payable for his said dignity. [*Ibid., No.* 60.]

June 30. Docquet of the same.

June 30. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Allen Apsley, Surveyor of Marine Victuals, 9,800*l.*, for victualling 4,000 land soldiers for 84 days. [*Ibid, No.* 61.]

June 30. Docqnet of the same.

June 30. Westminster. Protection for John Middleton, of Horsham, co. Sussex, for one year. [*Ibid., No.* 62.]

June 30. Docquet of the same.

June 30. Westminster. Presentation of George Stanhope, D.D., one of the King's Chaplains in Ordinary, to the rectory of Weldrake, in the diocese of York. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 1.]

June 30. Docquet of the same.

June 30. Docquet of grant to Robert Drew and John Kent. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *June* 29.]

June 30. The like of grant to James Rosse. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *June* 28.]

1628. VOL. CVIII.

June 30. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Cofferers of the Household 365*l.* yearly, for a diet of five dishes of meat for Dr. Lister, one of the physicians to the Queen. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 2.]

June 30. Docquet of the same.

June 30. Westminster. Grant to Sir Allen Apsley and Allen Apsley, his son, of the office of Custos Brevium in the Court of Common Pleas, after the deaths of Thomas Spencer and Sir Henry Compton. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 3.]

June 30. Presentation of William Craddock to the rectory of Stangrave, in diocese of York. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. Warrant to the Great Wardrobe for necessaries for his Majesty's chapel, according to former precedent, procured by the Bishop of Bath and Wells. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. The King to the Master and Fellows of Peter House, in Cambridge. To admit John Francius, lately Professor at Frankfort, to be a fellow of that house on the first vacancy, according to a former letter in that behalf. [*Docquet.*]

June 30. The Strand. 52. Sir Francis Nethersole to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Will give a short account of the issue of the session of Parliament. It met with a very great rub about the Bill of Tonnage and Poundage. Having been used to be granted for life to all the Kings since Henry VII., and the late King having laid divers impositions above those granted by Parliament, both which have been since taken by the present King, the House of Commons had now a disposition to have given as much as the King thus receives, but to have done it with certain alterations, as well for ease of trade as for preservation of the right of the subject. This would have required time to settle, wherefore they desired to pass a temporary Act; this the King would not accept, whereupon the Commons prayed the King to adjourn and not prorogue the Parliament, so that any bill hereafter to be passed might have relation to the first day of the Session. The King not consenting, the Commons prepared a Remonstrance. On Thursday morning the Speaker was kept at Court till nine o'clock, and it was given out in Westminster Hall and at Court that there was to be an adjournment. As the House of Commons was reading the engrossed Remonstrance they were sent for by the King, who made the speech inclosed, and put an end to the Session. The Parliament-men have gone away much discontented, the rather that the persons put into the Tower by the Commons were delivered the same day. It is said, also, that Dr. Mainwaring is absolved from his suspension, which Sir Francis hardly believes. Mr. Long, one of the hottest men against the Duke, is sued in the Star Chamber for having been absent from his county in Parliament whilst sheriff. Strange animosity in the House of Commons against the Duke, shown by Dalbier having been ill-handled there, and by a Bill for the naturalization of Gerbier having been in danger to have been cast out before it ever had reading. Customary parliamentary pardon refused to be passed lest his Grace could not have been

1628. VOL. CVIII.

questioned thereafter for the offences laid to his charge last Parliament. Libellous letter found in the House of Commons taken to the King, and by him burnt. Believed to have related to the Queen of Bohemia, and to have proceeded from the Jesuits. The Petition of Right is printing, with the two former answers, and the speech of his Majesty the last day of the Session, which will give further discontentment. *Incloses,*

52. I. *The King's Speech on the prorogation of the Parliament.*

[June 30.] 53. Petition of all the Posts of England, being in number 99 poor men, to the Council. Divers of them lie in prison, and many are daily threatened to be arrested for their great debts, which they are in for want of their entertainment being unpaid ever since November 1621, which now ariseth to 22,626*l.* 19*s.* 3*d.* Pray for present supply, and a certain course of payment hereafter.

June 30. Aboard the St. Andrew. 54. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. Received his directions to send ships for guarding the parts about the Isle of Wight. Finds the ships so weakly manned that he should hardly adventure them to sea, but the seamen will not go to sea until they have monies. He has endeavoured to draw them to obedience, but his labour is to no purpose. Has appointed two private men-of-war for transporting Sir Philip Carteret. The King's ketch went thence on the 22nd for landing Mons. Le Goslirre, and is not yet returned. Fears she has miscarried by some accident.

June 30. 55. Officers of the Navy to the same. Have examined the information given against Capt. Prynne by the Master and Purser of the St. Anthony, and find his carriage both negligent and full of abuses. He has sold beer and other victuals, and few of his company lodge aboard, but come at their pleasures and take their victuals. Is insensible that what he has done is amiss, and makes sport of it. The Master and Purser both very inefficient, and had the Captain been subtle, and kept good quarter with them, would have left the discovery to time, and shared the profit. The ship is one of those laden with provisions to be convoyed to Portsmouth and Plymouth.

June 30. Portsmouth. 56. Sec. Coke to the Owners of the Sarah, of Jersey. Certificate, setting forth the employment of their ship to enable them to receive their pay.

June 30. Woodbridge. 57. Edward Jones to Capt. John Parkinson. His Lieutenant and Ensign were right nobly brought to the ground, and had a sermon, and his company to go before them, with some of the train band, and most of the chiefest men of the town with their wives to follow, but they are not yet covered with mould, for the coroner has not yet sat on them. Neither country nor town will do more for his soldiers. Sir Harry Glemham says he cannot nor will not. If not relieved, they must sell their arms as the Beecles soldiers did not long since.

VOL. CVIII.

1628.
June 30. 58. Information of John Taylor, touching the refusal of Mr. Delabarre to deliver up his ship till a course were taken for satisfying his old debts from his Majesty.

June 30. 59. Statement of Richard Whyte, master of the Harry, of Gosport, of the employment of his ship in the expedition to Rochelle, and the money and provisions received.

[June 30.] 60. Information of James Master, that Matthew Burley told him that Thomas Scott, one of the burgesses for Canterbury, said the people were simple to let the soldiers be so long there, and denied to billet any himself.

June 30. Highgate. 61. ——— Paine to Doctor Medouce [James Meddus]. Wishes him not to speak with Lord or Lady Conway about the matter of Newfoundland until he has spoken to him again. Will write to the Governor, and communicate his answer to Lord Conway. [*Underwritten is a note respecting a silver mine discovered in Newfoundland by one Phillips, "a Scotch and mineral man," residing with Sir William or Mr. William Alexander.*]

June 30. 62. Dr. Thomas Rives to his cousin Nicholas. Has perused the depositions concerning the St. Anthony, and finds nothing whereupon to ground an appeal.

[June ?] Whitehall. 63. The King to the Vice Chancellor, Regents, and Non-regents of the University of Cambridge. To admit Thomas Taylor [of Aldermanbury, chaplain to Sec. Conway], to the degree of Doctor of Divinity. [*Perhaps copy of a suggested letter.*]

[June ?] 64. The same to the same. [*Copy of a letter, perhaps proposed to be sent for the same purposes as the preceding.*]

[June ?] 65. Spencer Lord Compton to the King. Statement of things which he prays his Majesty to do for him on his resigning his place [of Master of the Robes]:—I. That the bills due to tradesmen may be paid. II. That he may have a *quietus* for jewels delivered, according to the King's command, both in Spain and elsewhere. III. That 5,500*l.* due from Buckingham, but the payment of which the King took upon himself, may be paid, part being for land by Burley, which the Duke has, and is to have assured upon his son. IV. That, in token of the King's satisfaction with the service of Lord Compton, he may be joined with his father in the lieutenancies of Warwickshire and Gloucestershire. V. That he may be continued in the privilege of access to his Majesty.

[June ?] 66. Draft of an intended Answer to the Remonstrance of the House of Commons, presented to the King on the 17th inst., drawn up by Bishop Laud, and in his handwriting. It was never published.

[June ?] 67. Copy of the same, made from a copy which contained in an indorsement Bishop Laud's history of this document. He prepared it at the King's request, and it was handed to Lord Weston to frame

VOL. CVIII.

1628.

a preface to it. In the meantime, the King altered his mind as to its publication. In 1635, after the death of Lord Weston, the draft was given back to Bishop Laud by Lord Weston's, or, according to his subsequent title, the Earl of Portland's, son.

[June ?] 68. Nicholas's notes of business to be brought before the Council by Buckingham :—I. A Lord offered to victual the Repulse and the Mary Rose for six months at his own charges; the Council were to be moved for order therein. II. Whether 15 ships should go to sea before the rest of the fleet, and, if so, where should be the rendezvous?

[June ?] 69. Similar note to procure an assignment for the Ordinary of the Navy, so that preparations might be made for a guard for the Narrow Seas when the fleet shall be gone.

[June ?] 70. Similar minutes of Motions to be made by Buckingham in the Council of War; for order that none go masters in their own ships; that captains be supplied in place of Squibb and Philpot, and for a return from the Surveyor of Marine Victuals respecting victuals in preparation.

June. 71. Sir John Maynard to Buckingham. Vindicates himself from Buckingham's suspicions that he had been unfaithful to him during the last Session of Parliament. Justifies his conduct with respect to the Jesuit's letter found at Clerkenwell and the treatment of Dalbier. There are 60 Parliament-men can witness that he lay at them perpetually to waive the Remonstrance. He took off many lawyers from naming the Duke, and pawned his reputation that the Duke would be a good instrument of the Commonwealth. Before the Parliament the Duke gave him commission to converse with the Duke's enemies, and write what he pleased. Published a discourse to show that the Duke was not an Arminian, and annexed reasons why the Parliament should not meddle with him. Left his discourse in several preachers' hands, and noticed that the preciser sort inclined to moderation till the King first answered the Petition of Right.

June. 72. William Viscount Mansfield to the same. Reports the result of a treaty with Viscount Newark for the purchase of an honour. He was willing to part with a reasonable sum of money, but could not be induced to sell land to Dr. Moore, having made a solemn vow to the contrary. With reference to a dispute between Sir John Savile and the writer, respecting a keepership which Sir John would not part with except in exchange for certain land belonging to the writer or his mother, the writer begs that things may stand between them as at first. He would do anything in the world rather than that, and his mother will not part with the land, being the only testimony left her by her sister Jane Countess of Shrewsbury. He is a northern man, and if there be a deadly feud between him and Sir John Savile he hopes the Duke will pardon it.

VOL. CVIII.

[June ?] 73. Eliza Lady Falkland to Sec. Conway. On behalf of a servant of Sir Philip Carteret, who, bringing over some tobacco for his master's use, had it stopped in the Custom House. His master not yet come to solicit for himself.

[June ?] 74. D. Portius and Nicholas Geerelo to the same. In December last they came hither from Holland, and were sent to Scilly, to strengthen the same. Have returned for six weeks. Pray for the recompence of 500 guilders, the same that has been given to their fellow engineers.

[June.] Brancepeth. 75. John Cosin to Bishop Laud of Bath and Wells. Licentious libels, lately printed without licence, have made him the subject of every man's censure. Has resolved to make no other answer but "*Dixi custodiam.*" Do what he can he shall be censured still. Beseeches the King to continue his gracious protection over him, and the Bishop to be a means of the same. Replies to accusations of altering the Common Prayer Book, arising out of some marginal directions, written at the request of Bill and Norton, to be a help in amending faults for which they had been a little before schooled by the Bishop, and also to a complaint of his having advised the adding of the Ordination Book to the Prayer Book, which was grounded upon the Stat. 8 Elizabeth, cap. 1., which revives the Stat. of Edward VI., whereby that book was annexed to the Book of Common Prayer. Calls these things to the Bishop's remembrance that he may make use thereof for satisfying great persons, who, for want of knowing these things, may peradventure take exception at what is done. Is now resident upon his parsonage of Brancepeth, which he cannot name without thanks to the Duke and the Bishop, by whose goodness he enjoys it.

[June.] 76. Hannibal Potter to Lady Walter. Wishes her to acquaint Lord Conway with the grounds of his defence in the suit between Mr. Stephens and himself. Hopes at her request Lord Conway will let cause contend with cause, and reason with reason.

[June ?] 77. Lieutenant and other Officers of the Ordnance to the Council. Report the quantity of powder (49 lasts and 12 lbs.) remaining in the hands of the merchants and the East India Company. Have drawn them to be content to sell at the rate of 5*l.* 5*s.* per barrel or hundred weight for ready money.

[June ?] 78. Petition of Dirick Petersen and others, owners of the Black Dog, of Rotterdam, to the same. In a voyage from London to the coast of Barbary, their ship was intercepted by Capts. John Steevens and John Nutt, and brought into Southampton. The Admiralty has adjudged only one sixteenth to the captors as lawful prize, but they have appealed to the Court of Delegates, and have caused the ship to be pressed for the King's service. Petitioners having given security, pray for letters of assistance in discharge of the impressment.

VOL. CVIII.

1628. [June ?] 79. Minutes of various Petitions to be submitted to the King. They are from Lord Caulfield's servant, for a supply of powder for Ireland; from Tristram Flower, for a grant to be Surveyor of castles and forts in several counties; from Sir Miles Fleetwood, for allowance of 20*s.* in the 100*l.* on payments made out of the Court of Wards; from Hugh Terrell, Henry Bold, John Reading, Thomas Bushell, Lady Molyneux, John Bolles, for a baronetage; Mr. Hardaret, Peter Delauney, preacher to the French congregation in Norwich, that he may be presented to the rectory of Stanford Rivers, granted to him by the late King, in recompence for his translating the English Liturgy into French; Henry Campian and Isaac Campian, Sir Robert Vernon, Humphrey Rogers, his Majesty's servant, and John Merideth, for the benefit of lands concealed on the deaths of Sir Thomas Middlecoats and Miles Garthwaite, both of co. Lincoln.

[June ?] 80. Minutes of many of the same Petitions as are mentioned in the preceding article, with the addition of petitions from the two Dutch engineers lately employed in Scilly [D. Portius and Nicholas Geerelo]; from Margaret Praulfe, for letters patent to collect 200*l.*, for redemption of her husband, long a prisoner with the Turks; from Rebecca Burton; the merchant strangers of the interconrse in London, for freedom from payment of the subsidies lately granted under an old treaty with the house of Burgundy; and from John Seager, for the vicarage of Bovey Tracy, in co. Devon.

June. 81. "List of the Strength of the Army at present." Fourteen regiments are enumerated, with a total of 7,307 men. The names are mentioned of the several captains, with the numbers of many of their companies.

[June ?] 82. List of ships probably taken up in London for carriage of provisions to Portsmouth for the pending expedition to Rochelle.

[June ?] 83. List of persons apparently suggested as captains for the fleet, with brief notes of their service.

[June ?] 84. Advice as to the character of the ships proper to be used in attacking the palisado at Rochelle, and the weapons and other things necessary for the sailors, and for the preservation of the ships. Fr.

[June ?] 85. Estimate of the quantities of provisions required for victualling 5,000 men for 168 days.

VOL. CIX. JULY 1—12, 1628.

July 1. 1. Capt. John Heydon to Buckingham. Since the loss of his brother, the hope and head of his house, he has been entangled in a variety of encumbrances, which he enumerates as proofs of his inability to be absent at that time. The circumstances dwelt upon are, the settlement of his brother's affairs and ordnance accounts, and

1628. VOL. CIX.

varions suits and controversies in which he was involved. With reference to the necessity for settling his hrother's accounts, he expresses himself warned hy the ruin which hefel Sir Roger Dalison, whose person perished in prison, and his estate was seized to the King's use, whilst Sir Richard Morison, who succeeded him, for want of perfecting his accompt, was after his death condemned in 2,700*l.*, though near 400 sheets thereof be yet unaudited.

July 1. 2. Capt. Lewis Powell to Nicholas. The gunner of the Tenth Lion's Whelp is negligent and drunken. Begs that an ahle man may be appointed.

July 1. 3. Accompt of money to be paid for victualling ships for the intended voyage to Rochelle. Total, 25,969*l.*

July 2. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of St. Paul, London, to elect a Bishop, that see being void hy translation of the last incumbent to York. [*Procured by the Bishop of Bath and Wells.*] [*Docquet.*]

July 2. The King to the said Dean and Chapter. To elect Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells, to be Bishop of London. [*Procured as before.*] [*Docquet.*]

July 2. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of Durham. To elect a Bishop, that see being void by translation of the last incumbent to Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

July 2. The King to the said Dean and Chapter. To elect Bishop Howson, of Oxford, to be Bishop of Durham. [*Docquet.*]

July 2. Westminster. Pardon to Henry Binding, of Chertsey, co. Surrey, and his son, Richard Binding, for the manslaughter of William Thatcher. Latin. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 5.]

July 2. Westminster. Grant to the Farmers of the duties on French wines, to take out of those duties, after Michaelmas next, so mnch as the same duties shall want to make up the rent payable this year, discharging, nevertheless, such sums as are payable to the Master of the Wardrobe, and all other assignments. [*Ibid., No.* 6.]

July 2. 4. Petition of Michael Soone and others, of London, merchants, to the Council. Their whole estate having been in France before the difference hetween the two Kings, they have bought French wines, canvas, paper, and other French commodities, and sent the same into Holland and Zealand. Pray for permission to import the same into England, free of duty. [*Permission was given this day. See Council Reg., Car. I., Vol.* iv., *p.* 254.]

July 2. Chiswick. 5. Francis Earl of Bedford to Lord President Manchester. Recommends the request of the Deputy Lieutenants of Devon, for permission, at the country's charge, to erect a fort ahout Sidmouth, the French every day endangering the inhahitants of that part of the coast.

VOL. CIX.

1628.
July 2. Bristol. 6. Mayor and others of Bristol to Buckingham. In regard of the great power of the Frenchmen and Dunkirkers in the Severn, they conceive ships of 150 tons too small. They have hired the Bonaventure and the Fortune. The charge will be near 2,000*l*, but they will have them ready to sail by the time the Duke's commission shall come down. Of the four captains already nominated to the Duke, they specially recommend Rice Jefferies.

July 2. On board the Garland. 7. Sir Henry Palmer to the same. Has done his best to keep on the French coast until Saturday night, when, by a violent storm, they were dispersed. Found them all in Freshwater Bay, except the Sea Adventure, which got into Portsmouth, whither also he sent the Rainbow, which had sprung a dangerous leak. He came along the Channel to the Downs. Has sent out five of his ships to intercept vessels bound for France or Spain. There are seven men-of-war likely to come forth from Dunkirk, and ten from Ostend.

July 2. Westminster. Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells, to Sec. Conway. The King has been pleased to name the writer to the bishoprick of London, and has commanded him to give notice to Sec. Conway that warrant might be sent to the Signet Office. The King sent before, but Lord Conway was not within.

July 2. 9. Sir Thomas Bludder to Nicholas. Recommends Mr. Worlye for the command of a ship.

July 2. 10. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Capt. Harris being yet sick, and not likely to be fit to go to sea with the Ninth Lion's Whelp which will be launched on Friday, he requests a warrant for Capt. Bulger to have the command of her.

July 2. 11. Estimate for re-victualling the Dreadnought, the St. Esprit, and other ships and pinnaces, employed on extraordinary service. Total, 1,999*l.* 9*s.* 0½*d.*

July 2. 12. Names of the master and crew of the Fortune, employed in carrying stone from Portland for his Majesty's service, and having a protection against impressment.

July 3. Restitution of Temporalities to Archbishop Montaigne, of York, from the decease of the last incumbent. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Dispensation for Dr. Fuller, his Majesty's Chaplain, to hold with the rectory of Weston, co. Nottingham, the vicarage of St. Giles without Cripplegate, London. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. The like for Dr. Towers to hold, with the rectory of Yardley Hastings, co. Northampton, the vicarage of Halifax, co. York. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Warrant to pay to Susan Countess of Denbigh 2,000*l.*, of his Majesty's free gift, for the Queen's extraordinary expenses in her present progress. [*Docquet.*]

VOL. CIX.

1628.

July 3. The like to pay to Richard Oliver 40*l.*, and 50 load of timber for repair of his Majesty's park-pale of Hartwell Park, co. Northampton. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. The like to pay to the Lieutenant of the Ordnance 547*l.* 10*s.*, to be paid to 30 old soldiers sent from the Low Countries for his Majesty's special service, after the rate of 12*d.* each *per diem.* [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 85*l.*, for secret service. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Warrant to pay to Sir Francis Vivian, Captain of the Castle of St. Mawes, co. Cornwall [253*l.* 0*s.* 2*d.*?], for repairs and provisions for the said castle. [*Docquet.*]

July 3. Westminster. Pardon to Thomas Blethyn and Thomas John Thomas, of the manslaughter of William John Rosser, to extend to their lives only. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 7.]

July 3. Docquet of the same.

July 3. Westminster. Pardon to William Sandes, Thomas Musgrave, John Christmas, and the heirs of Christopher Blunt, of the fines of 500*l.* each, imposed in the Star Chamber for a petty riot committed on John Mogridge in the reign of the late King, and by him intended to be pardoned. [*Ibid., No.* 8.]

July 3. 13. Sec. Conway to Lord Keeper Coventry. To mitigate the sentence passed in the Star Chamber on John Raby, a poor barber, fined for drawing his sword in defence of his master 10 or 12 years ago. [*Copy.*]

July 3. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

July 3. 14. Certificate by Sec. Coke of the service of the Elizabeth, of Brighthelmstone, and of the amount due for her. [*Draft.*]

July 3. 15. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Prays for a warrant for Capt. Bulger to be Captain of the Ninth Lion's Whelp.

July 3. 16. Capt. Lewis Powell to Nicholas. Recommends the bearer to be Master Gunner of the Tenth Lion's Whelp.

July 3. 17. Ed. Stephens to the same, or, in his absence, to Richard King. Prays for a warrant for nine muskets for the 30 Low Country soldiers.

July 3. Landguard Fort. 18. Capt. Robert Gosnold to Henry Earl of Holland, Governor of the Forts of Landguard and Harwich. Sends account of ammunition and money received and expended. There remains due 1,339*l.* 15*s.* Have had a great mutiny, and, having disarmed and imprisoned six of the chiefest authors, lots were drawn which should die. The lot fell on the veriest villain of the lot, whereupon the writer sent him by warrant from constable to constable to the gaol to be kept there until the Council had determined of him. Nicholas

1628.

VOL. CIX.

Betts, the Constable of Trimley St. Mary, co. Suffolk, sent back the warrant, and discharged the soldier. Intreats that some speedy course may be taken with the Constable. *Incloses,*

18. I. *Warrant above mentioned for the conveyance of Benjamin Dammont, a mutinous rebel against the officers of Landguard new Fort, to the gaol at Melton.*

July 4. Grant of the deanery of Windsor to Matthew Wren, D.D., one of his Majesty's Chaplains in Ordinary, void by the death of the last incumbent. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Grant of the deanery of Norwich to John Hassall, D.D., void in like manner. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Presentation of John Towers, D.D., his Majesty's Chaplain, to the vicarage of Halifax, co. York, void in like manner. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Grant to Griffin Williams, D.D., of a Prebend's place in Westminster, void by translation of the late incumbent to the bishoprick of London. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Grant to Bishop Potter, of Carlisle, of the place of his Majesty's Chief Almoner, in the room of Bishop Montaigne, of London, translated to York. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Warrant to the Exchequer and Officers of the Revenue from Wales, to pay 12,138*l.* to Sir Abraham Williams; or to Philip Burlamachi, in discharge of the debts of the Queen of Bohemia. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Grant to Walter Lord Aston, of the keeping of his Majesty's mulberry garden at St. James's, and of the silkworms and houses thereunto appertaining, with the yearly fee of 60*l.*, during his life and that of his son and heir apparent, on surrender of Jasper Stallenge. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Grant to Thomas Wiseman of the office of Assay Master of Tin in Devon and Cornwall, for his life and that of Henry Sweetinge, on surrender of Sir Simon Harvey. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Warrant to the Commissioners of the King's Revenue, when Prince of Wales, to assign to the Mayor and Burgesses of Beverley all the King's interest in the tolls of fairs and markets, and profits of the Court of Record of the said town, on payment of 110*l.* fine, and the yearly rent of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Pardon to George Bacon, one of the Grooms of his Majesty's Boiling-house, for receiving from a Frenchman a piece of plate, supposed to be stolen. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Pardon to William Sands, Thomas Musgrave, John Christmas, and the executors of Christopher Blunt. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *July* 3.] [*Docquet.*]

VOL. CIX.

1628.

July 4. Grant to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, of 8,250*l.*, out of the alum farm, being parcel of the arrear of 3,000*l.* per annum, heretofore granted unto him out of the customs on silk, which is to be paid to him at Christmas 1630 and 1631, together with the sum of 5,118*l.* 3*s.*, for forbearing the same. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Grant to Sir Christopher Hatton and others, nominated by Sir Thomas Fanshaw, upon payment of 3,000*l.* into the Exchequer, of the manor of Barking and half hundred of Becontree, co. Essex, under the yearly rent of 210*l.* [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of Chichester, to elect a Bishop, that see being void by the death of the last incumbent. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. The King to the same. To elect Richard Montague. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Grant to David Stokes, M.A., of a Prebend's place in Windsor, void by the resignation of the late incumbent. [*Docquet.*]

July 4. Westminster. Confirmation of two assignments made to William Anlaby and James Robinson of lands in Scalby and other places in cos. York and Nottingham, with grant of the reversion thereof, on payment of 920*l.*, fine, and reservation of the rent of 44*l.* 8*s.* 6½*d.* Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 9.]

July 4. Docquet of the same.

July 4. Westminster. Pardon to William Prichard, clerk, for simony. [*Ibid., No.* 10.]

July 4. Docquet of the same.

July 4. Plymouth. 19. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Saving the shipping of the wheat, everything is in readiness for the Duke's first commands. Ships sent to guard the coast have done nothing, being come from Guernsey and our coasts still preyed on by the enemy in very small vessels. Has sent out others to ply it up and down between Plymouth and the Lizard. Forwards information concerning Spanish and French preparations, with a French letter from a captain out of Conquet Road to his friend at St. Malo, found in a captured French bark. The enemy hopes to be master of Rochelle by the end of August. An English man-of-war has chased on shore a French chaloupe at Helford. By staying there he neglects his accounts, but casts himself at the Duke's feet, and is content to be appointed by him to live rich or poor.

July 4. Portsmouth. 20. Sec. Coke to the same. In answer to inquiry what monies may be reasonably expected by the mariners, the measure thereof must have relation to the settling of that humour which hath disheartened and discontented them, with the apprehension infused into them of great danger, if not impossibility, in the service they go about. Nothing but money will revive their spirits, with such officers as may put more life into them. Pay is now due to them for ten months. The number of men is 2,649. Wages for 9 months

1628. VOL. CIX.

will amount to 23,841*l.*, or, if clothes be allowed, and in regard thereof another month be kept in hand, then the sum to be paid is 21,192*l.* If 1,000*l.* be added to that sum, the fleet may be set out, and supplied with such things as may be had in those parts. Incloses account of necessaries for the merchants' ships. But the chief want is men.

July 4. 21. Copy of the note of stores wanted for the merchant ships, inclosed in the preceding letter to Buckingham.

July 4. 22. The late Commissioners of the Navy to Buckingham. The service of Sir Henry Mainwaring last summer, in setting forward the fleet under the Earl of Holland, entitles him to 26*s.* 8*d.* per day, and his subsequent employment, in hastening ships out of the river that transported victuals to Portsmouth, on the return of the fleet from the Isle of Rhé, to the same sum.

July 4. 23. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. His Majesty grants the Earl of Mulgrave's application in reference to a proposed mode of satisfying a debt due to Sir James Auchterlony [*see* 1628, *June* 27, *Vol.* cviii., *No.* 40]. [*Copy.*]

July 4. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

July 4. 24. Sec. Conway to Bishop Land, of London. May God give him joy in the seat in which he is now set, and enlarge his heart and his honour. Among other greater things that fall under his power to prepare the advancement of the church and commonwealth is the care of Sutton's Hospital. Recommends Charles Barber, son of Dr. Barber, for admittance at the next election. [*Copy.*]

July 4. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

July 4. 25. Sec. Conway to the Judges of Assize in co. Sussex. William Hamblin, a soldier of Sir William Courteney's company, is to be tried before them for killing ——— Foux, a gentleman of the same company. The King's pleasure is, that, after the trial, they certify the facts, and, if Hamblin be convicted, that they reprieve him. [*Copy.*]

July 4. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

July 4. 26. Sec. Conway to Sir Richard Hutton. Recommending him to put an end to a cause between a minister, Mr. Price, and John Saunders, both of the Isle of Wight, which cause was coming before him for trial. [*Copy.*]

July 4. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

July 4. Portsmouth. 27. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. Cannot remember any letter or paper concerning the Lord Chancellor of Ireland committed to his charge. His secretary, Thacker, to Coke's great grief and prejudice, after short sickness, died last week. Put his keys in such a place of his house in London, that none but himself can come at them by the time prefixed.

Digitized by Google

1628.

VOL. CIX.

July 4. Reading. 28. John Doughty and John Barker to Nicholas. Have been several times at his new lodging in King Street, to take leave. Answer from Capt. Heydon, that he could deliver no powder until more store brought into the Tower. Recapitulate the contents of a letter received by them at Reading from the Mayor and others of Bristol, similar in effect to the letter of the same persons to Buckingham, dated the 2nd inst. They desire that Thomas Cole may be appointed to the Fortune and Rice Jefferies to the Bonaventure. This bearer, their honest neighbour, Mr. Thomas Colston, will solicit him therein. Hope the Lord Admiral will bestow upon these ships what they can take.

July 4. 29. Officers of the Navy to [the Officers of the Ordnance?]. Dispute about furnishing gunners' stores may be prejudicial to the service. Propose that they should share the provisions then demanded, and, when there should be a cessation of the present business, the Duke and Lord Totness should settle the matter.

July 4. 30. Certificate, by Sec. Coke, of the service and money claims of the Nightingale of Brighthelmstone. [*It appears from the indorsement that a similar certificate was given to the Bess, of Brighthelmstone.*]

July 4. 31. Certificate of Richard Reynell, Thomas Reynell, Thomas Chafin, Andrew Blackwell, and John Horsham, in favour of George Newton, clerk, M.A.

July 4. 32. Particulars of Stores taken out of the Nightingale, the Elizabeth, and the Bess, and delivered on board the William and John.

July 4. 33. Receipt for the Stores above mentioned, as delivered to Henry Holt, at Portsmouth.

July 4. 34. Receipt of Attorney General Heath for various examinations, about a libel against the Duke of Buckingham, whereby the same was traced back from person to person up to "Mr. Hebe, the author."

July 4. 35. John Bainbrige to William Dalston. Power of attorney to recover 17*l.*, due to the said John Bainbrige from George Appleby and George Whitton, of Barningham, co. York.

July 5. Whitehall. 36. The King to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. Lord Napier, Treasurer-deputie in Scotland, having informed the King that money had been paid out of the Exchequer in that kingdom, which should have been paid out of the Exchequer here, the Lord Treasurer, with the assistance of Sir William Alexander, the Secretary for Scotland, is to call for the accounts, and report thereon.

July 5. Whitehall. 37. Order of the King in Council, that, according to ancient custom, the best cable and best anchor of the St. Esprit, taken in the Texel, be delivered to Andrew Batten, master of the Assurance. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CIX.

1628.
July 5. 38. Stephen Alcock to Nicholas. Recommends Charles Chipp for a reversion of a purser's place.

July 5. 39. Examinations of Thomas Hall, John Penialle, and Robert Chapman, respecting three ships lying at the Tower Wharf, and said to be freighted with munition for Dunkirk.

July 5. 40. Estimate for victualling the ships to be employed in the expedition to Rochelle. Total, 16,169*l.*

July 5. 41. Proposal for paying 93,520*l.*, due to the Surveyors of Victuals, exclusive of what is due to Sir James Bagg, out of the five subsidies from the counties of Hertford, Lancaster, Lincoln, Norfolk, Buckingham, and Essex, and the city of London, with 20,000*l.* out of the subsidies from the nobility, and 20,000*l.* lands assigned by the Council.

July 6. Whitehall. 42. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a pardon to Roger Mainwaring, D.D., sentenced, in the last sessions of Parliament, to pay a fine of 1,000*l.*, and undergo divers other penalties and disabilities.

July 7. Westminster. Discharge to the Dean and Officers of his Majesty's Chapel from the payment of the five subsidies granted in the late Parliament. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 11.]

July 7. Docquet of the same.

July 7. Whitehall. Proclamation concerning proceedings had, and to be had, against Popish recusants, according to the laws, and for directions, to the Commissioners for that service. [*Ibid., No.* 12.]

July 7. Printed copy thereof. [*Coll. Proc., Car. I., No.* 88.]

July 7. Minute of the same. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 13.]

July 7. Commission for providing beds, stable room, and other provisions for Sir Timothy Tyrrell, Master of the Buckhounds, and the servants appointed to attend that service. [*Docquet.*]

July 7. The King to the Provosts of Eton and of King's College, Cambridge. That Robert Newman may receive no prejudice in his election by the contention that is amongst the electioneers. [*Docquet.*]

[July 7.] 43. Petition of Capt. Richard Plumleigh to the King. The King having convented him for assaulting Sir Miles Hobart, and the Council having committed him to the Marshalsea, the petitioner prays the King to consider that for 15 years he has endeavoured to enable himself for the King's service, and that this gentleman has done wh at in him lay to put him to a civil death by continual disparagement and rendering him unfit for the King's employments, a thing worse than death. His provocations in taverns and ordinaries have caused the petitioner to forget himself in his way of revenge. He begs the King's pardon, and prays for his release.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CIX.

1628.
[Jnly 7 ?] 44. Petition of Sir Allen Apsley to the Council. Five months since, by direction from his Majesty, lands of the value of 20,000*l.* were to be assigned to him next after the City of London, at 28 years' purchase, and a contract was drawn by the Attorney General, but, the Parliament ensuing, the Lord Treasurer could not be at leisure to view the same. The city's contract drawing to an end, the petitioner feared that others might intrude next the city, and petitioned the King thereon, praying also to be allowed interest for moneys borrowed by him, and that he might be respected according to his past services, which petition his Majesty was pleased to grant. He now prays that the same may be carried out accordingly.

Jnly 7. Whitehall. 45. Sec. Conway to the Justices of Assize for co. Warwick. Recommends John Woolmer for favour and expedition in suits against him for using trades to which he had served no apprenticeship. [*Copy.*]

July 7. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

July 7. 46. Thomas Packer to Sec. Conway. Attendance on Lord Dorset for the Seal prevented his waiting on Lord Conway. Prays him to consider certain reasons on behalf of Mr. Seager, an applicant for ecclesiastical preferment.

July 7. 47. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Requests warrants for John Daniell to be Captain of the Elizabeth and Mary, of London; for Salleneuve to be Captain of the Rachel, of Aldborough; and for Stephen Rowse to be Captain of the Anthony, of London: all three fire-ships.

July 7. Canterbury. 48. Mayor and others of Canterbury to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Lieutenant of Kent. The inhabitants will not billet the soldiers, even for a few days longer, so that, besides those whom the writers have billeted among themselves, 80 remain unbilleted, and are ready to perish for want of means.

July 7. Farnham. 49. Owen Parry and Gabriel Quadring to Bishop Neale, of Winchester. When at Farnham, the Bishop gave the town his word for repayment of their billets. Since then the inhabitants have been so refractory that they have turned some of the soldiers out of doors, and persuaded others to do the like. Sir George More will give no directions. Pray for a Council Warrant to billet the soldiers in the town.

July 8. Westminster. Grant to Berrington Webbe and Valentine Passey, of a bond of 3,000*l.*, and a balance of 6,249*l.* 1*s.* 4¼*d.*, due by Arnold Oldisworth, deceased, forfeited to the King by reason of his office of Clerk of the Hanaper to the late King. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 15.]

July 8. Westminster. Grant to George Lord Goring to retain out of the rent of 2,700*l.* payable by himself, George Goring, his son, and Roger Wood, farmers of wine licences, 500 marks per annum, for 21 years, granted to John Williams, and intended to be granted to John Ashburnham, with both of whom Lord Goring has compounded. [*Ibid., No.* 16.]

1628. VOL. CIX.

July 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 3,000*l.*, for interest on 58,000*l.*, negociated upon certain Crown Jewels in the Low Countries in February, 1626. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 17.]

July 8. Westminster. Grant and confirmation to Richard Graham, of Nicholl Forest, co. Cumberland, formerly granted to George Earl of Cumberland, at the rent of 100*l.* per annum, and also of the debateable lands in co. Cumberland, granted to Francis Earl of Cumberland, at the rent of 150*l.* per annum, with release of 150*l.* per annum out of those rents. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 18.]

July 8. Pardon to Roger Mainwaring, D.D., of the fine of 1,000*l.*, and other penalties and disabilities imposed on him at the last session of Parliament. [*Ibid., No.* 19.]

July 8. 50. Petition of John Lucey and others, of London, merchants, to the Council, for permission to import from Holland or Zealand, French wines, paper, buckram, and canvas, remitted, as part of their estate in France at the time of the difference happening between the two kings. [*The permission was granted. See Council Reg., Charles I., Vol.* iv., *p.* 273.]

July 8. 51. Sec. Conway to the Clerk of the Signet. Warrant to prepare a privy seal for allowance of 40*s.* per diem to Dudley Carleton, agent with the States, with the usual allowances for transportation and intelligence, from February 22 last. [*Copy.*]

July 8. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

July 8. 52. Examination of John Pulford concerning the letter put under the door of the Parliament House. Being asked whether he had seen such letter in Mr. Pym's hand, he said that Mr. Pym did lie in his house by recommendation of Sir Edward Wardour, but he never had any conversation with Mr. Pym, nor had seen or heard of any such letter being in his hands.

July 8. 53. Draft of the above.

July 8. 54. Original examination in the handwriting of Sec. Conway.

July 8. 55. Lord Treasurer Marlborough to the Clerk of the Signet. To prepare a Bill for the King's signature for granting to the Queen's Majesty during her life lands to the value of 6,000*l.* per annum, to make up her jointure to 28,000*l.* per annum, being about the jointure of the late Queen Anne.

[July 8.] 56. Names of manors to be granted the Queen.

July 8. Southampton. 57. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Reports state of prize affairs at Southampton. Sends inventories, and desires warrants for sale.

VOL. CIX.

1628.

July 9. Westminster. Grant to George Scott of the reversion of an estate tail, and a lease of 3,000 years, in three messuages in the parish of St. Mary Woolchurch Hawe, London. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 20.]

July 9. Docquet of the same.

July 9. Westminster. Pardon to William Leggatt, Lieutenant to Capt. Ottbye, for killing Joseph Belvyn, to extend to his life only. [*Ibid., No.* 21.]

July 9. Docquet of the same.

July 9. Westminster. Grant to Sir Francis Annesley, Sir John Trelawney, and Sir Robert Pye, of the benefit of the wardship of the heirs of John Lord Mohun, if he shall happen to die during their minority. [*Ibid., No.* 22.]

July 9. Docquet of the same.

July 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Lawrence Halsted 7,510*l.*, principally for monies lent to the Crown, with interest thereon. [*Ibid., No.* 23.]

July 9. Docquet of the same.

July 9. Grant to Edward Lord Montagu of the reversion of Rockingham bailiwick, in Rockingham Forest, co. Northampton. [*Ibid., No.* 24.]

July 9. Docquet of the same.

July 9. Grant to Endymion Porter, during life, of the office of Collector of the Fines in the Star Chamber, with a moiety of the fines he shall bring in, which on the medium of the last seven years amounts to 743*l.* [5*s.*] per annum. [*Docquet.*]

July 9. Docquet of the grant and confirmation to Richard Graham, of Nicholl Forest. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *July* 8.]

July 9. The King to Bishop Bayly, of Bangor. For Patrick Young, Keeper of the King's Library, to be inducted into the comportionary or one half of the rectory of Llandinan, co. Montgomery. [*Docquet.*]

July 9. Docquet of grant of the dignity of Baronet to John Conyers. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *July* 10.]

July 9. Warrant to discharge John Conyers of 1,095*l.*, payable in respect of his baronetage. [*Docquet.*]

July 9. Docquet of warrant to the Commissioners of the King's revenue when Prince of Wales, to make over certain profits to the town of Beverley. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *July* 4.]

July 9. 58. Petition of the poor decayed Company of Weavers of York to the King. Petitioners are very much decayed by reason of abuses of foreigners who use the said trade within the city. Pray for a new charter with various fresh privileges. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to certify his opinion.*] *Annexed,*

58. I. *Statement of the new privileges desired by the petitioners.*

1628. VOL. CIX.

58. II. *Report of Attorney General Heath to the King. A confirmation of their former grants is no way inconvenient, and certain of the new privileges may be granted, but others are unlawful or inconvenient.* 1628, *July* 18.

[*Underwritten, on the petition, is a further reference to the Attorney General to prepare a new charter accordingly.* 1628, *July* 27.]

July 9. 59. Copy of the preceding petition, with the statement of the privileges desired, and the report of the Attorney General.

July 9. 60. Petition of Robert Alt and other poor Spectacle Makers to the King. Complain that persons who have never served as apprentices use deceipts, whereby the King's subjects are not only merely cosened, but much prejudiced. Conceive that a corporation amongst them is a means of redress of their grievances. Pray for a reference to the Lord Mayor of London and some of the Aldermen. [*Underwritten is a reference accordingly.*]

July 9. 61. Petition of John Terry to the same. In consideration of the chargeableness and scarcity of English ships, and their danger of interception by the French, pray for permission to export corn in Dutch bottoms. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Council.*]

July 9. 62. Petition of the Mayor and others of Norwich to the King. Thomas Anguish and others charitably disposed have given a house and some other provision for founding an hospital to educate poor children. Petitioners pray that they may be a corporation for holding lands to the value of 300*l.* per annum for maintaining such hospital. *Underwritten,*

62. I. *Reference to the Lord Treasurer to give order for a bill to be drawn accordingly. Whitehall,* 1628, *July* 9.

62. II. *Renewed reference to the present Lord Treasurer. Southwick,* 1628, *July* 27.

62. III. *Reference from Lord Treasurer Weston to the Attorney General, to certify his opinion.* 1628, *August* 20.

62. IV. *Report of Attorney General Heath, that the petitioners request was very reasonable.* 1628, *August* 20.

62. V. *Reference from Lord Treasurer Weston to the Attorney General, to let a bill be prepared for his Majesty's signature. Roehampton,* 1628, *October* 10.

July 9. Whitehall. 63. Order of Council for the Lord Admiral to give order for the loan of the prize bark, the Jane, of Olonne, to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, for a voyage to the Isles of Montgomerie.

VOL. CIX.

1628.

July 9. 64. Petition of John Bland, Robert Edwards, Thomas Metcalfe, and William Busfield, to the Council. For licence to transport 70 or 80 foders of lead to Hull. [*Ordered this day; Co. Reg.* iv., 277.]

July 9. 65. Petition of Abraham Jennings to the same. In the expedition for supply of victuals to the Isle of Rhé, there was taken up of the petitioner, by order of the Earl of Holland, certain bank fish, at 40*s.* per 100. Prays payment of 642*l.* 8*s.* [*Ordered this day; Co. Reg.* iv., 281.]

July 9. 66. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Before the day appointed, the 15th inst., Bagg will be ready with 20 fire-ships, and will have aboard all the corn previously taken out, which is good for the service. Has sent to recall Capt. Turner's squadron, and in them will lade the ammunition prepared for or returned from Cadiz and Rhé, which had lain concealed in the keeping of the receiver of the town. Complains of the Mayor of Plymouth refusing to execute a warrant to give a list of mariners. To have him by the heels will give example to others. Thanks for favours to the Duke's Cornish servants. Urges attention to his accounts. His servants are in London with them. He accounts himself master of nothing, neither liberty nor life, but under the Duke, and must therefore pray him to dispose of him as he lists, either to attend the Duke in his journey, "or else."

July 9. 67. John Earl of Bristol to his kinsman, Sec. Conway. Thanks for his endeavours to do the Earl kindness in his present businesses. Is gone into the country. Has intreated the bearer, his cousin Digby, to attend Lord Conway, and bring such answer as his Majesty shall be pleased to direct Lord Conway to give the Earl.

July 9. 68. Lord Treasurer Marlborough and Richard Lord Weston, Chancellor of the Exchequer, to Attorney General Heath. To take care not to draw up any bill for granting an estate in lands which have been allowed to the city.

Jnly 9. 69. Sir Thomas Ayleshury to his son Nicholas. For Boatswain Andrews to change his place in the St. George with Thomas Austen, of the Defiance. Andrews is that boatswain who was with Sir Richard Leveson at the desperate fight at Kinsale, in the Warspite (so often shot through and through), and came off with 28 wounds, some of the bullets yet remaining in his body. Though grown old he has as able a heart as ever.

July 9. Plymouth. 70. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. Thanks for assistance, and further comments on the subjects mentioned in Bagg's letter to the Duke of this date.

July 9. 71. List of the Fleet at Portsmouth, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.

July 9. 72. Certificate of Sec. Coke as to the services and amount due to the owners of the Confidence, of London, John London, master.

July 9. 73. Account by Francis Brooke of goods landed at the dock in Portsmouth, from several ships brought in as prize.

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CIX.

July 10. Westminster. Grant to Sir George Manners of 4,000*l.* as the King's Gift, to be paid out of monies found due to the Crown under commissions to Sir Thomas Savile and Sir Thomas Leigh, for discovery of concealed debts. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 25.]

July 10. Docquet of the same.

July 10. Westminster. Grant of dignity of Baronet to John Conyers, of Norden, in the bishoprick of Durham. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 26.]

July 10. Westminster. Grant to Richard Ward, son of Richard Ward, one of the Sergeants-at-Arms, of the same office, after the death of his father, in consideration of the death of Capt. Cæsar Ward, another son of Sergeant Ward, slain at the Isle of Rhé. [*Ibid., No.* 27.]

July 10. Westminster. Warrant to pay out of the compositions for recusants to Sir John Savile, Comptroller of the Household, 666*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, toward setting forth three ships to guard the northern coast, and convoy the Newcastle trade. [*Ibid., No.* 28.]

July 10. Docquet of the same.

July 10. Pardon to George Floyd, convicted of murder of Robert Betts on the accusation of Anne Devenish, who was executed for this fact, and on her death protested that Floyd was not guilty, and desired forgiveness for her false accusation; for life only. [*Ibid., No.* 30.]

July 10. Docquet of the same.

July 10. Warrant to pay to James Heriot, jeweller, 738*l.* 4*s.* 1*d.*, for jewels for the King's use and service. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Warrant to pay to Sir Robert Karr, Keeper of the Privy Purse. 2,000 for his Majesty's private affairs. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Warrant to William Earl of Newcastle, Keeper of Manshull Park, co. Derby, for restraint of killing the King's deer for three years. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Warrant to the Court of Wards to pay to Katherine Duchess Dowager of Lennox, to the use of James Duke of Lennox, her son, 1,000*l.*, of the King's gift. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Royal assent for Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells, to be Bishop of London. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Warrant to pay to Richard Spencer now to be appointed Ambassador resident in the Low Countries, 4*l.* per diem. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. The King to Elizabeth Southcott, widow. Assures her of his care to protect her from wrong, touching her fears of hard usage concerning her jointure. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Warrant to pay to David Ramsay 415*l.*, for clocks and other necessaries, delivered for the King's service. [*Docquet.*]

Vol. CIX.

1628.

July 10. Grant to William Dudley of the benefit of the outlawry of William Burnard, until a debt of 120*l.* be satisfied. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Grant to Francis Earl of Rutland, during life, in the place of the Earl of Worcester, deceased, of the Keepership of the manor of Pleasance in East Greenwich, the Stewardship and Bailiwick of Greenwich, and the keeping of the Fryers. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Commission of Lieutenancy for co. Derby to William Earl of Newcastle during the minority of William Earl of Devonshire. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Licence to Edward Sheldon, his wife, and some of his family, to continue three years beyond seas after the expiration of a former licence. [*Docquet.*]

July 10. Whitehall. 74. The Council to Buckingham. All the ports should be shut until the fleet preparing for relief of Rochelle be put to sea; he is prayed to give directions accordingly.

July 10. Whitehall. 75. Order on a petition addressed by Philip Burlamachi to the King; a ship laden with ordnance is to have leave to go on her voyage. [*Copy.*]

July 10. Whitehall. Order on petition of four merchants, brothers, to the same, referring the same to the Lord Treasurer and the Chancellor of the Exchequer. [*Copy, written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

July 10. 76. Petition of Robert Cudner, merchant, to the Council. There is landed at Margate a small vat of silk, from a chaloupe that brought English captives from Dunkirk, which belongs to petitioner, and was sent overland from Italy. It is detained at Margate by one Smith. Petitioner prays that he may have his goods. [*Ordered. See Co. Reg.* iv., 282.]

[July 10?] 77. Petition of William James, musician, to the the same. Two of his apprentices having run away from him on several occasions, and gone to sea, he had appealed to the Court of Aldermen, whereupon the apprentices had framed a most scandalous petition against him, on which he had been committed by the Council to the custody of a messenger. Being now to go forth with his Majesty, he prays for his discharge, and that the cause may be determined by the Court of Aldermen.

July 10. Fenchurch Street. 78. Jakoba Van Loor [Vanlore?] to Buckingham. Beseeches him to settle some course for payment of the 10,000*l.*, taken up of her late husband at interest in 1624. There is now due above 13,000*l.* Has employed her son Powell to solicit for payment.

July 10. Whitehall. Sec. Conway to Katherine Duchess of Lennox. Recommends Mr. Power to be her tenant, and to manage an estate fallen to her in Ireland. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CIX.

1628.
July 10. Whitehall. 79. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Was even now called for suddenly to the King, and delivered a petition concerning the great arrear due for victuals. His Majesty answered that he thought there had been order taken therein already. Apsley desired the King to refer the petition to such of his Council as he thought fit. The King named the Lord Treasurer and Lord Weston, and gave the Duke the petition to deliver to Lord Conway to signify his Majesty's pleasure. Prays him to move the Duke or Lord Conway to procure the King to join four more of the Lords with them. [*Nicholas has indorsed the names of persons either suggested or ordered to be added, as Sir Allen requested.*]

July 10. 80. John Evelyn to the same. Prays him to move the Duke that he may have 2,000*l.* that week, so that he may be able to keep together the 40 lasts of powder with which he has promised to supply the King's stores. He has borrowed 1,700*l.* of one man, and is weekly to pay to the petremen 300*l.* at least. Either he must make no more powder until he be paid, or, if he make powder, must sell it away to pay the saltpetremen and maintain his own works.

July 10. Offington. 81. Edward Alford to the same. Reports on prize matters at Shoreham. The fish prize lies at waste "in Shoreham haven, and savoureth." His man will deliver him the account of the Dunkirk ship, which yields to the Duke 94*l.* 12*s.* 1*d.*

[July 10.] 82. Accompt of moneys due for the goods which came ashore from the St. Michael, of Dunkirk, near Shoreham. The value was 226*l.* 13*s.* Expenses, 22*l.* 18*s.* 9*d.* Remained to be divided, 189*l.* 4*s.* 3*d.* (*sic*).

July 10. Redland. 83. Anthony Hill to Capt. Parker, at his house in Sittingbourne. Will signify to Mr. Nicholas his resolution towards Capt. Parker, concerning the resigning.

July 10. 84. Accompt of the distribution of a legacy of 10*l.*, bequeathed by Caleb Millett of Guildford to the household servants of the Archbishop of Canterbury.

July 11. Westminster. Grant of denization to Gerard Bassenge, of Liege. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 31.]

July 11. Docquet of the same.

July 11. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir James Auchterlony 400*l.*, in part of 800*l.* due to him by the Earl of Mulgrave, to be defalked upon the accompts of the alum works. [*Ibid., No.* 32.]

July 11. Docquet of the same.

July 11. Westminster. Warrant to abate to the adventurers to the Sommer Islands 3*d.* per lb. of the impost on certain of their tobacco long detained in the custom house. [*Ibid., No.* 33.]

July 11. Docquet of the same.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CIX.

1628.

July 11. Westminster. Pardon to George Cheyney, convicted of manslaughter for killing John Cooper. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 34.]

July 11. Docquet of the same.

July 11. Westminster. Grant to Sir Clement Cotterell of 5,000*l.*, as the King's gift, to be paid out of monies found due to the Crown under commissions to Sir Thomas Savile and Sir Thomas Leigh, for discovery of concealed debts. [*Ibid., No.* 35.]

July 11. Docquet of the same.

July 11. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Charles Lord Stanhope, Postmaster General, 50*l.*, for laying extraordinary post stages for his Majesty's progress this summer. [*Ibid., No.* 36.]

July 11. Docquet of the same.

July 11. Westminster. Grant to Elizabeth Viscountess of Maidstone to be Countess of Winchelsea. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 37.]

July 11. Docquet of the same.

July 11. Commission to Lord Treasurer Marlborough, Lord President Manchester, Emanuel Earl of Sunderland, Lord President of the North, William Viscount Ayr, Richard Lord Weston, Chancellor of the Exchequer, Sir John Savile, Comptroller of the Household, Thomas Viscount Savile, Sir Humphrey May, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, Sir Henry Savile, Sir Robert Heath, Sir Richard Sheldon, the Lord Mayor of York for the time being, Sir William Slingsby, Sir Henry Spilman, Sir Thomas Bland, Sir William Pitt, Sir Thomas Fanshaw, Sir John Ramsden, Sir Richard Darcy, John Kay, Thomas Hebblethwaite, William Belt, Francis Neville, Richard Sunderland, Henry Grise, Francis Stringer, and Gregory Harmitage, for compounding with recusants in cos. Stafford, Derby, Chester, Lancaster, Nottingham, York, Lincoln, Westmoreland, Cumberland, Northumberland, and Durham, for forfeitures, to be employed in maintaining six men-of-war to guard the coasts from the north-east point to the mouth of the Thames. [*Ibid., No.* 38.]

July 11. Warrant to the Clerk of the Hanaper to pay the charges of the Messengers of the Great Seal employed in riding from London into all the counties of the realm, with the proclamations for enforcing the laws against Popish recusants. [*Unsigned.*] [*Ibid., No.* 39.]

July 11. Docquet of grant to Richard Ward of the office of Serjeant-at-Arms. [*See Sign Man., July* 10, 1628.]

July 11. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 500*l.*, on account, for stockings, shoes, and shirts for 1,000 soldiers of Colonel Crosby's and Sir Ralph Bingley's regiments. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CIX.

1628.
July 11. Grant to Cornelius Vermuyden of the manors of Hatfield, Fishlake, Thorpe, Stainforth, and Dowsethorpe, co. York, subject to a rent of 150*l.* per annum, and to a covenant for the grant to be void if his Majesty repay to the grantee 10,000*l.*, with interest, on September 25. [*Docquet.*]

[July 11?] 85. Matthew Burnley to the Council. States the words which passed between him and Mr. Scott, of Canterbury. Prays to be discharged from attendance as a witness.

July 11. Chelsea. 86. Buckingham to Sec. Conway, Vice Admiral for co. Hants. Not to permit any ships to depart without special licence.

July 11. Plymouth. 87. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Complaint by Bragneau, the Admiral for Rochelle, and Dehinsse, their deputy, resident there, against Capt. Peter Nean, who abandoned the expedition to Rochelle, and went into Spain; and also against one Guillett, who, being sent forth to guard the coast, steered for the coast of France, whence he brought a small bark laden with iron, without any person in her, it being suspected that he has cast them all by the board. Guillett is about to dispose of his interest to one Jennings, the Earl of Warwick's agent and intelligencer, a common abuser of all his Majesty's service. Bagg, with all things there, will be ready at the Duke's call, but is not overjoyed to hear that he goes in person.

July 11. 88. List of his Majesty's fleet at Portsmouth, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke, varying in some particulars from that of July 9. The totals in this list are:—Ships, 60; commanders, 60; tonnage, 4,070; ordnance, 783; men, 3,934.

July 11. 89. [Abraham Vanderdort to Sec. Conway?]. Prays payment, by Sir Adam Newton, of his arrears of 130*l.*, according to annexed certificate. Begs him to get the King's hand to a warrant for that purpose. *Annexed,*

89. I. *Certificate of David Cunningham, that there is an arrear of 3½ years due to Mr. Vanderdort, on his pension of 40l. per annum.*

89. II. *Warrant prepared for the King's signature for payment of the above-mentioned arrears, amounting to 130l.*

[July 11.] 90. Draft of the warrant annexed to the preceding letter, with alterations by David Cunningham.

July 12. Westminster. Warrant to discharge the Merchant Strangers of the intercourse between this realm and the House of Burgundy, of the five subsidies granted in Parliament, in consideration of like privileges granted to the King's subjects in those parts. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 40.]

July 12. Westminster. Pardon to John Holled and Robert Blowe, for writing and publishing certain letters concerning the Loans to the King. [*Ibid., No.* 41.]

VOL. CIX.

1628.
July 12. Westminster. Grant of privilege to Christian Wilhelm of the sole manufacture of gallyware, in England, for 14 years, he being the first inventor thereof, on payment to the Crown of 13*l.* per annum. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 42.]

July 12. 91. Petition of Joseph Underhill, a poor Catholic prisoner, to the Council. About four months since he was committed to prison by the Council for recusancy. The prison is very close, and the petitioner subject to a consumption. Prays for enlargement on his bond, with sureties. [*Underwritten is an order in accordance with the prayer.*]

July 12. Buckingham to Sir John Drake. Capt. Des Jeirielles, having brought into Barnstaple a prize taken under a commission from the Mayor of Rochelle, he is to permit the Deputies from Rochelle to receive the Duke's tenths of the same. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 43*.]

July 12. The same to John Ellzey. Warrant to sell the tenths of four prizes. [*Minute, ibid, p.* 44*.]

July 12. The Tower. 92. Sir Allen Apsley to Buckingham. He undertook to provide victuals for 4,000 landsmen for six weeks, to be ready at a time now past, and for six weeks more, to be sent after the fleet, which would have been a charge for transport of 3,000*l.* He had therefore used diligence, and had got ready all the three months' victuals at once. Ships were assigned to convey it to Portsmouth, but, on sending it to be laid aboard, the ships refuse to receive it.

July 12. 93. Petition of Berkley Alleyn to the same. Prays for payment of 230*l.*, due to his unfortunately slain brother, Capt. George Alleyne, for his former employments, and 84*l.* for his service at Rochelle. *Underwritten,*

93. I. *Reference to Capt. John Heydon, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, as to what sums of money were due to Capt. Alleyne.*

93. II. *Report of Capt. John Heydon, that* 231*l.* 7*s.* *was due for his voyage to the Elbe, and* 76*l.* *for his voyage to Rochelle; and if his Majesty would bestow upon the friends of so worthy a servant a greater reward, it would be an encouragement to others.*

[July 12.] 94. Another petition of the same to the same. Prays him to give warrant to the Lieutenant of the Ordnance, for payment of the 76*l.* above mentioned, and to the Treasurer of the Navy for payment of the 231*l.* 7*s.*

July 12. Whitehall. 95. Sec. Conway to Sir John Walter and Sir John Denham. Gamaliel Penrose, prisoner at Exeter, is to have his trial before them for killing one Sharpe. The King's pleasure is, that they certify the facts, and reprieve him, if found guilty.

June 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

VOL. CIX.

1628.

June 12. Whitehall. 96. Sec. Conway to ——— Percival, a stationer in Fleet Strent It is informed that there are in his hands 135 books printed ie Flanders, concerning the siege of Breda, wherein are contained some things to the dishonour of the States General. He is to bring the same to Sec. Conway, to be disposed of as his Majesty shall direct.

July 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 307.]

July 12. Whitehall. 97. The same to Justice Long. To send his knowledge concerning Edward Weedon, committed for recusancy, and whether he thinks him bailable.

July 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 308.]

July 12. 98. Sec. Conway to Capt. William Towerson. To make stay of all ships within Lord Conway's Vice Admiralty. [*It appears from the indorsement that a similar letter was addressed to Sir Fulke Greville.*]

July 12. St. George. 99. Certificate of Capt. John Weddell, with his lieutenant, master, and others, as to the circumstances of the capture of the King David, of Amsterdam, on May 15. [*See Capt. Weddell's letter to Nicholas,* 1628, *May* 24, *Vol.* cv., *No.* 10.]

July 12. 100. Act Questions to be discussed at Oxford on the 12th and 14th inst.; with the names of the respondents. [*Indorsed by Bishop Laud.*]

VOL. CX. JULY 13—24, 1628.

July 13. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the King's nephew, Prince Henry Frederick, eldest son of the Queen of Bohemia, 600*l.*, as the King's gift, towards the payment of his debts. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 43.]

July 13. Docquet of the same.

July 13. Westminster. Commission to Bishops Buckeridge, of Ely, and Field, of St. Davids; Sir William Jones, one of the Justices of the King's Bench; Sir George Croke, one of the Justices of the Common Pleas; John Donne, Dean of St. Paul's; Sir Charles Cæsar, one of the Masters in Chancery; Sir John Lambe, and Drs. John Pope, Edmund Pope, Nathaniel Brent, and Thomas Gwynne, to re-examine the proceedings in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, relative to the last will of Thomas Payne, of Plymouth; issued on the petition of Thomas Vaughan, on behalf of himself and others, the children and grandchildren of Katherine Vaughan, daughter of the said Thomas Payne. Recommended to the King by order of the House of Lords. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 44.] *Annexed,*

1. *The King's fiat for amending this Commission in three places.*

July 13. Docquet of the same.

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CX.

July 13. Docquet of grant of privilege to Christian Wilhelm; see Sign Man., 1628, July 12.

July 13. Docquet of pardon to John Holled and Robert Blowe; see Sign Man., 1628, July 12.

July 13. Docquet of grant to Cornelius Vermuyden; see Sign Man., 1628, July 11.

July 13. Grant to Henry Searle of an almsroom in Peterborough, for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 13. Warrant to pay to Sir John Savile 5,800*l.*, for the last year's service of six ships, set forth for guarding the north coast and wafting the Newcastle ships, and for setting forth six ships this year, 3,500*l.*, 4,000*l.*, and 4,500*l.* [*Docquet.*]

July 13. Docquet of warrant to discharge the Merchant Strangers of the intercourse between England and the House of Burgundy; see Sign Man., 1628, July 12.

July 13. Docquet of grant of pension of 600*l.* to Prince Henry Frederick, eldest son of the Queen of Bohemia; see Sign Man., 1628, July 14.

July 13. Docquet of grant to Christopher Earl of Anglesea; see Sign Man., 1628, July 14.

July 13. Docquet of licence to the Dean and Chapter of Hereford to take or purchase lands worth 80*l.* per annum; see Sign Man, 1628, July 14.

July 13. 1. Petition of John Bland and Robert Edwards, Receivers for co. York, to the King. They came to their office for 1,150*l.*, paid to the Leptons, who purchased of Edmund Lassells. Lassells being about to obtain a new grant, petitioners have made him the offers annexed, but none of them will content him. Pray that the hearing may be referred to the Lord Keeper, Lord Treasurer, or the Barons of the Exchequer.

[July 13.] 2. John Bland to Lord Treasurer Marlborough. Prays for a grant of the Receivership of co. York, for his life, in consideration whereof he will pay 500*l.* compensation to Lassels, and the like sum to Scudamore. [*Minute.*] *Underwritten,*

2. 1. *Offers made by John Bland and Robert Edwards to Lassels and Oliver, who pretend to have Scudamore's reversion.*

July 13. Aboard the St. Andrew. 3. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. The squadron which went forth under Sir Henry Palmer is returned, except the St. Esprit, which on Wednesday last they left in the Downs; the captain being ashore, and the sea high, it seems he could not get aboard. The seamen have been quiet since the letters that they should have money, but, if it come not shortly, will break into worse mutinies than heretofore. The ships have returned defective, and must into harbour, where there are but small means for repair.

VOL. CX.

1628.
July 13. Whitehall. 4. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. Has a commandment from the King to make this letter go to him with all possible speed to require a thing in Conway's opinion impossible, that all letters which the King has given him or he has received concerning the Lord Chancellor of Ireland may be at Whitehall by to-morrow at night. Almost knows he has none of those papers with him, and doubts whether he can give directions to have them found out. All haste possible is made for putting forth the journey, which is a surest way to give end to his restraint. [*Indorsed, "Sent by a messenger post at* 11 *at night."*] [*Copy.*]

July 13. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 308.]

July 13. Clerkenwell. 5. John Lord Houghton to his uncle, Sec. Conway. Begs for a licence to transport four horses into the Low Countries, two for Lord Vere, two for the writer. Mr. Packer says there is a restraint for three years to come; persuades himself a back door will be opened to let out a friend. To make it more canonical they may all pass under Lord Vere's name. Lord Conway will thus much pleasure the writer's father, Vere.

July 13. Cosowarth. 6. Edward Cosowarth to the same. Two seamen, who came lately from Swansea, report the death of the King slain by the cruel hands of the Duke of Buckingham. Has as closely as he could concealed it until the Assizes, fearing the rumour might bring terrible distractions in those parts. Sends copy of the information by his son, whom he chose as a secret messenger. *Incloses,*

6. 1. *Examination of Thomas Ematt and Nicholas Browne. Heard the above-mentioned rumour in Swansea, whither the news was brought to the Portreeve on the 8th inst., by a post from the Council of Wales.*

July 13. 7. Sir John Savile to Nicholas. To give Capt. Harman his commission as Vice Admiral to Capt. Duppa.

July 14. Westminster. Warrant to cancel a tally for payment of 1,020*l.* to Sir Allen Apsley, for provisions for the King's ships in the Elbe, and issue that amount to Hugh Perry, with 120*l.* for interest, and also to repay to John Bland and Hugh Perry 5,000*l.*, lent to the King on the 11th inst., with interest thereon at 8 per cent. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 45.]

July 14. Docquet of the same.

July 14. Westminster. Grant to Prince Henry Frederick, eldest son of Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia, of an annuity of 600*l.*, for life. [*Ibid., No.* 46.]

July 14. Westminster. Licence to the Dean and Chapter of Hereford to take or purchase lands to the value of 80*l.* per annum, for education of youth or maintenance of the poor. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 48.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CX.

1628.

July 14. Westminster. Grant to Christopher Earl of Anglesea of manors of the yearly value of 139*l.* 7*s.* 0½*d.*, being part of a value of 400*l.*, granted by the late King, of which there remains yet unpassed 87*l.* 7*s.* 0½*d.* Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 49.]

July 14. Westminster. Pardon to Thomas Deane *alias* Collins, of Stokenchurch, co. Oxford, labourer, for manslaughter of Thomas Constable. [*Ibid., No.* 50.]

July 14. Docquet of the same.

July 14. Warrant to pay to Lord Treasurer Marlborough 3,000*l.*, for his Majesty's special secret service. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Docquet of presentation for Dr. James Wedderbourne to the vicarage of Mildenhall, co Suffolk; see Sign Man., 1628, July 16.

July 14. Docquet of congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of Rochester; see Sign Man., 1628, July 15.

July 14. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Rochester. To elect Walter Curle, D.D., his Majesty's chaplain, to that bishoprick. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. A dispensation to David Stokes to hold his fellowship in Eton College, together with a prebend of Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Docquet of grant to Daniel Collins, D.D.; see Sign Man., 1628, July 16.

July 14. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of Wells, to elect a Bishop, on the translation of the late incumbent to the bishoprick of London. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Wells. To elect Leonard Mawe, D.D., his Majesty's chaplain, to that bishoprick. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Docquet of grant to Dr. Samuel Brooke, of the Mastership of Trinity College, Cambridge; see Sign Man., 1628, July 15.

July 14. Pardon to Thomas Evans, gent., for killing John Walweyn, which is found to be murder by the indictment, but has not proceeded to a trial. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Grant and confirmation to Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey, of the manors of Wells and Sheringham, co. Norfolk, and Beeding, co. Sussex, which he now enjoys by grants thereof from his Majesty's predecessors. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Presentation for Jonathan Browne, B.C.L., to the rectory of St. Faith's, in London, on the promotion of the last incumbent to the bishoprick of the Isles, in Scotland. [*Docquet.*]

July 14. Whitehall. 8. The King to Attorney General Heath. For the insertion of certain words in the bill signed for the pardon of Dr. Mainwaring.

Vol. CX.

1628.
Jnly 14. Buckingham to Sir James Bagg. To send an account of all monies received and paid on account of the Duke's tenths since the wars began. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 43*.]

July 14. The same to Sir John Drake, John Ellzey, and Richard Streater. Similar letters. [*Minutes; ibid.*]

July 14. Whitehall. 9. Thomas Merry and Richard Manley to Nicholas. William Garrett, his Majesty's fruiterer, has complained of a stay made of his boats, appointed to bring a daily provision of fruit to the King's house. Pray they may be released. [*From the indorsement it would appear that the boats were cherry boys, and, from a memorandum on the letter, probably from Gillingham and Milton.*]

July 15. Westminster. Grant to Dr. Samuel Brooke, one of the King's chaplains, of the Mastership of Trinity College, Cambridge, if the same be void; if not, so soon as it should become so. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 51.]

July 15. Westminster. Congé d'élire to the Dean and Chapter of Rochester, to elect a Bishop, on the translation of the late incumbent to the bishoprick of Ely. [*Ibid., No.* 52.]

July 15. Portsmouth. 10. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. Reports what had been done to render the fleet effective. The Duke had been informed what they could not do, how the provisions waste, and that without money they cannot be supplied, and how the men run away. Yet, as if these things were not read or not regarded, Nicholas writes that the Duke believes all things there are in such readiness, that when the victuals from London, with reasonable money for the seamen, shall arrive, the fleet in two or three days will be fit to put to sea. Until money come, victualling and works are at a stand, and the fire-ships want both masters and men. The assurance of the Duke's zeal to the cause is the only support thereof. Sir Allen Apsley will give account of the victuallers' wants. For the works 1,000*l.* is wanted; if half be sent, some fruits of frugality and order may appear. But, above all, the Duke should hasten his coming. Every day's delay costs the King 300*l.*, and, when the King and Duke are there some way may be propounded to get men, and men's courages will be better recollected. If Sir Henry Palmer, or any other, has informed that the fleet wants 1,500 men, the muster-books showing that it wants not half so many, the Duke may conceive that the disaffection to the employment begets this and other bad reports, which must be changed in the men, or in their minds, or else expect no good success. So little notice taken of the squadron being at sea to scour the coast by the French, that a small man-of-war took near that place five barks of Brighthelmstone, all laden with wheat. He may expect as much backwardness there, as many complaints and pretences of wants, as a general distaste or rather despair can produce; yet if the Duke bring with him some mastering spirits, and store of money, he may happily change the tide.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CX.

1628.

July 15. Aboard the St. Andrew. 11. William Earl of Denbigh to Buckingham. Understands from Sec. Coke that Sir Henry Palmer has informed the Duke that 1,500 men are wanting in the fleet. At the last general muster there wanted 500, besides 230 sick on shore. Since there has been hope of money, he hears of but few that have left the service.

July 15. Kingston-on-Hull. 12. Mayor and others of Kingston-on-Hull to the same. On the 12th inst. there came to that town divers masters of English ships, who gave information of their rescuing at sea 11 English and Scottish ships and barks, taken by three French men-of-war. Inclose their examinations. They also brought thither 10 Frenchmen, put on board the rescued ships by the French men-of-war; which 10 Frenchmen remain in custody at the charge of the town. Request instructions. *Inclose,*

12. I. *Examination of Miles Laverick, and eight others, masters of the several English ships by whom the prizes were rescued from the French. They recount the circumstances of the transaction.* (*Hull*, 1628, *July* 12.) [*Copy.*]

12. II. *Separate examinations of Andrew Ranie, and three others, masters of several of the ships rescued.* (*Hull*, 1628, *July* 14.) [*Copy.*]

12. III. *The like of Nicholas Delamare, and nine others, being the Frenchmen captured in the rescued ships.* (*Hull*, 1628, *July* 14.) [*Copy.*]

July 15. The Gatehouse. 13. Robert Melvill to the same. Has been accused by one Butler, that he had spoken against the Duke. Confesses, that, being a stranger, and ignorant of the Duke's honourable designs and actions, he was drawn by the report of the common people, which is *Bellua multorum capitum*, into the vulgar error of the time, and, being indiscreetly urged, unadvisedly uttered some injurious speeches conditionally touching the Duke's honour. Is sorry for having offended the Duke, and resolved to redeem his offence by doing the Duke service hereafter. Prays him to intercede with the King for his enlargement.

July 15. Whitehall. 14. Sec. Conway to Lord Chief Justice Hyde. On behalf of Mr. Hardrett, that he would put an end to a suit that has long depended, and is now coming on for trial at Northampton. Mr. Hardrett's adversary is Thomas Marriott, and the cause is a debt of 500*l.* [*Copy.*]

July 15. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 308.]

July 15. Whitehall. 15. The same to Sir John Doderidge and Sir William Jones. To certify the proceedings against Robert Newell, a prisoner at Shrewsbury, for killing a man; and, if he be found guilty, to reprieve him [*Copy.*]

July 15. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 308.]

VOL. CX.

1628.

July 15. 16. Sec. Conway to the Master and Fellows of Peterhouse and Pembroke Hall, in Cambridge. Recommends Mr. Leeke, of Peterhouse, for a fellowship void in that college.

July 15. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 308.]

July 16. Westminster. Presentation of James Wedderbourne, D.D., one of the King's chaplains, to the vicarage of Mildenhall, co. Suffolk, on the promotion of the late incumbent to the bishoprick of Bath and Wells. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* viii., *No.* 53.]

July 16. Westminster. Warrant to strike a tally, purporting the payment of 10,000*l.* by Cornelius Vermuyden, by way of loan, and to charge the same on the accompt of Sir Sackville Crow, Treasurer of the Navy. [*Ibid., No.* 54.]

July 16. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Abraham Jennings 642*l.*, for bank fish, taken up of him at Plymouth by the Earl of Holland. [*Ibid., No.* 55.]

July 16. Westminster. Warrant to the Lord Treasurer and the Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, to cause to be prepared grants of the House and Park of Greenwich, with other lands, amounting to the yearly value of 6,000*l.* to her Majesty the Queen, as an increase of her jointure. [*Ibid., No.* 56.]

July 16. Westminster. Grant to Daniel Collins, D.D., one of his Majesty's chaplains, of the next advowson of a prebend's place in the Royal Chapel at Windsor. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 57.]

July 16. Westminster. Presentation of Edmund Mason, D.D., one of the Royal chaplains, to the rectory of Cottenham, co. Cambridge, on the promotion of the late incumbent to the bishoprick of Bath and Wells. [*Ibid., No.* 58.]

July 16. Whitehall. 17. Order of the King in Council, that the Lord Admiral be prayed to provide two ships, to carry munition with the fleet for relief of Rochelle.

July 16. Canterbury. 18. Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury to the Council. Had been required, by letters from the Lord Lieutenant of the 7th inst., to continue the soldiers they had, and to receive again the rest, who it was stated would pay for what they took, being furnished with sufficient means; on making known those letters to the inhabitants, not one of the refusers would allow anything; and Serjeant Major Esmond and the captains said they were altogether unfurnished with means. The soldiers were upon returning to the Council for want of relief, but the writers have strained themselves and their friends to supply their wants until the Council may be certified the facts. Beg that they may be repaid out of the subsidies due for that city.

July 16. 19. Officers of the Navy to Buckingham. Pressing 20 ketches will be a matter of great difficulty; the river affords not so many. But what there wants in ketches may be supplied in boys, of which 17 have been already taken up. Six of them belong to Cinque Ports, and claim exemption under charter. The Duke will therefore direct his warrant to the Lieutenant of Dover to take them up for the King's service.

Digitized by Google

Vol. CX.

1628.

July 16. 20. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Conway. The King has written letters to the Earl of Hertford, Sir Edward Coke, and Sir Robert Phillips, about Roche Forest. Prays him to put the Signet to them.

July 16. 21. List of payments ordered to be made in anticipation of the ordinary revenue. Total, 276,113*l.* 5*s.* 3*d.*

July 16. 22. Further anticipations assigned by particular warrants, but not yet passed. Total, 7,300*l.*

July 17. Westminster. Grant to Nicholas Steward, LL.D., for 80 years, of the first of the two Chamberlains' places of the Exchequer which shall become void on the deaths of Sir Nicholas Carew *alias* Throgmorton, and Sir Edward Bash, the present officers. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 1.]

July 17. Westminster. Grant to John Philipot and Gabriel Marsh, of the office of Bailiff of Sandwich, co. Kent, for their lives. [*Ibid., No.* 2.]

July 17. Docquet of the same.

July 17. Westminster. Licence, for 21 years, to Thomas Tirwhitt, the King's servant, to transport annually 5,000 barrels of butter out of England. Done by warrant from the Earl of Marlborough, late Lord High Treasurer. [*Ibid., No.* 3.]

July 17. Docquet of the same.

Ju'y 17. Westminster. Warrant to discharge Robert Kerby, condemned by martial law for misbehaving himself towards a captain in the army at Plymouth. [*Ibid., No.* 4.]

July 17. Westminster. Pardon to Thomas Evans and Anne Waters, sister of the former wife of the said Evans, for having ignorantly contracted a marriage between them. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 5.]

July 17. Westminster. Demise, for 21 years, to William Langley, for digging up stumps and roots of trees in his Majesty's forests, on surrender of a former grant to Sir Robert Stewart and Richard Vaux. [*Ibid., No.* 6.]

July 17. Docquet of the same.

July 17. Docquet of warrant to prepare grants of his Majesty's House and Park at Greenwich, and other lands, to the Queen; see Sign Man., 1628, July 16.

July 17. Docquet of the like to pay to Abraham Jennings 642*l.*; see Sign Man., 1628, July 16.

July 17. Denization to Gerardus Johannes Vossius, born beyond seas. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Presentation, for James Forbes, to the vicarage of Bovey Tracy, co. Devon, void by death of last incumbent. [*Docquet.*]

1628. VOL. CX.

July 17. Docquet of a presentation for Edmund Mason, to the rectory of Cottenham, co. Cambridge; see Sign Man., 1628, July 16.

July 17. Restitution of the temporalities of the see of London to Bishop Laud. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Grant of the next advowson of a prebend's place in Canterbury for Gerardus Johannes Vossius. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Restitution to Bishop Buckeridge, of Ely, of the temporalities of that see from May 1 last. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Docquet of warrant to strike a tally for 10,000*l.* to Cornelius Vermuyden; see Sign Man., 1628, July 16.

July 17. Commission to all Mayors, Sheriffs, Justices of Peace, &c., to provide a team of horses and oxen for removing his Majesty's buck-hounds to such places as his Majesty shall appoint, the charge whereof is committed to William Rawson and John Hake. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Grant to Capt. Richard Hippisley of the office of Captain of Sandgate Castle, with allowance of 40*l.* per annum, from the death of Richard Chalcroft, the late Captain. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Warrant to the Great Wardrobe for provision of saddles, horse-cloths, and other necessaries for coursers, hunting horses, &c. for two years. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Dispensation with the execution of the judgment given upon Elizabeth Riddington, for killing her base child, for 60 years, she being a simple woman, and in the nature of an idiot. [*Docquet.*]

July 17. Discharge to the town of Berwick from payment of the five subsidies lately granted in Parliament. [*Docquet.*]

July 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Capt. John Pennington 1,000*l.* upon accompt, for payment of those men who have been employed about the Whelps. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 7.]

July 18. Docquet of the same.

July 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Capt. Thomas Dixon 100*l.*, the amount of a Privy Seal granted by the late King to Henry Dixon, for hire of a house taken up for the lodging of the Marquis Trenell, the French Ambassador. [*Ibid., No.* 8.]

July 18. Docquet of the same.

July 18. Westminster. Grant to Richard Williams, the King's servant, of a fine of 200 marks, imposed on Humphrey Fox, of Llandisell, co. Montgomery, in the Star Chamber. [*Ibid., No.* 9.]

July 18. Docquet of the same.

July 18. Westminster. Grant to Thomas Wilkes, for life, of the office of Groom of the Leash, void by the death of Richard Reading. [*Ibid., No.* 10.]

VOL. CX.

1628.

July 18. Westminster. Dispensation to Richard Mountague, Bishop of Chichester elect, to hold with the bishoprick the rectory of Petworth, Sussex. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 11.]

July 18. Docquet of the same.

July 18. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi, or to Sir Allen Cotton, alderman, 8,600*l.*, for 4,000 suits of clothes, at 43*s.* the suit, for soldiers to be employed in the service for Rochelle. [*Ibid., No.* 12.]

July 18. Docquet of the same.

July 18. Westminster. Royal assent for Richard Mountague, B.D., to be Bishop of Chichester, the see being void by the death of the last incumbent. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 13.]

July 18. Docquet of the same.

July 18. Westminster. Grant to Thomas Westley of an advowson of a prebend's place in Canterbury Cathedral. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 14.]

July 18. Docquet of the same.

July 18. Docquet of pardon to Thomas Evans and Anne Waters; see Sign Man., 1628, July 17.

July 18. Docquet of grant to Nicholas Steward, LL.D.; see Sign Man., 1628, July 17.

July 18. Presentation for Dr. Roger Mainwaring to the rectory of Stanford Rivers, co. Essex, void by promotion Richard Mountague to the bishoprick of Chichester. [*Docquet.*]

July 18. Discharge to Robert Kerby; see Sign Man., 1628, July 17.

July 18. Whitehall. 23. The Council to Sec. Conway. All the soldiers billeted in several counties, except the Scottish and Irish companies, are to be removed to Portsmouth; he is therefore to take order for billeting them in the places nearest to Portsmouth. The number will be about 3,000, and the time of their coming, with all expedition.

July 18. Whitehall. 24. Order of Council, on petition of George Rooke and his company, for release of the George, in which were 100 passengers, bound for St. Christopher and Virginia, but stayed at the Isle of Wight.

July 18. 25. Petition of George Rooke and Company to the Council. Petition mentioned in the preceding Order of Council.

July 18. Whitehall. 26. Petition of Jacques Oÿls to the same. Having a stock at Bordeaux, and by the interruption of trade hindered to make his return for England, he had employed the same in wines sent to Zealand, and thence transported for this kingdom. Prays that he may land the same, paying duties. [*Ordered; see Reg. Concil.*, iv., 302.]

July 18. 27. Officers of the Navy to Buckingham. Report on the case of John Brigges, master of the St. Peter, of Gottenburgh. He was pressed by Sir Ralph Bingley to transport soldiers from Ireland to

1628. VOL. CX.

the Isle of Rhé, where his ship was burned by the French. Report the amount due to him for freight and victual. For satisfaction of the goods and ship burnt, they find no precedent that his Majesty was ever charged with those hazards, or paid the ships freighted longer than they had being.

July 18. 28. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Conway. Has even now received his letter, and the enclosed papers. These particulars being so transcendant, and the spreading of false rumours in the remoter parts so dangerous, thinks that letters should be sent down to take strict examinations who have been the raisers of these rumours, and to commit them to the common gaols, to be proceeded against at the Assizes now approaching. In the meantime he will draw a proclamation as on a like occasion in King James's time.

July 18. Hatfield. 29. William Earl of Salisbury to the same. There has lately fallen into his hands, by the decease of Arthur Harris, the fort of St. Michael's Mount. John Harris, heir of Arthur, scruples to deliver up the store of powder without warrant. Prays the Secretary to obtain one sufficient for his discharge.

July 18. 30. Sir Sackville Crow to Nicholas. Sends him estimate for clothes [for the sailors in the fleet for Rochelle], and reminds him of Orders of Council necessary for dealing with the Dutch, for the nine ketches, and for pressing masters and men to serve in them.

July 18. Denmark House. 31. Sir Robert Aiton to James Earl of Carlisle, Ambassador in Savoy. We have made such a prorogation of our Parliament that we are not like to see another in haste; that we may subsist in the meantime, we are trading for a peace; and, so we have it, care not upon what conditions. It is believed that either Lord Carlisle's employment tends that way, or that it is but slight and perfunctory. Porter, of the Bedchamber, is going to Lord Carlisle, and thence, some say, to Rome, some to Spain. The speech is, that neither France nor Spain will hearken without the Pope, nor he without immunities granted to the Catholics. A proclamation is gone out, under which as many as will may compound for their estates. All other things suitable. Lord Weston is Treasurer; the King gives the old man 10,000*l.*, and 5,000*l.* to his wife. Who shall be Chancellor of the Exchequer, not known; Sir William Parsons, of Ireland, or Lord Barrett. The Duke has given up the Wardenship of the Cinque Ports to Lord Suffolk. Lord Dorset is our Lord Chamberlain [*i.e.* to the Queen], Lord Goring, Master of the Queen's Horse. Lord Percy has retired to the country; who shall be [the Queen's] Vice Chamberlain is not known; Sir Thomas Jermyn the only man named. Lord Carleton made Viscount Dorchester. Lord Denbigh is reconciled to the Duke, and has been with the King. On Monday next the King goes to Portsmouth; the Duke will go himself to this exploit. Parliament and Coronation in Scotland appointed about September 20. Ecclesiastical preferments. Queen intends to

1628. VOL. CX.

go to Wellingborough. The Countess of Carlisle still the favourite. Deaths of Lord Devonshire and De la Warr. Lord Chancellor of Scotland and Sir Robert Douglas well, and meet together to drink the Earl's health.

July 18. 32. Demand of the Treasurer of the Navy for setting to sea 11 Dutch pinks and 9 ketches. Total, 3,540*l.*

[July 18 ?] 33. List of the Dutch pinks and their burthens, made out by Sir Sackville Crow.

July 19. Westminster. Pardon to Thomas Chaworth of manslaughter of John Merrick. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 15.]

July 19. Docquet of the same.

July 19. Westminster. Pardon to Edward Ardway, for burglary committed by him and Thomas Carr, who was executed for the same. [*Ibid., No.* 16.]

July 19. Docquet of the same.

July 19. Westminster. Presentation of Daniel Ambrose to the rectory of Methley, co. York. [*Ibid., No.* 17.]

July 19. Docquet of the same.

July 19. Presentation of Hugh Ramsden to the vicarage of Halifax, co. York, void by death. [*Docquet.*]

July 19. Grant to Endymion Porter and Olive, his wife, of a pension of 500*l.* per annum, on surrender of the like pension heretofore granted to Endymion Porter. [*Docquet.*]

July 19. Docquet of grant to Thomas Wilkes; see Sign. Man., 1628, July 18.

July 19. Grant to George Viscount Chaworth, of forfeitures accrued by conviction of Thomas Chaworth, his brother, of manslaughter of John Merrick.

[July 19 ?] 34. Warrant to draw up a grant of the dignity of Baronet to John Bolles, of Scampton, co. Lincoln. [*Unsigned and undated.*]

July 19. Whitehall. 35. The Council to Buckingham. Among the ships rescued from the French, and taken into Hull, are four small Scottish barks, which are now detained by those of Hull. Pray his Grace to give order that they be suffered quietly to depart.

July 19. Buckingham to Sir James Bagg. Capt. Guillett, a Frenchman, has brought into Plymouth a prize ship laden with iron. Bagg is to cause him to pay to the deputies of Rochelle such tenths as he would have paid if he had carried the same into Rochelle, and to discharge him from the Duke's tenths. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 44*.]

1628. VOL. CX.

July 19. Whitehall. 36. Sec. Conway to Capt. John Heydon. The Earl of Salisbury has intreated the Secretary to procure a warrant for discharge of John Harris [*see* 1628, *July* 18, *No.* 29], who is Lord Conway's near kinsman. Conceives that such a warrant should be directed by Capt. Heydon, but begs his directions and assistance. [*Copy.*]

July 19. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 309.]

July 19. Whitehall. 37. The same to William Earl of Salisbury. Has written the preceding letter, and will give him an accompt of the work as soon as it is done. [*Copy.*]

July 19. Minute of the same. [*Ibid.*]

July 19. Whitehall. 38. The same to the Commissioners for Soldiers in co. Hants. Sends order for bringing the soldiers to a rendezvous at Portsmouth, and recommends that they should be received as shall be for the best advantage of the service. Of the due performance whereof his Majesty intends to be a witness himself. [*Copy.*]

July 19. The Strand. 39. William Trumbull to Simon Prickles. By warrant of Sir Thomas Aylesbury, Surveyor of the Navy, prays him to deliver to Robert Smyth, one of the Messengers of the Navy, certain books brought from Rochester by warrant of the Commissioners for Survey of the Navy, which belonged to Capt. Norris. [*In the margin is written Smyth's receipt.*]

July 20. Contract between the King and Sir Thomas Middleton for sale of the manors of Arnstley and Kavilliock, co. Montgomery, for 1,000*l.* [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 18.]

July 20. Westminster. Warrant to pay to James Heriot 738*l.* 4*s.* 1*d.*, for jewels sold and mended since February 1623. [*Ibid. No.* 19.]

July 20. Docquet of grant to Sir John Savile, Comptroller of the Household, to be Lord Savile of Pontefract, co. York. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *July* 21.

July 20. Grant to Sir William Constable of the manors of Flamborough and Holme, in Spalding Moor, co. York, with the consent of the Earl of Kellie, to whom his late Majesty granted the same, after the death of Sir William Constable without heirs male of his body. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Discharge to his Majesty's Musicians of the five subsidies lately granted in Parliament. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Warrant to pay to the Cofferer of the Household 579*l.* 8*s.* 9*d.* yearly, for the diet of six dishes of meat for the Lord Privy Seal, to make up the diet which he now hath to 16 dishes, being the ancient allowance to the Lord Privy Seal. [*Docquet.*]

July 20. Whitehall. 40. Order of the King in Council. There is present use of 20 ketches and small vessels in the expedition for relief of Rochelle. The Lord Admiral is to give order for impressing and fitting the same with men and victuals.

1628. VOL. CX.

July 20. Whitehall. 41. The Council to the Justices of Assize for Cornwall. To take special notice of the offence of Thomas Ematt and Nicholas Browne [*see* 1628, *July* 13, *No.* 6], and so to proceed with them as their punishment may serve for a fit correction to them and a warning to others. Where in that circuit they meet with offences of a like kind they are to apply the severity of the law for correction and reformation. It is added in a postscript, that, if the persons above mentioned were found to be only relators of what they heard at Swansea, they are to send thither, with directions to persons of trust and quality to find out the author. [*Copy.*]

July 20. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 309.]

July 20. Whitehall. 42. The same to Charles Lord Lambert, Edward Cosowarth, William Rous, John Trefusis, and Richard Erisey. To take a further examination of Thomas Ematt and Nicholas Browne, and to return a copy thereof; to commit them to gaol until the assizes; and, if the rumour has caused any apprehensions in the minds of the people, to make known that it is false, and the reporters punishable. [*Copy.*]

July 20. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 309.]

July 20. Buckingham to Richard Streater. Warrant to sell tenths. [*Minute. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 44*.]

July 20. 43. Sec. Conway to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a grant to Charles Lord Cranborne of the keeping of Theobalds House and Park after the death of the Earl of Salisbury. [*Copy.*]

July 20. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 309.]

July 20. 44. Capt. John Heydon and Sir Paul Harris to Nicholas. Recommend William Worlyn to be captain of the William and John, of Colchester, appointed to carry munition "for this service."

July 20. 45. Attorney General Heath to James Earl of Carlisle. Thanks for his noble letters. Will be careful of the business concerning the office of the Robes, about which Mr. Allsop is with him, and of which his Majesty lately took knowledge.

July 20. 46. Certificate of Charles Viscount Wilmot, that the Mary, Capt. Richard Quaile, was pressed, at Plymouth, for transportation of soldiers to the Isle of Rhé, on October 20 last.

July 20. 47. Accompt of moneys disbursed in the western division of the county of Somerset, from November 30, 1627, to this day, for passing and billeting of soldiers. Total, 1,834*l.* 8*s.* 11*d.*

July 21. Westminster. Grant to Thomas Colville and John Ince of lands in Leicester Forest, on payment of 2,699*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*, and the reservation of a yearly rent of 22*l.* 6*s.* 2*d.* [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 20.]

July 21 Docquet of the same.

1628. VOL. CX.

July 21. Westminster. Grant to Sir Henry Hastings of lands in Leicester Forest, on payment of 3,500*l.*, and reservation of a yearly rent of 31*l.* 2*s.* 10½*d.* [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 21.]

July 21. Docquet of the same.

July 21. Westminster. Grant to Sir Thomas Wentworth to be Baron of Wentworth Woodhouse, and also Baron of Newmarch and Oversley. [*Ibid., No.* 22.]

July 21. Docquet of the same.

July 21. Westminster. Grant to Sir George Quarles of lands in the Forest of Leicester, on payment of 341*l.*, and a yearly rent of 3*l.* 2*s.* [*Ibid., No.* 23.]

July 21. Docquet of the same.

July 21. Westminster. Pardon to Elizabeth Riddington, for the murder of her base child, a pardon being thought more meet than the dispensation of execution formerly granted. [*Ibid., No.* 24.]

July 21. Docquet of the same.

July 21. Westminster. Grant to Lady Grace Manners and John Manners her son, of lands in Leicester Forest, on payment of 808*l.* 5*s.*, and reservation of a yearly rent of 7*l.* 0*s.* 7½*d.* [*Ibid., No.* 25.]

July 21. Docquet of the same.

July 21. Westminster. Grant to Sir John Savile, Comptroller of the Household, to be Lord Savile, of Pontefract, co. York, with entail of the same dignity on his son Lord Viscount Savile and his heirs male, and for default of such issue on Robert and Edmund, other sons of the said Sir John Savile. [*Ibid., No.* 26.]

July 21. Westminster. Grant to Dudley Lord Carleton to be Viscount Dorchester, of Dorchester, co. Oxford. [*Ibid., No.* 27.]

July 21. Docquet of the same.

July 21. Westminster. Warrant to discharge Thomas Aston, of Aston, co. Chester, of the money payable in respect of the baronetage about to be conferred on him. [*Ibid., No.* 29.]

July 21. Westminster. Grant to Nicholas Pay and others, on the nomination of the Earls of Westmoreland and Peterborough, of all timber trees within the walks of Moorehay, Westhay, and Farmingwoods, within the Forest of Rockingham, co. Northampton, in consideration of 2,000*l.* [*Ibid., No.* 30.]

July 21. Docquet of the same.

July 21. Warrant for confirmation of Privy Seals for issuing money to Philip Burlamachi, according to warrants directed to the late Lord Treasurer, which are not held sufficient warrants to the now Lord Treasurer. [*Docquet.*]

Google

1628. VOL. CX.

July 21. Warrant to pay to James Earl of Marlborough 12,000*l.*, for his Majesty's special secret service. [*Docquet.*]

July 21. The like to pay to Sir Miles Fleetwood, Receiver General of the Court of Wards, 950*l.*, for disbursements and charges in disafforesting Leicester Forest. [*Docquet.*]

July 21. The King to William Earl of Hertford. To be Assistant to the Commissioners for disafforesting Roche and Selwood Forests. [*Docquet.*]

July 21. The same to Sir Edward Coke. Similar letter touching the forest of Roche. [*Docquet.*]

July 21. The same to Sir Edward [Robert?] Phillips. Similar letter, with acceptance of his offer to depart with his manor of Broadway for a certain sum, and in consideration that the reversion be granted unto him of the manor of Muchelney, co. Somerset, which he now holds for life. [*Docquet.*]

July 21. Grant to Mary Countess of Buckingham of 108 tons of logwood, brought in among his Majesty's reprisal goods, in consideration whereof she surrenders letters patent heretofore made to Sir Thomas Compton, her late husband, deceased, for 21 years, for importation of 50 tons of logwood yearly, under the rent of 50*l.* per annum, of which term 12 years are unexpired. [*Docquet.*]

July 21. Grant to Christopher Earl of Anglesea of the manor of Walton Leigh and Ashley House, co. Surrey, for 21 years, under the yearly rent of 29*l.* 6*s.* [*Docquet.*]

July 21. Grant to Nicholas Lord Tufton to be Earl of the Isle of Thanet, in co. Kent. [*Docquet.*]

July 21. 48. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. For warrants for sending Capt. Pett and the mast-makers to Portsmouth, to fit up new masts for the Ten Lion's Whelps, and for furnishing the 10 pinks with ammunition.

July 22. Westminster. Pardon to Ralph Kete for stealing certain sheep and bullocks. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 31.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

July 22. Westminster. Discharge to the Yeomen of the Guard, the Warders of the Tower, and the Grooms and Messengers of the Chamber, all whose names are enumerated, for the five subsidies granted by Parliament. [*Ibid., No.* 32.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

July 22. Westminster. Similar discharge to James Beaulieu, Secretary for the French tongue, with an extension to all future subsidies. [*Ibid., No.* 33.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

VOL. CX.

1628.
July 22. Westminster. Grant to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk of the offices of Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, and Constable of the Castle of Dover, for life, on the resignation of the Duke of Buckingham. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 34.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

July 22. Westminster. Pardon to Ferdinand Cary for the death of Edward Osborne, at Boughton under Blean, co. Kent. Procured by Mr. Cary, Groom of the Bedchamber. [*Ibid., No.* 35.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

July 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Mons. David and Mons. Vincent, Deputies from Rochelle, 100*l.*, as the King's gift. [*Ibid., No.* 36.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

July 22. Westminster. Grant of 100*l.* per annum to David Portius, one of his Majesty's engineers, for life, with an allowance of 4*s.* per diem during employment on active service. [*Ibid., No.* 37.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

July 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Dudley Carleton an allowance of 40*s.* per diem as agent with the States of the United Provinces. [*Ibid., No.* 38.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

July 22. Westminster. Dispensation to Walter Curle, Bishop of Rochester elect, to hold in commendam with his bishoprick the rectories of Mildenhall and Pugglestone St. Peter's, with the chapel of Bemerton, all in co. Wilts, and also the prebend of Lyme and Hallowstock, in the Cathedral of Salisbury. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 39.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

July 22. The King to the Commissioners for disafforesting Selwood and Roche *alias* Neroch Forests, and others, to inform themselves what timber trees have been of late years felled in the said forests. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Grant for Robert Viscount Newark to be Earl of Kingston-upon-Hull. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Warrant to the Officers of Dover for restraint of transportation of horses for three years; dated July 23. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Warrants of the same tenor to London, Chester, Weymouth, and Lyme. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Grant of Baronetage to John Bolles, of Scampton, in co. Lincoln. [*Docquet.*]

VOL. CX.

1628.

July 22. Discharge to John Bolles, of the 1,095*l.* payable in respect of his baronetage. [*Sign Man., Car. I., Vol* ix., *No.* 40.]

July 22. Docquet of the same.

July 22. Grant of Baronetage to Kenelm Jenour, of Much Dunmow, co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Discharge to Kenelm Jenour of the 1,095*l.* payable for that dignity. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Grant of Baronetage to Thomas Aston, of Aston, co. Chester. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Docqnet of discharge to Thomas Aston of the 1,095*l.* usually payable; see Sign Man., 1628, July 21.

July 22. Grant of a pension to John Sehon, one of his Majesty's engineers, of 100*l.* per annum, for life, and of 4*s.* per day during employment. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Grant of like pension and allowance to Nathaniel Geerloof, one other of his Majesty's engineers. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Warrant dormant to pay to Elizabeth Dundas, relict of Lawrence Dnndas, late one of his Majesty's Falconers, an annuity of 20*l.*, during her life. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Warrant for passing to Christopher Earl of Anglesea lands amounting to the yearly value of 84*l.* 7*s.* 3½*d.*, yet nnpassed of the 400*l.* per annum granted to him by the late King. [*Docquet.*]

July 22. Denmark House. 49. Warrant from the Duke of Buckingham for release of the Pinnace of Dover, laden with ordnance and munition for Dartmouth, but stayed under the general restraint.

July 22. Plymouth. 50. Sir James Bagg to Buckingham. Has ready 19 fire-ships, which contain in tonnage 2,258 tons, and are bought for 3,668*l.*; has engaged himself to the owners, and therefore begs to have an assignment for that sum. Stores provided by him. On Saturday last, 8 or 10 French prisoners stole a boat of 8 tons, passed the watch, and are gone to sea. Sent forth two small barks in pursuit, but they returned without the Frenchmen. Capts. Bragnean, Richard, and Burquis are appointed to attend the Duke. Mr. Lieutenant has neither accepted nor paid any of Bagg's bills. Has been required to show a warrant for the money disbursed to the relief of the Rainbow and Bonaventnre. Had none bnt his heart's duty to preserve his Majesty's ships and appear a servant to the Duke.

July 22. Plymouth. 51. The same to the same. Thanks for his care in taking order for money to repay Bagg's accompts. The State wanting, the Duke supplies Bagg from his own coffers. Begs him to settle the accompt before he goes. Howsoever Sir Sackville Crow and others pretend, Bagg sees they will put troubles in his passage.

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CX.

July 22. Southampton. 52. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Reports prize business at Southampton. A French man-of-war brought in a French prize of 25 tons, which pretends to go under the Commission of Rochelle. Mons. Gobart, who demands duties for the Rochellers, would exclude the Duke. Ellzey has demanded the Duke's tenths, which Gobart has refused. A Dutch vessel brought in by Capt. William Scras, and pretended to belong to Calais.

July 22. 53. Order of the Court of Aldermen. Read the petition exhibited to the King by Robert Alt, on behalf of the poor spectacle-makers, [1628, *July 9, Vol.* cix., *No.* 60]. Ordered, that the Lord Mayor, Recorder, Alderman Moulson, and the Sheriffs should consider the the conveniency or inconveniency thereof, and certify this Court in writing.

July 23. Portsmouth. Proclamation directing how prisoners shall be ordered, when taken at sea by men-of-war. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 89.]

July 23. Portsmouth. Proclamation forbidding the lodging of any strangers, or of his Majesty's own servants other than the ordinary keepers, in his palaces of Whitehall and Denmark House, in the absence of his Majesty and the Queen. [*Ibid., No.* 90.]

July 23. Westminster. Grant of Baronetage to Francis Pile, Esq., of Compton, co. Berks. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 41.]

July 23. Docquet of the same.

July 23. Westminster. Discharge to Francis Pile of the money usually payable for the dignity of Baronet. [*Ibid., No.* 42.]

July 23. Docquet of the same.

July 23. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Andrew Pitcairn, Groom of the Bedchamber, 2,000*l.*, as the King's gift. [*Ibid., No.* 43.]

July 23. Docquet of the same.

July 23. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the King's Heralds and Pursuivants of Arms, the King's customary largess of 5*l.*, on the creation of each of certain new peers, amounting in the whole to 245*l.* [*Ibid., No.* 44.]

July 23. Docquet of the same.

July 23. Docquet of grant to Sir Francis Leigh; see Sign Man., 1628, July 24.]

[July 23.] 54. Petition of Gilbert Morewood and his brother to the Council, for permission to export 200 fothers of lead from Hull to Amsterdam or Middleburgh, contracted to be delivered long before any restraint. [*Ordered, Reg. Concil., Vol.* iv., *p.* 324.]

July 23. 55. Petition of Dirick Gerard to the same, for permission to land French wines, linen, cloth, and paper, bought for his returns at Nantes and St. Malo, and remitted by way of Holland and Zealand. [*Permission given, Reg. Concil., Vol.* iv., *p.* 329.]

1628. VOL. CX.

[July 23?] 56. Complaints of Capt. Powell, addressed to the Council, on behalf of his soldiers, against the inhabitants of Wellingborough, co. Northampton. The townsmen call the soldiers "the Duke of Buckingham's rogues." Henry Freeman, "being the chiefest man in the town," with his confederates, had committed various assaults and outrages against the soldiers. [*These persons, having been sent for to the Council, entered their appearance on the 30th inst. Reg. Concil., Car. I., Vol.* iv., *p.* 339.]

July 23 57. Petition of Edmund Barker, one of the forty Messengers in ordinary of his Majesty's Chamber, to the same. By warrant from their Lordships, fetched Thomas Scott from Canterbury, and kept him in custody 13 days. On hearing the business he stands discharged, and now refuses payment of 6*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, due to the petitioner for fees. Prays for payment either from Mr. Scott, or from those who complained on him wrongfully.

July 23. Denmark House. Buckingham to Sir John Drake. To pay in monies received for tenths to Oliver, the Duke's receiver. A postscript runs as follows:—"I pray you, cousin, bring me as much ready money as you can raise within ten days to Portsmouth, whereby you will much oblige me.—G.B." [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 44*.]

July 23. Denmark House. The same to John Ellzey. Similar letter. [*Minute, ibid., p.* 45*.]

July 23. Portsmouth. 58. Sec. Coke to Buckingham. The King's remove to Beaulieu being appointed on Monday next, Coke presumes the Duke will be with them before that day. If the King goes thence before the Duke comes, the general opinion that this service will not proceed will be settled among the mariners, who will not yet believe that monies are sent for them. When monies are sent the treasurers and paymasters should be countenanced with the presence of the chief commanders; and when the sailors have their money they will be hardly kept together without a guard. To keep the men they have, and press new men, orders should be sent to apprehend straggling mariners, and press-masters should be sent thence by sea in barks to bring away the pressed men.

July 23. 59. Petition of Edward Pilkington to the same. Long since entertained to serve Lieutenant Colonel Brett as a gentleman of his company. Arrested, and unable to go on this present employment, towards which his apparel and other necessaries are sent away. Prays order for his enlargement. *Annexed,*

59. I. *Lieutenant Colonel Jeremiah Brett to the Officer who had arrested the above petitioner. Certificate in verification of the facts stated in the petition.*

July 23. Lancing. 60. Richard Streater to the same. Sends account of prizes brought in, and tenths received, since April last. *Inclosed,*

60. I. *Particular of such barks as have been brought in on the coast of Sussex.*

60. II. *Inventory of tenths of the Rose, of Conquet, brought into Chichester, by Capt. William Scras.*

1628. VOL. CX.

July 23. Whitehall. 61. Walter Fitzwilliam to Sec. Conway. That he would give his word to secure from molestation by any of the King's officers certain English merchants, who desired, under a pass from the Hamburghers, to trade with the Canaries, Madeiras, or Terceiras, thereby to give intelligence from those places for the King's service.

July 23. 62. Sir Sackville Crow to Nicholas. On the disposition of the clothes it will be requisite to know the Muster-master General of the Fleet. Recommends Mr. Wrisley for that appointment.

July 23. Deal. 63. Lieut. John Legatt to Capt. John Pennington. The prize is under sail for London; Capt. Pett is her convoy. Concerning the 150 sailors, there never was service so abused. The men they send are such who for spite are pressed, most of them; some saddlers, some ploughmen and malt-men, and others ancient men; very few able men. Requests order what is to be done therein, and what with the 18 French prisoners that Capt. Bamford took. *Incloses,*

63. I. *Certificate of John Adams, Deputy Press-master, as to the men pressed at Walmer.*

July 24. Westminster. Grant to Sir Francis Leigh of the hundred of Knightlow, co. Warwick, with free warren in all his manors in the said hundred, on payment of a fine of 40*l.*, and reservation of the yearly rent of 3*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man, Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 45.]

July 24. Westminster. Grant to Philip Lord Stanhope, of Shelford, to be Earl of Chesterfield. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 46.]

July 24. Docquet of the same.

July 24. Westminster. Grant, in reversion, to Thomas Fisher, of the office of passing leases under the Great Seal of England, after the death of Thomas Lake. [*Ibid., No.* 47.]

July 24. Docquet of the same.

July 24. Canbury. 64. Copy of Letters Patent appointing Theophilus Earl of Suffolk Constable of Dover Castle and Warden of the Cinque Ports.

July 24. Buckingham to John Ellzey. Capt. Asnonnier having brought into Ellzey's collectorship a prize laden with Bordeaux wines, he is to cause Asnonnier to pay to the deputies of Rochelle such tenths as he would have paid at Rochelle, and to discharge him of the Duke's tenths. [*Copy. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 45*.]

[July 24?] 65. Oath taken by Richard Mountague, B.D., on performing homage for the bishoprick of Chichester.

[July 24?] 66. Objections made by William Jones to the confirmation of Richard Mountague, elect Bishop of Chichester.

Vol. CX.

1628.
July 24. Rochester. 67. Mayor of Rochester to the Council. There are five actions against Francis Webb in their local court, and executions in two of them, and also two executions from the sheriff of the county.

July 24. St. Martin's Lane. 68. Sec. Conway to James Earl of Marlborough, Lord President of the Council. Being called away to Court, he commends some things to the Lord President that are to be done by the Council. The Savoyard Ambassador was suitor for the removal from various prisons of John St. John, William Walgrave, Robert Townsend, Richard Palmer, and Thomas Colles, which the King has commanded. The same Ambassador complained of the oppressions and exaction used by the pursuivant Cross. Sends answer of Cross to be judged of. Suggests release of John Orgain, a foreigner, committed to prison on suspicion. Sends the opinion formerly obtained from the Attorney General on the case of Thomas Metcalfe [*see* 1628, *May* 29, *Vol.* cv., *No.* 65,] and suggests his release on bail.

July 24. 69. Draft of the above.

July 24. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 310.]

July 24. Whitehall. 70. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Weston. On consideration of service, the King granted a pension of 100*l.* to Mr. Godfrey, and required of the late Treasurer that it should be duly paid, not being willing that his grace and bounty should be lessened by bad payment. Recommends the case to the new Lord Treasurer. [*Copy.*]

July 24. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 310.]

July 24. 71. The same to Attorney General Heath. To take knowledge of the inquisition of the coroner of the verge, on the death of Capt. James Mervyn, and, if it be found manslaughter, to prepare a pardon for Thomas Stradling. [*Copy.*]

July 24. Minute of the same. [*Ibid.*]

July 24. Whitehall. 72. The same to Sir John Walter and Sir John Denham, Justices of Assize for co. Devon. To certify to the King the proceedings on the trial of Gabriel Penrose, and, if he be found guilty, to reprieve him until further order. [*Copy.*]

July 24. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 309.]

July 24. 73. Muster of the men on board the fleet at Portsmouth. The number of men belonging to 34 ships was 2,816; the number wanting was 636.

July 24. The Tower. 74. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Begs him to procure the Duke's warrant for victualling 5,500 seamen for 28 days.

July 24. 75. Certificate of Thomas Piggot and others, setting forth the circumstances under which Sergeant Penrose occasioned the death of Robert Sharpe.

VOL. CX.

1628.
July 24. Inner Temple. 76. Robert Allsop to James Earl of Carlisle. Reports state of the Earl's affairs in Allsop's management. Thought it the fitting way to take the burthen of the debt of the robes from the Earl, for it is 8,000*l.* and odd pounds, besides 1,100*l.* to the Earl, which the King takes upon him. Prays him to write to Lord Weston, now Lord Treasurer, and commend Allsop to him, and also to Lord Barrett, now Chancellor of the Exchequer, and to the Lord Chief Baron, for Allsop hopes to have the matter for Wapping heard next term.

VOL. CXI. JULY 25—31, 1628.

July 25. Westminster. Grant to Montjoy Blount, Lord Montjoy, of Thurveston, co. Derby, to be Earl of Newport, in the Isle of Wight. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 48.]

July 25. Docquet of the same.

July 25. Whitehall. 1. Warrant of the Council for pressing mariners, in Sussex, for the King's fleet.

July 25. 2. Petition of Joseph Hillery to the Council, for permission to export 150 fother of lead into Holland and Zealand. [*Permission granted; see Conc. Reg.*, iv., 332.]

July 25. 3. Petition of Priscilla Rous, widow of Capt. George Rous to the Council. Petitioner's husband went Captain of the Jane Bonaventure in the expedition to Cadiz, and died in the Isle of Wight on his return. A kinsman of his name personated the captain, and procured his pay and the King's additional gratuity. Prays that the personator may be brought before them to make satisfaction. [*George Rous was this day ordered to give satisfaction to the widow. Reg. Conc.*]

July 25. Denmark House. 4. Buckingham to Capt. John Pennington. One hundred nobles are due to Capt. Robert Walsingham, as a gratuity for his service in the Cadiz expedition; by reason of continual employment he has not been able to solicit the same; Pennington is to pay him out of money received for fitting up the ten pinnaces. *Appended,*

4. I. *Receipt of Capt Robert Walsingham for* 33*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, *being the* 100 *nobles above mentioned.*

July 25. 5. Account, by Capt. John Pennington, of 7,000*l.*, received from the Duke of Buckingham and Lord Treasurer Marlborough, for building ten new pinnaces, with the expenditure thereof, and vouchers for the same; with underwritten order of Buckingham to the Officers of the Navy, to examine the same, give a discharge to the accomptant, and bring the amount into charge for the King's use. *Appended;*

1628. VOL. CXI.

The following Bills and Receipts, or other Vouchers, for Money paid by Capt. Pennington.

	1628.			
5. I.	*April* 18.	*Receipt of*	*Robert Tranckmore for*	120*l.*
	„ 23.	„	*John Greaves*	„ 120*l.*
5. II.	„ 24.	„	*Peter Marsh*	„ 120*l.*
	„ „	„	*Jo. Dearsly*	„ 120*l.*
	„ „	„	*John Taylor*	„ 120*l.*
5 III.	„ „	„	*Matthew Graves*	„ 120*l.*
5. IV.	„ „	„	*William Castell*	„ 120*l.*
	„ „	„	*Christopher Malim*	„ 120*l.*
5. V.	*May* 1.	„	*Peter Pett*	„ 120*l.*
5. VI.	„ 12.	„	*John Greaves*	„ 120*l.*
5. VII.	*June* 25.	„	*Thomas Walton*	„ 29*l.* 17*s.* 0*d.*
5. VIII.	„ „	„	*John Brady*	„ 32*l.* 14*s.* 4*d.*
5. IX.	„ „	„	*Gabriel Tyte*	„ 14*l.* 4*s.* 6*d.*
5. X.	„ „	„	*John Coxe*	„ 123*l.* 11*s.* 10*d.*
5. XI.	„ „	„	*John Long*	„ 13*l.* 5*s.* 3*d.*
5. XII.	„ „	„	*Thomas Peart*	„ 16*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.*
5. XIII.	„ „	„	*George Johnson*	„ 27*l.* 14*s.* 0*d.*
5. XIV.	„ „	„	*John Clarke*	„ 11*l.* 7*s.* 0*d.*
5. XV.	„ „	„	*Philip White*	„ 117*l.* 10*s.* 3*d.*
5. XVI.	„ 28	„	*George Harman*	„ 9*l.* 1*s.* 7*d.*
5. XVII.	„ „	„	*Robert Welch*	„ 6*l.* 3*s.* 6*d.*
5. XVIII.	„ „	„	*Thos. Rowbotham*	„ 17*l.* 6*s.* 0*d.*
5. XIX.	„ „	„	*Ambrose Chamberlain*	9*l.* 2*s.* 0*d.*
5. XX.	„ „	„	*Michael Jennings*	„ 8*l.* 19*s.* 0*d.*
5. XXI.	„ 29.	*Peter White's expenditure of*		254*l.* 10*s.* 0*d.*
5. XXII.	„ 30.	*Receipt of*	*Wm. Simpson*	18*l.* 16*s.* 0*d.*
5. XXIII.	*July* 2.	„	*John Dearsly*	6*l.* 16*s.* 6*d.*
5. XXIV.	„ „	„	*John Dearsly*	540*l.* *and* 18*l.*

1628.

VOL. CXI.

1628.

5. XXV. *July* 2. *Receipts of John Greaves for* 545*l. and* 30*l.*

5. XXVI. „ „ „ *Christopher Malim* „ 561*l.* 15*s. and* 35*l.*

5. XXVII. „ „ „ *John Neale* „ 9*l.* 1*s.* 6*d.*

5. XXVIII. „ „ „ *Peter Pett* „ 574*l.* 12*s. and* 37*l.* 8*s.*

5. XXIX. „ „ „ *John Taylor* „ 540*l. and* 20*l.*

5. XXX. „ „ *Certificate of Phineas Pett, that* 560*l. was due to John Taylor, for the Second Lion's Whelp.*

5. XXXI. „ „ „ *that* 558*l. was due to John Dearsly, for the Third Lion's Whelp.*

5. XXXII. „ „ „ *that* 595*l.* 15*s. was due to Christopher Malim, for the Fourth Lion's Whelp.*

5. XXXIII. „ „ „ *that* 560*l. was due to Peter Marsh, for the Fifth Lion's Whelp.*

5. XXXIV. „ „ „ *that* 612*l. was due to Peter Pett, for the Sixth Lion's Whelp.*

5. XXXV. „ „ „ *that* 18*l. was due to Matthew Graves, for the Seventh Lion's Whelp.*

5. XXXVI. „ „ „ *that* 620*l. was due to John Graves, for the Ninth Lion's Whelp.*

5. XXXVII. „ „ „ *that* 586*l. was due to Robert Tranckmore, for the Tenth Lion's Whelp.*

5. XXXVIII. „ 4. *Receipts of Robert Tranckmore for* 540*l.*, 22*l.*, *and* 34*l.* 17*s.* 9*d.*

5. XXXIX. „ 8. „ *Peter Marsh for* 540*l.*, 22*l.*, *and* 73*l.* 14*s.*

5. XL. „ „ „ *Certificate of Phineas Pett, that* 566*l. was due to William Castell, for the First Lion's Whelp.*

5. XLI. „ „ „ *Receipts of William Castell for* 540*l. and* 26*l.*

5. XLII. „ „ „ *Certificate of Phineas Pett, that* 75*l.* 13*s. was due to Peter Marsh.*

5. XLIII. „ 9. *Receipts of Matthew Graves for* 540*l. and* 18*l.*

5. XLIV. „ 11. „ *Thomas Peart for* 14*l.* 4*s.* 4*d.*

5. XLV. „ „ *Receipts of John Greaves for* 587*l.* 17*s. and* 32*l.* 3*s.*

5. XLVI. „ 12. „ *Peter White* „ 7*l.* 10*s.*

5. XLVII. „ 19. „ *Michael Jennings* „ 9*l.* 12*s.*

5. XLVIII. „ 25. „ *Robert Wells* „ 5*l.*

Digitized by Google

Vol. CXI.

1628.

July 25. Whitehall. 6. Sec. Conway to the Keeper of the Gatehouse. Warrant to receive Jacques du Plessis into his custody, and to keep him safe prisoner until further order. [*Copy.*]

July 25. Winchester. 7. Sir Richard Norton, Sir Richard Tichborne, and Sir Thomas Jervoise to Sec. Conway, Lord Lieutenant of Hants. Acknowledge the receipt of letters from the Council and his Lordship, directing that order be taken for removing the soldiers billeted in that county to Portsmouth, and taking order for billeting 3,000 men in places nearest that town. They have given order to the soldiers to rise from their quarters, and proceed accordingly. Suggest, that, in regard of the many employments of the writers, order may be given to Sir William Uvedale, Sir John Jephson, Sir Daniel Norton, and the Mayor of Portsmouth, to accommodate the soldiers as they come to the rendezvous. They fear the soldiers will not rise without conduct money. If they can prevail on the country to disburse it, they pray the Secretary to be a means that it may be presently repaid.

July 25. Winchester. 8. Sergeant Major Kenythorpe to the same. Finds an inclination in the Deputy Lieutenants to send "my Lord's regiment" [? Lord Conway's] to Portsmouth. Desires his furtherance that they may be sent to Southampton.

July 25. 9. Sir John Drake to Nicholas. Sends inventory of goods received, and account of monies disbursed for corn which the Duke commanded him to send to Rochelle. Will send up the sugars which lie there by water, but desires the Duke's warrant for his discharge. *Inclosed,*

9. I. *Account of goods taken out of prizes at Weymouth and Bristol during May and June* 1628, *for the Duke's tenths.*

9. II. *Account of monies laid out for corn to be sent to Rochelle. Total,* 1,156*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*

July 25. 10. Estimate for victualling various ships at Portsmouth for various periods, all at the rate of 8*d.* per man per day. Total, 3,119*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.*

July 25. Fenchurch. 11. Dr. James Meddus to Katherine Viscountess Conway. Mr. Slaney not unwilling to receive Lord Conway as a sharer in the Newfoundland business, but said that nothing could be done till the return of the ships thence that went thitherwards in March and May, which are expected back in August. The reason of this delay is, fear that the French may this fishing season have done some hurt amongst our shipping. Begs some of the Viscountess's plaister for *sciatica.*

July 26. 12. Estimate for one month's sea victuals for the whole fleet, being 5,500 seamen, and for 110 seamen, to be employed in 10 Flemish pinks. Total, 5,236*l.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXI.

1628.
July 26. Offington. 13. Edward Alford to Nicholas. Desires to know where he shall pay the rest of the money for the Dunkirkers' goods, and also his pleasure about selling the fish in the prize at Shoreham, and other matters about which Nicholas had been before applied to.

July 27. Whitehall. 14. Lord Keeper Coventry and James Earl of Marlborough, Lord President, to the King. According to the King's reference, they had called before them the Viscountess St. Alban, Sir George Chaworth, and his late assignee, Mr. Henley, (parties interested in the farm of the Great Seal), and also the Officers of the Seal, and report, that, on Lord St. Alban's giving up the Great Seal, the officers petitioned the Commissioners who had the custody thereof for some fit allowance, whereupon there was paid 50*l.* per annum to the Sealer, and 30*l.* per annum to the Chafe Wax, both which payments were made by Sir George Chaworth for some time, but have now fallen into arrear. The writers think that the arrear should be paid, and that for the future, the payment should be increased to 200 marks per annum. They persuaded Lady St. Alban, who has 600*l.* per annum out of the profits of the Seal, being more than the farm yields beside, to have borne some proportion of that increase, but she, having a covenant from Sir George Chaworth, will not contribute thereto, whereupon they think fit that Mr. Henley should pay the former 80*l.*, with an addition of 20*l.*, to be divided according to the same proportion as the 80*l.*

July 27. 15. Petition of Grace Jones, a distressed prisoner in Newgate, to the King. She was convicted of taking 6*l.* out of a bag of 50*l.*, belonging to her master, which 6*l.* was long since restored. She was reprieved by the judges, and prays a pardon. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare the same accordingly.*]

July 27. [Southwick.] 16. Sec. Conway to Buckingham. About four o'clock this day, got to the Court, and represented to the King what the Duke gave him in charge. His Majesty resolved on his journey to Beaulieu, for want of matter to move his stay there, or carry him to Portsmouth, wanting the materials which stay his Grace in London. The King will instantly return to Southwick, when he shall know of the Duke's coming. Portsmouth found "uncapable" of receiving the companies appointed to be received there, whereupon they are stationed at Fareham, Havant, and Ned Conway's regiment at Southampton. Has sent to Sec. Coke and Capt. Mason to have conference with them on the morrow morning at seven o'clock. The mariners run away to that excess that may hazard the service. Some order must be put forth to stop that course. Acquainted the King therewith, whose answer was that he must first pay and then punish. Will in all things apply faithful duty in what concerns the Duke's service. [*Copy.*]

July 27. Southwick. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 310.]

VOL. CXI.

1628.
July 27. Ragley. 17. Foulke Reed to Sec. Conway. Reports on the accounts of Lord Conway's estates in Warwickshire. Has remitted 50*l.* to my Lady. The Irish goshawk is drawn and very well mewed, and William Neighbour purposes to draw the other this week.

July 27. London. 18. Francis Gordon to the same. Sends a paper, the contents of which he requests may be urged upon the King. If our enemies are once masters of the eastern seaports [in Ireland?], it will be the utter overthrow of these kingdoms. If the writer be not quickly despatched he will not be able to travel this year, for all the land passages are stopped by our enemies.

July 28. Westminster. Royal assent to the election of Walter Curle, DD., to the bishoprick of Rochester, vacant by translation of the last incumbent to the bishoprick of Ely. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 49.]

July 28. Docquet of the same.

July 28. Westminster. Dispensation to Roger Mainwaring, D.D., one of the King's chaplains, to hold, with the rectory of St. Giles'-in-the-Fields, co. Middlesex, the rectory of Stanford Rivers, co. Essex. [*Ibid., No.* 50.]

July 28. Docquet of the same.

July 28. Royal assent for Dr. John Howson, late Bishop of Oxford, to be Bishop of Durham, void by translation of the last incumbent to the bishoprick of Winchester. [*Docquet.*]

July 28. Grant under the Signet to David Ramsay, of his Majesty's interest in certain jewels, plate, gold, silver, and other metals, supposed to be hidden in the Castle of Shenford *alias* Shenfrit, co. Monmouth, reserving a sixth part of the benefit thereof. [*Docquet.*]

July 28. Southwick. 19. Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, with Secs. Conway and Coke, to the Commissioners and Deputy Lieutenants of Sussex. It being found that Portsmouth and the adjacent parts are not able to receive all the troops appointed to proceed thither, they are to give order that Colonel Courteney's regiment be drawn together into Chichester. [*Copy.*]

July 28. Ipswich. 20. Deputy Lieutenants of Suffolk to the Council. The country long since absolutely refused to disburse more money for the billeted soldiers, wherefore some of them were enforced to engage themselves for the same. To pay the soldiers' arrears, and procure carts and horses to enable them to march away to Portsmouth, they had borrowed or undertaken to pay for the soldiers at Ipswich 68*l.* 10*s.*, and 24*l.* 4*s.*, for those at Woodbridge 68*l.* and 14*l.* 13*s.*, and for those at Beccles 74*l.* 14*s.* 8*d.* Crave repayment out of the first two subsidies; the county also are humble suitors for the money formerly laid out by them.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXI.

1628.
July 28. St. Colomb. 21. Charles Lord Lambert, William Rous, and Edward Cosowarth to the Council. Inclose examinations of persons who reported that the King had been poisoned by the Duke of Buckingham. Have committed the men to gaol, and have kept copies of the examinations for the judges of their assizes. *Inclose,*

21. I. *Examination of Nicholas Browne, who stated that he first heard the report in question in Swansea, on Tuesday July 8 inst., publicly stated by Patrick Jones, the portreeve of that town, and Henry Vaughan.*

21. II. *Similar examination of Thomas Ematt.*

July 28. St. Colomb. 22. Edward Cosowarth to Sec. Conway. Thanks for his goodness to him, in manifesting his late service to the King, and acknowledging an alliance with him in blood. Sends this with the preceding letter and the examinations inclosed therein.

July 28. The Tower. 23. Sir Allen Apsley to Buckingham. The ships pressed for transport of victuals are for the most part either discharged or stolen away, insomuch that he shall not be able to transport the month's victuals for supply of the whole fleet, being about 1,100 tons, in time. Prays the Duke's warrant to Capt. Tinker, a deputy of the Marshal of the Admiralty, to go to Harwich, to bring the masters of the Elizabeth, of Harwich, and the Alice, of Aldborough, to answer their contempt, and to give order that those ships be sent hither. If these men are not punished, no obedience can be expected to his Majesty's service.

July 28. Southwick. 24. Sec. Conway to the Deputy Lieutenants and Commissioners of Hants. Sends list of the places where the several regiments are to be lodged until they be called aboard. They are to direct them accordingly as they come into the county. His son Conway's regiment is to be drawn into Southampton. Capt. Mason, paymaster of the army at Portsmouth, has orders to pay the billet money for the future until they are shipped. [*Copy.*]

July 28. Southwick. 25. The same to the Mayor and Aldermen of Southampton. To receive and lodge his son's regiment in their town. Capt. Mason will pay the billet money. [*Copy.*]

[July 28.] [Southwick.] 26. The same to Sir Henry Whitehead. There being a regiment void in that county [Hants] by the death of the Lord de la Warr, offers the command of the same to Sir Henry.

July 28. 27. Lord Keeper Coventry to Sec. Conway. States reasons why he cannot grant a Habeas Corpus to Sir Richard Haughton, a prisoner in execution in the Fleet for debt, on pretence of his levying a fine at Lancaster Assizes. The reasons are, first, Sir Richard's abuse of previous similar favours, and second, a solemn determination of the Judges that the practice of granting such writs was against law, and a novelty brought in by some particular judges at chambers, and in Chancery little or rather not at all used, save

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CXI.

in the Lord of St. Alban's and Lord of Lincoln's time. Humbly desires of his Majesty that he may forbear granting any such writs in such cases.

July 28. 28. Sir Edward Bishop to Endymion Porter. If the King grant the suit for the duchy lands, he should not take the patent in his own name, but in some others, whom he should signify by letter, which he may send to the Glover at the Temple Gate. Begs to be commended by letter to Lord Goring, that he may have recourse to him in anything that concerns Porter. Wishes him a prosperous voyage.

July 29. Westminster. Grant to Sir Francis Leigh to be Baron Dunsmore, co. Warwick, and, in default of issue male of his body, to John Anderson, son of Awdrey, wife of the said Sir Francis Leigh. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 51.]

July 29. Westminster. Grant of Baronetage to Sir Richard Beaumont of Whitley, co. York. Latin. [*Ibid, No.* 52.]

July 29. Westminster. Grant to Robert Lord Dormer to be Viscount Ascott, co. Buckingham [*sic*], and Earl of Carnarvon. [*Ibid., No.* 53.]

July 29. Docquet of the same.

July 29. Southwick. 29. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Weston. Sir Charles Morgan attending his Majesty at Southwick, put him in mind that the officers of the re-formed companies that came with him from Stade would shortly come hither out of the Low Countries, and moved for the satisfaction of their pay. Calandrini, their paymaster, comes over with them, and Burlamachi is to be called for clearing of those reckonings, which being done, the Lord Treasurer is to furnish them with monies so far as other pressing occasions will permit. [*Copy.*]

July 29. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 310.]

July 29. 30. Thomas Eden to Sec. Coke. In recommendation of Peyton Cooke, ensign to Capt. Gray, in the troops that have been of late in Suffolk.

July 29. Southampton. 31. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Wrote last week of a Dutch ship brought in by Capt. William Scras with fruit, wines, shumack, and aniseed. The goods are being landed for preservation, the hold being extreme hot. Has received letter from the Duke to render an account which he is preparing. Shall he send it to Nicholas in London, or attend him with it at Portsmouth at the Duke's coming?

July 30. The King to the Duke of Buckingham. To deliver such deer for the use of the ambassadors as is usually accustomed. [*Docquet.*]

July 30. Docquet of grant of Baronetage to Sir Richard Beaumont; see Sign Man., 1628, July 29.

VOL. CXI.

1628.
July 30, Westminster. Warrant to discharge Sir Richard Beaumont of the fee ordinarily paid in respect of baronetcy. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix, *No.* 54.]

July 30. Docquet of the same.

[July 30 ?] Presentation of George Newton, M.A., to the vicarage of Bovey Tracey, co. Devon. Latin. [*Neither Sign Manual nor Docquet signed: probably a form attached to the following petition. Ibid., No.* 55.]

[July 30 ?] 32. Petition of George Newton, Master of Arts, to the King. The vicarage of Bovey Tracey, co. Devon, is void by death. The inhabitants earnestly desire that the petitioner might serve the cure. Prays the King to confer the same upon him; *see Vol.* cix., *No.* 31.

July 30. 33. Petition of the Company of Dyers of London to the Council. In the 20th year of King James the Council granted a warrant to the petitioners for the better execution of their charter in searching for deceitful work appertaining to the same mystery. Having been withstood in their search by persons who keep their doors locked, and set their servants and mastiff dogs upon the petitioners, they pray for a renewal of their warrant. [*Granted this day.*]

July 30. 34. Deputy Lieutenants, co. Warwick, to the Council. Send charges of billeting half a regiment of soldiers in that county under letter of February 16 last, and removing the same to Portsmouth under letter of the 18th inst. Pray for speedy payment, lest a great number of poor billeters, upon whom the burthen chiefly rests, be utterly undone. Send also account of coat and conduct money remaining unpaid.

July 30. Winchester. 35. Sir Richard Tichborne and Sir Henry Whitehead to Sec. Conway. Offer comments on the disposition of the soldiers in that county, and suggestions for various alterations. Soldiers, coming from Romsey on their passage to Portsmouth yesterday through Botley, killed one man and dangerously hurt divers others.

July 30. [Southwick.] 36. Sec. Conway to Sir Richard Tichborne and Sir Henry Whitehead. Trusts to their judgment and affection to the pending service to provide for the commodiousness of the lodging, conveniency of embarkation, and good government of the soldiers. They are also to place strong watches in all parts of the county to stay all mariners, soldiers, and vagrants. Has given order for apprehending the offending soldiers. [*Copy.*]

July 30. Winchester. 37. Sir Henry Whitehead to Sec. Conway. The disposal of the regiment of Andover will require a farther deliberation, and some conference. Will wait on Lord Conway.

July 30. Middle Temple. 38. Richard Hadsor to the same. A petition of his was referred to the late Lord Treasurer, now Lord President, and the late Chancellor of the Exchequer, now Lord Treasurer. They are of

1628. VOL. CXI.

opinion that the reference must be renewed in respect of the alteration of their places. Incloses a new petition, and prays him to procure a new reference.

July 31. Westminster. Pardon to John Barraden, convicted of two several burglaries in London. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 56.]

July 31. Southwick. 39. The King to Attorney General Heath. Lord President Marlborough gave warrant for granting certain coppices within the Forest of Whittlewood, co. Northampton, to the Earl of Northampton, in consideration of 5,500*l.* in money, and 10*l.* rent. The Earl is to enjoy those coppices free from all manner of liberty of forest, and with power to cut down woods and convert the land into arable.

July 31. Whitehall. 40. The Council to the Commissioners for Subsidies for the several counties in England and Wales. To call upon the collectors, and see that they perform their duties, and cause the monies to be sent up to the Exchequer with all possible expedition, not attending the term, as has been done heretofore, in regard that the present estate of his Majesty's affairs can in no sort endure so great a loss of time. [*Copy.*]

July 31. 41. Draft of the preceding letter.

July 31. 42. Copy of the Draft, altered into the form in which it was ultimately adopted.

July 31. 43. Lord President Marlborough to Sec. Conway. At his departure from London delivered him a bill ready for signature for a pension during life unto the Lord President's youngest son. Beseeches him to present it to his Majesty on the first opportunity.

July 31. The Strand. 44. Sir Francis Nethersole to Sec. Conway. Reminds him of a letter from the King of Bohemia to Nethersole, which Conway undertook to show King Charles, and procure him to take notice of. The town every day fuller than other of a bruit that his Majesty is entering into treaty with Spain, which he can do no less than communicate to his mistress. Would be glad that his letters might be discredited by others from his Majesty or his Lordship for prevention of the inconveniences which may ensue on the belief of this noise of a peace with Spain.

[July 31?] 45. Certificate of Capt. John Heydon and Sir Paul Harris, Master and Surveyor of the Ordnance, that they had found 40 barrels of powder in the storehouse of Mr. Felgate, of Hounsditch, 20 of which were marked with the broad arrow, and were said to be part of 100 barrels sold by Mr. Evelyn to the Lord Chamberlain. The 40 barrels are kept in safe custody until further order.

July 31. 46. Number of men serving in the corn, fire, and victualling ships at Portsmouth, total 101; with the names of the masters of those ships.

VOL. CXI.

1628.
July ? Instructions to the Commissioners for the revenue arising by the forfeitures of recusants convict. Setting forth the particular relaxations of the law which the King in his moderation authorized the Commissioners to allow to all recusants who within three months after proclamation should accept his Majesty's grace. [*See Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 57.]

July. Whitehall. 47. The Council to the Deputy Lieutenants of the several counties in which soldiers were billeted. To return an account of the charges of their billeting, and to continue the billeting until they were removed. [*Draft.*]

[July ?] 48. Petition of Thomas Metcalfe, prisoner in the Marshalsea, to the Council. Being committed to the gaol of Lancaster on an unjust and causeless accusation that he is a priest, he continued there two years without any indictment being preferred against him. Having caused himself to be removed to the Marshalsea, where he has lain two months and more, he prays that he may be released on bail.

July. Whitehall. 49. Warrant to pay to George Ravenscroft and George Cox, Keepers of the Council Chamber, *l.*, for attendance on the Commissioners for [inquiring into the state of?] the Navy. [*Draft.*]

July. Whitehall. 50. Similar draft warrant to pay *l.* to John Crofts and Peter Maber, servants to the Keepers of the Council Chamber.

[July ?] 51. One stanza, and part of another which preceded it, of a poem condemnatory of the Duke of Buckingham, and his influence and that of other persons over the King. On the back of it is written the name "Gill," which seems to connect it with Alexander Gill, respecting whom see 1628, Vol. cxvi., No. 56, and several subsequent papers. The lines are in the form of a prayer for the preservation of the King's sight and other senses. The following is the one complete stanza:—

"And now, just God! I humbly pray
That thou wilt take that slime away
That keeps my Sovereign's eyes from viewing
The things that will be our undoing.
Then let him hear, good God! the sounds
As well of men as of his hounds;
Give him a taste, and timely too,
Of what his subjects undergo;
Give [him] a feeling of their woes,
And then, no doubt, his royal nose
Will quickly smell those rascals' savours
Whose blacky deeds eclipse his favours,
Though found and scourged for their offences:—
Heavens bless my King and all his senses!"

July. Whitehall. 52. Order of the King in Council for preparation of a proclamation prohibiting the going or returning of any ship from Newcastle without a convoy. [*Probably draft of a suggested order.*]

1628. VOL. CXI.

[July ?] 53. Petition of Robert Delabarre to the Council. Petitioner and Isaac Van Peen obtained an order on May 19 last for landing certain French goods which are useful to this kingdom, and Lord Treasurer Marlborough granted a warrant to the officers of the Customs accordingly. Those officers now refuse in regard the office of Lord High Treasurer is conferred upon another honourable man, and because the goods must be specifically inserted in the warrant. Prays for permission to import certain quantities of lockram, Vitry canvas, Rouen canvas, thread, plushes, cards, and French wines.

[July ?] 54. The like of the same, with James Hope and Abraham Jennings, to the same. Petitioners had freighted two Scotch ships, the Christian and the Gift of God, and also the Grace, of Plymouth, for a voyage to Ireland, for pilchards. The ships being laden with corn, and the petitioners having bought the pilchards in Ireland, they pray that their ships may be released from their restraint at Plymouth, on giving security that they shall sail to Ireland, and no other place.

[July ?] 55. Drawing of a machine for attacking towns and castles situate upon rocks or mountains. Addressed to "his Excellency" [Buckingham ?] by "J. Treumely ?"

[July ?] 56. Suggestion, addressed to the Duke, of the best way of disposing the ships for an attack upon the palisado at Rochelle. [*Indorsed by Capt. John Pennington.*]

July. 57. Olive, wife of Endymion Porter, to Buckingham. Prayers and good wishes for his happiness and safe return, from one who owes his goodness all that she and hers have.

July. 58. Statement, addressed to Buckingham, of the present state of the victuals for the fleet for Rochelle. 16,288*l.* was necessary to be paid before the victuals could be laid aboard.

July. 59. Memorial to [Sec. Conway], that he would speak to the Duke of Buckingham, to direct that his former order be executed concerning the restitution of the Black Dog, of Rotterdam.

July. 60. List of English Peers created in the month of July 1628.

July. 61. Warrant, from the Duke of Buckingham, to press seamen for the Tenth Lion's Whelp, now at Shoreham. [*Signed, but not addressed.*]

[July.] 62. List of Officers of the 13 regiments as they were found in July 1628.

[July ?] 63. List of the Fleet at Portsmouth at about the end of July.

July. 64. Attested copy of a Docquet of a Warrant for payment of 579*l.* 8*s.* 9*d.* yearly, for an addition of six dishes to the diet of the Lord Privy Seal; see before 20 July, 1628.

VOL. CXI.

1628.
July ? 65. List of fees usually taken by the Clerks of the Privy Seal, with a copy appended of the preceding docquet.

July. 66. Minute of Dr. Lucy's claims to the Mastership of Trinity College, as promised him by the late King in a letter written to Sir Richard Lucy.

[July ?] 67. Note of a request of George Earl of Shrewsbury, that his house in Clerkenwell, in which the Jesuits were taken, might be restored to his servants.

[July ?] 68. Account of the distribution of 10*l.* "given to the household [of the Duke of Buckingham] by Caleb Millet."

[July ?] 69. Note of small sums of money lent, paid, and received; the last from "Mr. Millet."

[July ?] 70. William Lord Craven to James Earl of Carlisle. Tenders his service, and desires to demonstrate that his favours are not thrown away.

[July ?] 71. Statement of legal question as to the King's right to the goods of a bastard, and the Ordinary's power of granting administration. [*In the handwriting of Attorney General Heath.*]

[July ?] 72—80. Nine copies of the same.

July. 81. Account of monies paid to Philip Burlamachi on the public account, from October 31, 1620, to this time.

VOL. CXII. AUGUST 1—15, 1628.

Aug. 1. 1. Deputy Lieutenants, co. Hereford, to the Council. Send accompt of the charge of billeting soldiers. They are on their march towards Portsmouth. Total charge, 596*l.* 9*s.* 4*d.*

Aug. 1.
Southwick. 2. Sec. Conway to Lord President Marlborough. A letter from Sir John Hippisley to the Earl of Suffolk having been sent to the Secretary by the King's command, he had opened the same, and found that there had been a disorder on occasion of a Council warrant for the levy of 150 men in the Cinque Ports having been directed to Capt. Pennington, all warrants in that kind having ever been directed to the Lord Warden, and thereupon warrants given out under the Castle Seal. The letter is sent to find Lord Suffolk, and the Secretary gives this notice to prevent the like mistaking hereafter.

Aug. 1. 3. Copy of the same.

Aug. 1. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 311.]

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CXII.

Aug. 1. Southwick. 4. Sec. Conway to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. Explains how he came to open the letter to the Earl mentioned in the preceding letter, and informs the Earl that the Secretary had written the preceding.

Aug. 1. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 311.]

Aug. 1. Winchester Castle. 5. Sir Richard Tichborne to Sec. Conway, as Lord Lieutenant, co. Hants. The Commission of Oyer and Terminer to Sir Henry Whitehead and Mr. South being determined by that to the Justices of Assize, he had summoned a Sessions to be held at Winchester on Monday next, where the trial can take place, and if the offence prove capital the execution may be at Farnham, Gosport, or what place else his Lordship may direct.

Aug. 1. 6. Abstract of the same.

Aug. 1. Sec. Conway to Sir Daniel Norton. To cause the examinations and the prisoners to be ready at Winchester on Monday. [*Minute, written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

Aug. 1. 7. Sir Guilford Slingsby to Nicholas. The Carnation, appointed for transportation of stores for Portsmouth, has no warrant for gunners' stores; although she is to have the company of the pinks, thinks it necessary she should have ammunition for the ordnance she has on board. Prays him to acquaint the Duke.

Aug. 1. Durham. 8. Dean and Chapter of Durham to Bishop Laud, of London. There was a sermon preached by Peter Smart, one of their fellow prebendaries, on July 27 last, in this cathedral, which gave occasion of offence. He has been convented before the Commissioners for causes ecclesiastical, and by them bound for his appearance and answer, and has delivered the original transcript of the sermon. They send the Bishop a copy of the same, and, forasmuch as the preacher's words not only concern the writers, but reflect on persons and places more eminent, wherein his Majesty's chapel is not spared, they submit the redress to the Bishop, and crave his assistance and preservation from obloqny and contempt.

Aug. 2. 9. William Ratcliff to Buckingham. Being engaged in above 600*l.* for Sir John Ratcliff, deceased in the Isle of Rhé, the Sheriff of Lancashire appointed 40 or 50 men to break up his house, and took him, and kept him in prison till he made satisfaction of part of the debt. Nevertheless the Sheriff vows to send him to prison till he shall pay the rest of his engagements for Sir John. Beseeches the Duke to signify his consent for his protection, for which he has petitioned the Council.

Aug. 2. Southwick. 10. Sec. Conway to Lord Keeper Coventry. Of those to whom the King has of late granted titles of dignity, Lord Dormer, Earl of Carnarvon, is to have the first place in precedency; Lord Montjoy, Earl of Newport, the second; and the rest as they shall come. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 2. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 311.]

1628. VOL. CXII.

Aug. 2. Southwick. 11. Sec. Conway to Francis Windebank, one of the Clerks of the Signet. There is nothing more contrary to the Secretary's nature than to complain or punish, but when necessity requires. Finds extraordinary neglect from Windebank's servant, Peers. He refused to accept as a copy of a letter to the Lord Deputy a transcript sent by the Secretary, whereby a business was delayed. The fault originally lies in Windebank's failing to give attendance there, as he had warning to do. Left a warrant with his man to draw a Privy Seal, which warrant, after four or five days, he sent back, with an answer, that another must do it, he had not time. Either he must attend himself, or keep a man of more discretion.

Aug. 2. Wanstead. 12. The same to Sir Richard Tichborne. By a letter from Sir Daniel Norton he will perceive the trial on Monday can hardly hold, because it is not known in what readiness the coroners are with their inquisitions. So soon as things are ready he shall have notice. Begs him to send the names of the last Commissioners for Oyer and Terminer. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 2. 13. The same to Sir Edward Dennis, Sir John Oglander, and Mr. Dillington. On the petition of Henry Knot, begs them to take examination of his cause. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 2. 14. The same to the Mayor of Southampton. A Session is appointed to be held at Winchester on Monday, for trial of the offenders in the late disorders at Botley and Gosport. He is to prepare the business, and take order for sending over the prisoners, with the examinations and witnesses. P.S.—In conformity with the preceding letter, No. 12, postpones the business until further order. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 2. Farley-Wallop. 15. Sir Henry Wallop to the same. Sends the last Commission of Oyer and Terminer for Hants, with a list of the Commissioners' names. *Inclosed,*

15. I. *Names of Commissioners.*

Aug. 2. Marwell. 16. Capt. Henry Seymour to ———. The kinsman of the person addressed, and friend of the writer, Mr. Tooker, presumes on the favour of the person addressed in moving Sec. Conway, Lord Lieutenant of Hants, for the writer's place of captain of a foot company in which Tooker has been a lieutenant.

Aug. 3. Southwick. Proclamation concerning the forfeitures of recusants in the northern parts of the kingdom. It announces the granting a commission to Emanuel Lord Sunderland, Sir John Savile, and others, to compound with recusants dwelling in the counties north of Trent, the benefit of all forfeitures being employed in providing ships of war for defence of those northern parts. [*Coll. Procs., Car I., No.* 91.]

Aug. 3. Southwick. Proclamation for putting the laws made against Jesuits, priests, and Popish recusants in due execution. [*Ibid., No.* 92.]

Digitized by Google

Vol. CXII.

1628.

Aug. 3. Southwick. 17. Sec. Conway to Lord Keeper Coventry. The soldiers being now all come into those parts, and wanting those conveniences which they have found in the countries whence they have come, some disorders have been committed, and three or four men slain. Prays for a new Commission of Oyer and Terminer to be made to the persons named in an enclosed paper. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 3. Minute of the above letter. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 311.]

Aug. 3. Portsmouth. 18. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. Mons. de Soubise sent the bearer to Sec. Coke. At Southampton the bearer saw a Frenchman who pretends to have letters for the Duke from Mons. de Rohan, and is thought to be now at Court pretending to deliver these letters. He refused to see Mons. de Soubise, which makes a just suspicion that his pretences are not good.

Aug. 3. Portsmouth. 19. The same to the same. The Frenchman mentioned in the preceding letter has come to that town, and brought to Sec. Coke letters from Sir Philip Carteret. He is a true juggler, pretends to be a Chevalier de Malthe, and is indeed a monk well known to Mons. de Soubise and young Gentilott. Coke purposes to bring him to the Court in the morning. Assured this is the most dangerous man in all France, and "the only secret of the Cardinal."

Aug. 3. 20. Copy of the same.

Aug. 3. Southwick. 21. E. Taverner to Nicholas. This afternoon the King sent the Duke a message by Sir Peter Killigrew, that he would go to Beaulieu, and stay there till he heard from his Grace that he was ready to come down. When the Duke was sure, he was to send word the day before, and the King would meet him at Southwick. Taverner's Lord commanded him to advise Nicholas thereof. Has sent to Nicholas's brother to come to preach on Tuesday.

Aug. 4. Buckingham to Henry Earl of Danby. To deliver to the Deputies of Rochelle the tenths of the Dolphin, a prize brought into Guernsey by Capt. Petit, fils. [*Minute. See Vol.* cxv., *p.* 45*.]

Aug. 4. The same to Sir John Drake. Similar letter for the tenths of the Jeannette, brought into Weymouth by Capt. Petit, fils. [*Minute, ibid.*]

Aug. 4. [Southwick.] 22. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. Having received letters from Jersey about these Frenchmen he laid for their arrival at Southampton. Hearing they are arrived, by the King's command he despatched a messenger to London, and shall write that night that it is his Majesty's pleasure that they should be well examined.

Aug. 4. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 311.]

Aug. 4. Southwick. Sec. Conway to Buckingham. Giving him account of the two Frenchmen, and of the conference the two Secretaries had had with them, and their judgment of them. His Majesty desires him to expedite the ships away from London. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 311.]

1628 VOL. CXII.

Aug. 4. Tichborne. 23. Sir Benjamin Tichborne to Sec. Conway. Understanding his Majesty's determination to lodge at Sir Benjamin's house at Tichborne on the 11th, acquaints him that one half of Colonel Morton's regiment are settled at Alresford within one mile of his house, where usually the King's train has formerly been lodged.

Aug. 4. Nicholas to Richard Oliver. To receive 200*l.* of Capt. John Stevens and Humphrey Gravenor, for a composition for the Blue Pidgeon, a prize taken by the London, of London. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book, p.* 76.]

Aug. 4. 24. Note, by John Wells, of the disposition of the chaloupes, wherries, and barges, among the Lions' Whelps, and merchant ships, taken up for the relief of Rochelle.

Aug. 4. 25. Proportion of ordnance, munition, and stores for the island of Scilly.

Aug. 5. Southwick. 26. Sec. Conway to the King. Incloses an account of what passed yesterday on the conference of the two Secretaries with the two Frenchmen, Bremond and La Touche, and shall attend the King's good pleasure thereon. Sir Allen Apsley writes that the service requires his present repair to Portsmouth, and prays warrant for committing the Tower to other hands in his absence. Sends a warrant for the King's signature, and requests him to signify his pleasure on two suits of Sir Allen's. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 5. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 311.]

Aug. 5. Wanstead. 27. The same to Sir Richard Tichborne. On behalf of Margaret Barber, of Winchester, whose husband is imprisoned, as she says, merely for recusancy, but probably for refusing the oaths. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 5. Canbury. 28. Lord Keeper Coventry to Sec. Conway. Sends the required Commission of Oyer and Terminer.

Aug. 5. Beaulieu. 29. Sir Robert Karr to the same. On behalf of Ensign Stewart, now prisoner at Southampton. Intreats him as he is a gallant man and loves a soldier to procure the Ensign all the pity and help he can, and to hear them kindly that speak for him.

Aug. 5. 30. Sir Daniel Norton to Sec. Conway. Will do his best to cause the collector to enlarge the distress he has taken, that Lord Conway's favours, which extend to so many, may not fall short to the gentlewoman.

Aug. 5. Southampton. 31. Mayor of Southampton to the same. Has caused the examinations of the prisoners to be taken, and has delivered them to the coroner. Capt. Huncks caused all his company to be drawn together where the inhabitants of Botley had a particular view of them. The Captain has also sent to Romsey to apprehend Webster and Dawes.

1628. VOL. CXII.

Aug. 6. Buckingham House. 32. Buckingham to Sec. Conway. Finds nothing of more difficulty and uncertainty than the preparations there for this service of Rochelle. Every man says he has all things ready, and yet all remains as at a stand. It will be Saturday night before all the victuals will be aboard, and he dares not come from thence till he sees that despatched. Prays him to acquaint the King with the cause of the Duke's stay.

Aug. 6. Buckingham House. 33. The same to Gabriel Marsh, Marshal of the Admiralty. Is informed that there are in the Thames many prize ships, belonging to his Majesty and the Duke, which will in short time be little or nothing worth if some course be not taken to sell or preserve them. He is to certify the names, burthens, and qualities of such ships, and from time to time to use the like care in future.

Aug. 6. 34. Sec. Conway to the King. Reports, as requested by the Duke, the cause of his being detained in London. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 6. Minute of the same. [*Conway Letter Book, p.* 311.]

Aug. 6. [Southwick.] 35. The same to the Lord President Marlborough. His Majesty having been moved for order for release of the three Dutch East India ships, expressed his opinion that that order had been so proceeded in as that there needed no second addressing to him. An order is to be agreed upon at the Council Board, and what discharge is necessary to be put into the hands of the States' Ambassador. The Scotchman sent up to London to give information fears he shall lose his entertainment. Certain Dutchmen also were billeted at Portsmouth by order of the Lords. These two cases should be provided for.

Aug. 6. Minute of the same. [*Ibid., p.* 312.]

Aug. 6. Southwick. 36. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Weston. Sends a petition of Sir Allen Apsley and Sir Sampson Darrell, Surveyors of Marine Victuals. His Majesty wishes the best course to be taken for their satisfaction, that due respect should be had to persons of their merit, and that they should not be left to suffer for matters of formality where their demands appear just in equity and honour. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 6. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 311.]

Aug. 6. Wanstead. 37. The same to Sir John Jephson. Requests him to certify his knowledge concerning the Scotchman taken from aboard the Dutch East Indiaman, and the money due for the men of those ships billeted and trusted by his command. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 6. Minute of the same. [*Ibid., p.* 312.]

Aug. 6. 38. Request of the Deputies of Rochelle to Sec. Coke, to stay Capts. Daniel Thibaut [Theobald ?] and Le Chantre, with their ship's crews, now at the Isle of Wight, and to order that 12 French sailors belonging to the crew of Capt. Thomas Annonier, but at present with Thibaut and Le Chantre, should return to Capt. Annonier.

Vol. CXII.

1628.

Aug. 6. 39. Edmund Ryves to his brother, Edward Nicholas. Sends an obligation for 100*l.*, which is the same security the writer's father-in-law Nicholas has for Mrs. Katherine Davis's 100*l.*, and requests him to pay the amount to John Harper, linendraper in Friday Street, which the writer shall receive of Mr. Blake, linendraper, of Andover.

Aug. 6. 40. Account of artillery and munition shipped aboard several munition ships for this present expedition, by Edward Josselyn.

Aug. 6. 41. Contract between Sir Miles Fleetwood of the one part, and Bishop Thornborough, of Worcester, and Sir William Sandys, of the other part, for conveyance to his Majesty of 110 acres of the waste of Bradley, in the forest of Feckenham, on condition that they shall hold the remainder, on certain terms.

[Aug. 6 ?] 42. Will of John Ashburnham, being to go in this present expedition to Rochelle. His estate consisted of monies in the hands of Viscount Lumley, of Waterford, of Walter Montagu, son to the Lord Privy Seal, Lord Basil Fielding, Mons. de Civett, one of the Queen's Equerries; Lord Spencer Compton, Edward Savage, one of the Duke's gentlemen ushers; the Duke, and Henry Crow; and of a diamond worth 400*l.* He owed debts to Thomas Fotherley, Richard Wyan, Sir Robert Pye, the testator's servant, Phineas Andrewes, his tailor Ramsey, and his friend, Edward Nicholas. He appoints Nicholas his executor, gives the overplus of his estate to his brother, William Ashburnham, or in the case of his death to his sister, Elizabeth Ashburnham, and begs the Duke to cast an eye on his decayed house, and take into his care the testator's brother and sisters.

Aug. 7. Grant to Edward Lord Newburgh of the office of Under-treasurer of the Exchequer, for life, as the same was formerly granted to Lord Weston. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 7. Similar grant to the same of the office of Chancellor of the Exchequer. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 7. 43. Edmund Bolton to the Duke of Buckingham. Perusal of the inclosed, and the judgment of Sir John Beaumont, will cause the Duke to conceive just offence at those who have robbed him of the honour, and the King and people of the benefit, which would have resulted from the patronage of Bolton's proposal for the institution of an Academy of Honour. Remonstrates with him on his unkind treatment of the writer when his violent occasions put him upon praying a promised despatch somewhat earnestly. Believes that no businesses can be so great as that in five years there should not be found time to give content to him whom the Duke has honoured with the sacred titles of friend and kinsman. If the Duke tenders the writer's life, begs him to contribute forthwith to his discharge in what great or little measure his convenience will permit. With the Duke's liberality, the rest of his friends concurring, he hopes to take

1628.

off the weight of 2,400*l.* executions, and quit his body from the most noisome, base, and miserable prison of the Bench. *Inclosed,*

43. I. *Address to the King, intended to be prefixed to an account of the college intended to have been called "King James's Academ of Honor," and now King Charles's, if the King please.*

43. II. *Lines addressed to the Duke of Buckingham by Sir John Beaumont, "touching the Academ of Honour."*

> *"My Lord, the heart that loves you must have leave*
> *Some splendour from your glory to receive.*
>
> . . . . .
>
> *Whose loving hands in mutual concord gripe,*
> *For you are Learning's Patron, Honour's Type."*

Aug. 7. 44. Sir James Bagg to Sec. Conway. Writes on the suggestion of the Duke. Glanville, provoked and challenged by Johnson, slew him. The Crown's inquest found it manslaughter. Begs a letter to the Judges for a reprieve and pardon.

Aug. 7. The Tower. 45. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Explains the present state of the victualling for the Fleet. The parts about Portsmouth will not afford victuals by petty warrant for the whole fleet for 15 days. Difficulty of getting provision transported thence. If he could do it without money in truth he would. For the sea-victuals for the fleet, (17,000*l.*,) he has not yet received 6*d.* There has been near 10,000*l.* spent in petty warrant. Without money nothing will move. Will attend the Lord Treasurer and send to the officers to make an estimate; all shall be done that can be done without the earthy first mover,—money, money, money!

Aug. 7. Launceston. 46. Francis Bassett to Nicholas. Has made stay at St. Ives of one Capt. Thomas Hill. Sends examinations, and prays directions. He has no commission, but a copy of one granted to Sir John Wentworth, whose Vice Admiral he calls himself.

Aug. 7. Bristol. 47. John Barker to the same. Has acquainted the magistrates of the city of his favour to their late business at the Council Board. The chamberlain of the city is to deliver to Mrs. Nicholas some small provision not answerable to his courtesy. The bearer is to solicit for the 50 barrels of powder assigned by the Board for store of their ships to guard the coast, which they hope will now be had after so long stay. One of their ships, in plying to recover the coast of Ireland, after they had wafted hither to the fair 25 sail of Irish ships, spent her bowsprit. The French ships of war yet commit spoil on the coast.

Aug. 7. Bristol. 48. James Dyer to the same. Thanks for friendly offices lately declared by their burgesses in Parliament. Recommends to him the bearer, who has come up on business likely to be troublesome to their city. Begs Nicholas to put him in a course how to proceed.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXII.

1628.
Aug. 7. Offington. 49. Edward Alford to Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey, and Edward Earl of Dorset, Lord Lieutenants of co. Sussex. Intreat them to consider the state of that poor county, who dare not put to sea to follow their fishing or vent their commodities, but are daily chased or taken. On Monday last three French ships and a pinnace took a bark at Shoreham haven, and the country coming down to rescue her, they drove them away with their ordnance, till they fetched a piece from Brighthelmston, and afterwards they cast anchor before Shoreham all night. Pray them to procure two small ships for securing that coast.

Aug. 7. 50. Notes, in the handwriting of Nicholas, of the victuals provided for the fleet.

Aug. 8. Confirmation of an assignment made by the Lord Chief Baron and other the lessees in trust to Henry Vaux, of the manor of Nerbert [Narbeth ?] and Templeton, and of the forest of Nerbert [Narbeth ?], and other lands in co. Pembroke, of the yearly value of 36*l.* 10*s.* 9½*d.*, with grant of the reversion to John Barlow, on payment of 1,766*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.* fine and rent advanced to 52*l.* 11*s.* 10½*d.* [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Grant of baronetage to William Wiseman, of Canfield Hall, co. Essex. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Discharge to the same of the monies usually paid in respect of a baronetage. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Grant of baronetage to John Pryce, of Newtown, co. Montgomery. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Discharge to the same of monies usually paid in respect of a baronetage. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 8. Chelsea. 51. Buckingham to Sec. Conway. Did hope before this to have been at Court, and to have been a suitor to his Majesty, which he now desires the Secretary to be on his behalf, for the present reprieve before trial of James Glanville, of Plymouth, who, being much provoked, did in a duel kill John Johnson; prays also warrant for his pardon. Glanville is son to one that was a very faithful servant to Sir James Bagg, and has done his Majesty good service at Plymouth. The assizes in Devon begin the 12th inst.

Aug. 8. The Court, at Beaulieu. 52. Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, to the same. This packet, brought by John Wood, his Majesty has commanded the Earl to send to the Secretary, and to acquaint him that the Duke has writ to the King that he will be at Southwick upon Monday night without fail, where his Majesty intends to meet him, and desires the Secretary to put the troops and all things appertaining to the voyage in such forwardness that there be no further cause of delay.

VOL. CXII.

1628.

Aug. 8. Oatlands. 53. Montjoy Earl of Newport to Sec. Conway. Should not have stayed thus long from giving him thanks for his letter, but that he was called suddenly away by a false alarm of his child's being sick. Is going for the islands, and believes there is a letter directed to "my Lord" for a ship. Prays his assistance.

Aug. 8. The Tower. 54. Sir Allen Apsley to the same. Whilst he has been suing to get satisfaction in lands for 20,000*l.* he has been drawn into greater engagements. Not sixpence yet paid for the sea victuals for 5,500 sailors, which was promised out of the first subsidies, expected to have been paid in before this time. Had the late Lord Treasurer passed the grant now sent to the Secretary, Sir Allen might have made some money thereof by this time, and his creditors would have been ready to trust him anew, and he thereby enabled to lay down that credit, his life, and all, to expedite the King's service. Begs him to get the King's hand to that grant, and to a warrant to the Lord Keeper. Has not had an answer to his recent petitions.

Aug. 8. Dover. 55. Capt. William Jewell to Nicholas. Last Tuesday four of the Whelps chased five sail of French and Dunkirk ships; two got away, three they took, of which the richest foundered in the sea. There were Capts. Button, Durden, Gibbon, and himself. Requests that the Duke would bestow on him the St. Peter, one of the ships taken, when she is unladen. Will be truly thankful to Nicholas to his own content. She is a matter of 150 tons. Hear that the Spaniard has embargoed all the French merchant ships. Sprang his maintopmast yesterday; to-morrow will be at sea again, for there is very good sport. The country is wondrous well pleased with the Whelps.

Aug. 9. 56. The King to the Judges of Assize for co. Devon. To reprieve James Glanville for killing John Johnson, until the King's further pleasure be known. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 9. 57. Sec. Conway to Mr. Maule. Giving him thanks for doing courtesies for him in his absence, and desiring him to move for a reprieve for Glanville. [*Draft.*]

Aug. 9. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 312.]

Aug. 9. 58. The same to the Officers of Sir James Ramsey's regiment. Some soldiers have killed deer in Bere Forest, a strange insolency, especially his Majesty being in the country, and that forest the only one near Southwick. They are required to discover and punish the offenders.

Aug. 9. Portsmouth. 59. Capt. John Mason to Sec. Conway. Has received advertisement from Sec. Coke that the troops be put in readiness for embarkment, which is already done, their present quarters being as near Portsmouth as may be, and clothes to the number of 4,000 suits ready to be distributed. So that if it were to-morrow to be done, which he wishes, they are ready, but the principal "verb" is wanting;—the ships to come from London with their arms and

1628. VOL. CXII.

victuals. If he thought good to put some of the men aboard to make way for the more remote regiments, he should think it a good service.

Aug. 9. Haines Hill. 60. Francis Windebank to Sec. Conway. His misfortune and affliction that he who has served near three apprenticeships in the place [of the Signet], and passed over the active and strict times of Lord Salisbury without check, is the first to receive reprehension from Lord Conway. On the Secretary's departure from London, the writer's month of July was near expiring, and business lay so heavily upon him that it was not possible for him to attend before the end of his month. Will abandon with disgrace his servant Peers, or any other, guilty of disrespect to Lord Conway.

Aug. 10. Portsmouth. 61. Sir Sackville Crow to Buckingham. Has paid the Victualler and Treasurer of the Army 1,000*l.* each. His books have been perfectly ready these five days, and he is idle now, the stores not being come about, nor money to pay. The ill weather makes the masters make demands of a greater proportion of stores of purpose to retard and put by the journey; but they dare not venture on a new survey for fear they make the wound too great, nor must the Duke give way to it at any hand. The mariners think long ere the Duke come; so do they all. Crow has but 4,400*l.*, and not less than 20,000*l.* will do the work. When they begin to pay it will be eight days' work for three paymasters. Till money be had the mariners will hardly take in victuals or do anything else, they are grown so heady.

Aug. 11. 62. Petition of George Markes and Henry Goodrick to the King. The lot and cope of the lead in the High Peak, in co. Derby, is leased for a term, of which there are 21 years yet to come, at the rent of 4*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Pray for a lease in reversion for 41 years at the rent of 9*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* [*Draft, in Nicholas's hand, indorsed "Mr. Ashburnham."*]

Aug. 11. 63. Denzil Fleming to Nicholas. William Willoughby, purveyor for ship timber, in Sussex, has laden a bark at Shoreham; is to load another at Arundel for the King's present service. Wishes him to procure them some convoy, the French men-of-war being very busy on those coasts. This timber is for the repair of the Victory at Woolwich.

Aug. 11. 64. Account of payments ordered to be made by anticipation of the ordinary revenue; first made up to July 16, and afterwards to this day, with a few items subsequently added as late as January, 1629. Total, 284,092*l.* 5*s.* 3*d.*

Aug. 12. Whitehall. 65. The Council to Sec. Conway. Send an act of the Board for release of the Dutch East India ships, and leave it to him to deliver that or a warrant from His Majesty. Lord Dorchester has arranged with Mons. Joachimi for the payment of Forbes, and for the men billeted at Portsmouth.

Vol. CXII.

1628.

Aug. 12. Dover Castle. 66. Sir John Hippisley to Buckingham. Has done his best to get the men ordered to be pressed in the Cinque Ports, but as fast as he presses they run away. Some must suffer for it before things will mend. The Whelps do wonders. Would this had been done before the Parliament, then had the Duke never been spoken on there! There is news amongst them that the Duke has given them his tenths, which makes them all fight like dragons. Here are some three score sail of Easterlings and Hollanders now in the Downs that cannot stir with this wind. Has written to Capt. Legatt to stay them all. Most of them are laden with cordage, pitch, and tar, for Spain and France. Fears they will not yield to us; there are so many of them. Suggests that the ships at Portsmouth should look out for them. Prays for the Duke's good success and happy return.

Aug. 12. 67. Lord Treasurer Weston to Sec. Conway. Has sent warrants for the Clerk of the Signet at Court to prepare bills for the King's signature. The King has commanded that he should sign the bills, which he cannot now do without loss of much time. Therefore sends a list of them to be submitted to the King. For Lord Conway's particular cannot give any account thereof, for that he has had no help at all from the subsidies. *Incloses,*

67. 1. *List of Privy Seals sent down to be drawn up at the Signet; among them, to Lord Bayning,* 20,000*l.*; *Viscount Campden,* 2,500*l.*; *Sir William Courteen,* 3,000*l.*; *Sir William Russell,* 4,500*l.*; *Mr. Dalbier, for entertainment of the horse,* 14,000*l.*; *for Sir Charles Morgan's regiment,* 4,000*l.*

Aug. 12. 68. Sec. Conway to Sir Daniel Norton. Some soldiers of the regiment of Colonel Crosby are marching to their rendezvous at Portsmouth. To appoint them a quarter, and to give the usual directions to the paymaster and constables. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 12. Wanstead. 69. The same to Lady Tichborne. Has received her letter in favour of the bearer's husband. Wrote to Lady Tichborne's husband to be informed of the cause, who replied that the prisoner's case was not bailable, and the only way was to move his Majesty to admit him to bail, which he intends to make trial of.

Aug. 12. Dover. 70. Capt. William Jewell to Nicholas. If he will bestead him to the prevailing for the St. Peter he will bestow on Mrs. Nicholas a bason and ewer of 40*l.* Sir John Hippisley is writing of a fleet of Hollanders enforced by stormy winds into the Downs, which, it is reported, are laden with provisions of war for the French or Spanish, or for both Kings. If they be found prize 'twill prove a great blessing for replenishing his Majesty's store.

Aug. 12. The Tower. 71. Commissioners for Prize Goods to Capt. John Pennington, Admiral of the Fleet, now in the Downs. Having been appointed by the Council to cause all prize ships about Dover Road or in the

1628. VOL. CXII.

Downs to be presently brought to London, and that he is to delive the same to such persons as the writers shall appoint to receive th same, they certify the names of persons so appointed.

Aug. 12. 72. Certificate of Thomas Wilson and others, that Edward Hay ward is a sufficient man for boatswain of the Phœnix.

Aug. 13. Congé d'elire to the Dean and Chapter of Christchurch, Oxford to elect a bishop, that see being void by translation of the last incumbent to the bishoprick of Durham. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. The King to the said Dean and Chapter. To elect Richard Corbett, D.D., to the said bishoprick of Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Henry, Earl of Holland, of a pension of 2,000*l.* per annum, for 21 years. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Grant to Edward Lord Montagu, in consideration of 1,000*l.*, of all the wood within the walk called Geddington Woods, in the Forest of Rockingham, co. Northampton. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 13. Whitehall. 73. Order of Council, on request of the Ambassador of the King of Denmark, that, in regard deal boards are almost the only commodity for trade in Norway, and also of the nearness of the said King to his Majesty, that the subjects of the said King shall not be prohibited to transport deal boards into any other parts.

[Aug. 13.] 74. Petition of Richard Garrett, a poor lame soldier, to the Council. Petitioner has served in the Bohemia service and that of the King of Denmark, wherein he has been so dangerously "maimed and massacred" that he is past further employment. Prays for his pay and other relief.

Aug. 13. 75. Lord Treasurer Weston to Buckingham. Sends him a letter to his Majesty, which he beseeches him to get the King to read, for it is the true present condition of his estate, which, when he shall please well to consider, he will think nothing so necessary as a constant care to relieve it by lessening charge and increasing revenue, which is not easily found, and soon spent if a good foundation of saving be not first laid. The memorial is to prepare his Majesty against importunities which will fall upon him when Weston shall begin to order the monies in that manner. Beseeches the Duke to burn the paper when he shall have so read it to his Majesty, that he will undertake to remember it, for it is not fit to be spoken of till his Grace be despatched away, and then to be done by Weston, and not altered by the King. His next care shall be to furnish the Duke with the monies that are behind.

Aug. 13. 76. Sec. Conway to Isabel Lady de la Warr. Has received her letter in favour of Mr. Withers for a company. The regiment which her son commanded (whose memory Conway will ever respect and honour) is disposed of to Sir Henry Whitehead, who must also have a company, but Conway will see if Mr. Withers may not have that company. If not, in honour of her reqnest, he shall have another. [*Draft.*]

VOL. CXII.

1628.

Aug. 13. Southwick. 77. Sec. Conway to the Commissioners for Oyer and Terminer, in co. Hants. Information has come to the Court that only "Ancient Steward" [Ensign Stewart] is condemned for the death of the men killed at Botley. It is a little marvelled there were no others condemned. They are to forbear execution until his Majesty's further pleasure be known. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 13. Westminster School. 78. Lambert Osbolton to Dudley Viscount Dorchester. The King lately promised him the next prebend in Westminster. Since that time there are three advowsons passed to Vossius and Thomas Westley, Fellow of Magdalen's, Oxford, now chaplain to the Duchess of Richmond, for the two next in Canterbury, and Mr. Collins has the Broad Seal for the next in Windsor. Prays for the Viscount's happy return to them at Westminster; in the meantime craves him to represent the loss the writer is at to the Duke, who was the first mover of his Majesty to cast his eye on the writer in this way, otherwise he shall languish like the man at the pool, as destitute of a good angel to move the waters for him (*sic*).

Aug. 14. Winchester. 79. Commissioners of Oyer and Terminer for co. Hants to Sec. Conway. William Morgan and Alexander Stewart are found guilty of murder, the one at Gosport, the other at Botley. Against Webster and his abetter the evidence is not yet come. For the execution of Morgan and Stewart pray direction before Saturday, when the sheriff will otherwise do his duty at the usual place.

Aug. 14. 80. Bill of the Marshal of the Admiralty for victualling certain ships, and pressing various pinks and victualling ships, extending from July 18 to this day.

Aug. 15. Whitehall. 81. The Council to the Lord Mayor [Sir Hugh Hammersley], and Sir Heneage Finch, Recorder of London, to re-examine Lewis Owen concerning the usual viewing of the ordnance upon the Tower Wharf by Christopher Mallory, and concerning one Dawson's giving his estate to the use of the religious house, whereof Mallory is a brother, and if further matter be found against Mallory to proceed against him according to law.

[Aug. 15?] 82. Petition of Katherine, wife of Adrian Hendricks, of London, Merchant, to the Council. Upon misinformation, her husband, on the 8th inst., was committed to the Marshalsea, but for what cause or who is his accuser he knows not. He is a merchant, and drives a good trade, which yields his Majesty a good sum of money yearly. From his imprisonment imminent ruin is likely to fall upon the petitioner and her children. Prays that he may be examined, and released on giving security.

Aug. 15. Whitehall. 83. The Council to Buckingham. Adrian Hendricks, some days since restrained of his liberty, and access of all persons prohibited unto him, drives a great trade to his Majesty's profit in the customs, and complains that his restraint is like to turn to his utter overthrow. He solicits to understand the cause of his imprisonment,

1628. VOL. CXII.

and offers to give any security to answer the offence. Pray that the points of his charge may be set down, and direction given to Mr. Attorney or some other to examine him.

Aug. 15. Southwick. 84. Buckingham to Attorney General Heath. The King has signed whatsoever was mentioned in the Attorney's letter, and is pleased that he should go into Northamptonshire on his present occasions if the Lord Treasurer consents. The King confers the Mastership of the Temple upon Dr. Micklethwaite in case it fall void, in which case the Attorney is to advertise Nicholas, who will put the King in mind of the Duke's request. [*From the indorsement it appears that the Mastership of the Temple was then actually void by the death of the late Master, the King's grant to Dr. Micklethwaite was therefore desired.*]

[Aug. 15.] 85. Petition of Dirick Peterson and others, owners of the Black Dog, of Rotterdam, to Buckingham. After a suit in the Court of Admiralty, and an appeal to the Court of Delegates, respecting the Black Dog, brought into Southamptou by Capts. John Stevens and John Nutt, the Council granted the order for her delivery to the petitioners, which is annexed. Notwithstanding which, the petitioners' adversaries procured orders from the Duke and the Commissioners of the Navy (*sic*), to impress the said ship, which the petitioners contend to be contrary to articles between the King and the United Provinces, and the Order of the Council, and pray for the Duke's warrant for the ship's discharge. *Annexed,*

85. I. *The Council to the Mayor and others of Southampton. To cause the Black Dog to be delivered up to the use of its owners.* [*Copy.*]

Aug. 15. 86. Copy of the preceding petition and annexed letter.

Aug. 15. Southwick. 87. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. His Majesty has heard of the disorder of the mariners at Portsmouth, and wonders that the man that was left in the house by the Duke under restraint was set at liberty, and delivered to the mariners. Order is to be given to keep the mariners on board, and to avoid disorders. His Majesty will hear and take examination of the passages in the late voyage to Rochelle, wherewith Sec. Coke is to acquaint Lord Denbigh, that he may order the captains and others to attend the King at Southwick to-morrow. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 15. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 312.]

Aug. 15. Portsmouth. 88. Sir John Jephson to Sec. Conway. Finds the names of 18 men stayed in lodgings 14 days. The victuallers demand 25*l.* 4*s.* The poor Scotchman has walked towards London for want. It would be a charitable deed to write to Sir Maurice Abbot to hearken him out. His name is Furbush [Forbes]. There is one Ramsay that can surely find him out.

1628.

VOL. CXIII. AUGUST 16—23, 1628.

Aug. 16. Southwick. 1. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Chichester. It is an ancient custom in that and other cathedrals to confer the first residentiary's place that falls void upon the prebendary to whom the divinity lecture is annexed; therefore recommends William Hickes, prebendary lecturer for three years, to be elected in the place fallen vacant by the death of Dr. Buckenham. [*Copy.*]

[Aug. 16.] 2. Another copy of the same.

Aug. 16. 3. Buckingham to Sir Robert Pye. Sir Robert knows how much the Duke is engaged to see Sir James Bagg satisfied his arrears disbursed with much advantage in a time of necessity. Prays Sir Robert to assist him to the Lord Treasurer in passing his account, and until that be perfected in furnishing monies for support of his credit. [*Draft, in Nicholas's hand.*]

Aug. 16. Wanstead. 4. Sec. Conway to Sir Fulke Greville and Mr. Towerson. Notwithstanding order for stay of all shipping, they are to permit all Dutch men-of-war and ships that go from port to port freely to depart, on security not to transport passengers' letters or papers to France or Spain. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 16. Wanstead. 5. The same to Francis Windebank. Has an affection to pleasure him in what he may, and is in his own nature drawn to nothing more hardly than to find fault or give reprimands. Too great strangeness between them. If Windebank had come to him, and acquainted him with the occasions of his stay at London, he would have disposed businesses so as the service should not have suffered delay. Whatever the omissions were, he easily forgets them, without laying any tax upon Windebank, who has given good proof of his diligence and abilities in his Majesty's service.

Aug. 16. 6. Sir Sackville Crow to Nicholas. Sends a letter to the Duke, with the advertisement of the officers enclosed. Would send back Charles to London for the rest of the money, desiring the Duke to write to the Lord Treasurer to make it up to 20,000*l.* Nicholas sees what beginning they have, and what must be expected if anything shall fall short. Gives account of what money he had received and expended. The Lord Treasurer must make up 6,600*l.*, for which Crow desires the Duke's letter.

[Aug. 16.] 7. Statement of inconveniences conceived likely to arise if the money for the mariners be delivered over into the captain's hands for payment.

[Aug. 16?] 8. Minutes, by Nicholas, of the present state of money affairs, and the way in which 20,000*l.* is to be procured for the Treasurer and Victualler. On the same paper is written an application by one of the French refugee Protestants then in England, for directions to Sir James Bagg to supply the poor French sailors at Plymouth with provisions.

1628. VOL. CXIII.

[Aug. 16 ?] 9. ——— La Pointe to Nicholas, styled "du Vergé." Inform him where to find certain articles of linen sent for the Duke, an what are the prices at which they are charged. Fr.

Aug. 17. Southwick. 10. Buckingham to Sir Fulke Greville, Captain of Cowes Castl Warrant to release the Increase, of Ayr, which is bound for Irelanc taking bond not to carry passengers or papers to France or Spain.

Aug. 17. Southwick. 11. The same to Jacob Johnson, the diver. Understands th by virtue of the Duke's former warrant he has taken up ont the sea nine anchors, 101 sows of lead, 2,360 pieces of eight, an five pieces of ordnance. He is to bring the same to Portsmouth, an deliver them to Capt. John Mason, for the Duke's use, all Mayo and other officers being charged to give him assistance therei [*Copy.*] *Annexed,*

11. I. *Minute of application from Capt. John Mason and Jac Johnson, to the Duke. About nine years before, a ship fro St. Lucar was wrecked at the Lizard, laden with silv in bars and pieces of eight. The Cornish men, und Sir John Killigrew, have recovered certain parts of t cargo, and threaten death to all persons who attempt to se after the remainder. The applicants pray the Duke give them authority to recover the same.*

Aug. 17. Knowsley. 12. Charlotte Lady Strange to Monsieur Carleton [Dudl Viscount Dorchester]. Condoles with him on some great loss, a congratulates him on the good choice he had made of so good a so virtuous a mistress. In her the writer sees the end of his wo and the beginning of his satisfaction. Her husband begs his favo with the Council in an affair relating to the Forest of Delamere.

Aug. 18. Haverfordwest. 13. Justices of Peace for co. Pembroke to the Council. Of la great numbers of Irish poor people have been landed in that coun with passes. Being much pestered and burdened by them, t writers have made stay of a bark of ten tons, wherein were carri about 70 of these poor people. They are landed suddenly, a some of them secretly in the night, taking after the rate of 3*s.* f every passenger. Submit that caution should be given to the Lo Deputy to restrain this confluence into this kingdom.

Aug. 18. 14. Lord Treasurer Weston to Buckingham. Has delivered S Sackville Crow's man 5,000*l.*, which makes up the full sum 20,000*l.* for the mariners, besides 2,000*l.* issued for billet mon and fresh victuals. This is all the money in the Exchequer, f howsoever he has received since the Duke went 6,000*l.* of subsi money and 3,000*l.* of the City's, the Queen's remove, who otherwi must lie still at Wellingborough, and some reimbursements, not be longer delayed without some kind of mutiny, with the mon for Portsmouth, and some of the troopers who go with the Du have taken up all the rest. It is necessary the Duke should have rea money with him, and Weston will use all diligence to get in

much as he can before the end of the week. Has delivered money to Lord Montjoy, because he would have all contented who follow the Duke; for the rest, he must force their patience, a work of no little difficulty. A Privy Seal has been sent to the King for passing a book for Lord Holland. The Duke knows Weston's love for him, but no money must be raised till he sees how the King will be able to subsist this next year. Has a woman's appetite to see the King and Duke before the Duke's going. Longs also to see him at home again with honour, in a quiet and settled court, studying his Majesty's affairs, which require, to cure them, rest and vigilancy.

Aug. 18. 15. Sec. Conway to the Commissioners for Soldiers in co. Hants. The King has been informed of the many insolences committed by the 200 Irish lately come into this country, and, because it is conceived that want of due care in billeting them in fitting places is a great cause of the disorder, directions are given for a remedy. The soldiers, not contenting themselves with ordinary provisions, but stealing or taking the best things without paying anything, are to be told that they have his Majesty's pay, and are not to demand any victual but what they pay for, taking care that no unreasonable rates are set by the country. The account of the billet money due to the country is to be made up, and Conway will solicit payment.

Aug. 18. 16. The same to Sir Benjamin Tichborne. Mr. Seymour, a Captain in Sir Benjamin's regiment, is willing to leave his company, and Conway is solicited to confer the company on the Lieutenant, Mr. Tooker. Those that move for him are Sir William Uvedale and Sir Edmund Verney. Has forborne to dispose of it without his acquiescence.

Aug. 18. 17. Inventory of tenths taken out of Capt. Seras's prize, certified by John Ellzey.

Aug. 19. 18. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a grant of Baronetcy to Rich. Wiseman, of Thundersley, co. Essex; also a warrant for discharging him of the money usually reserved for that dignity.

Aug. 19. Brancepeth. 19. Dr. John Cosin to Bishop Laud, of London. Smart preferred four indictments at the last Assizes in Durham; one, that they place the communion table the wrong way; another, that they stand up and sing the creed after the Gospel; a third, that they use wax lights and tapers; and a fourth, that Mr. Burgoyne has set up an altar in his church at Wearmouth,—all by Smart supposed to be superstitious ceremonies, and contrary to the Act of Uniformity. A great noise there was about it. The grand jury found nothing, and the judge (Sir James Whitelock) rejected the indictments in open court, letting the country know that he knew no law whereupon they should be grounded; and adding, that the man deserved no small punishment who, in this unwonted sort, had gone about to disgrace the Church, and dishonour the solemnity of God's service there where himself had been an eye and ear witness that all

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXIII.

1628.

things were done in decency and in order. They are threaten with further complaints, and Smart sticks not to profess that will fetch them all into higher courts, neither will the fury of hot a spirit be stayed till he has set all on fire, unless he be cool by authority. Dr. Linsell is lighter by 21 stones than before took his journey to London, to which he is beholden to his lo travel. God reward the Bishop for rewarding Lindsell's learni and goodness with a dignity of the Church!

Aug. 19. 20. Report of Phineas Pett and Edward Boate, on a survey the defects of the Vanguard.

Aug. 20. Whitehall. 21. The Council to Sec. Conway. The Board ordered Attorney General to draw up a proclamation prohibiting all pers to carry munition into France. On reading the draft thereof, t cannot assure themselves but that something may unawares p prejudicial to the league between his Majesty and the States. P him to send them a copy of that league.

Aug. 20. Portsmouth. 22. Buckingham to Lord President Marlborough. To take i his care the speedy despatch of the Agent employed hither fi Sallee, the ship appointed to transport him being ready to sail.

Aug. 20. Portsmouth. The same to the Dean and Chapter of Chichester. Requ them to expedite Mr. Hickes's business, and proceed to his adm sion, whereof, he understands, they have made some demur. [*Co* [*See* 1628, *August* 16, *No.* 2.]

Aug. 20. 23. S. Holdip to his brother, Andrew Holdip. Complains of conduct in prosecuting certain legal proceedings to oust him fro poor prebend. Will no more harken to arbitraments.

Aug. 20. 24. Informations of Anne Good and George Dowle, of Qu Street, co. Middlesex, against John Burgoigne, of Rouen, whom t alleged to be a spy for the Dunkirkers; with the examinatio Burgoigne in answer thereto. He was at Dunkirk when Sir J Wentworth was taken prisoner. Aiding him to escape, he c away with him, and has since lived on means supplied by Sir Jo

Aug. 20. 25. Examination of Philip, the wife of Thomas Smyth, of Qu Street, in whose house the above-named John Burgoigne lod Denied that she had ever called him a spy.

[Aug. 20?] 26. Capt. John Pennington's list of the Fleet prepared for expedition to Rochelle, and now at Portsmouth; with names of captains, tonnage of the ships, and numbers of ordnance, sea and landsmen for each ship.

[Aug. 20?] 27. Copy of the same list, with subsequent insertions.

[Aug. 20?] 28. Another copy, with other insertions in the handwritin Capt. Pennington.

[Aug. 20?] 29. Copy of the last article.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXIII.

1628.

Aug. 21. Southwick. 30. The King to Sec. Conway, Lord Lieutenant of co. Hants. The troops lately billeted in several counties being now drawn into that county, for avoiding abuses that may be practised to increase the King's charge, he is to cause a perfect muster to be taken of all the billeted soldiers, and to call for an account of the billet money due in the Isle of Wight.

Aug. 21. Worcester. 31. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Worcester to the Council. The soldiers billeted in that county, to the number of 150, have been removed, but there remains due for billeting them 415*l.* 19*s.*, besides monies owing to certain captains and others where they lodged. Beseech that the collectors of the two first subsidies may have warrant to detain these amounts. *Annexed,*

31. I. *Account of billet money above mentioned.*

31. II. *Debts owing by the Captains and other Officers, for diet,* 23*l.* 19*s.* 6*d.*

Aug. 21. 32. Laws and Ordinances Military, appointed by the King, to be observed in the Fleet and Army in the present expedition for the succour of Rochelle, under the conduct of the Duke of Buckingham. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 21. Sec. Conway to the Council. How they shall proceed concerning the Parliament to be held in Ireland. That if anything be moved to give stop to Sir Thomas Phillips's commission, they first acquaint his Majesty before they proceed. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 312.]

Aug. 21. 33. Instructions and articles, set down by the Duke of Buckingham, for the better government of the Fleet in the voyage to Rochelle, and, that every ship's company may not be ignorant thereof, ordered to be read openly at service time every week twice. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 21. Portsmouth. 34. Buckingham to the Mayor of Southampton, and all Vice Admirals. To release the Truelove, of Southampton, Capt. Henry Wheeler, about to go to sea as a man-of-war, taking the usual security.

[Aug. 21 ?] Portsmouth. 35. Charles Daillie to Buckingham. Had a conference with him at Chelsea respecting his mission by the command of Lord Conway. Had delivered to Lord Conway a plan of the siege of Rochelle. Intention of the French to invade England after the acquisition of Rochelle. Barges building in Brittany for a landing of cavalry in the Isle of Wight and at Portsmouth, of which places a Scotchman has given the Cardinal a plan. The French esteem the English as mere "femmes barbues." Two capuchins have been sent from Brussels into Ireland, to inspect the country and seduce the people. Fr.

Aug. 21. Portsmouth. 36. Certificate of leakage of beer aboard the Swiftsure, with underwritten warrant from Buckingham to the Surveyor of the Victuals to supply the same.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXIII.

1628.

Aug. 21. Portsmouth. 37. Three certificates of overplus numbers of persons on board the Swiftsure, with undertaking of Sir Allen Apsley to supply the provisions so spent on warrant from the Lord Admiral, and underwritten warrant of Buckingham accordingly.

Aug. 21. Tickhill Castle. 38. R. Ansbie [?] to Buckingham. What has happened betwixt Mr. Vermuyden's friends and workmen and the people of the Isle of Axholme these inclosed will give a taste. Great riots have been committed by the people, and a man killed by the Dutch party, the killing of whom is conceived to be murder in all who gave direction for them to go armed that day. These outrages will produce good effects. They will procure conformity in the people, and enforce Vermuyden to sue for favour at the Duke's hands,—if not for himself, for divers of his friends, especially for Mr. Saines, a Dutchman, who has an adventure of 13,000*l.* in this work. Upon examination of the rest of Vermuyden's people, thinks it will appear that he gave them order to go armed. Expected to have heard from Mr. Fotherley about Vermuyden's defeazance, but he having fallen short therein, it has been given out by Vermuyden's party that he has bought the lordship, but the writer, with strong assurances, has removed that stumbling block. *Incloses,*

38. I. *Informations of John Greaves and various other persons in the employ of Vermuyden as to outrages committed against them.* 1628, *August* 18.

38. II. *The like of William Wells and Richard Stockwell, that the Dutchmen, armed with swords and fire-arms, fired at the people, and drove them before them.* 1628, *August* 18.

38. III. *Examination of John Warren, one of Vermuyden's men, as to the use of fire-arms by his people.* 1628, *August* 19.

38. IV. *Similar examination of Baldwin Vanwarmon.* 1628, *August* 20.

Aug. 21. Southwick. 39. Sec. Conway to the Commissioners for Soldiers in the Isle of Wight. Directing them to take the muster of soldiers billeted there, commanded in the letter of the King to Sec. Conway, of this date. [*From the indorsement it appears that a similar letter was written to the similar Commissioners for the co. of Hants.*]

Aug. 21. Tickhill Castle. 40. R. Ansbie [?] to Edward Earl of Dorset. Informs him of the letter of this date addressed by the writer to the Duke of Buckingham; but, lest the Duke's absence should afford advantage to Vermuyden, he sends various inclosures to the Earl, that he may perceive in what state things stand. Leaves the prevention to his judgment. If the Duke be absent, begs the Earl to open his packet. *Incloses,*

40. I. *Copy of the informations of John Greaves and others, inclosed in his letter to Buckingham.*

40. II. *The like of the examination of John Warren.*

40. III. *The like of the examination of Baldwin Vanwarmon.*

VOL. CXIII.

1628.
[Aug. 22.] 41. Petition of Francis Gordon to the King. Has served the King in the East Countries, and has performed many dangerous and expensive journies, and had nothing but his uncle's pension of 150*l.* per annum. Prays for remuneration, and better allowance.

Aug. 22. Warrant to pay to Anthony Hinton 500*l.*, for a fair facet diamond ring sold to the King, and presented to the Abbot of Scaglia, Ambassador Extraordinary from the Duke of Savoy. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 22. Southwick. 42. Sec. Conway to the Council. Mr. Gordon succeeding his uncle as his Majesty's Agent to the King of Poland, it pleased the King to grant him a pension of 150*l.* per annum, as his uncle formerly had. But Mr. Gordon, returning from those parts, has represented that he has been at extraordinary charges, and is a suitor for satisfaction and increase of allowance. The residence of an agent there being more for the advantage of the merchants than of the King, they are to hear Mr. Gordon, and send for the merchants, and deal with them to contribute towards this charge by way of consulage or otherwise.

Aug. 22. Southwick. 43. The same to the same. Recommends to them the case of Moritz Martinson, a subject of the King of Denmark, whose ship, the White Swan, was taken by Capt. William Hulst, near Sandwich. In all cases affecting subjects of the King of Denmark and the merchants of the Hanse Towns, where the demands are clearly just, the King wishes justice to be done without delay, and, where there be scruples of no great consequence, that favour and courtesy be administered.

Aug. 22. 44. Draft of the same.

Aug. 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 312.]

Aug. 22. Bristol. 45. Mayor of Bristol to the same. Has provided ships for transport of Sir Pierce Crosby's Irish regiment of 700 foot into Ireland, which at present lie there under the command of Sir Thomas Esmond, their Serjeant Major, expecting a fair wind. The money allowed for billeting being all spent, but the wind such that they cannot get from thence, they solicit a present order for their relief.

Aug. 22. Bristol. 46. The same to the same. By appointment of the Colonel of Sir Pierce Crosby's regiment, there has been paid 175*l.* for the charge of their transportation, and the writer has been constrained to disburse 140*l.* out of purse for their victualling, which he prays may be repaid forthwith. Urges some relief for them whilst detained by adverse winds.

Aug. 22. Portsmouth. 47. Buckingham to Basil Viscount Fielding, Vice Admiral of Buckingham's own squadron in the Nonsuch. Prays him to take charge of his Vice Admiralty, and requires all inferior officers to be observant unto him in this employment.

Vol. CXIII.

1628.

Aug. 22. Portsmouth. 48. Buckingham to Robert Newland the elder, a merchant in the Isle of Wight. Is informed that there are in his possession three pieces of iron ordnance, and other goods taken out of the sea by Jacob Johnson, the diver. He is to deliver the same to Johnson, who is appointed to bring the same thither. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 22. Portsmouth. 49. The same to Capt. John Pennington. There can be no happy success expected in any enterprise without an especial blessing from God; the Duke therefore thinks good to begin the great expedition for relief of Rochelle by a solemn worship of His Almighty power, and requires Capt. Pennington to give notice that there be, on Sunday sevennight, a communion celebrated aboard all the ships of the fleet.

Aug. 22. Southwick. 50. Sec. Conway to Buckingham. Upon informations that there is connivance between some captains and billeters, by which the companies will appear stronger than they will be able to march, and the householders will receive more for billet money than they ought, his Majesty has given order for a strict muster. Suggests that directions be sent by the Duke to Chichester, which is in another county. The rest lie in the Lieutenancy which Lord Conway received from the Duke's favour. Sec. Coke yesterday thought it necessary that 100 or 150 soldiers should be sent for from Fareham, for strengthening the guard at Gosport, on an information of Capt Pell. Conway conceives the alarm was greater than the cause. Knows that most of the soldiers want arms, and shoes and stockings, and believes that the captains' cheerful speaking to the mariners, and care to keep them aboard, will prevent the greatest part of the evil. Sir Francis Willoughby was to have moved this matter to the Duke.

Aug. 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 312.]

[Aug. 22?] 51. Capt. Jo. Weddell to the same. Sends reasons in answer to the Duke's propositions concerning falling on the French men-of-war that ride without the palisado near Rochelle. The writer advises that these ships should be attacked, not at low water, but about the middle of the spring or near the top of a high water.

Aug. 22. 52. Sec. Conway to Bishop Laud, of London. To prepare a form of public prayer for the prosperous success of this fleet, to be used in all churches and chapels in divine service. He will not omit in this prayer the religious end of this expedition, to give relief to an oppressed church, and support to the profession of true religion. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 312.]

Aug. 22. Portsmouth. 53. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. Dining this day with the Duke, Mr. Montagu complained of the excessive rates of all things in this town, which being considered by the Duke, Lord Conway is requested to procure an order from the Lords at Court to the Mayor and Aldermen of the town, to cause a moderate rate to be set upon all kinds of victual, and to provide that the markets be furnished with all necessary supplies.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXIII.

1628.

Aug. 22. Tichborne. 54. Sir Benjamin Tichborne to Sec. Conway. The bearer is a gentleman of good report, and, if Lord Conway pleases to prefer him, Sir Benjamin will willingly submit to Lord Conway's approbation.

Aug. 22. 55. Certificate, by William Earl of Pembroke, of the strength of the garrison of the Fort at Pendennis, as found at a general muster: —Armed men, 394; pioneers, 99.

Aug. 23. Southwick. 56. The King to Buckingham, Justice of Eyre on this side Trent. Sends schedule of the number of deer the King bestows on the Lord Mayor, Aldermen, and Recorder of London, with the parks and walks where they shall be killed. He is to send warrants to the keepers in conformity therewith.

Aug. 23. Southwick. 57. Copy of the same, with the schedule referred to in the document, but not now with it.

Aug. 23. 58. Lords of the Council, then with the King at Southwick, to the Mayor and Aldermen of Portsmouth. To cause a moderate rate to be set upon all sorts of victual, and also upon lodgings and horse-meat, for their direction in which, the writers send the rates set by the Clerk of the Market and approved by the Green Cloth. They are also to cause provisions to be brought in, and the market to be well furnished. [*Draft.*]

Aug. 23. Dover Castle. 59. Sir John Hippisley to the Council. Sends account of billet-money due in the Cinque Ports for the regiment of Sir Pierce Crosby, amounting to 977*l.* 2*s.*, for which he craves payment. Sends also accounts from St. John's, St. Peter's, and Birchington for soldiers of that regiment billeted there in January and February, 1628. *Inclosed,*

59. I. *Names of soldiers billeted in the parish of St. John in Thanet, with the names of the billeters and the time of their being with them.*

59. II. *Similar list for St. Peter's.*

59. III. *Similar list for Birchington.*

Aug. 23. Southwick, at 10 o'clock at night. 60. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to Sec. Conway. His Majesty hath commanded him on this sudden and sad accident to put Lord Conway in mind of giving order for shutting the ports, lest on the going out of the fleet, and this occasion, some advertisements may pass over seas contrary to his service. He is to order that such Dutch ships as are at Portsmouth be stayed.

Aug. 23. Wanstead. 61. Sec. Conway to Dudley Viscount Dorchester, Vice Chamberlain. Is instantly sending directions to Portsmouth, Southampton, and the Isle of Wight. For the rest will wait upon him to-morrow morning.

Aug. 23. Westminster. 62. Joshua Carpenter to the same. This morning a letter from Mr. Dudley Carleton came by the merchants' post, which the writer sent by Mons. de Chateauneuf, who went post thence with Lady Strange's brother. This night came the inclosed by Sir James

1628. VOL. CXIII.

Leviston. Went that day to see Mrs. Alice Carleton, where he found that old Mr. Williams was dead. He came from the sermon at Paul's Cross on Sunday last, died on Thursday, and was buried this night.

Aug. 23. London. 63. Ladislao Welen Barone di Zierotin to Dudley Viscount Dorchester. His great grief for the unhappy death of the Duke, and the sorrow of the Duchess and all his friends. The Duke referred the writer to Dorchester respecting some gift which he had procured him from the King. Dorchester knows what ill-fortune has overwhelmed the writer, as well as his master the King of Bohemia. Begs his influence with the King, the writer's wife and children being in the greatest want. 2,000*l.*, or even 1,000*l.*, would be the saving of his family. Italian.

Aug. 23. London. 64. Sir John Conyers to the same. Sends a letter received at the Hague. Storms and contrary winds have been the occasion of the delay.

Aug. 23. Durham. 65. Dean and Chapter of Durham to Bishop Neile, of Winchester. Since they sent the Bishop the copy of Mr. Smart's sermon they had convented him before the High Commission, to take further security for his appearance, where he carried himself so irrespectively of the writers, His Majesty's Commissioners, that had they not been the parties against whom he so bitterly inveighed in his sermon they could have done no less than have dealt more harshly with him. Since that time he has preferred several indictments against Mr. Burgoyne and Mr. Cosin in particular, all which, by commandment of the Judge, Sir James Whitelock, were rejected. They suppose Smart is minded to prefer a Bill against them in Parliament, wherefore they implore his assistance with the aid of the Bishops of London and Oxford.

[Aug. 23.] 66. A satirical poem, entitled "The Spy, discovering the Danger of Arminian Heresy and Spanish Treachery." Professedly written at Strasburgh, whence the preface, addressed "To all zealous Professors and true-hearted Patriots in Great Britain," is dated. The poem commences:—

> "Must I turn mad, like Solon, and write rhymes
> When philippicks would better fit the times?
> Yes, yes, I must! for whatsoe'er they be,
> In press or pulpit, dare of speech be free
> In Truth's behalf, and vent their grieved mind
> In phrase more serious, or some graver kind,
> (Though at the common good they only aim,
> And be as strictly careful to shun blame
> As Wisdom can devise) they cannot 'scape
> The malice of the age."

VOL. CXIV. AUGUST 24—31, 1628.

1628.

Aug. 24. The King to the Deputy Lieutenants of Suffolk. Capt. Henry Woodhouse is to execute his place of Muster-master in that county by an able deputy, and they are to satisfy an arrear due to him for two years past. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 24. 1. Henry Earl of Holland to the King. As His Majesty has ennobled him sufficiently and far beyond his merit, so he will no doubt enable the Earl for his service, which the Duke assured the Earl was the King's intention. Though he is deprived of the Duke's means to the King, he no ways doubts that the King will make it appear that the Duke was the instrument, not the author, of the benefits which the King conferred on his servants. Prays for the Constableship of Windsor or the keeping of Hampton Court. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 24. 2. Sec. Conway to the Keepers of various Outports. To make stay of all ships and vessels, until further order.

Aug. 24. 3. The same to Bishop Laud, of London. To avoid doubts that may arise upon the late execrable act committed on the person of the gracious Duke, gives him knowledge that his Majesty continues constantly his resolution of sending forth the fleet, and expects him to prepare the prayer, and cause it to be published to all the parish churches, to be used so soon as the fleet shall put to sea, and until its return.

Aug. 24. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 313.]

Aug. 24. 4. Nicholas to Sec. Conway. Most of the ports are shut by the late Duke's order, but this miserable accident may perhaps make men careless. Sends list of the persons and places to whom Conway is to direct his warrants. Purposes to wait on him that afternoon, and beseeches him to excuse the scribbling of a trembling hand guided by a sad heart.

Aug. 24. 5. Robert Earl of Sussex to the same. The ill news of the Duke of Buckingham much troubles him. Now the Earl has lost a friend, hopes that Conway will stand his friend, as he has been heretofore. He knows that the Earl has the Lieutenancy of Essex and the forts of Harwich, which Lord Holland keeps from him, as he hears, under the Great Seal. The Earl moved the King, who said he would consider of it. His desire is, that Conway will end the business. If Lord Holland will help the Earl to the keeping of the Castle of "Wyngor" in exchange for the forts, he would be ready to yield up the Lieutenancy to the King. Intreats him to move it betimes, and to make as good a bargain as he can.

Aug. 24. The Court. 6. Henry Earl of Holland to Capt. John Pennington. He is to wait upon the King to-morrow. Though all the Duke's servants are unhappy in the miserable accident that has fallen unto him, yet Pennington has cause to be comforted in the esteem of his master.

VOL. CXIV.

1628.
Aug. 24. The Strand. 7. Sir Francis Nethersole to [James Earl of Carlisle ?]. On Saturday last, in the forenoon, the Duke was stabbed, in his chamber at Portsmouth, by one Lieutenant Felton, and died presently of that wound, which he received under the left pap. The circumstances are related with much difference. That which most agree in is, that the Duke, lying that morning somewhat long abed, was called up by Walter Montagu to hear some good news of the relief of Rochelle. Mons. de Soubise coming to him to hear of this news, Felton came into his Grace's chamber. In the tumult, some imputing the deed to the French, Felton boldly took it on him, and said he had done it for the good of his King and country. He had some private discontentment for being put by the company when his captain was slain in the Isle of Rhé, but he alleges his desire of the public good for the cause of his fact, and offered not to escape. Various circumstances antecedent to the fact, which are very considerable; a sailor killed in a mutiny, and rumours prevalent in London, Cornwall, and Huntingdonshire. The King took the Duke's death very heavily, keeping his chamber all that day, as is well to be believed; but the base multitude in this town drink healths to Felton, and there are infinitely more cheerful than sad faces of better degree. The stone of offence being now removed by the hand of God, it is to be hoped that the King and his people will come to a perfect unity, and that the Earl will return to be a principal instrument in that good work. The Secretary of Mons. Joachimi has promised to convey this to Paris.

Aug. 24. 8. Account of the distribution of 12*l.*, given by Bishops Mountague of Chichester, Mawe of Bath and Wells, and Curle of Rochester, at their consecration.

Aug. 25. 9. Sec. Conway to the Commissioners for Oyer and Terminer in Hants. Has received information that Lieut. Willis is able to clear himself. The complaint against him was, that he threatened several men and put them in fear of their lives, and that he violently took a man's wife from him, and kept her in his lodging all night. Prays them to examine the matter carefully, and do justice. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 25. 10. Robert Earl of Lindsey and Sec. Coke to Capt. Jacob Williams. To take up, for the King's service, the Increase, of London, with the master and 40 men, which are aboard of her, to take charge of her as captain, and to see her well fitted and provided for the present service.

Aug. 25. 11. Richard Dike to his brother, Edward Nicholas. The seven prizes have come into the river. Three of them, being Hamburghers, laden with salt, are not likely to be prize; nor is the Peter, of Amsterdam, laden at Leghorn. Two of the other three are already adjudged prize, and will not be worth more than 1,500*l.* Hopes the remaining one will prove prize too, which may be worth 3,500*l.* The commission for the sale of these goods drawn up erroneously. Davell went after the Attorney General, who has gone out of town for eight or ten days, 20 miles, to have it mended; but he said it was

1628. VOL. CXIV.

in conformity with the Order of Council. P.S.—1628, August 26. Prevented sending the above by the news of that sad accident, presuming they should have seen him. From his letter received that day they shall not expect him till after the departure of the fleet. Should be glad to be advised who is like to be Admiral, but far more gladder to hear that Nicholas retained his place. Wishes to hear whether his brother Joy intends to proceed on this voyage. Nicholas's patent is ready for the Seal, and Friday next is the Seal day.

Aug. 25. 12. A list of all the Ships belonging to the Fleet, prepared for the relief of Rochelle; with an underwritten account of their state and forwardness on this day.

Aug. 25. 13. Draft, in Nicholas's handwriting, of the account of the state and forwardness of the fleet, mentioned in the preceding article.

Aug. 26. Grant to Dame Dorothy Skelton, widow, of a pension of 150*l.*, per annum for her life. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 26. Grant to William Murray, one of the Grooms of the Bedchamber, of the timber in Morewood, Little Deans Wood, and Myes Baily, in the Forest of Dean, co. Gloucester, certified to be worth above 800*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 26. The like to Sir Richard Beanmont of the tithes of the towns of Brighouse, Rastrick, and Tickesby, co. York, with the rent of 6*l.* 18*s.* 4*d.* per annum. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 26. Westminster. 14. Bishop Laud, of London, to Sec. Conway. Has sent a copy of both Conway's letters to the Archbishop of Canterbury, that he may take order accordingly; for upon his Grace this service lies. Laud cannot command the use of the prayer farther than his own diocese. Before his letters came he had caused letters from the Council to be sent to the Archbishop, to the same effect. At the same time he received Conway's letters he had the news of that accursed fact, to his great sorrow and grief of heart. It is the saddest accident that ever befell him, and should be so for all good Christians; but what humours are stirring there he shall not at this time trouble Conway with the recital.

Aug. 26. London. 15. Archibald Colville to the same. Sends foreign intelligence, received from his father out of Brussels. From France, that Mons. de la Tremouille is converted to Catholicism, and that the King lies before Rochelle with 20,000 men, attending the fleet of England. With other news from Italy, Germany, and Spain.

Aug. 26. The Court. 16. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to Sec. Coke. The King commanded Dorchester to speak to Coke to prepare a commission for Lord Treasurer Weston, the Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward, the Earl of Dorset, Sec. Coke, and Viscount Dorchester, to take such course as is fittest for the foul fact and actor of the bloody murder of the Duke. The King requires him to send thither with the soonest Felton's examination, which Coke and Dorchester

1628. VOL. CXIV.

took, sealed up and addressed to Dorchester. It may be committed to Sir Henry Hungate, who is to return that way towards London. His Majesty employs him in some matters concerning this fact. [*On the blank pages of this letter Sec. Coke has written a rough draft of certain passages intended to be inserted in the Commission mentioned in the letter.*]

Aug. 27. Grant of Baronetage to Anthony Slingshy, of Scriven, co. York [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 27. Discharge to the same of fees usually paid for a baronetcy, [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 27. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 2,000*l.*, with interest, he having paid that sum into the Exchequer for his Majesty's present occasions. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 27. Southwick. Sec. Conway to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Giving her Majesty account of the Lord Duke's death, of his Majesty's health, and his pursuit of all good means for recovering her inheritance, a principal one being the assisting of the King of Denmark. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 313.]

Aug. 27. 17. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to the same. Is grieved to the very soul, as well for public as private respects; besides the horror of the impious act which lays scandal upon our nation, our religion, the profession of a soldier, and the blood of a gentleman, all which concurred in the actor of this tragedy. The Duke declared a purpose to Dorchester, on his last return from the Queen of Bohemia, which he has since often reiterated, of making him, by his favour with the King his master, an instrument of better days than they have seen of late, he having had a firm resolution (which he manifested to some other persons) to walk new ways, but upon old grounds and maxims, both of religion and policy, finding his own judgment to have been misled by errors of youth and persuasions of persons he began better to know, so as knowing otherwise the nobleness of his nature and great parts and vigour, both of mind and body, Dorchester had full satisfaction in him himself, and made no doubt but the world would soon have, notwithstanding the public hatred to which he was exposed. This testimony Dorchester owes him after his death. Dorchester can see that it is the King's purpose not to discharge himself so much of affairs upon anyone. Lord Lindsey has the command of the forces for the present service, but the Admiralty will be governed by commission, and the King has declared that he will hold up the Duke's places for a good while, and that the first suitors shall be most sure to fail. There was never greater demonstration of affection than his Majesty shows to the deceased Duke in all which concerns his honour, estate, friends, and enemies, whom he cannot well look upon if any come in his way; and for this murderer, he is sure to escape no punishment which either the martial law or the common law can inflict upon him. Mons. de Laval arrived yesterday, and kissed the King's hands. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CXIV.

1628.

Aug. 27. Bristol. 18. Mayor of Bristol to the Council. On receipt of order for stay of ships, is desirous to know what shall be done with those which are ready fitted for transportation of Sir Pierce Crosby's regiment into Ireland.

Aug. 27. 19. Sec. Conway to Sir Francis Willoughby. For a list of all the colonels and other officers, down to drums and surgeons, actually and personally ready to be employed in this expedition; with a note of the strength of the several companies. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 27. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 313.]

Aug. 27. 20. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to ———. Our noble Duke, in the greatest joy and alacrity I ever saw him in my life, at news received, about eight o'clock in the morning of Saturday last, of the relief of Rochelle, wherewith he was hastening to the King, who had that morning sent for him by me, at his going out of a lower parlour, in presence of many standers-by, was stabbed into the breast with a knife by one Felton, a reformed lieutenant, who, hastening out of the door, and the Duke having pulled out the knife and following him out of the parlour into the hall, with his hand put to his sword, there fell down dead, with much effusion of blood. The Lady Anglesea, then looking down into the hall, went immediately with a cry into the Duchess's chamber, who was in bed, and there fell down on the floor. The murderer, in the midst of the noise and tumult, slipt out into the kitchen, when a voice being current in the court, "A Frenchman! A Frenchman!" his guilty conscience making him believe it was "Felton! Felton!" he came out of the kitchen; said, "I am the man;" and rendered himself to the company. Jointly with Sec. Coke, the writer examined the man, and found he had no particular offence against the Duke, but grounded his practice on the Parliament Remonstrance, so as to make himself a martyr for his country. He came from London expressly the Wednesday, arriving at Portsmouth the very morning, not above half an hour before he committed it. We could not discover any complices. His Majesty has ordained Commissioners to proceed with him as the nature of the fact requires. The murderer gloried in his act the first day, but when I told him he was the first assassin of an Englishman, a gentlemen, a soldier, and a Protestant, he shrank at it, and is now grown penitent. This man, and Ravaillac, were of no other religion than Assassinism, as you will see by two writings found sewed in his hat, which go herewith. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 27. 21. Another copy of the same.

Aug. 28. 22. The King to George Earl of Totness, Master of the Ordnance. Warrant to deliver to Colonel George Jhran (*sic*) Peblis, Master of the Ordnance in this present expedition, the ordnance and ammunition contained in a list of this date, signed by him. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CXIV.

1628.
Aug. 28.
Margam.

23. Sir Thomas Mansell and Sir John Stradling to the Council. Having received letters from the Lord Chief Baron and Baron Denham, Justices of Assize for Cornwall, for examining the offences of two sailors, Nicholas Brown and Thomas Ematt, touching certain wicked reports concerning the King's Majesty, they have proceeded as directed, and return the examinations by them taken. The false rumour came into Glamorganshire from the adjoining county of Carmarthen. *Inclose,*

23. I. 1. *Examination of Patrick Jones, Portreeve of Swansea. On July 8, a great number of people of the town of Loughor came to Swansea, with a great hue and cry that the King was dead, poisoned by the Duke. The hue and cry was first raised in co. Carmarthen touching a robbery, and the offenders, by reason of the hot pursuit coming after them, gave out that the King's Majesty was dead.* 1628, *August* 26.

2. *Examination of Henry Vaughan, Alderman of Swansea.*

3. *The like of Charles David, Portreeve of Loughor.*

4. *The like of Anne Smith, of Swansea.*

5. *The like of John David Hoell, Alderman of Loughor.*

6. *The like of Richard John Morgan, Petty Constable of Loughor.* 1628, *August* 28.

7. *The like of William ap Evan, keeper of the passing boat at the ferry of Loughor.*

8. *The like of Henry Watkins, of Loughor.*

9. *The like of Thomas David Bedoe, of Loughor.*

10. *The like of Griffith Bennett, of Loughor.*

11. *The like of Thomas Boweine Morgan, of Loughor.*

Aug. 28.
London.

24. Robert Earl of Warwick to Sec. Conway. Received his packet for shutting the ports in Essex, which is done. Had a warrant dormant from the late Duke, that the men-of-war of Holland, which come weekly in at Harwich, to make clean, and are of those which lie before Dunkirk, should not be stayed at any time. He has now shut the ports to all, but desires to know his pleasure for them, and the boats of poor men laden with corn and butter for London.

Aug. 28.
Dover Castle.

25. Sir John Hippisley to the same. His letter of the 24th came not to London until the 27th, and to his hands at four that morning. Fears, by the death of the Duke, he shall lose the keeping of Bushey Park, which he had but for the Duke's life, except Lord Conway, out of his noble remembrance of him that is dead, speak to his Majesty to bestow it on Sir John for his life.

Digitized by Google

Vol. CXIV.

1628.
Aug. 28. Plymouth. 26. Sir James Bagg to Sec. Conway. His Lordship's letters could not be but welcome, although they brought the news of that damnable act of that accursed Felton. His end was upon Saturday, the day of his dissolving told Bagg by a dream described in all. It wanted but the name of Felton; but that fiend was entituled by the name of soldier. This dream, which he told his wife and dearest friends, did not a little trouble him. Comfort he received from his Majesty's commands. Were it not to do his service should think he sinned to converse with men, but he is above all earthly power. Has presumed to send the Secretary lines addressed to his Majesty's sacred hands. Intreats Conway to retain Bagg in his favour. The world sees him lost. If the King thinks him fit for any of his offices or commands he will discharge his trust with faith and honesty. Is ready with all he was to do for this expedition, saving there will be a want of shipping to take in three or four hundred tons of Mr. Lieutenant's provisions. Prays for James Glanville's pardon, according to the inclosed letter. *Incloses,*

26. I. *Sir John Walter, Lord Chief Baron, to Sir James Bagg. James Glanville was found guilty of manslaughter, whereupon Sir John made known to him his Majesty's favour, and told him he might either pray his clergy or remain in prison until he should procure his Majesty's pardon. He made choice to stay in prison. Taunton.*

Aug. 28. The Court. 27. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to Sec. Coke. The King, omitting nothing which may any way concern the doing honour to the body of the Duke, has thought fit it should be carried out of Portsmouth by the colonels and other officers of the field, to the place where the coaches and horses are to attend the train, and there to be put into the coach prepared to carry it. For sea captains they should be all in their ships to see that their "salve" of artillery be performed in good order, according to directions left in the hands of Mr. Nicholas.

Aug. 28. Margam. 28. Sir Thomas Mansell and Sir John Stradling to Sir John Walter, Lord Chief Baron, and Sir John Denham, one of the Barons of the Exchequer. Send the examinations taken by them respecting the wicked reports spread by Nicholas Brown and Thomas Ematt. *Inclose,*

28. I. *Examinations of Patrick Jones and others, being duplicates of those transmitted to the Council by letter, dated this day.*

Aug. 28. 29. Considerations by Nicholas touching the execution of the office of Lord Admiral by Commissioners. [*Indorsed are several memoranda of Nicholas; amongst them:—"Whether I shall address myself to his Majesty, or my Lord Treasurer, or whether acquaint his Majesty with all passages."*]

1628. VOL. CXIV.

Aug. 28. 30. Rough draft of the same, by Nicholas. [*Indorsed are notes by Nicholas of matters respecting which he was "parler au Roy." They relate to Admiralty business, issuing letters of marque, and a suggested order or proclamation in Portsmouth confirming orders made by the Duke.*]

Aug. 28. 31. Examination, taken before Lord Chief Justice Richardson and Sir Heneage Finch, of George Willoughby, of Holborn, a scrivener, who had known John Felton, by writing petitions for him for two years past. Felton, coming to him nine or ten weeks since, found him writing the Remonstrance. Felton desired him to read it to him, which, being busy, he refused. On another occasion Willoughby gave the Remonstrance to Richard Harward, who went with Felton to the Windmill in Shoe-lane, and there they were two hours reading it. Felton kept the Remonstrance. At sundry times saw Felton sad and discontented, and remarked that he could not be fit for a soldier that wanted courage. "If I be angered or moved," he said, "they shall find I have courage enough."

Aug. 28. Examination, taken before the same persons, of Edmund Felton, gent., brother to John Felton. It is ten weeks since he saw him. Much estranged himself, and would not let this examinant know his lodging. He is of a melancholy disposition, sad, heavy, and of few words. Cannot believe that his brother is the man that did that damnable and execrable act. Has not seen his mother or sister this month, but hears they are in prison. [*Written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

Aug. 28. Similar examination of Richard Harward. George Willoughby taught him to write. Saw Felton at Willoughby's within a month. Felton complained against the Duke as the cause why he lost a captain's place, and the obstacle why he could not get his pay, being fourscore and odd pounds. Went together to the Windmill, where examinant read the Remonstrance to him, and Felton took it and carried it away. [*Written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

Aug. 28. 32. Further examination of George Willoughby before Lord Chief Justice Richardson, respecting the following Verses written upon a Petition found in his desk:—

> "Let Charles and George do what they can,
> Yet George shall die like Doctor Lambe.
> Made presently upon the death of Doctor Lambe."

He had the same from Daniel Watkins, the pantler at Hampstead, who had them from the baker's boy that brings in the bread there. On Monday or Tuesday last he sent them to one Mr. Moody, counsellor-at-law, by Mr. Moody's son, and Mr. Moody wrote the verses on the petition.

Aug. 29. Whitehall. 33. The Council to Sec. Conway. Have received his letter of the 22nd inst., about the subjects of the King of Denmark, wherein they cannot give despatch on account of the death of the Lord Admiral.

Digitized by Google

1628. Vol. CXIV.

Pray him to represent to the King how necessary it is, that, until he shall appoint an Admiral, some course be taken by Commission that the proceedings of the Admiralty be authorized to go on.

Aug. 29. Whitehall. 34. The Council to Sec. Conway. Send letter of the Lord Deputy of Ireland respecting the danger likely to arise from the return of Sir Pierce Crosby's regiment to that country. These soldiers are now either at Bristol, or on the way to Ireland. Do not know how his Majesty may well employ them in any foreign service at this time, and to keep them here would be dangerous and burthensome. The ambition of that nation is to be in the entertainment of the state. In the wars of Tyrone, although a good part of the Queen's army consisted of natural Irish, yet never any one company revolted. Nor can they forget the testimony of the loyalty and readiness of these men at the Isle of Rhé given by the late Lord General. Do not see how it should give discontentment to the country in general, or to the English now entertained, considering that the addition of these 700 will not make the total number exceed that which is appointed to be entertained.

Aug. 29. Whitehall. 35. The same to the same. Cannot draw the Eastland Company to make any allowance to Mr. Gordon. They allege,—1. That they have had no use of any agent of his Majesty's in Poland; and, 2. That their trade is so interrupted that they are fain to give over their usual residence.

Aug. 29. Whitehall. 36. The same to the same. They heard by rumour, and that day procured a copy of a restraint of shipping made by the Lords with the King, which they find very strict, and therefore forbear to give any liberty. It will prove very prejudicial to the city by staying the Newcastle fleet, ships freighted to fairs, and ships ready to pass to Barbary. Desire to know whether the Lords think fit that all shipping should remain restrained, and if any other general warrants are made intreat to have notice of them.

Aug. 29. 37. Abstract of the four preceding letters from the Lords of the Council to Sec. Conway.

Aug. 29. Southwick. 38. Lords of the Council with the King to Robert Earl of Warwick. In approbation of the reasons alleged in his letter to Sec. Conway of the 28th inst., they authorized him to suffer Dutch ships of war to go and come from all ports in his Vice Admiralty, and also to suffer barks to pass from port to port. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 29. Southwick. 39. The same to the Vice Admiral of the South of Cornwall. Send him an order of the Council Board for loan of a French ship and a pinnace to Sir John Wentworth. The pinnace having been carried away by the captainwho had committed piracies with her, she had since come under the command of the person addressed. Leaving the Captain to be proceeded withal according to justice, the pinnace is to be delivered to Sir John Wentworth. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CXIV.

1628.
Aug. 29. Southwick. 40. Lords of the Council with the King to the Mayor of Bristol. He is to suffer Sir Pierce Crosby's regiment to be shipped for Ireland, and to give free passage into that country to all barks laden with corn. [*Copy.*]

Aug. 29. Chichester. 41. Edward Earl of Dorset to Sec. Conway. This hopeful young gentleman, having been enforced to draw his sword, and having slain his provoker, is by law acquitted, and stands only under an obligation to sue out a pardon for burning of his hand. His heart is on fire to serve the King in this voyage. Begs Conway to procure his dispensation from this tyrannous ceremony, and leave to go without exposing his sureties.

Aug. 29. Portsmouth. 42. Attorney General Heath to James Earl of Carlisle. The most disastrous accident by the hand of that devilish and damnable wretched villain, Felton, has drawn him down to this place, where, meeting with Mr. Wood, who was speedily to return to the Earl, the writer could not but recommend his faithful service.

Aug. 29. Longworth. 43. Sir Henry Marten to Nicholas. Nicholas shows himself a true and faithful servant to his dead Lord by making that proposition for the benefit of his lady and children, which Sir Henry will endeavour to advance. The way will be plain if his Majesty will follow former precedents. That a Commission (as Nicholas conceives) should be granted to some two or three noblemen were utterly inconvenient. It were against precedent, by which the Commission has been granted during a vacancy to the Judge of the Admiralty for execution of the jurisdictional part of that office. It would be an absurdity that suitors should be forced to have recourse to Commissioners. The Court of Admiralty is the King's Court, and Sir Henry is judge, be there an Admiral or no Admiral. If a Commission be granted to noblemen, &c., they would expect a large share of the profits, which would cross the intention for that lady's good. If the Commission be granted to Sir Henry, the profits fall to the King, who may give them to whom he pleases.

Aug. 29. Farum. [Fareham?] 44. Archibald Earl of Argyle to James Earl of Carlisle. Has found, since he came to England, the effects of the Earl's favour shown him at Brussels; heartily wishes that his Majesty's affairs would permit the Earl to return.

Aug. 29. Buckden. 45. Bishop Williams, of Lincoln, Dean of Westminster, to Henry Earl of Holland. Is as sorry for the Duke's death as if he had received his favours only, without any mixture of his displeasures. Is a humble suitor to the Earl to accept the office of High Steward or High Bailiff of Westminster, and has sent him a patent to that effect which will be good during the Bishop's Deanery; at the next Chapter he shall have a Patent like the late Duke's, which will be for the Earl's life. Has continued Mr. Fotherley in the deputation until the Earl names some gentleman of his own. It is a place of good profit and reputation.

VOL. CXIV.

1628.
Aug. 29. Dover. 46. Examination of John Foord, of Dover. Being at Bradshaw's house, there was a health, begun by Bates to John Waller, of Dover, to Lieutenant Felton. Waller drank the health to Bradshaw, and so did the rest of the company. Bradshaw said he could not tell whose health he had drunk. Bates and Waller said together, it was to him who killed the Duke. Bates said he thought he would be pitifully tortured. Waller answered that they could do nothing to him but hanging.

Aug. 30. Southwick. 47. The King to George Earl of Totness. To reinforce the gunners' stores of the ships named in the margin, and such others of the fleet bound for Rochelle, as by the Earl of Lindsey, Admiral and General of the same Fleet and Army, shall be named to him. [*Copy.*]

[Aug. 30?] 48. Account, by Capt. John Pennington, of his expenditure in providing furniture for the Duke's cabin in the Swiftsure; with various stores for his intended voyage to Rochelle. Total expended, 1,056*l.* 4*s.*

Aug. 30. 49. Inventory and valuation of the furniture and stores of the late Duke of Buckingham on board the Swiftsure, this day delivered to Leonard Tompson, for the Earl of Lindsey, by Capt. Pennington. Valuation agreed upon, 608*l.* 19*s.*

Aug. 30. Buckden. 50. Bishop Williams, of Lincoln, to Sec. Conway. As he may not presume to take upon him the boldness to write to his Majesty, begs Lord Conway to intimate to his Majesty that the Bishop has selected, for High Steward of Westminster, Lord Holland, whom the late Duke esteemed as his dearest friend, and who is known to be in his Majesty's good favour, without which reason all the rest would have been no inducement. Supplicates for the King's allowance of this choice.

Aug. 30. Dover. 51. Examination of Walter Roades, in confirmation, and partly in explanation, of the statement of John Foord (1628, August 29) respecting the drinking the health of Felton, at the sign of the Ship at the pier in that town.

Aug. 30. Dover. Examination of John Waller, in relation to the same subject. [*Written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

Aug. 30. 52. Examination of Eleanor Felton, mother of John Felton, taken before Lord Chief Justice Richardson. At St. Dunstan's church, on August 24, after the sermon, and whilst the psalm was in singing, the people stood up, some as it were rejoicing, and some grieving, whereby there was some disturbance. A gentlewoman told her that the news was the Duke of Buckingham was killed, whereunto she replied, "Marry, God forbid! I hope it is not so." She swooned in the church, but that was for grief because she was told that her daughter did much lament and swoon there, and her daughter, after she came home, told her that she heard that Lieutenant Felton was the man that killed the Duke. Tuesday before

1628. VOL. CXIV.

the Duke was slain, her son, Lieutenant Felton, came to her, and told her he would go down to Portsmouth to get his pay, which was six or seven score pounds. He said that for want thereof he was so far run in debt that he durst stay no longer in the town. He would have had some money of her, but she had it not. He has complained that he had been twice put by a captain's place, but denies that ever she heard him speak against the Duke.

Aug. 30. Similar examination of Elizabeth Done, widow, sister of John Felton, who deposes to the same circumstances, but with some occasional variations from the statement of Eleanor Felton. [*On the same paper as the preceding.*]

Aug. 31. Warrant to Sir Richard Tichborne for the preservation of game of hares, heron, partridge, duck, and mallard, within five miles of Winchester, and three miles of Tichborne or Alresford. [*Docquet.*]

Aug. 31. Court at Southwick. The King to the Dean and Chapter of Chichester. Recommended Mr. Hickes for the Residentiary's place, now void. Hears they have not yet taken the same into consideration. Admonishes them of the obedience he expects in so just a cause. [*Copy. See* 1628, *August* 16, *Vol.* cxiii., *No.* 1.]

Aug. 31. Leez. [Leigh.] 53. Robert Earl of Warwick to Lord President Marlborough. Five Dutch men-of-war have come into Harwich to make clean their ships, and so to go to sea again; but by reason of this stay the writer dare let none go, which will make the Dunkirkers do hurt on our coast, for there are 14 of them now abroad. Prays the commands of the Council.

[Aug. 31 ?] 54. Account of the assassination of the Duke of Buckingham, in the handwriting of a Secretary of Lord Conway; probably inserted in some letter of Sec. Conway written about this time. It adds, that the corpse was carried towards London "the Friday following," the 29th; that the Earl of Lindsey succeeded to the command of the Fleet, with the Earl Morton as Vice Admiral, and Lord Montjoy as Rear Admiral.

Aug. 31. Dover. 55. Theophilus Earl of Suffolk to Sec. Conway. A fleet of Hollanders lying in the road of Dover. Their Admiral reports that the King of Spain is dead; that there are troubles in consequence between his brothers; and that they had sent to Holland to treat of peace. Fourteen sail of Hollanders in the pier of Dover stayed upon the general restraint. Finds that most part of their lading is prohibited goods, as pitch, tar, &c., and of a very great value. Desires to know what shall be done with them. In France, prohibited goods shipped in that country for England by any Hollander stand forfeited.

Aug. 31. Southwick. 56. Sir Robert Karr to James Earl of Carlisle. On so strange an occasion as is now fallen out among them, has not forgotten to wish the Earl at the helm as earnestly as those of his friends in whom he puts greater confidence.

VOL. CXIV.

1628.
Aug. 57. The King to Attorney General Heath. Blank unsigned letter to prepare a grant of a Baronetcy.

Aug. 58. The same to the Warden of the Fleet. By the Statute 1 Rich. II. cap. 12, the King may for his service take out of prison any man being in prison on a judgment, which prerogative his Majesty is not willing to lose. The Warden having in his custody Sir William St. John, whose employment is now to the King very necessary, the Warden is to deliver him to the General of the present expedition, or to some officer bringing these presents. [*Unsigned.*] *Annexed,*

58. I. *Reference to Buckland's case, 4 Elizabeth, and Phillips's case, 36 Elizabeth, in which the above prerogative was exercised.*

Aug. 59. Momorandum, that the late King having given and the present King confirmed to Sir William Becher, one of the Clerks of the Council, half the benefit of one of the Six Clerks' places, after the death of the present Master of the Rolls, the other half being in like manner given to Sir Henry Hungate; the King intimates his pleasure, that if Sir Henry shall be slain in the present expedition, the benefit of his moiety shall go for the relief of his children. [*Draft, altered by Nicholas.*]

Aug.? 60. Dr. Thomas Bainbrigg, Vice Chancellor of Cambridge, to the King. The fatal blow given to the King's most loyal servant, whom he made their Chancellor, has so stounded the University, that, like a body without a soul, she stirs not till the King's directions breathe life again in the choice of another. The University cheers herself with that "blessing word" the King used on her last election, that, however his appointment shadowed out another, yet himself in substance would be her Chancellor. [*Copy, indorsed by Bishop Laud.*]

Aug. 61. Petition of Thomas Keniston, Master of the Gift, to the Council. Was taken from all his other employments by his Majesty's messenger to convey him beyond sea, with a packet to the Earl of Carlisle, and further employed for taking in four trunks of the Savoy Ambassador. In their proceedings they were seized by a disordered company of men-of-war of Sandwich, and all they had taken from them. The Ambassador has got his goods again, but petitioner has received only a fruitless reference to Sir Henry Marten. Prays for speedy help. [*Order for restoration of his goods,* 1628, *September* 6; *Co. Reg., Car. I., Vol.* iv., *p.* 449.]

Aug.? 62. Petition of John Furser, Mayor of Canterbury, to the same. Annexes accompt of money disbursed for billeting four companies of Sir Pierce Crosby's regiment, amounting to 738*l.* 17*s.* 6*d.*, and prays order to the Lord Treasurer to pay the same. *Annexed,*

62. I. *Accompt of charges above mentioned.*

Aug.? 63. Petition of John Whitlock, Alderman of Wokingham, co. Berks, and the rest of the Burgesses there, to the same. The company of Capt. Mohun, being 55 soldiers, were billeted in Woking-

1628. VOL. CXIV.

ham from April 20, 1628, to July 20 following. The town disbursed for the same 77*l.* 5*s.* 3*d.* Pray direction to the deputy lieutenants of the Forest division to see the petitioners paid out of the loan money.

Aug.? 64. Petition of the Inhabitants of the east part of Kent to the Council. Set forth their billeting soldiers from January 22 to July 28, 1628, the disorderly conduct of the soldiers, and the impoverishment of the poorer inhabitants by reason of their exactions. Pray for present order for satisfaction.

[Aug.?] 65. List of Officers and Soldiers under the command of Capt. Oliver Shortall, billeted at Hythe, co. Kent, for 18 weeks; with names of the billeters.

[Aug.?] 66. List of Post Stages from London to Plymouth.

[Aug.?] 67. Ordinances established for a Lecture of History in the University of Cambridge, founded by Fulke Lord Brooke.

Aug.? 68. Verses written on the Death of the Duke of Buckingham, beginning;—

"Make haste, I pray; launch out your ships with speed,
Our noble Duke had never greater need
Of sudden succour, and these vessels must
Be his main help, for there's his only trust."

Aug.? 69. Other Verses on the same subject, beginning;—

"Might tears revive thee, I could wish to be
Dissolved and melted like to Niobe;
But just-conceived rage and bitter woe
Dry up the brackish streams;—they cannot flow."

Aug.? 70. Epitaph in praise of the Duke;—

"Honour, worth, greatness, and what part so'er
Conduced to make Nobility, lie here.
Envy be silent, and now cease, for shame,
To spend thy fury on a down-fallen frame.
Ask Charity her censure, she will tell,
Though earth's in Earth, his soul in Heaven doth dwell.

Aug.? Satire upon the Duke, beginning;—

"And art thou dead, who whilome thought'st thy state
To be exempted from the power of Fate?
Thou that but yesterday, illustrious, bright,
And like the sun, did'st, with thy pregnant light,
Illuminate inferior orbs?"

[*On the same paper as the preceding.*]

Aug.? 71. Latin Verses, entitled "*De cæde Buckinghamii execrando parricidio interempti,*" and commencing;—

"Dum Marte amissos reparatum is Marte triumphos,
Magnaque stat ductu classis itura tuo,
Fit tibi pro lauro merces, Dux magne, cupressus,
Classis et officium cymba Charontis habet [vel obit]."

1628.

VOL. CXIV.

Aug. ? 72. Abraham Darcie to Sec. Conway. Lord Conway, having licensed certain verses written by Darcie in commendation of the Duke of Buckingham, which Darcie was wished to print, the Bishop of London had stayed the copy, having, as he says, received a letter from the Secretary to that purpose. Darcie begs the Secretary not to undo what he has done. To adorn his book Darcie has spent 20*l.* in engraving the Duke's lively picture, the manner of the "assassinate," his intended hearse, and other things which will be agreeable to the Duke's friends.

Aug. York. 73. Matthew Dodsworth to Sir Henry Marten. Sends him a statement of abuses on the Lord Admiral's jurisdiction frequent on those coasts. The bearer, Mr. Sloswic, has come to live in those parts as Marshal of the Lord Admiral. Indorsed by Nicholas, as, "Received 14 Oct. 1628."

[Aug. ?] 74. List of various Ships in the fleet for Rochelle, with names of their gunners.

Aug. ? 75. Account of arms and ammunition delivered aboard various ships of the fleet, bound for Rochelle.

Aug. ? 76. Notes of three Warrants (probably desired with reference to the pending expedition):—1, for advance of a month's pay to the artillery; 2, for the carriage of all arms along with the fleet; and 3, for 100 barrels of powder to be sent to Portsmouth, to replace powder used in exercising the troops.

Aug. ? 77. Accounts of money due to the eastern division of co. Somerset, for billeting soldiers, and coat and conduct money of men pressed or passed. Total, 1,536*l.* 0*s.* 5*d.*

[Aug. ?] 78. Account, of Capt. John Pennington, of the expenditure of 7,000*l.*, received from the Duke of Buckingham and Lord Treasurer Marlborough, for building the Ten Lion's Whelps; carried down to about August 20, 1628, when the total expenditure was 6,956*l.* 15*s.* 10*d.*

Aug. 79. Brief memoranda of business of the University of Cambridge, transacted since "my Lord" [Henry, Earl of Holland] was elected Chancellor. They extend from August 1628 to October 29, 1629.

[Aug. ?] 80. Hannibal Potter to Lady Walter. States the grounds on which he entered on his own defence in a litigation with Mr. Stephens, respecting a living to which Potter was presented by Lord Zouche. Wishes Lady Walter to be a means that Lord Conway might be informed of the circumstances.

Digitized by Google

Vol. CXV.

Register Book of Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque and Commissions to take Pirates, granted by the Duke of Buckingham during the whole Period of his Lord Admiralship.

[Besides Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque and Commissions to take Pirates, this Volume contains copies of various Letters and Papers principally relating to the revenues of the Lord Admiral. The Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque and Commissions to take Pirates will be found at p. 285, thrown together in a tabular form; such of the Letters and Papers as fall within the period comprehended within the present Volume are introduced in their chronological places; and the following are those which are of earlier dates in the reign of Charles I.]

1625.
April 7. The King to the Duke of Buckingham. Commission for granting letters of marque against subjects of Spain residing in the Low Countries, and also against those who live under the obedience of the States General of the United Provinces of the Low Countries, according to articles agreed upon by the Council. [*Copy; Vol.* cxv., *p.* 13.]

April 7. Articles set down by the Council for the observance of persons who obtain letters of marque under the preceding Commission. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 15.]

[May ?] Buckingham to Sir Henry Marten, Judge of the Court of Admiralty. He is to receive complaints of persons who desire letters of marque against subjects of Spain in the Low Countries, or against those who live under the obedience of the States General, and to certify to the Duke the names of such as prove the justness of their complaints. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 18.]

Sept. 2. Tichfield. The King to Attorney General Heath. Warrant to prepare a bill for the King's signature containing a Commission to the High Admiral of England for granting letters of marque or reprisal against subjects of Spain. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 1.]

Oct. 4. Plymouth. Buckingham to John Drake and Sir John Drake, his son. Warrant authorizing them to collect the Duke's tenths throughout the cos. of Devon and Somerset. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 19*.]

Oct. 10. Salisbury. The same to [John Ellzey ?]. Warrant appointing him collector of the Duke's tenths for co. Hants. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 1.]

Oct. 31. The same to John Drake and Sir John Drake, his son. Warrant authorizing them to collect the Duke's tenths throughout the co. Somerset and the city of Bristol. [*Minute; ibid., p.* 19*.]

Oct. 31. The same to Sir James Bagg. Similar warrant for co. Cornwall. [*Minute; ibid.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXV.

1625? Fees for a letter of marque; total, 3*l.* 2*s.* 10*d.*, and if the captain and company come not to London to give security, 1*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* more for a commission. [*Vol.* cxv., *p.* 26.]

1626.
Jan. 26. Whitehall. Buckingham to John Ellzey. To sell, with the assistance of Matthew Brookes, the tenths received from one Grout and Capt. Tinker. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 19*.]

June 17. Whitehall. The same to John Drake. To sell, with the assistance of Sir John Drake, the tenths received from the St. Peter, lately brought in by the Mary Rose, of Bristol. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 20*.]

July 8. The same to George Fielding, Richard Dike, and Richard Kerry. Warrant appointing them collectors of the Duke's tenths for the port of London. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 2.]

July 19. The same to John Drake. To sell, with the assistance of Sir John Drake, the tenths of the Good Jesus, brought in by the Willing Mind, of Exmouth. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 22*.]

Aug. 16. York House. The same to George Fielding, Richard Dike, and Richard Kerry. To sell the tenths of a prize brought in by Capt. Powell, of the William and John, of London. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 25*.]

Aug. 25. The same to John Drake. To sell, with the assistance of Sir John Drake, the tenths of the St. Andrew, brought into Topsham by Capt. Crosse. [*Copy; ibid.*]

Oct. 21. The same to the same. With the same assistance, to sell the tenths of the Jacob, of Ostend, brought in by the Fortune, of Bristol. [*Copy; ibid.*]

Nov. 24. The same to Sir William Guise. Warrant appointing him collector of the Duke's tenths for co. Gloucester. [*Minute; ibid., p.* 26*.]

Dec. 9. The same to John Drake. To sell, with the assistance of Sir John Drake, the tenths of the George and Abraham, taken floating on the sea, and brought into Bristol. [*Minute; ibid.*]

1627.
Jan. 10. The same to the same. With the same assistance, to sell the tenths of a Dutch prize, brought into Teignmouth. [*Copy; ibid.*]

Jan. 29. The same to the same. With the same assistance, to sell the tenths of a Spanish carvel, brought into Weymouth by a ship of London. [*Copy; ibid.*]

Jan. 29. The same to the same. Similar letter respecting the tenths of the Nostra Seniora de pena de Francie, brought in by the Willing Mind. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 27*.]

Feb. 6. The same to John Ellzey. With the assistance of Matthew Brookes, to sell the tenths of a prize brought into Southampton by Capt. Duppa. [*Copy; ibid.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXV.

1627.

Feb. 8. Buckingham to John Drake. With the assistance of Sir John Drake, to sell the tenths of the St. Mary, of Havre-de-Grace, brought in by the George and Abraham, of Bristol. [*Minute; Vol.* cxv., *p.* 28*.]

Feb. 8. The same to the same. With the same assistance, to sell the tenths of the St. Mary, taken by the Fortune, and cast away at Bristol. [*Minute; ibid.*]

March 26. The same to George Fielding, Richard Dike, and Richard Kerry. To sell the tenths of a ship brought into London by Capt. Jo. Ellis, of the George and Elizabeth, of London. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 33*.]

May 12. The same to John Ellzey. With the assistance of Matthew Brookes, to sell the tenths of a prize brought into Southampton, by the bark Warwick. [*Copy; ibid.*]

May 12. The same to John Drake. With the assistance of Sir John Drake, to sell the tenths of a prize brought into Bristol by the Abraham, of Bristol. [*Minute; ibid., p.* 34*.]

May 12. The same to the same. With the same assistance, to sell the goods brought into Bristol by the George and Abraham. [*Minute; ibid.*]

June 6. The same to [George Fielding, Richard Dike, and Richard Kerry]. To deliver six chests of the best white sugars to the Steward of the Duke's household, and to sell the remainder of the tenths of the prize brought into the Thames by the Plain John. [*Copy; ibid.*]

June 7. The same to the same. Six several similar letters to sell goods mentioned in six inventories received June 6, 1627. [*Minute; ibid.*]

June 10. The same to John Drake. During the Duke's absence he is to send inventories of tenths to the Duke's secretary, Nicholas; to sell the same, as Nicholas, with the advice of some of the Commissioners of the Duke's estate, shall think best, and to pay the proceeds to Oliver, the Duke's receiver. [*Copy; ibid, p.* 35*.]

June 10. The same to Sir James Bagg, John Ellzey, and George Fielding, Richard Dike, and Richard Kerry. Similar letters. [*Minutes; ibid.*]

June 12. The same to George Fielding, Richard Dike, and Richard Kerry. Humfrey Slany having advanced to the Duke 1,000*l.* for so much of his tenths of a prize brought into London by Capt. William Tompson, they are to deliver to him sugars to that amount, with forbearance, until he be reimbursed. [*Copy; ibid.*]

June 25. Portsmouth. The same to Sir James Bagg. The Earl of Warwick, or some of his captains, have given out that, though they bring in any prize, they will not pay tenths. That by the countenance of great words the Duke may not suffer in the ancient rights of his place, Sir James is commanded, that if any prize be sent in by the said Earl, tenths shall be taken for the same. [*Copy; ibid, p.* 36*.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXV.

1627.
June 25. Buckingham to Sir John Drake, to John Ellzey, and to George Fielding, Richard Dike, and Richard Kerry. Similar letters. [*Minutes; Vol.* cxv., *p.* 36.]

Oct. 12. Nicholas to Sir John Drake. To sell the tenths enumerated in certain inventories, and pay in the prodnce to Oliver, the Duke's receiver. [*Copy; ibid.*]

Dec. 4. Bnckingham to Sir John Drake. To sell enumerated parcels of tenths. [*Copy; ibid., p.* 37*.]

Dec. 18. Passport, from the Duke of Buckingham, for Jacques Papin to go between England and Rochelle, in the Mary, of Rochelle. [*Copy. Ibid., p.* 1*.]

1628.
Jan. 11. Buckingham to Sir John Drake. To sell enumerated parcels of tenths. [*Minute; ibid., p.* 37*.]

Feb. 15. The same to the same. Two similar letters. [*Minutes; ibid.*]

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE OR COMMISSIONS TO TAKE PIRATES.*

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1625. June 24	Archibald Nichols, Samuel Pawson, Theophilus Wright, Thomas Cooper, William Barnaby, William Wooddall, George Burfield, Roger Robinsoo, Robert Wilkinson, William Chapman, and John Selby.	William and Thomas, of London.	140	William Person -	Vol. cxv. p. 18.
Joly 24	John Beauchamp, James Farriogton, John Butcher, Peter Allen, Matthew Heather, William Effington, Mary Pickering, James Prince and his company, and Robert Fermis.	Hannah - -	100	James Prince -	p. 19.
Oct. 2	David Beton - -	Grace of God, of St. Andrew's.	150	Alexander Wallin	p. 27.
" "	Sir George Greenfield [Grenville ?].	Good Hope - -	90	Daniel Darott -	"
" "	Capt. Richard Gifford [Gyffard ?].	Peter, of Dunkirk	70	John Flower -	"

* The Letters of Marque or Commissions to take Pirates authorized the owners of ships enumerated in the second column, to set forth the ships named in the third column, for the purposes contemplated by their Letters of Marque or Commissions.

Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1625.					Vol. exv.
Oct. 4	Samuel Grosse - -	Fortune, of Falmouth.	160	Richard Smyth -	p. 27.
,, ,,	Richard Langford -	Charles - -	160	The Owner - -	,,
,, ,,	George Crosse - -	Willing Mind -	170	The Owner -	p. 28.
,, ,,	Capt. John Scobell -	Welfare - -	160	William Langworthie.	,,
,, ,,	Gabriel Marsh - -	Anne, of Portsmouth.	80	Not stated - -	,,
,, 31	Thomas Johnson - -	Rainbow, of Aldborough.	160	The Owner -	,,
Nov. 12	Humfrey Slany - -	William, of London	250	George Ireland -	,,
,, 15	Richard Slany and Martin Broadgate.	Phœnix, of London	120	Peter Blake - -	,,
,, ,,	Sir Anthony Hinton -	Anthony, of Plymouth.	300	The Owner - -	p. 29.
,, 19	Richard Archdale, Henry Leigh, draper; Henry Leigh, grocer, and John Sherrington.	Plain Joan, of London.	not stated.	Bartholomew Earneing.	,,
,, 23	John Davis - -	Bride, of London John - - -	150 45	Samuel Cramp - Humfrey Davis -	,,
,, ,,	John Lockyer - -	Dragon, of Weymouth. Scalove, of Weymouth.	80 not stated	Giles Bond - John Reeves -	,,
,, 30	William Drayton - -	Jacob, of London -	60	Paul White -	,,
1626.					
Jan. 3	Marmaduke Wilson and Rowland Wilson.	Transport, of London.	180	Henry West -	p. 30.
,, ,,	Clement Harby and Sidrach Williams.	Clement and Job, of London.	300	Richard Crauley -	,,
,, ,,	Ralph Freeman - -	Eagle, of London -	340	William Eales -	,,
,, 8	John Slany - -	Mary and John, of London.	160	Bence Johnson -	,,
,, 9	Clement Harby, Thomas Symons, John Fowke, and Bartholomew Gilman.	Diligence, of London.	150	William Wild -	p. 31.
,, ,,	John Barker and Richard Long.	Charles, of Bristol -	260	Martin Pynne -	,,
,, ,,	William Pitt and John Taylor.	Mary Rose, of Bristol.	150	John Barker -	,,
,, 13	John Hall - -	Mary, of London -	200	The Owner - -	p. 30.
,, ,,	James Duppa - -	Charles, of London	300	The Owner - -	,,
,, 24	Sir John Hippisley -	Have-at-all - -	120	Richard Hippisley	p. 31.
,, 26	Ralph Merrifield - -	Gift of God, of London.	40	Thomas Warner -	,,
Feb. 10	Alexander Moore -	James, of London -	70	William Ware -	,,
Mar. 11	Abraham Colmer and others.	Jonathan, of Plymouth.	180	John Starr - -	,,
,, ,,	Nicholas Sherwill and others.	Dolphin, of Plymouth.	200	Walter Hele -	,,
,, ,,	Arthur Champernoone -	Chidleigh, of Dartmouth.	140	Robert Sparke -	,,
,, ,,	Not stated - - -	Prudence, of Barnstaple.	100	Etheldred Baple -	,,
,, ,,	Not stated - - -	Friendship, of Bideford.	100	John Cadd - -	p. 32.
,, ,,	Andrew Voysey - -	Blessing, of Dartmouth	80	William Sevy -	,,
,, ,,	Not stated - - -	Love, of Bideford	20	Richard Leach -	,,
,, ,,	Not stated - -	Truelove, of Bideford.	60	William Davy -	,,

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1626.					
Mar. 11	John Newman - -	Luke, of Dartmouth	160	The Owner - -	Vol. cxv. p. 32.
" 16	Cornelius Cronioge -	Adventure, of Kinsale.	140	The Owner -	"
" 17	John Scobell - -	Flying Hart, of Plymouth.	80	Not stated - -	"
" 21	John Powell - -	William and John, of London.	100	The Owner -	"
" 23	Richard Gough and others	Porcupigga, of Bristol.	"	The Owner - -	"
April 1	John Slowin - -	Blessing, of Burnt Island.	250	The Owner -	p. 33.
" "	Edward Ray and others -	True love, of Weymouth.	100	Edward Ray -	"
		Hopewell -	26	Clement White -	
" 2	Robert Stephens - -	St. Andrew, of Leith	200	The Owner - -	"
" 5	John Dike and others -	Charity, of London	"	John Craven -	"
" "	John Dike, Thomas Ferers, and others.	Anne, of London -	190	Thomas Lamberton	"
" "	Edward Harris and others	Victory, of London	160	William Lemthorne	"
" 7	Sir Edward Seymour -	Samaritan, of Dartmouth.	200	William Cookworthy.	"
" 13	Sir John Hippisley -	Sweepstake, of Dover.	60	Tristram Stephens	"
" "[?]	Nicholas Roope - -	Laurel, of Dartmouth.	40	John Fraunces -	"
" 14	Edward Barcker, Tobias Felgatt, and others.	James, of London	120	Tobias Felgatt -	p. 34.
" 20	Allen Davisson, William Hall, Thomas Chapman, and William Gibbins.	Alexander, of Newcastle.	240	William Gibbins -	"
" 29	Humfrey Slany and others	Plain John, of London.	140	William Wills -	"
		Anne - -	60	William Tompson	
" "	John Foran - -	Estienne, of Plymouth.	120	Gabriel Molley "	p. 26.
" 30	John Foran - -	Stephen, of Plymouth.	"	Peter Guillet -	p. 34.
		Not stated - -	30	Gabriel Molley -	
May 4	William Garraway, Arthur Sheires, and others.	Barbara Constance, of London.	350	Richard Cooper -	"
" 5	Randowle Newe - -	William, of London	250	The Owner - -	"
" 6	Daniel Vasse *alias* Jesse	Mary Margaret, of Topsham.	60	The Owner -	"
" 10	William Wyatt and others	Content, of Bristol	120	John Elson - -	p. 35.
" "	William Blith - -	Mary, of Dundee -	100	The Owner -	"
" 12	Richard Russell and others	Hopewell, of London.	"	The Owner - -	"
" "	George Stronde and others	George, of London	230	Roger Twiddy -	"
" 24	Peter Salneufne [Salleneuve].	St. Nicholas, of Weymouth.	90	The Owner - -	"
" 25	John Slany and Humfrey Slany.	John and Humphry, of London	140	John Wilde -	"
June 3	George Hatch - -	Royal Exchange, of London.	600	The Owner -	p. 36.
" "	Jonathan Downes -	Speedwell, of London.	100	The Owner - -	"
" 13	Christopher Michell -	Patience, of London.	350	The Owner -	"
" 14	Sir William Hull -	Fortune, of Lymecolne.	100	Richard Ellis -	"
" 16	Humfrey Browne -	George, of Bristol	200	Charles Driver -	"

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1626.					Vol. cxv.
June 16	Humfrey Hooke -	Abraham, of Bristol.	150	Robert Hull -	p. 36.
		Scout - -	15	Thomas Bleven -	
„ 17	John Morris - -	Blessing, of London.	200	The Owner -	p. 37.
„ „	Capt. Richard Jefford [Gyffard ?].	Peter, of Dunkirk.	70	John Flower -	„
„ 19	Humfrey Browne - -	George, of Bristol -	200	Charles Driver -	p. 20*.
„ „	Humfrey Hooke -	Abraham, of Bristol.	150	Robert Hull -	„
		The Scout -	15	Thomas Bleven	
„ 22	John Sparke - -	Sparke, of Foy -	100	The Owner -	p. 37.
„ „	John Lewer - -	Mayflower, of Lowe	80	The Owner -	„
„ 22	William Prince ? -	Thomas and Margaret, of Osean.	100	The Owner -	„
„ „	William Pitt and others -	Mary Rose, of Bristol.	150	John Baker -	p. 21*.
		Flying Hart -	25	Not stated -	
„ 24	Nicholas Leate - -	Samuel, of London	280	John Gibbons -	p. 37.
„ 26	Edward Amerideth and John Smarte.	Edward Bonaventure, of Plymouth.	80	John Smarte -	„
„ 29	Barnabas Moham -	Prudence, of London.	400	The Owner - -	„
„ 30	Nicholas Gatonbey -	Patience, of Bristol.	190	The Owner -	pp. 22*, 38.
July 6	Sir John Hippisley -	John and Fortune, of Dover.	not stated	—— Burley -	p. 38.
„ 7	Giles Elbridge and others	Angel Gabriel, of Bristol.	300	William Chapple -	„
„ „	The same - - -	White Angel, of Bristol.	140	Not stated -	„
		Fortune - -	30		
„ 10	William Bugganne -	Francis, of Dartmouth.	150	William Symons -	„
„ „	George Lyndsay -	Deliverance, of Bristol.	70	The Owner -	„
„ 12	John Webber - -	Benediction, of London.	300	Tristram Stephens	pp. 22*, 38.
„ 13	Robert Stanton and Thomas Stanton.	Antelope, of London.	40	Thomas Woodson -	„
„ 15	John Webber and others	William, of London.	250	Not stated -	p. 39.
„ „	Michael Greene -	Treasure, of London.	160	The Owner -	„
„ 18	Edward Morgan and others	Marmaduke, of London.	80	Edward Pitcher -	„
„ „	Capt. Henry Lee, William Bateman, George Langham, and others.	Marigold, of London.	200	William Pulbery -	„
„ 19	Not stated and others -	John and Margaret, of Topsham.	250	Andrew Fulford -	„
„ 21	John Ballowe and George Griffith.	Amity, of London	110	Thomas Hues -	„
„ 23	Thomas Horth - -	Mayflower of Great Yarmouth.	250	Walter Bullard -	„
„ 25	John Hall - - -	Aletheia, of London.	260	The Owner -	p. 40.
„ „	Andrew Fulford -	John and Margaret, of Topsham.	150	The Owner -	„

Digitized by Google

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Name of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1626.					Vol. cxv.
July 25	Richard Hooper - -	Bark Warwick -	40	—— Beamont -	p. 40.
" "	George Crosse - -	Willing Mind, of Exmooth.	150	The Owner - -	"
" 28	John Ellis and others -	George and Elizabeth, of London.	200	John Ellis -	"
" "	John Davis - -	John, of London -	120	Humfrey Davis -	"
" "	Arthur Gny and others -	Fortone, of London.	100	Arthur Gny -	"
" "	Richard Hooper - -	Jonathan, of London.	300	The Owner -	p. 22*, 40.
Aug. 1	Andrew Bevan - -	Hercules, of Bristol	150	The Owner -	p. 40.
" "	William Bushell - -	Dragon, of London.	400	The Owner -	p. 41.
" 2	John Stephens - -	London, of London.	120	The Owner -	"
" 4	Thomas Symons - -	Margaret, of London.	200	William Browne -	"
" 9	William Clobery - -	Lion, of London -	200	Samuel Crampton -	"
" 11	John Freaks - - -	Leopard of Weymouth.	240	Nicholas Strangways.	"
		Margaret, of Weymouth.	60	Not stated - -	
" "	Peter De Bois and others	Peter and Andrew, of London.	300	Nicholas Goodlack	p. 23*, 41.
" "	Hugh Treveghan and others.	John and James, of London.	200	Hugh Treveghan -	"
" 12	Phineas Reasbrooke -	Heart's Desire, of Ipswich.	140	The Owner -	p. 41.
" 16	Luke Wheateston - -	Pearl, of London.	280	The Owner -	"
" "	William Cockyn and Thomas Styles, and others.	Neptune, of London.	500	George Bodham -	p. 42.
" 18	John Woodly - -	Rebecca, of Barnstaple.	120	Jeremy Horton -	"
		Blessing - -	40	William Peters -	
" "	Jeremy Horton and others	Swallow, of Barnstaple.	80	Thomas Workinge	
" 18?	The Earl of Warwick -	Bark Warwick -	60	—— Beamont -	"
" 22	—— Davis and others -	Lucretia, of London	150	Walter Mayrava -	"
" 24	Andrew Hares and others	Salutation, of London.	350	William Batten -	"
" 26	Bartholomew Earning and others.	Joane, of London -	180	The Owner - -	"
" 28	Thomas Powlett and others	Dragon, of Weymouth.	80	John Lockyer -	"
		Hopewell - -	30	Robert Roy - -	
" "	William Stevens - -	Delight, of London	370	Edward Beale -	"
" "	Peter Richaut and others	Bonne Amie and John, of London.	200	Robert Browne -	"
" 30	Humfrey Slany and others	Gift of God, of London.	200	John Wood - -	"
Sept. 7	The Earl of Warwick -	Little Neptune -	100	Sussex Cammocke	p. 43.
" 8	Peter Cluninge and others	Plantation, of Southampton - -	120	Peter Andrews -	"
" "	Not stated and others -	Peter and John, of London.	200	John Breene -	"
" "	Thomas Fitch and others	Thomas, of London.	250	John Bridcake -	"

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1626.					Vol. cxv.
Sept. 11	William Saker - -	Saker, of London -	100	William Holmes -	p. 43.
" "	Henry Hinckley - -	Speedwell, of Southampton.	100	The Owner - -	"
" 14	Sir Thomas Love and others.	Thomas and William, of London.	200	John Dennys -	"
" 15	Marmaduke Roydon, Rowland Wilson, and others.	Transport, of London.	200	Henry West -	pp. 23*, 43.
" 16	Capt. George Crosse -	Willing Mind, of Exmooth.	160	Stephen Taylor -	p. 43.
" 21	John Wardoll and others	Loyalty, of London	200	Robert Solman -	"
" 29	Capt. Henry Leighe and others.	Exchange, of London.	140	Edward Soame -	p. 44.
" 30	Richard Slany and others	Phœnix, of London	120	Robert Blake -	"
Oct. 2	John Butler - - -	Revenge, of Newcastle.	200	Ralph Butler -	"
" "	Robert Lowther and others	Truelove, of Hull -	240	Robert Drew -	"
" 3	Nicholas Roope - -	Content, of Dartmouth.	100	Nicholas Gotheridge.	"
" "	Alexander Hearde - -	Hope, of Kircadam	not stated	The Owner - -	
" 7	Robert Geere - -	Virgin, of Southampton.	100	The Owner -	"
" 10	Peter Taylor and others -	Resolution, of Exeter	120	—— Randall -	"
" "	Capt. Robert Tokely and others.	St. Peter, of London.	120	Francis Shyning -	"
" "	Samuel Grose - -	Bonaventure, of Penryn.	180	Richard Smyth -	"
" 14	Sidrach Williams and others.	Abia, of London -	260	John Bennett -	p. 23*, 45.
" "	Richard Slany and others	Phœnix, of London.	120	Robert Blake -	p. 23*.
" "	Capt. Tokely and others -	St. Peter, of London.	120	Francis Shining -	"
" 16	William French and others	Raiobow, of London.	240	Not stated -	pp. 23*, 45.
" 23	John Barker and others -	Joseph, of Bristol	150	Philip Sanders -	p. 45.
" "	Capt. George Crosse -	Willing Eotrance, of Exmouth.	200	Not stated -	"
" "	Nathaniel Wright and others.	Whale, of London	200	John Ayres - -	"
" "	Robert Solmon and others	Susan, of London -	140	John Spencer -	p. 23*, 45.
" 25	Thomas Coombes - -	Christopher, of Southampton.	40	William Coombes -	p. 45.
" 28	George Dighy and others	St. Anne - -	350	Thomas Squibb -	p. 45.
		George - -	40	—— Taylor - -	
" "	Not stated and others -	Assurance, of London.	300	Bence Johnson -	p. 46.
" "	Arthur Champernoone -	Chidleigh, of Dartmouth.	140	Robert Spark -	"
" "	William Leighe - -	Prudence, of Barnstaple.	100	Etheldred Baple -	"
" 29	Capt. John Powell and others.	William and John, of London.	100	Henry Powell -	p. 45.
" 30	Richard Quaile - -	St. Mary -	350	The Owner -	"
		Anne, of London	60	Richard Wayre -	"
" 31	John Bryard and Thomas Hill.	Garland, of Poole -	160	John Randoll -	"
Nov. 2	Committees for the Cinque Ports and their members.	Merchant Adventurer, of London.	200	—— Warde -	"
" "	The same - -	Martha, of London	200	Lake Burden -	"

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1626.					Vol. cxv.
Nov. 6	John Prynne - -	Thomas and Margaret, of Oscan.	80	The Owner -	p. 46.
„ 15	Henry Michell - -	Abigail, of Weymouth.	120	John Michell -	„
„ 15?	William Harman and others - - -	Thomas and John, of London.	200	William Harman	„
		Not stated - -	50	Not stated - -	
„ 16	Richard Quaile - -	St. Mary - -	350	The Owner -	p. 23*.
		Anne, of London	60	Richard Wayre -	
„ 22	Thomas Solmes, Clement Harby, Thomas Symons, and others.	Little Sapphire, of London.	250	Hugh Hutchins -	p. 47.
„ 24	John Barker and others -	Charles, of Bristol	300	Martio Prynne -	„
„ 28	Robert Salmon and others	Pleasure, of London	200	Robert Breadrake -	„
„ „	Abraham Jennings and others.	Little Ambrose, of Plymouth.	60	Hugh Sampson -	„
„ „	Alexander Shapleigh -	Golden Cat, of Dartmouth.	240	Thomas Treworgy	„
Dec. 3	William Plomley and others.	Dolphin, of Dartmouth.	200	Thomas Browne -	„
„ 4	Giles Elbridge and Edward Peters.	Mary Fortune, of Bristol.	100	Thomas Yonge -	„
„ „	George Skutt - -	Desire, of Poole -	80	John Fox - -	„
„ „	Thomas Roberts - -	Concord, of Poole -	80	William Bryant -	„
„ 10	Andrew Voysey - -	Blessing, of Dartmouth.	120	John Ball -	p. 48.
„ 11	Thomas King - -	Pelican, of London	240	The Owner -	„
„ 15	Nicholas Sherwell and others.	Dolphin, of Plymouth.	200	Walter Hele - -	„
„ 18	John Goming the younger and others.	Bon Esperance, of Bristol.	not stated	George Whittington.	„
„ „	John Parkhurst and others.	Black Dog, of London.	300	John Parkhurst -	„
„ „	Earl of Warwick - -	Flight, of Southampton.	80	John Pellam -	„
„ „	William Cockaine and others.	William and Francis, of London.	180	Edward Johnson -	„
„ 28	Abraham Colmer and others.	Jonathan, of Plymouth.	180	John Starr - -	„
„ 29	John Foran - -	St. Stephen, of Plymouth.	120	The Owner - -	p. 49.
1627.					
Jan. 2	William Pitt and John Taylor.	Mary Rose, of Bristol.	150	John Baker -	„
„ „	William Wilson - -	Bonaventure, of Lyme.	70	Owner -	„
„ „	Henry Batteshell and others.	Mary Margaret, of Topsham -	70	John Nutt -	„
„ 10	Jo. Stephens and Humfrey Grosvenor - -	London, of London	120	John Stephens -	p. 23*.
„ 11	John Goodlad - -	Talbot, of London	not stated	The Owner -	p. 49.
„ 12	Edward Amerideth -	Edward Bonaventure, of Plymouth	400	John Smart -	p. 24*.
„ „	Thomas Mayde - -	Great Sapphire, of London.	350	The Owner -	p. 50.
„ 13	Nicholas Roope - -	Laurel, of Dartmouth.	40	William White -	„
„ 15	John Hall - - -	Mary, of London	200	The Owner -	„
„ 16	John Slany - -	Increase, of London.	120	William Hill -	„
„ 17	Anthony Marbery -	St. George - -	350	The Owner -	„
„ 18	Nicholas Roope - -	Rose, of Dartmouth.	150	John Millerry -	„

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captaine or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
Jan. 18	William Palmer and others.	Providence, of Barnstaple.	160	John Witheridge	p. 50.
„ 19	William Leechland and others.	Gift of God, of London.	80	Robert Marberie	„
„ 20	Edward Eastman - -	Not stated, of Barnstaple.	80	Thomas Wilkins	p. 51.
„ „	Thomas Coale and Richard Taylor.	Fortune, of Bristol	200	Thomas Coale -	„
„ 22	Richard Fell - -	Amity, of Newcastle.	300	The Owner - -	„
„ 23	Thomas Bryant - -	Elizabeth, of Youghall.	60	The Owner - -	„
„ 26	John Powell - -	Peter, of London	120	The Owner - -	„
„ 27	Arthur Champernoone and others.	Benediction, of Dartmouth.	160	Robert Carde -	„
„ 30	Marmaduke Roydon -	Patience, of London.	300	Christopher Michell.	„
		George - -	80	Not stated - -	„
Feb. 2	Abraham Jennings -	Thomas Discovery, of Plymouth.	30	John Hill - -	
„ 2	Thomas Prowse - -	Hopewell, of Weymouth.	40	The Owner -	„
		Phœnix - -	36	Roger Lerois -	
„ 6	John Gibbs - -	Truelove, of London.	200	The Owner -	pp. 24*, 52.
„ 7	John Lymbrey - -	Royal Defence, of London.	200	The Owner -	p. 52.
„ „	Henry Hinckley - -	Primrose, of London.	60	The Owner -	„
„ 8	William Scras - -	Violet, of Brighthelmstone.	40	The Owner -	„
„ „	John Lockyer - -	Phœnix - -	40	The Owner -	„
		Hopewell -	36	Thomas Prowse	
„ „	Edward Crosse - -	Providence, of Exmouth.	55	The Owner -	„
„ „	Richard Ofield - -	George, of London	100	The Owner -	„
„ 9	Lockyer - -	Phœnix, of Weymouth.	40	The Owner -	p. 24*.
		Hopewell -	36	Thomas Prowse	
„ „	Robert Bassett - -	Gift, of Weymouth	140	The Owner	„
		Phœnix - -	40	Not stated -	
„ „	Clement Harby and Sidrach Williams.	Clement and Joh, of London.	300	Richard Cranley	pp. 24*, 52.
„ „	John Multon - -	Pleasure, of London.	100	The Owner -	p. 53.
„ „	Sidrach Williams and Company.	Blessing, of London.	220	John Morrie -	„
„ „	William Wyatt - -	Content, of Bristol	100	John Elson -	„
„ „	Robert Bassett - -	Gift, of Weymouth	140	The Owner -	„
		Phœnix - -	40	Not stated - -	
„ 10	Richard Hippisley -	John and Fortune -	60	The Owner -	„
„ „	William Stevens - -	Delight, of London den	300	The Owner -	„
„ 11	Nicholas Blake - -	Swan, of Plymouth	80	William Holly -	„
„ 12	Nicholas Harris and others	Anne, of Plymouth	100	James Baker -	„
„ 15	Thomas Chase, Richard Slany, and others.	John and Francis, of London.	140	Thomas Weatherly	p. 54.
„ 16	William Hawkridge -	Speedwell, of London.	100	The Owner -	„
		George - -	not stated	Not stated - -	
„ „	Jo. Freake - -	Leopard, of Weymouth.	240	Nich. Strangwaye -	p. 24*.

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627. Feb. 19	Richard Slany and Squire Bence.	The French ship [? Friendship], of London.	300	Squire Bence -	Vol. cxv. p. 54.
" "	John Webber and others -	Increase, of London.	150	Matthew Barrett -	"
" 20	William Clobery -	Peter, of London -	200	Robert Odiorn -	"
" "	Robert Tokely and others.	Bride, of London -	200	Tristram West -	"
" 21	John Woodson - -	Comfort, of Bristol.	160	The Owner -	"
" "	Richard Champion -	Shuttle, of Weymouth.	30	The Owner -	"
" "	Marmaduke Roydon and others.	Vintage, of London	140	Richard West -	p. 55.
" "	The same - -	Transport, of London.	200	Henry West -	"
" 22	Nicholas Kerne -	White Greyhonnd, of Oseau.	140	Not stated -	"
" 23	George Crosse - -	Willing Mind, of Exmouth.	150	Not stated -	"
		George - -	not stated	The like - -	
" 24	Thomas Lamberton -	Anne, of London -	130	The Owner - -	"
" 27	Sir John Hippisley -	John and Fortune, of Dover.	60	Barnaby Burley -	"
" "	Thomas Lee and Hugh Davis.	Elizabeth, of Minehead.	60	Thomas Lee -	"
		James, of Minehead.	30	Not stated -	
" "	The same - -	Elizabeth, of Minehead.	60	The Owner -	p. 29*.
" "	Humfrey Slancy and Arthnr Sheires.	Treasure, of London.	160	Robert Davis -	pp. 29*, 56.
Mar. 3	Henry Maior - -	Flower, of Weymouth.	40	The Owner -	p. 56.
" "	Charles Driver - -	George, of Bristol Recovery.	200	The Owner -	"
" "	Sir William Hull -		not stated	Thomas Hiethen -	
		Fortune, of Limecolne, and her pinnace.	100	Thomas Adams -	"
" "	Marmaduke Royden -	Patience, of London.	300	Christopher Michell.	p. 29*.
		George - -	80	Not stated -	
" "	Sir John Hippisley -	John and Fortune, of Dover.	60	Barnaby Burley -	"
" "	Marmaduke Royden and others.	Vintage, of London	140	Richard West -	"
" "	Richard Slaney and Thomas Chase.	John and Francis, of London.	140	Thomas Witherly -	"
" "	Marmaduke Royden and others.	Transport, of London.	200	Henry West -	"
" 7	Richard Slany - -	Friendship, of London.	300	Squire Bence -	"
" "	Theophilus Wright and others.	Violet, of Lynn Regis.	120	Theophilus Wright	pp. 29*, 56.
	Matthew Cradock, John Foake, John Barker, and others.	Golden Cock, of London.	200	John Barker -	pp. 30*, 56.

Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
Mar. 10	Walter Ellis - -	Elizabeth, of Bristol Her pinnace -	200 —	Richard Ellis —	p. 56.
„ „	Thomas Wright - -	Porcupine, of Bristol.	50	Richard Goffe -	„
„ 13	Charles Saltonstall -	John, of London -	70	The Owner -	„
„ „	Henry Cleyborne - -	Hopewell, of London.	200	The like - -	p. 57.
„ 15	—— Goodladd - -	Speedwell, of London.	150	—— Goodladd -	p. 93.
„ 19	William Leechland and others.	Gift of God, of London.	80	Robert Marbery -	p. 30*.
„ 20	Humfrey Slany and others.	Exchange, of London.	not stated	John Blake -	p. 57.
„ „	Thomas Leveson - -	Hope, of London.	100	The Owner -	„
„ 21	Anthony Marbery - -	St. George (prize)	not stated	The Owner -	p. 30*.
„ 27	Capt. Richard Gifford [Gyffard].	Peter, of Shoreham	80	Peter Parent -	p. 57.
April 2	Robert Nutt - -	Mary, of London -	30	The Owner -	„
„ 6	Richard James - -	Falcon, of Portsmouth.	80	Roger Grainger -	„
„ 10	John Lynne - -	Prudence, of Torquay.	80	Humfrey Barnes -	„
„ 11	Sir James Bagg - -	George, of Plymouth - -	not stated	Edward Deakon -	„
„ 16	John Lockyer, Thomas Paulett, and others -	Dragon, of Weymouth. Hopewell - -	80 30	Robert Paulett - —— Roy -	„
„ 18	John Lewer - -	Fellowship, of Stonehouse.	160	The Owner -	p. 58.
„ „	John Lane - -	Christopher, of Dartmouth.	100	James Gudderidge	„
„ 19	Sir Edward Seymour -	Reformation, of Dartmouth. Young Edward -	200 50	William Cary - William Harte -	„
„ „	The same - - -	Yong Edward -	50	William Harte -	„
„ „	Thomas Trotter and George Rookes - -	Grace, of London	130	John Bennett -	„
„ 26	Sir Allen Cotton, Sidrach Williams, and Company	London Merchant -	260	James Dale -	„
„ „	John Hill - -	Pilgrim, of Weymouth. Friendship - -	200 40	William Holmes Not stated - -	p. 30*.
„ 27	James Hugeson, jun. -	Spy, of Dover -	80	Edward Doves -	p. 58.
„ „	Nicholas Eaton and others.	Africa, of Dover -	120	William Legent -	„
„ „	Sir John Hippisley -	Have-at-all, of Dover.	100	Richard Hippisley	pp. 59, 71.
„ „	The same - - -	John and Fortune, of Dover.	70	Barnaby Burley -	„
„ „	The same - -	Sweepstake, of Dover.	80	Tristram Stevens -	„
„ „	Humfrey Slany - -	Plain John, of London.	40	William Willes -	„
„ 28	Capt. Richard Gifford [Gyffard].	Peter, of Shoreham	80	William Heminges	p. 71.
„ „	Nicholas Eaton and others	Africa, of Dover -	120	William Legent -	p. 72.

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
April 28	James Huggesson, jun. -	Spy, of Dover -	80	Edward Doves -	p. 73.
May 1	Nicholas Roope - -	Rose, of Dartmouth	100	John Milbery -	"
" "	The same - -	Content, of Dartmouth.	140	Nicholas Gotheridge.	"
" "	Anthony Marbery and others.	St. George - -	300	Anthony Marbery	"
" "	Robert Marbery and others	Gift of God, of London.	100	Robert Marbery -	"
" "	Thomas Lee and others -	Elizabeth, of Minehead.	60	Thomas Lee -	"
		James - -	30	Not stated -	
" "	Edmund Forster and others	Transport, of London.	200	Henry West -	p. 73.
" "	Phineas Reasbrooke -	Heart's Desire, of Ipswich.	140	The Owner -	"
" "	Richard Quaile - -	St. Mary -	300	The Owner -	"
		Anne - -	60	Richard Wayre -	
" "	Edmond Foster - -	Vintage, of London	140	Richard West -	"
" "	Richard Slaney - -	John and Francis, of London.	not stated	Not stated - -	"
" "	Thomas Trotter and George Rookes.	Grace, of London -	130	John Bennett -	"
" "	Sir Edward Seymour -	Reformation, of Dartmouth.	200	William Cary -	"
		Young Edward -	40	John Cooke - -	
" "	Nicholas Roope - -	Laurel of Dartmouth.	40	William White -	p. 74.
		Little Laurel -	70	William Boothe -	
" "	Humfrey Slany - -	Treasure, of London	150	Robert Dawes "	" (2)
" "	Thomas Soame and others	Violet, of Lynn -	120	Theophilus Wright	"
" "	William Hawkridge -	Goshawk, of London.	150	William Hawkridge.	"
		Sparrowhawk -	50	Not stated -	
" "	Edward Roy - -	Truelove, of London.	100	Not stated - -	"
		Hopewell - -	40	The like - -	
" "	Clement Harby - -	Sapphire, of London	250	William Hutchins	"
" "	Not stated - -	Patience, of London.	not stated	Christopher Mich	"
		George - -	the like	Not stated - -	
" 2	William Stevens - -	Delight, of London	300	The Owner -	p. 75.
" "	David Bethell - -	Grace, of St. Andrew's.	100	The Owner - -	"
" 3	Ellis Patrone - -	Elizabeth, of Southampton.	50	The Owner - -	pp. 59, 75.
" "	Thomas Bryant, George Rookes, and others -	Elizabeth of Yonghal.	7 [?]	Thomas Bryant	p. 75.
		James - -	10	Not stated -	
" "	Henry Hinckley - -	Primrose, of London.	120	The Owner -	"
		Thomas and Henry	40	Not stated - -	
" "	Samuel Wassel and others	Thomas, of London	250	John Breadcake -	"
" "	Charles Saltonstall -	John, of London -	70	The Owner -	"
" "	Sir William Hull -	Fortune, of Lymecombe.	100	Thomas Adams -	"
" "	Walter Ellis and others -	Elizabeth, of Bristol.	200	Richard Ellis -	"
		Her pinnace -	—	—	
" "	John Prynne - -	Thomas and Margaret.	50	The Owner - -	"

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
May 3	Earl of Warwick - -	Hector - -	350	Richard Harris -	p. 76.
		Bark Warwick -	60	Richard Beanmoot.	
		Great Neptune -	500	Edward Giles -	
		Little Neptune -	140	SussexCammocke	
		Golden Cat - -	240	Mynoey Leveat -	
		Flight - -	80	Jnho Pelham -	
		Jonathao - -	330	Richard Hooper -	
		Robert - -	70	Thomas Cammocke - -	
„ 5	Edward Crosse - -	Providence, of Topsham.	50	The like - -	„
„ 7	John Cowes - -	Regard, of Apsham	200	Nnt stated -	p. 59.
„ „	Edward Benoett - -	Edward, of Londoo	100	The Owner -	pp. 59, 77.
„ „	Edward Roy - -	Dragon, of Weymnnth.	80	Not stated - -	„
		Phœnix - -	40	The like - -	
		Speedwell -	25	The like - -	
„ „	John Cowes - -	Regard, of Topsham.	200	Not stated - -	„
„ „	The same - -	Providence, of Exmouth.	60	Edward Crosse -	p. 77.
„ 8	Nicholas Gatteohy -	Patience, of Bristol	140	The Owner - -	„
„ „	Robert Odiorne - -	Peter, of Londoo -	200	The like - -	„
„ „	Sir Allen Cottno, Sidrach Williams, aod Company.	Londno Merchaot	260	James Dale - -	„
„ „	John Wehber and Calcott Camhry.	Increase, of Londoo	150	Matthew Barret -	„
„ 10	Robert Mylles and others	Love, of Sandwich	170	Robert Mylles -	pp. 60, 77.
„ „	Richard James, William Towerson, and others.	Golden Falcon, of Portsmouth.	80	Roger Gainger -	p. 77.
„ „	Robert Adams - -	Thomas, of Apsham.	80	The Owoer -	„
		Jnhn - -	50	Not stated - -	pp. 59, 77.
„ „	Roger Cripps and others	Endeavnur, of Sandwich.	180	Roger Cripps -	pp. 60, 77.
„ „	—— Freake - -	Leopard, of Poole	240	Not stated - -	p. 79.
„ 11	James Hugesson, jun. -	Hunter, of Dover -	100	Abraham Hugesson.	pp. 80, 78.
„ „	Henry Lee aod Thomas Hill.	Prudeoce, of ——	300	Edward Mnkan -	p. 77.
„ „	Ralph Freeman and others	Assurance, of London.	240	Joho Hide - -	p. 78.
„ 14	John Bence, Alexander Bence, and Squire Bence.	Friendship, of London.	300	Squire Beoce -	„
„ 16	Thomas Woodward -	Trial, of Dartmouth.	35	Robert Nutt -	„
		Mary, of Dartmouth.	not stated	Thomas Hoes -	
„ „	Allen Penny aod others -	Thunder, of Topsham.	160	Not stated - -	p. 85.
		George - -	30	The like - -	
„ „	John Ellis aod others -	George and Elizabeth, of London.	200	John Ellis - -	p. 78.
„ 17	Edward Prnson - -	Pilgrim, of Londnn	50	The Owner -	pp. 60, 78.
„ „	John Gonning and others	George, of Bristol	200	Charles Diver -	p. 78.
„ „	The same - -	Comfort, of Bristnl	100	Thomas Woodson	„

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
May 18	Earl of Warwick - -	Grave, of Burin, now of Plymouth.	200	Henderson Blocke	p. 79.
		Wheel of Fortune	60	Not stated - -	
" "	John Hill - - -	Sarah and Katherine, of Weymouth.	50	Thomas Chaplin	"
		Damosell - -	20	Not stated - -	
" 20	Ralph Freeman - -	Assurance, of London.	240	John Hide - -	p. 61.
" 21	Richard Cookworthy -	Helen, of —— -	100	The Owner -	pp. 60, 79.
" "	Daniel Gates and others	Elleo, of London -	200	Daniel Gates -	"
" "	William Harman - -	Thomas and John, of London.	200	The Owner -	p. 79.
" 22	Sir James Bagg - -	George, of Plymouth.	not stated	Edward Deakon -	"
" "	John Craven - -	Charity, of London	200	John Craven -	pp. 60, 79.
" "	—— Sawyer - -	Thomas Bonaventure, of London.	200	—— Sawyer -	"
" "	Robert Davis and others -	Alice Bonaventure	100	Not stated - -	"
" "	Henry Lee and others -	Lucretia, of London	140	Walter Maynard -	pp. 61, 80.
" "	The same - -	Success, of London	110	Thomas Doggett -	"
" "	John Molton - - -	Pleasure, of London	200	The like - -	"
" "	Roger Dayves and others	Alice Bonaventore, of Cley.	100	The Owner -	p. 80.
" 25	John Goming, jun., and others.	Bon Esperance, of Bristol.	100	Not stated - -	p. 61.
" "	Nathaniel Butcher - -	Fortune, of Bristol	200	Thomas Cole -	"
" 26	Clement Harby and others	Centaur, of London	140	William Shave -	pp. 61, 80.
" 28	John Prynne and others -	Peter, of Plymouth	100	Henry Wallis -	pp. 61, 81.
" "	John Brookshaw - -	Command, of Sandwich.	100	The Owner - -	p. 61.
" "	George Crosse, Gilbert Sweete, and others.	Willing Mind, of Topsham.	160	George Crosse -	p. 80.
" "	The same - -	Willing Entrance, of Topsham.	200	Richard Langford -	"
" "	John Preene and others -	Samuel, of Newcastle.	240	John Preene -	p. 81.
" 29	John Scoble and others -	Desire, of Poole -	100	Not stated -	p. 80.
		Flying Hart -	50	Sidrach Gibson -	
" "	John Brookshaw and others.	Command, of Sandwich.	100	John Brookshaw -	"
" "	Anthony Kindlemarsh and others.	Pelican, of Lee -	40	Anthony Kindlemarsh.	"
" "	John Mann and others -	Elizabeth, of London.	60	John Mann - -	p. 81.
" "	Clement Harby and others	Clement and Job -	300	Richard Cooley -	"
" 30	Thomas Gibbs and others	True Love, of London.	200	Thomas Gibbs -	"
		Thomas - -	60	Not stated - -	
" 31	Sir Thomas Button and other Adventurers trading to Guinea - -	St. Anne - -	350	Thomas Squibb -	"
		George - -	40	Hugh Mulgrove -	
" "	John Pennington and others.	Nicholas, of London.	40	Nicholas Groomes	"
" "	The like - - -	Lark, of London -	100	John Grant -	"
" "	The like - -	Lioness, of London	200	Timothy Harte -	"
June 4	Edward Yeates and Stephen Broadribb, and others.	Trial, of Foy -	150	Edward Yeates -	pp. 61, 82.

Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
June 4	John Johnson - -	St. John, of Leigh	200	Patrick Downy -	pp. 61, 82.
" "	John Ray - - -	Black Bess, of London.	20	The Owner -	pp. 62, 82.
" "	John Martin - - -	Fox, of Dartmouth.	20	The Owner	p. 82.
" "	Henry Barnes and John Barnes.	Providence, of Torquay.	90	Humfrey Barnes -	"
" "	Roger Poakenhorne -	Fellowship, of Stonehouse.	160	William Pomry -	p. 85.
" 5	James Earl of Carlisle -	Hopewell, of London.	200	William Smith -	p. 82.
" "	The like - - -	Plough, of London	not stated	William Coombes -	"
" 6	John Thornebush - -	Adventure, of London.	200	The Owner -	pp. 82, 82.
" "	Thomas Perce and others	Angel, of London -	100	Not stated - -	p. 82.
" 7	Humfrey Hooke and others.	Abraham, of Bristol	200	Robert Hull -	pp. 62, 83.
" "	Thomas Colston -	Mary, of Bristol -	60	Not stated - -	pp. 62, 82.
" "	Henry Lee, Thomas Davis, and others.	Marigold, of London.	200	William Pulberry -	pp. 62, 83.
" "	Sir David Boswell - -	St. Claude - -	300	The Owner - -	"
" 8	William Wyatt and others	Content, of Bristol	120	Not stated - -	p. 62.
" 9	Earl of Lindsey - -	Expedition, of Saltfleet Haven.	40	William Burch -	pp. 64, 85.
" 10	Richard Harte and others	Martha, of London	30	Richard Harte -	pp. 62, 83.
" 11	John Mynnes and others -	Falcon, of Bristol -	80	John Mynnes -	"
" "	Robert Farmer and others	Victory, of London.	180	Robert Farmer -	"
		Ferne - -	50	James Prince -	
" "	Thomas Wright - -	Porcupine, of Bristol, and her pinnace.	80	Bartholomew Elliot	p. 83.
" 18	Edward Amerideth -	Edward Bonaventure, of Plymouth.	80	John Smarte -	pp. 64, 85.
" "	Sir James Bagg - -	John, of Plympton	80	Robert Smarte [Sharpe].	"
" "	Henry Mayne - -	Prosperous, of Oston.	24	The Owner - -	"
" 20	Edward Eastman and others.	George, of Barnstaple.	100	James Downes -	pp. 62, 83.
" "	Richard Steevens and others.	Hope, of London -	170	Richard Steevens -	pp. 63, 83.
" "	Allen Penny and others -	John and Margaret, of Topsham.	150	Not stated - -	"
" "	Nicholas Gatenby and others.	Patience, of Bristol	180	Nicholas Gatenby	"
" "	John Barker and others -	Mary Rose, of Bristol.	200	John Barker -	p. 84.
" 22	Peter Andrews - -	Plantation, of Southampton.	150	The Owner - -	p. 85.
" 30	Sir John Hippisley -	Revenge, of Dover	300	Tristram Stevens -	p. 84.
" "	Humfrey Grosvenor and others.	London, of London	140	John Nutt - -	pp. 63, 84.
" "	The same - -	Hopewell, of London.	300	John Stevens -	p. 84.
" "	Robert Robinson - -	Hester, of Sandwich.	40	The Owner - -	pp. 63, 84.
" "	William Harker and others	Councell, of London.	180	William Harker -	"

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
June 30	Anthony Kindlemarsh -	Pelican, of Lee -	0	The Owner - -	pp. 63, 84.
" "	Barnard Drake and others	Bonaventure, of Lyme Regis.	60	Barnard Drake -	p. 84.
" "	William Bryard and others.	William and John, of London.	200	William Bryard -	pp. 63, 84.
" "	Richard Smyth and others	Diamond, of Dartmouth.	50	Zachary Flooke -	p. 84.
July 2	James Foran - -	Fortune, of Saltash, and the Esther.	80	James Foran -	"
" "	John Foran - - -	St. Stephen, of Saltash, and the Mary.	100	John Foran - -	p. 65.
" 3	Sir Robert Killigrew -	St. Peter, of Dieppe	140	Not stated - -	pp. 63, 84.
" "	William Robinson and others.	Samuel, of London	80	William Robinson	"
" "	Thomas Stone and others	Anne, of London -	70	Thomas Stone -	p. 85.
" 4	Degorie George - -	Hopewell, of Fowey	30	Not stated -	pp. 64, 86.
" "	John Lynne and others -	George, of Exeter	40	Richard Hall -	"
" "	Jerome Roch - -	Andrew, of Plymouth.	50	John Corbin -	"
" "	Sir James Bagg - -	Nicholas, of Plymouth.	120	Not stated - -	"
" "	Thomas Pearse and Thomas Oakes.	Angel, of London	120	Richard White -	p. 65.
" 6	Allen Penny and others -	Thunder, of Topsham.	160	Not stated - -	p. 64.
		George - -	30	The like - -	
" "	Oswald Nixon and others	Niger, of Newcastle	200	Oswald Nixon -	"
" "	Barnaby Croft and others	Margaret, of Ipswich.	200	Barnaby Croft -	p. 65.
" 7	Earl of Carlisle - -	Plough, of London	160	William Combes -	"
" "	The same - -	Hopewell, of London.	200	William Smythe -	"
" "	William Birde and others	Barnard, of Fowey	60	Not stated - -	pp. 65, 86.
" 10	John Bardon and others -	Hercules, of London.	300	John Bardon -	"
" 11	Earl of Suffolk - -	John Garine, of Crossick.	160	Not stated -	pp. 66, 86. (the latter dated 12th.)
" 12	John Scoble and others -	Desire, of Poole -	80	Not stated - -	pp. 65, 86.
" "	Sidrach Williams -	Anne, of London -	130	Richard Love -	"
" "	Nicholas Roope - -	Hercules, of Portsmouth.	250	Thomas Newcomen.	"
" "	Henry Wheatley - -	Marigold, of London.	100	The Owner - -	"
" 17	John Hurlston and others	John and Thomas, of London.	160	John Hurlston -	pp. 66, 66.
" "	Edward Munden and others.	Hopewell, of London.	150	Edward Munden -	"
" "	Matthew Cradocke, John Fouke, John Barker, and others.	Golden Cock, of London.	200	John Barker -	pp. 66, 67.
" "	Thomas Crossing and others.	Resolution, of Exeter.	120	Thomas Gould -	p. 86.
" 19	Wm. Garraway, Richard Pounttes, and others.	Martha, of London	200	Richard Pounttes -	p. 66, 67.
" "	Robert Newland and others.	Plantation, of London.	150	Peter Andrewes -	"
" 26	Tobias Feellgate and others.	James, of London -	140	Tobias Feellgate -	p. 66.

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
July 26	William Ellis and others	Tiger, of London -	240	William Ellis -	pp. 66, 67.
" 27	John Taylor and others -	Thunder, of Bristol.	60	Richard Gefferies -	"
" "	Henry Barnes and John Barnes.	Benjamin, of Torquay.	35	Henry Spencer -	"
" 30	George Lyndsey - -	Deliverance, of Bristol.	60	George Gibson -	p. 66.
Aug. 1	Stephen Ronte - -	Christopher, of Southampton.	50	The Owner - -	pp. 67, 87.
" 2	William Browne and others.	Margaret, of London.	200	William Browne -	" (the latter dated Aug. 6.)
" "	Thomas King and others	Pelican, of London	240	Thomas King -	pp. 67, 87,
" 11	Henry Barnes - -	Elizabeth and Katherine, of Plymouth.	50	William Carbett -	"
" 13	Peter Salneufue [Salleneuve].	Not stated, of Weymouth.	80	The Owner -	p. 67.
" "	John Goffe and others -	Marmaduke, of London.	90	John Goffe -	pp. 67, 88.
" "	Thomas Sherren and others.	Peter Bonaventure, of London.	240	Thomas Sherren -	p. 67.
" 14	William Ofield - -	Gilbert, of Bristol	140	Thomas Ofield -	pp. 67, 88.
" "	Richard Wright and others.	Shuttle, of Weymouth.	30	Gabriel Cornish -	p. 67.
" 17	Sir Allen Cotton and others.	Pearl, of London.	240	Luke Whetstone -	pp. 67, 66.
" 18	John Newman - -	Luke, of ——— -	180	The Owner - -	p. 68.
" "	John Crowther and others	Jonas, of London -	240	John Crowther -	pp. 67, 88.
" "	John Spencer and others -	Susan, of London -	180	John Spencer -	pp. 68, 88.
" 20	Sir John Wentworth -	Nostre Dame de Grace.	160	The Owner - -	"
		St. Peter - -	60	Not stated - -	
" 21	Nicholas Eaton and others	Africa, of Dover -	120	Robert Smyth -	p. 72.
" "	William Ewens - -	William, of London	200	John Damerell -	p. 88.
" 3	John Ballow and Thomas Chewe.	Alexander, of London.	not stated	John Easter - -	pp. 66, 88.
" "	Humfrey Slany - -	Lion of London -	250	John Wood - -	"
		Hart - -	25	—— Nixon - -	
" "	The same - -	Exchange, of London.	200	John Blake - -	p. 88.
" 24	Giles Elbridge and others	Angel Gabriel, of Bristol.	300	Thomas Nethoway	pp. 66, 69.
" 28	Barnard Crake and others	Bonaventure, of Lyme Regis.	60	Barnard Crake -	p. 68.
" "	John Prynne - -	Samuel, of Newcastle.	240	The Owner - -	"
" "	The same - - -	Endeavour, of London.	100	Hugh Bullocke -	pp. 68, 89.
" "	Robert Smyth and others	Africa, of Dover -	120	Robert Smyth -	p. 68.
" "	Humfrey Hookes and others.	Eagle, of Bristol -	140	John Gane -	pp. 66. 69.
		Falcon - -	40	Thomas Morgan	
" "	Thomas Wright -	Thomas, of Bristol	60	The Owner- -	"
" "	Thomas Rastell -	Golden Lion, of Dundee.	160	The Owner -	p. 89.
		Anne Fortune -	70	John Furbush Forbes?]	
Sept. 5	Henry Michell and others	Abigail, of Weymouth.	120	Arnold Bassett -	pp. 69, 69.
" 6	James Man and others -	Lemon, of London	150	Edward West -	"

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
Sept. 6	George Rookes and others	George, of London Her pinnace -	120 —	Robert Ensome - --	pp. 69, 89.
" "	Humfrey Slany -	Exchange, of London.	200	John Blake -	"
" "	William Cloberie and others.	Paramour, of London.	100	Henry Fleete -	pp. 69, 90.
" "	George Littlejohn -	Comfort, of Kingsware.	not stated	Thomas Cade -	"
" "	William Blake and others	Blue Dove, of Anstruther.	150	William Blake -	p. 89.
" "	Alexander Blake and others.	Alexander, of Anstruther.	160	Alexander Blake -	"
" 7	William Margetts, John Lyng, and others.	Not stated, of London.	50	William Margetts -	pp. 69, 90.
" "	George Rookes and others	Morning Star, of London.	120	Not stated -	p. 90.
" 8	Henry Cuttance and others	Gift of God, of Weymouth. Flower - -	120 40	Edward Cuttance Portland Bunne	pp. 69, 90.
" 12	George Rookes and others	Phœnix, of London.	100	Reuben Broade -	"
" 14	Michael Wright - -	Sarah, of Bristol -	100	The Owner -	p. 69.
" "	The same - -	Swiftsure, of Bristol	100	George White -	p. 90.
" "	James Waddon and John White.	John, of Plymouth	80	Francis Amades -	pp. 70, 90.
" 17	George Rookes and others	Squirrel, of ———	60	Not stated -	"
" 20	Humfrey Slany	Elephant, of London.	20	Samuel Jenkins -	pp. 70, 91.
" "	Capt. George Crosse, Gilbert Sweete, and others.	Willing Mind -	160	Not stated - -	p. 70.
" 21	Nicholas Audney and Company.	Leopard, of Poole The Scoot -	240 60	Nicholas Audney William Lovell	pp. 70, 91.
" 22	Gilbert Kete and Company.	Jonathan, of London.	300	Richard Hooper -	"
" 25	John Dennys - -	Thomas and William, of London.	200	The Owner -	"
" "	Michael Wright and others	Martha, of Bristol Not stated -	100 40	Michael Wright - Edward Cooper -	"
" "	Edward Johnson and others.	William and Francis, of London.	200	Edward Johnson -	p. 91.
" 26	John Dike and others -	Summer Island, Plounce.	140	John Rose -	"
" 29	Adrian Staplehill and others.	Fortune, of Dartmouth	150	Adrian Staplehill -	"
Oct. 1.	John Delahar - -	Mary, of London -	80	Edward Cocke -	p. 92.
" 2	William Blyth - -	Mary, of Dundee -	100	The Owner -	"
" 3	Sir Robert Killigrew -	Peter's Whelp, of Falmouth.	20	William Reskeimer	"
" 4	William Garraway and Arthur Sheeres, and others.	Barbary Constant, of London.	250	Richard Cooper -	"
" 5	Capt. William Prynne -	Mary, of Plymouth	140	The Owner -	"
" "	Abraham Hugessou -	Hopewell, of Dover	40	John Woodgreene	"
" 8	Jonas Dennys - -	Judith, of Weymouth. Not stated -	70 30	The Owner- - Not stated - -	"
" "	Edward Eastman -	Friendship, of Bideford. Delight - -	100 40	John Kade - Michael Clarke -	"

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
Oct. 8	William Palmer and others.	Golden Lion, of Barnstaple.	160	Not stated - -	p. 93.
" "	Capt. Henry Lee and others.	Plain Joan, of London.	160	Not stated - -	"
" 10	Nathaniel Downes and George Hurte - -	Seaflower - -	80	Not stated - -	"
		Truelove - -	35	The like - -	
" 12	Capt. William Cary -	William, of Topsham.	30	Richard Dutton -	"
" 13	Humfrey Slany - -	Valentine, of London.	160	William Tompson	"
" 16	Jewell Gaskin, William Pecke, and others -	Hopewell, of Hull	200	Jewell Gaskin -	"
		Adventure - -	50	William Pecke -	
" "	Gilbert Page and others -	Pelican, of Barnstaple.	130	Henry Priest -	"
" 16?	William Cockinge and others.	Neptune, of London	200	George Bodham -	"
" 16	Richard Slany - -	Assurance, of London.	300	Bence Johnson -	p. 94.
" "	Christopher Michell and others.	Patience, of London.	300	Christopher Michell	"
" 17	John Scoble and William Dolbery - - -	Desire, of Plymouth.	80	John Lewer -	"
		Flying Hart -	50	Not stated - -	
" 24	William Raynborowe and others.	Sampson, of London.	500	William Raynborowe.	"
" "	William Knight and others	Hercules, of London	400	William Knight -	"
" "	George Hatch and others -	Royal Exchange, of London.	400	George Hatch -	"
" "	James Moyer and others -	Royal Merchant, of London.	500	James Moyer -	"
" "	William Driver and others	John Bonaventure, of London.	300	William Driver -	"
" "	Thomas Horth and others	Mayflower, of Great Yarmouth.	240	Waster Pullord -	"
" 26	Richard Haddocke and others.	Unicorn, of London	180	Richard Haddocke	p. 95.
" "	Arnold Breames and Company.	Raven, of Dover -	100	Edward Doves -	"
" "	William Palmer and others	Providence, of Barnstaple.	180	Not stated - -	"
" 27	John Strange and others -	Exchange, of Bideford.	120	Thomas Taylor -	"
" "	William Lee and others -	Prudence, of Barnstaple.	100	Thomas May -	"
Nov. 2	Thomas Colston and others	Bristol Merchant -	250	John Nelson -	"
" "	Richard Smyth - -	Fox, of Dartmouth	40	James Bond -	"
" 5	Thomas Trenchfield and others.	William and Ralph, of London.	400	Thomas Trenchfield.	p. 96.
" "	Roger Tweedy and others	George Bonaventure.	250	Roger Tweedy -	"
" "	John Ellzey and Henry Wentworth, and others.	Diana, of Portsmouth.	90	John Pelham -	"
		Mary - - -	40	Not stated - -	
" 6	Christopher Berry - -	Golden Star, of London.	120	Thomas Smyth -	"
" 9	Richard West and others -	Vintage, of Sandwich.	150	Richard West -	"
" 10	Samuel Crampton and others.	Gift, of London -	200	Samuel Crampton	"
		Samuel - -	40	Not stated - -	
" 20	John Barker, Richard Longe, and others.	Mary Rose, of Bristol.	200	John Baker [Barker?].	"

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
Nov. 20	Nicholas Roope and others	Rose, of Dartmouth	150	William Symonds -	p. 96.
" "	Thomas Gourley and others	Greyhound, of Dover.	160	Thomas Gourley -	"
" 22	William Bundocke and others.	John Bonaventure, of London.	200	William Bundocke	p. 97.
" 23	Capt. George Crosse, Gilbert Sweet, and others.	Willing Entrance -	200	Not stated - -	"
Dec. 1	Thomas Woodson and others.	Comfort, of Bristol	180	Thomas Woodson -	p. 96.
" "	William Leighe and others	Rebeck, of Bideford	100	Christopher Brownінge.	p. 97.
" "	William Pitt and others -	Supply, of Bristol.	200	Richard Lux -	"
" 3	Arthur Champernoone and Alexander Stapley.	Benediction, of Dartmouth.	160	Not stated - -	"
" "	John Goodinge and others	Bon Esperance, of Bristol.	80	John Bennett -	"
" 4	Arthur Champernoone -	Chidleigh, of Dartmouth.	140	Not stated - -	"
" "	The same - -	St. Nicholas, of Dartmouth.	140	Not stated - -	"
" 5	William Ledgent - -	Hercules, of Dover	not stated	The Owner -	"
" 6	John Fox and others -	Garland, of Poole	160	John Fox -	p. 98.
" 7	Thomas Barker - -	Renew, of Bristol -	80	Not stated - -	"
" 8	Hugh Crocker and others	Refuge, of Topsham.	90	Not stated -	"
" "	Edmond Bastwicke and others.	Transport, of London.	200	Edmond Bastwicke	"
" "	John Rochester and others	Elizabeth and Edmond, of London.	100	John Rochester -	"
" "	Sir Thomas Button and other Adventurers trading to Guinea.	John Bonaventure, of London.	not stated	—— Foster -	"
" "	The same - -	St. Anne - -	350	John Mole - -	"
" 11	Thomas Swanne and others.	Aletheia, of Hull -	300	William Crew -	"
" "	John Crew and others -	Defence, of Hull -	160	John Crew -	p. 99.
" 12	Capt. Thomas Bryant and Capt. William Gire -	Elizabeth, of Youghall.	70	Not stated - -	"
		James - -	20	Thomas Bryant -	
" 13	Sir Kenelm Digby -	Eagle, of London	400	—— Milborne -	p. 95.
" "	The same - -	George and Elizabeth, of London.	250	Sir Henry Stradling	"
" 17	William Guillett - -	Little Anne, of Portsmouth.	40	The Owner - -	p. 99.
" "	Peter Bean - - -	Barnaby, of Southampton.	60	The Owner -	"
" "	Jervase Kircke, William Barthy, and others -	Abigail, of London	300	David Kircke -	"
		Elizabeth and Magdalen.	60	John Marten -	
" "	The same - -	Charity, of London	200	Not stated - -	"
" "	Henry Waltham, David Gyer, and others -	Sarah Bonaventure, of Weymouth.	100	Richard —— -	"
		Mermaid -	40	Not stated -	
" "	William Waltham and Thomas Gyer - -	Elizabeth, of Weymouth.	100	William Collins	"
		Robert and John -	40	Robert Wall -	
" 18	Stephen Pittifix [Petit, fils] and others - -	Stephen, of Weymouth.	100	Stephen Pittifix [Petit fils]	p. 100
		Hopewell -	60	Not stated -	

Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1627.					Vol. cxv.
Dec. 20	Humfrey Slany and others	Treasure, of London	150	John Ellis - -	p. 100.
" "	Abraham Colmer and Nicholas Sherwill.	Jonathan, of Plymouth.	150	Not stated - -	"
" "	Francis Knowles and others - - -	Unity of Southampton.	100	William Ayles -	"
		Prosperous - -	40	Robert Dammyn	
" "	Capt. James Foran -	Fortune, of Saltash.	100	Not stated -	"
		Stephen - -	40	The like - -	
" 22	Sidrach Gibbons and others.	Supply, of Southampton.	120	Sidrach Gibbons -	"
" 28	John Lockyer - -	Dragon, of Weymouth.	40	John Lockyer -	"
		Phœnix - -	36	Thomas Prowse -	
1628.					
Jan. 4	Giles Elbridge and others	Charles, of Bristol	300	Not stated -	p. 101.
		St. George - -	30	Henry Joanes -	
" "	The same - - -	White Angel -	150	Christopher Burkett	"
" 9	Robert Tokely and others	Bride, of London -	200	Tristram Wise -	p. 100.
" 10	Humfrey Hooke and others	James, of Bristol -	100	Alexander Penery	p. 101.
" 11	John Barker - -	Joseph, of Bristol -	120	Philip Sanders -	"
" "	Walter Ellis - -	Elizabeth, of Bristol	200	Richard Ellis -	"
" 12	John Hill and others -	Jane and Mary, of Plymouth.	100	John Hill - -	"
" "	Nicholas Sherwill and others.	Dolphin, of Plymouth.	200	Walter Heale -	"
" 13	William Seras - -	Dolphin, of Shoreham.	120	The Owner -	"
" 17	Thomas Cole and others	Fortune, of Bristol	150	Not stated - -	"
" 18	George Harris and others	Endeavour, of Topsham.	100	Not stated - -	"
" "	William Samon and others	Swallow, of Barnstaple.	70	Not stated - -	"
" 21	John Colmady and others	George, of Saltash	30	Not stated - -	p. 102.
" 24	Robert Trelaron and Bartholomew Nicholas.	St. Torian [Centurion?], of Plymouth.	100	Roger Bree -	"
" 28	Edward Joanes and others	Neptune, of Chester	130	Edward Joanes -	"
" "	Capt. John Prynne and others - - -	Thomas and Margaret, of Orston	50	Richard Teate -	"
		John - -	20	John Nicholls -	
" 29	John Hill and others -	Pilgrim, of Weymouth.	200	Not stated -	"
		Friendship - -	50	The like - -	
" 31	George Penticost and others.	Expectation, of Milbrooke.	100	George Penticost -	"
Feb. 1	Earl of Lindsey and others	Content, of London.	120	William Birch -	"
		Expedition - -	40	Not stated - -	
" 7	Richard Lane and others	Samaritan, of Dartmouth.	not stated	John Taylor -	"
" 9	Thomas Wilde and others	Hope, of Bristol -	100	Not stated - -	"
		Friendship - -	50	The like - -	
" "	Jacob Cotonsean - -	Jacob, of London	30	The Owner -	p. 103.
" 12	John Luptone and others	Patience, of Hull -	300	James Luptone -	"
" "	William Seras - -	John Garine, of Crossick -	160	The Owner - -	p. 104.
" 16	William Epps and others	Faith, of London -	250	William Epps -	p. 103.
" 19	James Chauntrey and others - - -	Gift of God, of Newport.	100	James Chauntry	"
		Maudline -	60	Not stated - -	

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1628.					Vol. cxv.
Feb. 20	Richard Davy and others	Bonaventure, of Lyme.	100	Richard Davy -	p. 103.
		Desire - -	30	James Davy -	
„ 21	Thomas Wright and others	Porcupine, of Bristol.	80	Bartholomew Elliott.	„
		Not stated -	40	Not stated -	
„ „	Charles Driver and others	George, of Bristol	300	Robert Neason -	„
		Not stated -	40	Not stated -	
„ „	The same - - -	Neptune, of Bristol	120	Philip Neason -	„
		Not stated - -	40	Not stated - -	
„ 22	David Browne and others	Red Lion, of Plymouth.	100	David Browne -	p. 104.
„ „	Edward Peters and others	Amity, of Bristol -	100	Francis Peter - -	„
„ 23	John Dike and others -	Warwick, of London.	80	Sussex Cammocke	p. 103.
		Robert - -	50	Henry Harrison -	
„ „	Edward Michell and others.	Mayflower, of Brighthelmston.	30	Thomas Waryer, jun.	p. 104.
„ „	Sir James Bagg - -	Fortune, of Plymouth.	200	—— Gallop - -	„
„ 25	Richard Slany and Squire Bence.	Friendship, of London.	300	Squire Bence - -	„
„ 26	John Tomlenson, William Jones, and others.	Endeavour, of Bristol.	50	George Carke -	„
„ 29	Edward Johnson and others.	William and Francis, of London.	200	Edward Johnson -	p. 102.
Mar. 1	Capt. Thomas Combes and Morrice Tompson -	Plough, of London.	200	John Furrs - -	p. 104.
		Robert - -	40	Not stated - -	
„ 3	William Hawkridge - -	Golden Falcon, of London.	150	The Owner - -	„
		Sparrowhawk -	40	Not stated - -	
„ „	Henry Russell - -	Content, of Weymouth.	40	Henry Hinckley -	p. 105.
„ „	Earl of Warwick -	Golden Cat, of London.	240	Myaey Leventes -	„
„ 7	Robert Maior, and others -	Hope, of Weymouth	70	Robert Maior -	„
„ 9	William Garraway - -	Unicorn, of London.	500	Matthew Wood -	„
„ 11	Abraham Clarke - -	Mary, of Lynn -	80	Abraham Clarke-	„
		Handmaid - -	30	Not stated - -	
„ 13	Walter Ellis and others -	Rosemary, of Bristol.	100	William Cox -	„
„ „	Nicholas Roope - -	Content, of Dartmouth.	100	William Cutt - -	„
		Katherine - -	40	William Boothe -	
„ 15	George Heely, John Morris, and others.	Blessing, of London.	200	John Morris - -	„
„ 17	Edward Milbere - -	Amity, of Southampton.	100	The Owner - -	„
		Fellowship - -	60	Not stated - -	
„ 22	George Roots and Francis Blizard.	Anne, of London -	120	John Gibbons -	p. 106.
„ 25	Sir Edward Seymour and Sir John Drake - -	Reformation, of Dartmouth.	250	Edward Crosse -	„
		Speedwell - -	30	Not stated - -	
„ „	Ralph Freeman and Clement Harby.	Merchant Bonaventure, of London.	260	John Steevens -	„
„ 28	William Jerman and others	Fellowship, of Topsham.	not stated	William Jerman -	„
		William - -	30	Not stated - -	„

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1628.					Vol. cxv.
April 3	Robert Mills and others -	Love, of Sandwich.	170	Robert Mills - -	p. 106.
" "	George Ireland and others	Plain John, of London.	150	George Ireland -	"
" 8	Thomas Hewes and others	Amity, of London.	120	Thomas Hewes -	"
" 10	William Wyet and others	Content, of Bristol	100	John Dell - -	"
" 11	Moses Slany - -	Hope, of Plymouth	60	Paul Richard -	"
" 12	Andrew Voysey - -	Blessing of God, of Dartmouth.	120	John Ball - -	p. 107.
" "	John Marshall - -	Zouch, of London.	350	Thomas Irish -	"
		Gift - - -	50	Not stated - -	
" 15	Capt. Rawly Gilbert -	Phœnix, of Dartmouth.	100	John Heydon - -	"
" "	John Prynne and others -	Mary, of Plymouth	80	John Prynne -	"
" "	Not stated - - -	Mary, of Falmouth	150	John Longe - -	p. 109.
" 18	William Cloberie and others.	St. Peter, of London.	140	Robert Odiorne -	p. 107.
" 21	John Dunton and others -	Carlisle, of London.	60	John Dunton - -	"
		Elizabeth - -	60	Thomas Pant -	
" "	Barnard Drake and others	Drake, of Topsham.	not stated	Barnard Drake -	"
" 24	Sir John Watts, Capt. John Mason, and others.	John, of Portsmouth.	120	William Hill - -	"
" 28	Anthony Guy and others	Good Fortune, of London.	120	Anthony Guy -	"
		Hopewell - -	40	John Jinkin - -	
" 29	Nicholas Roope - -	Rose, of Dartmouth.	150	William Symonds	p. 108.
		Katherine - -	30	William Booth -	
May 3	—— White and others -	Edward, of Topsham.	20	William Pile -	"
" 5	Henry Battyshell and others.	Rose, of Topsham	80	Henry Tayler -	"
" 7	Henry Lee and others -	Plain Joan, of London.	200	Robert Seety -	"
" 8	Humfrey Hooke and others.	Abraham, of Bristol.	200	Robert Hull -	"
" "	Matthew Barker and others.	Refuse, of Topsham.	12	Not stated -	"
" "	George Crosse, Gilbert Sweete, and others - -	Willing Mind, of Apsham.	150	Not stated - -	"
		Swan - -	30	The like - -	
" 14	Edward Mapplisden and others.	London, of London.	400	Edward Mapplisden	p. 109.
" 15	John White and others -	Esperance, of Plymouth.	12	Jacob Frost -	p. 108.
" 19	Nathaniel Goodlack and Company.	Peter and Andrew, of London.	300	Nathaniel Goodlack	p. 109.
" 20	Jelmer Tiebbes and others	Goliath, of Plymouth.	240	Jelmer Tiebbes -	"
" 21	Richard Hippisley -	Have-at-all, of Dover.	140	The Owner - -	"
		Holdfast - -	30	Not stated - -	"
" 22	Ralph Freeman and others	Hector, of London	400	William Wilde -	
" "	Thomas Wilde and others	Falcon, of Bristol	100	Not stated - -	"
		Mayflower -	50	The like - -	
" "	Samuel Day and others -	Heart's Desire, of Ipswich.	140	Samuel Day -	"

Digitized by Google

WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1628.					Vol. cxv.
May 24	Thomas Davis and others	Paragon, of London.	300	Thomas Davis -	p. 109.
„ 26	Edward Cooke and others	Goliath, of Plymouth.	200	Adrian Anthony -	p. 110.
„ 28	Peter White and others -	Mary, of Bristol -	80	Peter White -	„
„ 31?	John Smyth and others -	Lion's Claw, of London.	50	John Smyth -	„
June 3	Ralph Freeman and Clement Harby.	Delight, of London.	350	Thomas White -	„
„ 5	Rowland Wilson and others.	Good Hope, of London.	80	George May -	„
„ 6	William Rowe and others	Delight, of Stonehouse.	25	Not stated - -	„
„ „	John Whittocke and others	Mary, of Exmouth	30	John Whittocke -	„
„ „	John Bardon and others -	Hercules, of London.	300	John Bardon -	„
„ 10	Sir Francis Godolphin -	Dolphin, of Scilly	40	Alexander Crudges	„
„ 14	Peter Salnefue [Salleneuve].	Truelove, of Weymouth.	80	The Owner -	p. 111.
„ „	William Jenkins and others	Elizabeth and Margaret, of London.	300	William Jenkins -	„
„ 17	Capt. John Steevens, John Marshall, and others -	London, of London. Fortune - -	140 50	William Kempthorne. Not stated - -	p. 110.
„ „	Jacques Assetynne and others.	Mandline, of London.	50	Jacques Assetynne	p. 111.
„ „	Arnold Brames - -	Spy, of Dover - Primrose - -	80 —	Cobham Doves - —	„
„ „	James, Earl of Carlisle -	Archangel Michael Little Hay -	250 40	Tristram Stevens William Digby -	„
„ 18	William Ledgent and others.	Hercules, of Dover Club - -	not stated the like.	William Ledgent. Peter Shernall -	„
„ 24	John Mynnes and others -	Dolphin, of Bristol	150	John Mynnes -	„
„ „	Thomas Woodward and others.	Trial, of Dartmouth	30	Roger Hance -	„
„ 25	John Lake and William Harris.	Adventure, of Dartmouth.	100	William Hannet -	„
„ 28	Robert Fermes and others	Victory, of London	80	Robert Fermes -	p. 112.
„ „	William Freeland and others.	St. Peter, of Shoreham.	not stated	William Freeland	„
July 1	Tobias Felgatt and others	William and John, of London. Her pinnace -	200 40	Tobias Felgatt - Not stated -	„
„ 2	Richard Russell and others	Hopewell, of London.	150	Richard Russell -	„
„ 5	Bartholomew Elliott and others - - -	Thomas, of Bristol Her pinnace -	100 40	Bartholomew Elliott. Not stated - -	„
„ „	Arnold Basset and others	Hopewell, of Weymouth.	60	Arnold Bassett -	„
„ „	Capt. Richard Wright and others.	Shuttle, of Weymouth.	40	Not stated - -	„
„ 6	Richard Cockram and others.	Speedwell, of Rye	100	Robert Smyth -	p. 113.
„ 7	John Lynne and others -	George, of Topsham.	40	Not stated - -	p. 112.
„ „	Thomas Ceely and others	Return, of Plymouth.	not stated	Lewis Spry -	
„ „	Peter Holman and others -	Mary, of Foy -	25	Not stated -	
„ 9	David Gay - -	Grace of God, of Dysart.	100	David Gay - -	„

Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1628.					Vol. cxv.
July 10	Humfrey Hooke and others	Little Charles, of Bristol.	80	John Tippett -	p. 113.
" "	John Taylor and others -	Thunder, of Bristol	70	Robert Pitt - -	"
" 12	Sir John Peyton - -	Elizabeth, of Jersey.	20	Not stated - -	"
		Alezan - -	25	The like - -	
" "	Henry Wheatly - -	Marigold, of London.	100	John Joanes -	p. 115.
" 14	Richard Smyth - -	Fox, of Dartmouth	60	James Bond -	p. 113.
		Increase -	25	Robert Archbutt	
" 16	Thomas James and others	Dragon, of Bristol	200	Thomas James -	"
		Her pinnace -	—	—	
" "	John Reeves and others -	Greyhound, of Bristol.	100	John Reeves -	"
		Her pinnace -	—	—	
" "	George White and others	Swiftsure - -	60	George White -	p. 114.
		Her pinnace -	—	—	
" "	William Ofield and others	Gilbert, of Bristol	150	William Ofield -	"
		Her pinnace -	—	—	
" "	James Hugesson - -	Hunter, of Dover	140	Abraham Hugesson.	"
		Black Dog -	90	Thomas Gorely -	
" 17	Allen Penny and others -	Dolphin, of Topsham.	220	John Vasse -	"
		Swallow - -	40	Not stated -	
" "	Not stated, and others -	John and Margaret, of Topsham.	140	Daniel Vasse -	"
		Providence -	50	Not stated - -	
" "	Gilbert Sweete and others	Regard, of Topsham.	200	Not stated - -	"
" 19	Sir Maurice Abbot and the rest of the East India Company -	Reformation, of London.	500	Not stated - -	"
		Fly - -	15	The like - -	
" "	John Hurleston and others	Lemon, of London	140	John Hurleston -	p. 115.
" 21	John Dennis and others -	Thomas and William, of London.	200	John Dennis -	"
		Sparrowhawk -	40	Not stated -	
" "	Samuel Wade and others -	Unicorn, of Topsham.	150	Samuel Wade -	"
" 22	Thomas King and others	Pelican, of London	240	Thomas King -	"
" 24	Thomas Combes and others	Plantation, of Southampton.	160	James Sayer -	"
" 25	Thomas Crossinge and others.	Resolution, of Exeter.	120	Thomas Gould -	
" 26	John Martin and others -	George, of Barnstaple.	100	Penfound Cory -	"
" "	Edward Eastman and others - - -	Bonaventure, of Barnstaple.	80	Edmond Coffen -	"
		Fellowship -	40	Thomas Coham -	
" "	William Simpson and others.	Eleanor, of Weymouth.	45	William Simpson	p. 116.
" 29	Thomas Gryndon, Thomas Babb, and others.	James, of London	120	Thomas Babb -	"
" 31	Capt. Thomas Best, Robert Solman, and others.	Susan, of London	180	John Spencer -	"
" "	Peter Blake and others -	Valentine, of London.	180	Peter Blake -	"
Aug. 2	George Rookes and others	Young Swan, of London.	200	Not stated - -	"

Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1628.					Vol. cxv.
Aug. 2	Michael Washert and others	London Merchant, of London.	300	Michael Washert	p. 116.
		Timothy	30	John Barker	
„ 5	Richard West and others	Vintage, of London	130	Richard West	„
„ 6	—— Langborne and others	Augustine, of London.	180	John Fairbarne	„
„ 7	Robert Harman, James Gray, and others	Four Sisters, of London.	200	Robert Harman	p. 117.
		James	120	James Gray	
„ „	Henry Hawley and others	Hercules, of Bristol	70	Henry Hawley	„
„ 8	James Prince and others	Phœnix, of London	120	James Prince	„
„ „	Moses Sinny and others	Post Horse, of ——	30	Andres Woulterson	„
„ 9	Sir Allen Cotton and others.	Pearl, of London	240	John Whetstone	„
„ 11	Henry Trall Perholt and others.	Star of ——	40	Henry Trall Perholt.	„
„ 12	Capt. John Prynne and others	Trial, of London	100	Francis Moynes	„
„ „	Walter Ellin and others	Marigold, of Bristol	70	Not stated	„
„ „	John Goming and others	Lion, of Bristol	220	John Bennett	„
		Lion's Whelp	50	John Cake	
„ „	Nathaniel Doves and Company.	Flower, of Bideford	80	Not stated	p. 118.
„ 13	Capt. William Scran	Falcon, of Southampton.	200	Edward Bust	„
		Not stated	70	Not stated	„
„ „	William Birch and others	Margaret, of Plymouth.	30	William Kitchin	„
„ „	Gabriel Sherman and others.	Mary, of Bristol	not stated	Peter White	„
„ „	John Gominge, junior, and others.	St. George of ——	300	John Joanes	„
„ 14	George Bodham and others.	Neptune, of London.	200	George Bodham	„
„ „	Michael Wright and others	Sarah, of Bristol	100	Michael Wright	„
		Primrose	30	Not stated	
„ „	Richard Saunders and others	Pleasure, of Topsham.	140	Not stated	p. 119.
		Delight	30	The like	
„ „	Sir John Drake and others	Margaret of Topsham.	90	Edward Crosse	„
		Speedwell	35	Not stated	
„ „	John Jope and Company	Griffin, of Plymouth.	80	Arthur Lee	„
„ „	William Cooke and others	Lamb, of Newcastle.	120	William Cooke	„
„ „	Humfrey Hooke and others.	Eagle, of Bristol	140	Richard Tayler	„

VOL. CXVI. SEPTEMBER 1—11, 1628.

Sept. 1. Southwick. 1. Sec. Conway to Lord Keeper Coventry, Lord President Marlborough, and Henry Earl of Manchester, Lord Privy Seal. The Bishop of Clogher has acquainted the King with words spoken by Gilbert Adamson, which are conceived to be of great consequence; they are to commit him close prisoner, and receive from the Bishop of Clogher the information which he will give. [*It appears, from a passage erased, that the words in question were presumed to be likely to lead to the discovery of "some that were privy" to the murder of the Duke of Buckingham.*] [*Draft.*]

Sept. 1. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 314.]

Sept. 1. Portsmouth. 2. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. The seamen run away in troops, and find free passage through the country. This may prove an overthrow to the voyage if not presently provided for. Suggests an order to the justices to set watch and ward upon the highways, and especially in the towns and villages.

Sept. 1. From his House, at Yateley. 3. Robert Earl of Sussex to the same. Was at the Court, and saw the King; but it fell out so unfortunate that he did not kiss his hands, because he saw his Majesty something discontented. Fell sick, being lodged in an ill place. Prays the Secretary to remember his business to the King on a fit opportunity. When the King comes into those parts the Earl will wait upon him, hoping that he will freely give the Earl leave in a dutiful manner to impart his mind wholly. If he had but the keeping of Wingor Castle, would yield up all.

Sept. 1. 4. James Hay to James Earl of Carlisle. Extraordinary joy among the people for the death of the Duke. The Earl's presence is much desired by his friends. His Majesty has resolved to have Commissioners for the Admiralty. It is expected that Lord Holland shall manage the office of the Master of the Horse for six months; he seems to aim at greatness. The Lord Treasurer is much conversant with his Majesty. The Lord Steward has promised to urge for the Earl's coming home. The fleet begins its voyage this week. The King will stay here [Southwick] until the fleet be gone. The Countess of Carlisle has had a touch of the small-pox, but is very well, and without any blemish. Mrs. Bubb stayed with her all the time. They had much ado to keep the Queen from her. The King sent oft to visit her. Hopes the Earl's ship is near St. Christopher's before this. Particulars of business affairs of the Earl.

Sept. 1. 5. John Gibbon to the same. Thanks for favours shown to the writer's brother, as well as to himself. The removing time with the ill solicitation is the cause why the Earl's business goes not on.

Sept. 1. The Savoy. 6. Francis Earl of Rutland, Thomas Lord Savage, Sir Robert Pye, Richard Oliver, and Thomas Fotherley, executors of the late Duke of Buckingham, to Capt. John Pennington. The Duchess of Buckingham's affections being such as she is not able

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CXVI.

to look into the Duke's estate, she has desired the writers to do it. They are to give an account presently to his Majesty, and intreat the Captain therefore to send a brief account of what monies he has received from the Duke, and for what service it was intended and has been issued.

Sept. 1. 7. Notes and memoranda by Sec. Coke, indorsed "State of the Fleet at Portsmouth." It details the precise state of the victualling.

Sept. 2. 8. The King to Robert Earl of Lindsey. Minute of his commission, said in the indorsement to be for the execution of martial law on the expedition to Rochelle; with notes of previous commissions for similar purposes granted to the Earl of Holland and the late Duke of Buckingham.

Sept. 2. Cardiff. 9. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Glamorgan to the Council. Several times that summer they have taken exact views of the horse and foot of that county, and caused defects to be supplied according to the modern fashion. The foot companies have been almost weekly exercised; the trained bands charged to be always in a readiness to repair to their rendezvous upon an hour's warning.

Sept. 2. Southwick. 10. Sec. Conway to Bishop Williams, of Lincoln. Has represented to his Majesty the Bishop's letter touching the Bailiff of Westminster. His Majesty would have received [it] for the fulfilling the respect the Bishop professes, if he had informed his Majesty of his opinion and judgment, and expected his pleasure in it. Against the person named his Majesty does not see any exceptions, but cannot take the choice and act, being done, for any respect showed to him. Before Conway communicated the Bishop's letter, his Majesty had signified his pleasure to the Bishop touching the bestowing of that place, and he conceives that that letter was come to the Bishop's hands before his writing to Lord Conway, or at least before the Bishop came thither. His Majesty signified his pleasure that the place should be conferred on the Earl of Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, and he renews by this letter the same signification of his pleasure, and requires the Bishop not to contest in it, but to follow the King's will and pleasure. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 2. Southwick. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 314.]

Sept. 2. 11. Edward Earl of Norwich to his "son," James Earl of Carlisle. Common fame had possessed all Westminster Hall with the Earl's death. Blesses God for his continued being. All the news he can write is, that Arminius is grown as famous as ever Arius was, and as greatly a favourite to the world, insomuch that the whole Christian world is almost become Arminian, and piety may go beg in rags if adorned with never so sound learning, either in church or commonwealth, unless policy and Arminianism put on the rochet and the robe; if otherwise, some civil regards work only, without due respects to true religion. Overjoyed to hear how much the writer's James contents and pleases his noble father. The Earl's Donna Maria presents him with her dearest well wishes.

VOL. CXVI.

1628.
Sept. 2. 12. Notes, by Nicholas, of the several commissions deemed necessary for the government of the Admiralty.

Sept. 2. 13. Copy of the same.

Sept. 2. 14. Draft thereof, with various notes of Nicholas respecting business in hand, the principal whereof are intended as memoranda on an interview with the King. Amongst them,—that the Duke's executors find his estate engaged and indebted above 70,000*l.*, and dare not undertake the administration; that the King would read a letter written to the Duke, in presence of the Lords, which will be a justification of the truth of his estate; that Nicholas may be appointed by the King to be sole Secretary to the Admiralty during the commission, as he was to the late Duke; how long he should stay at Portsmouth.

[Sept. 2?] 15. Memoranda of business to be attended to by the Commissioners of the Admiralty at their first meeting.

Sept. 2. 16. W. Morgan to Mr. Hare [?]. Administered certain medicines of the person written to, to "my Lord" [Lord Conway?], who thereupon spoke favourably of the person addressed. If he should fall into passion against "our body," there would be no seeming infirmity unlaid open.

Sept. 3. 17. The King to Sec. Conway. Commission appointing him Vice Admiral of the Isle of Wight and county of Hants, in the same manner as the same was formerly granted to him by the late High Admiral of England. [*Draft.*]

Sept. 3. Plymouth. 18. Deputy Mayor and others of Plymouth to the Council. There were landed at Looe, in Cornwall, four Frenchmen from Rochelle, who came on to Plymouth, and there delivered letters from the Mayor of Rochelle to Mons. de Hincksen and Capt. Branniou, their deputies. These same persons were sent from hence to Rochelle on the return of Lord Denbigh. *Inclose,*

18. I. *Examination of Peter la Morrell and Peter de Fey. They went from hence for Rochelle with letters from his Majesty, and within sixteen days delivered those letters. They remained in the town three weeks, and two months since came out of Rochelle. At their coming thence the inhabitants fed on horses and herbs, and the third part of the town had not bread. In Charlebois road between forty and fifty ships, and ten or twelve thousand men in the army before the town. Plymouth,* 1628, *September* 3.

18. II. *The like of John la Paliette, of Bordeaux. Details of his leaving Rochelle on August* 17, *passing through the besieging army, procuring a passage in a Flemish ship, and arrival in England. In Rochelle, for victuals or bread they have not any, but live on the hides of beasts and herbs. They have no other disease in the town but*

1628. VOL. CXVI.

only famine. Four days before he came from Rochelle there came one from the King's army towards the town, pretending to be a herald, but they refused to hear him. Plymouth, 1628, *September* 3.

Sept. 3. 19. Petition of Samuel Day, Captain of the Heart's Desire, to the Council. On a complaint of Dr. Peter Volcker, agent of the merchants of Hamburgh, against petitioner for taking the St. Luke and the St. Peter, petitioner was stayed from proceeding on his now intended voyage. Having threescore men aboard the Heart's Desire, prays that he may be allowed to depart, leaving power with his adventurers to prosecute and prove the St. Luke and the St. Peter to be lawful prize.

Sept. 3. 20. Petition of Adrian Hendrix [Hendricks], merchant, to the same. Has now been committed to the Marshalsea 26 days, to the great prejudice of his health and ruin of his estate and credit. Prays that he may be discharged, on giving security.

Sept. 3. 21. Petition of Peregrine Pelham to the same, for permission to export 2,000 pigs of lead, purchased for transportation before the restraint in February last.

Sept. 3. Southwick. 22. Sec. Conway to the same. Sends answers to their four letters of August 29. His Majesty has it in his resolution to keep up the trade to the East Indies, and will employ his care for the support thereof. For the matter of Amboyna, the States' Ambassador has been spoken to. The Irish regiment is to be shipped from Bristol. The ports are to remain shut, but barks bound from port to port, ships for long voyages, and colliers, are to be set at liberty. The Admiralty his Majesty will see settled in perfect order. Sir William Becher had a copy of the treaty of Southampton. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 314.]

Sept. 3. 23. The same to Sec. Coke. Did not receive his yesterday's letter until the King was gone. Has given as good directions as he can, a copy of which he incloses. Another inclosure will bring a fearful story. Lord prosper the means of his recovery, and shorten the hand and power of the Devil, who now rages and prevails more than at other times. *Incloses,*

23. I. *Sec. Conway to the Deputy Lieutenants of Hants. To place watches and guards on the principal passages for the apprehension of mariners, and sending them back to the Earl of Lindsey. Some of the trained bands should be employed in this service who shall be paid a gratuity of 8d. per day per man. Wanstead, near Southwick,* 1628, *September* 3. [*Copy.*]

1628.

VOL. CXVI.

23. II. *Sec. Conway to Sir Richard Norton. To appoint some officers to draw out a dozen of his horse to beat the highways and visit the guards where the watch of the country shall be placed, to see how they hold their watches, and if they meet with vagrant persons to carry them to the guards, to be sent back to Portsmouth. Wanstead,* 1628, *September* 3. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 3. Southwick. 24. Sec. Conway to the Mayor of Southampton. To apprehend all mariners, soldiers, or vagrants, by setting watches on the ports of his town, and searching both in the town and in the ships. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 3. Suffolk House. 25. Theophilus Earl of Suffolk to Sec. Conway. Having been at Dover, those of the town and divers of the coasters complained of the great fear they are in of the French and Dunkirkers, when the fleet is gone, by reason of their nearness and the enemies' preparation, who are in a readiness to put to sea to make some attempt on the English coasts. The Earl moved them to set forth ships of their own, and make what prize they can, but they pretend inability. Begs the Secretary to put his Majesty in mind that some course be taken to guard the Narrow Seas.

Sept. 3. Plymouth. 26. Sir James Bagg to the same. His Grace's being in Spain gave all his servants knowledge how Lord Conway loved them for his sake, and Bagg is sure that he shall find him no less now the Duke is gone to the highest Court. Sends this by the last comer from distressed yet hoping Rochelle. Is labouring among a body of ill-affectionate men to the King's service. Will be ready with all the ships in the Sound to attend the first command.

Sept. 3. Plymouth. 27. Sir Ferdinando Gorges to the same. Shall not write of the state of the poor distressed Rochellers, only he wishes expedition were used in that his Majesty intends to do. Proffers his services, having employed his time in the study how to do what he knows his nation have not generally inclined themselves unto. It may be that his rude fortunes or his enemies' malignity have obscured his affections and frustrated his endeavours to serve his King and country.

Sept. 3. Canterbury. 28. Dr. Isaac Bargrave, Dean of Canterbury, to William Weld, Secretary to Lord Conway. Sends confession of an Irish man, a servant of Lady Wotton. The clamour of the town enforced the Dean to take notice of it, though the man's own profession (if there may be any faith in a Papist, which he is) and other circumstances, lead the Dean to conceive the man's intentions were not so malicious as the genius of that town would make them. *Incloses,*

28. I. *Examination of James Farrell. Confesses he said he thought there were* 10,000 *in England who had as lief the King should be dead as the Duke. His meaning was, that having heard many people rejoice at the death of the Duke, he thought they would not be much grieved at the death of the King. Canterbury,* 1628, *September* 3.

VOL. CXVI.

1628.

Sept. 3. From the Court at Southwick. 29. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to Sec. Coke. The King being returned thither with small satisfaction that the fleet was not ready to set sail (according to his appointment) this afternoon, commands that proclamation be made that all officers be on board by nine o'clock to-morrow morning.

Sept. 3. Portsmouth. 30. Sec. Coke to Dudley Viscount Dorchester, Vice Chamberlain. Before the coming of his letter the Lord General not only made proclamation for all officers to be aboard that night, but in person rode up and down the streets, and charged every man to go to his ship. The proclamation was made when Coke began this letter, and men call, "Aboard! Aboard!" His Lordship marvels that he yet hears no news of any money sent to him.

Sept. 3. Usk. 31. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Monmouth to Henry Earl of Worcester, Lord Lieutenant. Have laboured the reformation of all the pristine errors in the military arms of the country, and have gone near to perform every point touching beacons and other things that was required of them.

Sept. 4. Whitehall. 32. The Council to Lord Treasurer Weston and William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward. On August 29, they wrote to Lord Conway, to represent the earnest suit made for release of vessels stayed by the restraint. This day Mons. Randwick, Ambassador from the States of the United Provinces, had seriously remonstrated that 22 ships of war belonging to his masters were detained in several ports of this kingdom, some come in for refreshment, and others to cleanse their ships, whereby the common enemies of Dunkirk and Ostend are encouraged to do much mischief. He likewise complained of the detention of 14 ships at Dover, forced in by foul weather, against the Treaty of Southampton. Request directions. Have proceeded with the reference of the petition of John Frizell, Consul at Algiers, but want a copy of the Treaty with that people.

Sept. 4. The Court. 33. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to Sec. Coke. The King very well likes the Lord General's care in making the proclamation. His Majesty will be about noon at Portsmouth, in hope and expectation to see the fleet set sail before night. The Lord Treasurer says he has undertaken, with Capt. Pennington, for all his provisions, and has appointed 200*l.* or 300*l.* to be delivered to the Lord General for his own account, besides the treasure for the army, which is the same was ordained for the Duke. The King would have a pinnace despatched to Plymouth and a post by land, to have all there in readiness. This good wind will carry the fleet there speedily.

Sept. 4. Sion [House]. 34. Lord Henry Percy to James Earl of Carlisle, Ambassador Extraordinary at Turin. Dangerous illness of the writer's sister [Lucy, Countess of Carlisle?], and her recovery through letting blood under the tongue, whence came a quart of blood mingled with filthy matter. The Lords Steward and Treasurer are very desirous to advance the Earl of Holland. The Steward shall be Constable of Windsor, but the Marquis Hamilton is off. Holland is chosen Chancellor [of Cambridge]. The fleet goes out.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXVI.

1628.
Sept. 5. Southwick. 35. The King to Nicholas. Warrant appointing him sole Secretary to the Admiralty during the government of the same by Commissioners.

Sept 5. [Southwick.] 36. The Lords of the Council attendant on the King to Sir John Jephson, Lieutenant Governor of Portsmouth. To keep three Frenchmen, Le Chevalier Bremond, Mons. La Touche, and Mons. L'Isle, *alias* St. Jehan, under restraint, and deliver them to the Sheriff of Hants, to carry them to Winchester. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 5. [Southwick.] The same to the Sheriff of Hants. To repair to Portsmouth to receive the three Frenchmen mentioned in the preceding article, and to commit them to safe custody in the city of Winchester, with this direction, that they be well and civilly used, and yet such a watch kept over them that they may not have means to keep intelligence abroad, or practise anything to the prejudice of the King's service. [*Copy, written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

Sept 5. Winchendon. 37. Sir Francis Goodwin to the Council. On information of some gaps made by women in a riotous manner into part of Barnwood Forest, lately inclosed, Sir Fleetwood Dormer and the writer sent warrant for "a private purchased sessions," and a strong watch and ward for the apprehension of offenders. Incloses a narrative of what happened by the violence of some women, and the neglect of a constable. Believes the worst is past, but prays direction.

Sept. 5. 38. Petition of John Terrey, clothworker of London, to the same. His estate being in France his father has returned the same in linen cloth, thread, and paper, commodities very needful in this kingdom. Prays permission to land the same, paying customs. [*Granted. See Reg. Conc., Car. I., Vol.* iv., *p.* 438.]

Sept. 5. 39. Petition of Giles Vandenbrugh, of London, merchant, to the same. Similar petition for permission to land 200 tons of wine. [*Granted. Reg. Concil., Car. I., Vol.* iv., *p.* 444.]

Sept. 5. Wanstead. 40. Sec. Conway to Sec. Coke. The King gives him liberty, so soon as his Majesty shall go from Southwick, to take his way towards London, and dispose himself to his own business for a month or longer, where his occasions shall lead him. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 5. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 314.]

Sept. 5. Portsmouth. 41. The same to William Towerson. To permit barks bound for the western parts to take the benefit of the convoy of the fleet, taking security that they shall not put out before the fleet, nor leave it whilst under convoy. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 5. 42. The same to Sir Henry Whitehead. When the Secretary was moved by Lady de la Warr to confer the company in the regiment which was lately her son's on Capt. Withers, he forbore to resolve until he had acquainted Sir Henry. Now sends the commission that Capt. Withers may receive it from his hands. [*Copy.*]

1628. VOL. CXVI.

Sept. 5. 43. Sec. Conway to Sir William Uvedale, Treasurer of the Chamber. Warrant to pay to Charles Gibbons, who brought a packet of letters from the Earl of Carlisle, and is to return with a like packet to the same Earl at Venice, or further in Italy, £ [*blank*], in full satisfaction for such services. [*Draft.*]

Sept. 5. Buckden. 44. Bishop Williams, of Lincoln, to Sec. Conway. Thanks for presenting his humble excuse to his Majesty, and for his counsel, which he has immediately followed. His Majesty must be much misinformed if he conceives that the Bishop's letter, written on Saturday in the morning, or Friday at night, should be addressed after receipt of his Majesty's letter, which came to the Bishop's hands but on Sunday following at 10 o'clock at night; otherwise, as he shall answer before God, he had immediately obeyed his royal intimation. If his Majesty be pleased to signify his satisfaction on the Bishop's humble obedience, he shall have cause to bless God and his Majesty.

Sept. 5. Portsmouth. 45. Robert Earl of Lindsey to the same. Recommends a petition of Ralph Jackson for a royal letter of approval of his appointment to be Clerk of the Sewers within the parts of Holland, co. Lincoln.

Sept. 5. Winchester. 46. Mayor of Winchester to the same. Has received the King's letters for sending George Hudson, convicted of manslaughter, to the General of the fleet. Since the King's reprieval of him, Catherine, widow of William Hunt, whom Hudson killed, has brought her appeal and an attachment thereon, a copy whereof is inclosed. She is very clamorous, and has procured friends for the prosecution of her appeal. Begs the Secretary to inform the King that the writer cannot, without breach of his laws and the command of the court, deliver the prisoner; yet, on further direction (his Majesty being acquainted therewith) shall be ready to perform his duty. *Inclosed,*

46. I. *Sir John Mill, Sheriff of Hants, to the Mayor and others of Winchester. Warrant on the attachment against George Hudson above mentioned.* 1628, *July* 3. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 5. Rotherfield. 47. Sir Richard Norton to the same. Details measures taken to stay runaway soldiers and sailors. About a dozen soldiers of Colonel Ramsey's regiment offer themselves, with a discharge under the hand of Capt. Mason, Treasurer of the Army, and after them divers others with the like testimonials, which so amazes him that he knows not whether to let them pass or return them, and requests instructions. If the watches had been as duly observed in other parts as thereabouts, so many could not have come thus far as he has sent back.

Sept. 5. Portsmouth. 48. Lieutenant Colonel John Butler to the same. Sends 13 Irish soldiers discharged by the King from the present expedition. The Secretary is to see them furnished with clothes and conduct money for their transportation into Ireland.

VOL. CXVI.

1628.
Sept. 5. Portsmouth. 49. Sir Edward Seymour to Nicholas. Has made a long pilgrimage to an unfortunate end. His hopes were to have seen and spoken to Nicholas, but came short of him some two hours, tired with his journey, and uncertain where to find him. Begs him to procure him the Vice Admiralty, of which Sir James Bagg and Sir John Drake are weary. Shall rest a most thankful debtor for it, even to his own desires, and if the tenths may be gotten with it, shall add a brace or leash of hundred pounds.

[Sept. 5 ?] 50. Instructions from Robert Earl of Lindsey, General of the Fleet and Army in the present expedition, to all captains and other officers in every ship, to be duly observed and put in execution at their peril. [*Copy.*]

[Sept. 5 ?] 51. Similar instructions for the small ships and barks laden with victuals. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 5 ? 52. Other instructions from the same to be observed and put in execution by all officers and common men respectively, "to the glory of God, service of our King, honour of our country, and safety of our lives." [*Damaged.*]

Sept. 5. Portsmouth. 53. The same Earl to Capt. John Mason, Capt. William Jewell, and George Carleton. Warrant to receive into their custody and care all prize ships and goods to be taken by the fleet during this present voyage. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 5. 54. Statement by Sir Allen Apsley of the proportion of victual to be carried with the fleet, besides the present victualling, which is shipped at Portsmouth and Plymouth.

Sept. 5. Fr. Price to [Fr. Peter ?] Benson. Recapitulates points of former letters which remain unanswered. Endeavours of the secular Roman Catholic priests to procure lay Catholics to repudiate the letter to the Bishop of Chalcedon respecting his dispute with the Regulars. State of that dispute, and rumours respecting the way in which the Cardinals are inclined to settle it. What change the Duke's death will cause is not easily to be conjectured. The King continues his affection to the Duke's friends, but the Parliament will cause a change. They have already begun to consult of what they mean to do. A general peace is now probable. Peace with France will greatly animate Chalcedon against the Regulars. It is said the Pope greatly labours that peace, as being little affected to the House of Austria. Sees little effect of the terrible proclamation, but they fear the Parliament. [*Copy. See Vol.* cvii., *No.* 105.] *Annexed,*

1. *Protest of the Provincial and Assistants of the Benedictine monks in the north parts of England, against all attempts to put in execution the external jurisdiction claimed by the Bishop of Chalcedon, and declaration of their intention to resist it to the uttermost of their power.* [*Copy, written on the same paper as the preceding letter of Fr. Price.*]

VOL. CXVI.

1628.

Sept. 6. Southwick. 55. The King to George Earl of Totness. Warrant for the delivery of two falcons out of the Phœnix, lying at Bristol, to William Earl of Northampton, for the Castle of Ludlow.

Sept. 6. 56. Bishop Laud, of London, to the King. Sends examination of Alexander Gill. Is heartily sorry he must tell the King he is a divine, since he is void, as it seems, of all humanity. This is his first examination, and not upon oath. The Bishop thought it his duty to take present care of the business, and that it was fit to examine him as privately as he might, because the speeches are so foul against religion, allegiance, the King's person, and the Bishop's dear Lord, laid by execrable hands in the dust. He has confessed most of it; the rest will be proved. Has committed him close prisoner till he receives farther direction from the King. *Incloses,*

56. I. *Examination of Alexander Gill the younger, B.D., Usher of St. Paul's School. Confesses that he had disparaged his Majesty's wisdom in being led so long by the Duke. Being pressed, confesses that he used these words: "We have a fine wise King. He has wit enough to be a shopkeeper, to ask, 'What do you lack?' and that is all." The words were spoken privately, and in a cellar, and at the same time he drank a health to Felton, which is a common thing in London and other places. He said also, that he had oftentimes had a mind to do the same thing upon the Duke, but for fear of hanging; that he had said that if there were a hell, or a devil in hell, the Duke was with him; and that his Majesty called the Duke sometimes "Steeny," but does not remember that he said there was some profound wisdom in it that cannot be fathomed. Protests that he had never any ill meaning against the King.*

56. II. *Memorandum of Bishop Laud, that, when Gill spake these lewd words at Oxford, there were present Mr. Pickering and Mr. Craven, of Trinity College, and Mr. Powell, of Hart Hall, and the words were subsequently repeated in their presence, and that of Mr. "Shillingworth" [Chillingworth], of Trinity College.*

Sept. 6. London. 57. Lord President Marlborough to Sec. Conway. Sends him copies of examinations received from the Mayor of Plymouth relating to the state and wants of the town of Rochelle, to be considered and imparted to his Majesty. [*Probably the examinations inclosed in the letter of the Deputy Mayor and others of Plymouth, of* 1628, *September* 3, *No.* 18.]

Sept. 6, Farnham. 58. William Earl of Pembroke to the Council. Received their letter of the 4th inst. [*No.* 32.], and in the absence of the Lord Treasurer acquainted his Majesty with it, whose pleasure is, that they give present order for the opening of all the ports, which will

1628. VOL. CXVI.

give satisfaction for the chief point. For the ships which are questioned for prohibited goods he has received some information from the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, and has given directions to Sec. Conway.

Sept. 6. Wanstead. 59. Sec. Conway to the Deputy Lieutenants and Commissioners in the Isle of Wight. Two companies of the Earl of Morton's regiment by misaccident are left behind the Fleet. They are to be billeted in some convenient place within the island until otherwise disposed of. Hopes there will but a few days pass before they are called away from thence. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 6. Portsmouth. 60. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. Lord Willoughby has come ashore from his father, and intends to wait on the King and let him know that the fleet will presently set sail. The Lord General's secretary is now with Coke to hasten away two or three victuallers and fire-ships. He says there is no other cause of stay. Coke has settled all businesses there. Sir Sackville Crow will stay till he sees the fleet clear of that road, and takes order for the ships for the Downs. About half an hour since came a company from Lymington, whom Coke sent aboard.

Sept. 6. From the Court at Southwick. 61. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to Sec. Coke. Two companies of Lord Morton's regiment, by some mistaking of the appointment, were forced to return to the Isle of Wight. The King seeing ships stayed behind, though some be put out (he being on the hill) thinks fit those men should be taken into those ships. Letters to Sir John Jephson and the Sheriff of Hants have been signed this morning, and have been sent to Lord Conway to be sealed.

Sept. 6. Portsmouth. 62. Sec. Coke to Dudley Viscount Dorchester. Has sent order for taking aboard the remains of the Scottish regiment. Fears the ships left behind are of the lesser sort that shape their course through the Needles.

Sept. 6. Southwick. 63. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to Sec. Coke. With reference to a letter of Burlamachi's inclosed, his Majesty's pleasure is that no change shall be made upon the Duke's death, unless in such cases as his Majesty has commanded otherwise. In case the Scottish troops left behind cannot be taken aboard, the King has given order to Lord Conway for their billeting. The King having his coach standing at the gate is again gone up the hill to see how the ships are gone forward. The writer is going forward to Farnham.

Sept. 6. On board the St. George. 64. Robert Earl of Lindsey to the same. Has taken a general survey of the ships, as much as the roughness of the weather and shortness of time would give him leave, but cannot find a hole where to accommodate those Scottish men; and if place were found yet can they not be supplied with provision, as Sir Allen Apsley has assured the writer that afternoon.

1628. VOL. CXVI.

[Sept. 7 ?] 65. Suggestions, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, of certain questions to be put to Felton on his examination, and for a Royal Warrant appointing the Lord Keeper and others to examine him and Savage and any others.

[Sept. 7 ?] 66. Paper, indorsed "Directions from the King for the Examination of Felton." It is in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, and was no doubt prepared by him, although perhaps forwarded by the King to the Commissioners for Felton's examination. It applies to the examination of Savage as well as Felton. The following are some of the questions to be addressed to the latter:—Whether the two notes found in his hat were of his own writing? Where and when he writ them? Who sewed them into his hat? To examine him touching his knife. Who sewed that into his hose? It is suggested that Felton, being now puffed up with the vain applause of the multitude, ... some grave divine, in or about London, as Doctor Westfield, may confer with him, and prepare him to see the foulness of his offence. After the examination, it is said, "Your Majesty may give further direction if such presumptions and *indicia torturæ* shall appear as may be fit to proceed in that course."

Sept. 7. Saint Martin's Lane. 67. Lord President Marlborough to Sec. Conway. The inclosed was sent to the writer by the Master of the Wards, between 8 and 9 yesterday night, after he had supped. Although he could not give full credit to the first part of the report therein contained, he sent the Clerk of the Council attendant, and one of his own secretaries to the Earl of Dorset, to have his advice, and despatched orders to the Deputy Lieutenants of Essex, to send up the grounds of that rumour. He also entreated Viscounts Grandison and Wilmot to repair thither to assist him. The rumour has not been seconded. *Incloses,*

67. I. *Em. Downing to Sir Robert Naunton, Master of the Wards, at his house, near Charing Cross. That morning news came that there were Dunkirkers landed at Wakering, in Rochford Hundred, about six miles eastward from Leigh, and that the town was set on fire; two beacons were fired, the people fled from their houses, one woman with her child at her back had even then come thither. She reports there are about* 6,000 *men. Sir Henry Mildmay, with some other Lieutenants, are at Chelmsford getting troops together. Graces is* 16 *miles from Wakering, but Capt. Humphreys, dwelling nearer the sea, sent a man to understand the truth. He found a fisherman, being a stranger, lying in the harbour. At his coming in the people imagined he was a Dunkirker, and ran away, and raised the country. Graces,* 1628, *September* 6.

Sept. 7. 68. Deputy Lieutenants of Essex to the Council. Give account of the false report mentioned in the preceding letter, and of their

1628. VOL. CXVI.

preparations to repel the supposed enemy. They also give an account of the origin of the alarm, differing considerably from the former. *Inclose,*

68. I. *Note of the store of ammunition in the co. of Essex, being divided among the towns of Chelmsford, Colchester, and Maldon.*

Sept. 8. Plymouth. 69. Sir James Bagg to the King. Ever since Thursday last, the 4th inst., he had had the ships in an inclosed list, being in number 51, at anchor in the Sound of Plymouth, to join, on the first summons, with the rest of the army. Calls the King's attention to the provisions mentioned in the same list, which he had prepared by the command of his never-enough-lamented Lord, whom he never disobeyed or refused. To please the King by his service is all he aims at, and until the arrival of the fleet will not come from thence. *Incloses,*

69. I. *List of ships and account of provisions prepared at Plymouth, by Sir James Bagg.*

Sept. 8. 70. Petition of Ralph Jackson to the same. The Commissioners of Sewers, regarding the petitioner's service in the Low Countries, lately rewarded him with the office of Clerk of the Sewers within the parts of Holland, co. Lincoln. Some persons have threatened to make means to the King to frustrate the same. Prays the King to sign and approve the same.

Sept. 8. Saint Martin's Lane. 71. Lord President Marlborough to Sec. Conway. Sends copy of letter received from the Deputy Lieutenants of Essex, explanatory of the origin of the rumour of the landing of 6,000 of the enemy in Essex. *Incloses,*

71. I. *Copy of the before-mentioned letter from the Deputy Lieutenants of Essex to the Council, and also of the inclosure. See* 1628, *September* 7, *No.* 68.

Sept. 8. Farnham. 72. Sec. Conway to the Council. Has seen a letter from their Lordships to the Lord Treasurer and the Lord Steward, to move the King about the release of shipping, which they had formerly committed to him, but thought the return too much delayed. Vindicates himself from any suspicion of inattention. His memory does not charge him with any copy of the capitulations with Algiers, save one from the merchants, who will wait upon the Lords with a copy if required. Upon his Majesty's coming near London shall be be better able to give account of papers in his hands.

Sept. 8. 73. Copy of the same.

Sept. 8. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 314.]

Sept. 8. Farnham. 74. The same to the same. Sends a letter and information which had been brought thither [perhaps that from Sir Francis Goodwin, 1628, September 5, No. 37]. There is not there a competent number of the Lords to hold a Council. They are to give order to

1628. Vol. CXVI.

the justices of peace to suppress any unlawful assembly or act of violence. The lieutenancy of that county [Buckingham?] is given to the Earl of Carnarvon; the deputy lieutenants, he conceives, are continued as formerly, whereof the Lord Chamberlain being now there will be able to give their Lordships satisfaction.

Sept. 8. Harwich. 75. Mayor of Harwich to the Council. The men-of-war in their harbour are, the Abraham, Capt. Goodwin; the Abraham, Capt. Morgan; the Jacob, Capt. Smith; all employed in convoying Newcastle colliers.

Sept. 8. Newport, Isle of Wight. 76. Deputy Lieutenants of Isle of Wight and Mayor of Newport to the same. In reply to the order for billeting two companies in that island, represent, that the inhabitants of that island, being but the eighth part of Hants, have notwithstanding undergone a greater burthen than any four shires. Intreat a favourable consideration of their necessities, and that these soldiers may be otherwise disposed of.

Sept. 8. 77. Sec. Conway to Robert Earl of Lindsey and others, Commissioners of Sewers in Holland. An inclosed paper, subscribed by the Earl and other Commissioners of Sewers, was presented to the King by Ralph Jackson, with his petition. If they find him fit for the place, and nominate him, his Majesty well approves their choice. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 8. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 314.]

Sept. 8. Plymouth. 78. Sir James Bagg to Sec. Conway. The fleet is not yet arrived. Has written to the King, and in his letter put in a list of the ships prepared. Since Thursday he has been with them at anchor in the Sound.

Sept. 8. 79. Robert Earl of Sussex to the same. Requests him to make an end between the Earl of Holland and himself. Prays to have the keeping of Wingor Castle, and he will be contented to yield up all. Report goes that Sir Harry Hungate has it. If the Earl has the forts, he will dwell in Essex.

Sept. 8. Newport, Isle of Wight. 80. Deputy Lieutenants of the Isle of Wight and Mayor of Newport to the same. The billeting of the remainder of the Earl of Morton's regiment will both prejudice and grieve that country very much. His Majesty's answer lately received (his Lordship being in presence) was taken as a grant of absolute freedom from any such or the like future impositions. Intreat him to commiserate the necessities of the country.

Sept. 8. Southwick. 81. Sir Daniel Norton to the same. The Captains left behind were Acheson and Ramsey, each of whom had a full company. They remain quartered at Portsmouth, and provide for themselves on pay they receive from the Treasurer of the Army. They were before billeted at Lymington, and coming to the ships' side in boats on Saturday, could not find where to be received. There were also left ashore of Capt. Dalyell's men 26 men and their sergeant, and 16 men of Sir John Lacelye's [Leslie's] company. The fleet set sail between eight and nine of the clock on Sunday morning, but got

1628. VOL. CXVI.

not out of sight by eleven. In the afternoon, the wind coming westerly, they could not make their course, but about midnight they had the wind very good again. One ship came back on Sunday night, having sprung a leak. She had soldiers in her.

Sept. 8. Portsmouth. 82. William Towerson to Sec. Conway. Reports the same information as the preceding respecting the two companies of the Earl of Morton's regiment left behind. They addressed themselves to Lord Morton in the Road, who told them there were no ships to receive them, giving them a letter to Sec. Coke to billet them until the return of the fleet. Other men left behind. The Mary, of London, with 50 soldiers aboard, sprung a leak and came back. It is intended to send them on in the Carnation, left to waft two provision ships.

Sept. 8. Colton. 83. Walter Lord Aston to the same. The late Duke procured him a promise from the King of 14,000*l.* towards repairing his fortune. The King's words were, that his gift should really be complied with, within two years. This summer the King told the writer, that, out of the parks belonging to the race of Tutbury with others, there should be passed over what should answer to that sum. The Duke assured the writer he would despatch it before he went, but it is feared that no opportunity was taken for it. Incloses a letter to the King, which the Secretary is urgently entreated to present. Is unpaid 4,000*l.* of what is due to him at the Exchequer, which, though there were present order for it, and his Majesty's gift, he is yet worse in his estate, by his journey to Spain and attendance since, above 12,000*l.* Hears that the Lord Treasurer is upon selling what the King promised the writer, which were disgrace upon disgrace. Relies on Lord Conway's sympathy for a gentleman on the point of perishing by his Majesty's service.

[Sept. 8 ?] 84. List of the whole fleet that went with the Earl of Lindsey to Rochelle, divided into squadrons; with names of captains, tonnage, and numbers, both of seamen and landsmen.

[Sept. 8 ?] 85. List of the Officers of the 11 English regiments employed in the expedition for Rochelle.

[Sept. 8 ?] 86. Plan of the harbour of Rochelle, the position of the dike or palisade being indicated by two rows of ships.

Sept. 9. Farnham. 87. The King to Sec. Conway, Lord Lieutenant of Hants. Warrant under the Signet to dispose and billet soldiers left behind the fleet in convenient places in his Lieutenancy.

Sept. 9. 88. Copy of the same.

Sept. 9. Farnham. 89. Sec. Conway to the Deputy Lieutenants and Commissioners in Hants. Sends them a copy of the preceding warrant, and charges them to see the same punctually performed. They may assure themselves it will not be long. The bearer, Sir Henry Acheson, comes to them with information as to the number of men. [*Copy.*]

Vol. CXVI.

1628.

Sept. 9. Farnham. 90. Sec. Conway to Capt. Mason. The country being so much grieved with the late burthen of great numbers of soldiers, and the apprehension of a continual charge may cause disaffection, his Majesty recommends it seriously to the Lord Treasurer to provide money for them. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 9. Farnham. 91. The same to William Towerson. The resolution to send back the 50 men in the Carnation is well approved, and some of the others left behind are to be sent with them if possible. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 9. Farnham. The same to Bishop Laud, of London. About Gill, whom his Lordship had committed for undutiful speeches; he is to be kept close prisoner, and be examined further by Mr. Attorney. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 9. Farnham. 92. The same to the Dean of Canterbury. Has shown the King the paper about the Irishman. He takes not the clearness of his profession to be any excuse for such lewd and undutiful speeches; neither is it thought fit to admit the liberty of speaking rashly of the sacred person or life of the King without due punishment. His Majesty has commanded the examination to be sent to Mr. Attorney General, and the party is to be committed presently to safe custody. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 9. Minute of the above. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 9. Farnham. The same to Attorney General Heath. His astonishment at what liberty is given to the Devil to show himself in most execrable acts, and in all the ways of undutifulness and disobedience. Sends examinations taken by the Bishop of London and Dean of Canterbury, both containing words so scandalous and undutiful as his Majesty will not have passed over, but punished severely according to law. The Attorney General is to direct such a course of proceeding against them as may be most exemplary. [*Copy, on the same paper as the preceding.*]

Sept. 9. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 9. Southampton. 93. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Urged by Richard Oliver to write respecting some alteration in what the King has granted to Matthew Brooke. Goods taken possession of by the writer during the late Duke's lifetime as his tenths of prizes brought in by Capt. Seras, have been seised by the new collector for the King. The writer contends for the right of the Duchess.

Sept. 9. 94. Examination of Thomas Plummer, of New Romney, respecting the drinking of Felton's health, at Bradshaw's house in Dover, by himself, John Waller, Bradshaw, and others. [*See Vol.* cxiv., *No.* 46.]

Sept. 10. 95. Samuel Fisher to William Pickering, at Trinity College, Oxford. Alexander Gill was, on Friday afternoon, taken out of his school, by two pursuivants, to the Bishop of London's, and questioned

VOL. CXVI.

1628.

about words he spoke in their college. Thence he was committed to the Gatehouse, so close prisoner that neither father, mother, nor friend can speak to him. Chillingworth is thought to be his accuser. Pickering's brother-in-law is afraid that he may come in question. The writer is afraid of himself. Learns that Gill confessed the words he was accused for. They were sent up in a letter to the Bishop. Sir Morly and Mr. Deodat are of the writer's mind that Chillingworth is the man. Sir Robert Savage committed to the Tower for saying, that if Felton had not killed the Duke, he would. Felton is in the Tower.

Sept. 10. 96. Statement of monies due on account of the Susan, of London, and paid to George Hall, master; showing a balance in his hands which ought to be paid to the men.

Sept. 11. Windsor. 97. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Weston. Has put the Signet to a Privy Seal this day brought to him, notwithstanding it puts a stop to his pension and monies to be paid to him. His giving way was principally because it was procured by the Lord Treasurer, of whom he cannot believe that his actions would turn to the writer's disadvantage, and therefore beseeches him for an order for satisfaction of his arrears. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 11. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 11. Plymouth. 98. Sir Richard Grenville to Sec. Conway. Unhappily left behind the fleet. The Duke gave him leave to go into Cornwall. He returned to his regiment at Winchester, but found it gone, and on Sunday at Portsmouth saw the fleet, yet could not get to them. Went presently to Plymouth, but the wind had conveyed the fleet speedier than his horse's legs could bring him, so he has missed his hopes, all his goods being aboard. Begs his mediation with the King. Sends this letter by Sir James Bagg, who will join him therein.

Sept. 11. Charing Cross 99. Sir Robert Naunton, Master of the Court of Wards, to the same. Prays the Secretary to excuse his absence to the King. Has waited at the Council Table this month, with a green taffeta before his eyes, which are subject to an extraordinary defluxion; besides which his house is visited with small-pox.

Sept. 11. London. 100. Philip Burlamachi to Dudley Viscount Dorchester. Forwards two letters from Dunkirk, sent to him with direction that if the Duke had set out he should deliver them into the King's own hands. Since the month of July has advanced 46,000*l.* for the King's affairs without having received a penny. These and other sums due to him and his brother will be their ruin. Fr.

Sept. 11. 101. Report, by Dr. Brian Duppa, of an interview held by himself and others with John Felton, in the Tower. On stating to him that, though he had no mercy on the Duke, the King had so much compassion on his soul as to give directions to send divines to him, to draw him to a feeling of the horror of his sin, he fell on his knees with humble acknowledgment of so great grace to him. Throughout,

VOL. CXVI.

1628.

he confessed his offence to be a fearful and crying sin; attributed it upon his soul to "nothing but the Remonstrance." Being asked whether some dangerous propositions, found in his handwriting, had not stimulated him, he denied, saying they were notes gathered long ago out of a book, called the Golden Epistles. He denied that any creature knew of his resolution but himself; and requested that he might do some public penance before his death, in sackcloth, with ashes on his head, and ropes about his neck.

VOL. CXVII. SEPTEMBER 12—30, 1628.

Sept. 12. The King to Sir John Harvey, Governor of Virginia. The King renews to those colonies their lands and privileges formerly granted, and declares his pleasure in sundry other things touching the Government there. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 12. The same to Sir Ralph Hopton, Sir John Horner, and others, Commissioners for improving King's Sedgemoor. Requiring them to attend his Majesty's service, according to a commission and instructions now sent, and to make a return on October 10. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 12. The same to Hugh Pyne. Requiring his endeavour for advancement of his Majesty's service in the improvement of King's Sedgemoor. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 12. Windsor. 1. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Weston. A warrant will be brought to him for 300*l.* for Baron Uladislaus Zierotin. Being on his return, this morning he kissed the King's hand, and Conway was commanded to write, that the money may be provided. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 12. Windsor Castle. 2. The same to Bishop Williams, of Lincoln. The grant sent with a blank to be filled by his Majesty for the Stewardship of Westminster was presented to the King. He is not satisfied with it, because putting in a name after it is sealed makes it void in law, whereof the King conceives the Bishop is not ignorant, and is therefore not pleased that the Bishop adventures such dealing upon him. His Majesty is persuaded that the place is to be granted by the Dean and Chapter, but if the Bishop assumes the right of giving it, he is to send a grant to the Lord Chamberlain, and the clause of the statute or charter which gives him the power. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 12. 3. Draft of the same.

Sept. 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 12. Windsor. 4. The same to Commissioners for Soldiers in the Isle of Wight. Remonstrates with them for expostulating so strictly with his Majesty upon his promise that they shall not hereafter be burthened with the charge of hilleting. His Majesty conceives this is no new charge, but a small remnant of the old accidentally left behind. They must be provided for till his Majesty find a way to dispose of them. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CXVII.

1628.
Sept. 12. 5. Examination of Lewis Owen. Relates that, on information of one Pepes, of Leadenhall Street, he arrested Christopher Mallory, on the Tower Wharf, where he was viewing the Ordnance embarked. He is accused of having persuaded one Mr. Lancaster, who lately died in Tower Street, to give his estate to Dawson, in trust for the Carthusian cloisters at Mechlin and Nieuport.

Sept. 13. The King to the Masters and Brethren of the Trinity House. Recommends William Cooke, one of the principal masters of the navy, an elder brother of that company on the next vacancy. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 13. Windsor. Sec. Conway to the Council. To cause a proclamation to be made for all his Majesty's subjects to treat those of Algiers, Sallee, and Tetuan kindly. Confirms the points they have certified concerning that business and Capt. Harrison. [*Minute. Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 13. 6. Copy of the above minute.

Sept. 13. Windsor. The same to the Clerk of the Signet. To draw a Privy Seal for an allowance of 40*s.* per diem to Capt. Harrison as agent with those of Algiers, Tunis, &c. [*Minute, on the same paper as the preceding.*]

Sept. 13. Copy of the above minute, but dated September 14. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 13. Windsor. 7. The same to Lord Treasurer Weston. The King has received from Sir Robert Anstruther, his ambassador with the King of Denmark, such remonstrance of the extremities of his wants, and the inevitable ruin that must fall upon him, as his Majesty thinks it more than time that those evils be taken into serious consideration. Begs him to apply some timely redress. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 13. Minute of the same, but dated September 14. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 13. Portsmouth. 8. Henry Holt to Nicholas. The Vanguard and St. Esprit have 140 and 120 men, and are victualled for three months in the Narrow Seas. No doubt they will forthwith set sail.

Sept. 13. 9. Return, made by Adam Flip, Edmund Weaver, and Humphrey Cross, Messengers of the Chamber, to some one whom he terms "your Lordship," of the names of such booksellers in London as dealt in old libraries, mart books, or any other, which had been charged by his Lordship's directions to bring in a catalogue of such books as thereafter they should buy, and not to make sale of any until they had made his Lordship acquainted therewith. The list contains the names of 39 booksellers, of whom 8 lived in Chancery Lane, and 10 in Little Britain. It is added, that, at Godfrey Emerson's, they had found "2 Buchanani Cronicon, 8vo., and 1 Pareus ad Romanos, 4o." which he was charged to keep until he heard further from "your Lordship."

1628. VOL. CXVII.

Sept. 14. Oxford. 10. Accepted Frewen, Vice Chancellor of Oxford, and Laurence Whitaker, to the Council. According to commandment they had searched the chamber, study, and pockets of William Pickering, M.A., and Commoner of Trinity College, wherein they found divers libels and letters written by Alexander Gill and others, all of them touching on the late Duke of Buckingham. They send them in a packet sealed up, and have advised Dr. Kettle, the President of the College, to enjoin Mr. Pickering not to depart the college.

Sept. 14. On board the Swiftsure. 11. William Earl of Morton to Sir James Bagg. The Transport, one of the Earl's squadron, Capt. Puckle, has sprung such a dangerous leak, that he is enforced to return her home. Intreats him to take order for billeting such soldiers as she shall bring back.

Sept. 14. King's College, Cambridge. 12. S. Collins to Bishop Mountague, of Chichester. Congratulates him and the church on his accession to the episcopate.

[Sept. 15 ?] 13. The King to Attorney General Heath. Minding to erect a Court Leet for the manors of Richmond *alias* West Sheen, Petersham and Ham, co. Surrey, he is to prepare a bill for the King's signature. The same court to be held twice a year, and all "resiants" to perform suit-royal at the same. [*Signed, but not dated.*]

[Sept. 15 ?] Richmond. 14. The same to the same. Warrant for a similar purpose, but differently expressed, and with the addition of direction for the insertion of a clause for the appointment of Sir Robert Douglas to be Steward of the Court Leet for life. [*Signed and dated from Windsor in September, with a blank for the insertion of the day.*]

Sept. 15. 15. Attorney General Heath to the Clerks of the Council. There is a very great quantity of tobacco planted in Jersey and Guernsey, contrary to various proclamations, and having this further inconvenience, the taking away the bread from the inhabitants of those islands if their grounds fit for corn be thus employed. Begs them to acquaint the Lord President, that the subject may be moved at the Board. Recommends John Blanch, an inhabitant of one of the islands, as a proper person to see the tobacco destroyed.

Sept. 15. Windsor. 16. Sec. Conway to Lord Keeper Coventry. His Majesty, on the mediation of the Lord Steward, gave direction for granting a commission for a collection for Margaret Pranlfe. She complains she can have no benefit therefrom, and follows the Court with tears. Prays him either to give order for a commission, or send the reasons of its denial. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 15. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 316.]

Sept. 15. Windsor. 17. The same to the Dean and Chapter of Westminster. The Duchess of Richmond has prayed the King to order that a partition of stone, wherein there is a door and a window, at the entrance into the little chapel, in Westminster Abbey, where the Duke of Richmond's tomb is placed, may be removed, and an iron grate placed

1628. VOL. CXVII.

instead thereof. The King is ready to do anything that may add honour to the memory of that Duke, but requires to understand what they conceive of the request. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 15. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 315.]

Sept. 15. 18. Sec. Conway to Sir Fulke Greville. To give present order for free passage of ships and barks. [*Copy. It appears from the indorsement that a similar letter was sent to William Towerson.*]

Sept. 15. Sittingborne. 19. Matthew Parker to Nicholas. On Friday last, the Lord Warden came to Canterbury; the next morning to Dover Castle, where he lay; and returned on Monday after, for London. He viewed all the castles. Sir John Hippisley made the bearer known to him, who promised, if Capt. Hill would surrender, to settle him in the place [of Muster-master]. Sends letter from Capt. Hill, and begs Nicholas to write to the Lord Warden.

Sept. 16. Custom House. 20. Abraham Dawes, Collector, and Jon. Holloway, Comptroller, of the Customs of London, to the Council. According to their order of August 13, the writers housed divers parcels of currants belonging to persons who had refused to pay the 2*s.* 2*d.* set forth in the order. But the same persons had broken open the warehouse doors, and carried away the currants or the greatest part of them. Some of the merchants had also broken open the wharfingers' gates, commanded to be made fast by the King's officers. The names of twelve merchants are mentioned, with the quantities of currants by them forcibly carried away. Among them are William Garway, Sir Maurice Abbot, and Nicholas Leate.

Sept. 16. 21. Sir John Mill, Sheriff of Hants, to the Lords of the Council with the King. In pursuance of their order, of which a copy is inclosed, received from Sir John Jephson, Le Chevalier Bremond, Mons. La Touche, and Mons. St. Isle [L'Isle ?] *alias* St. Jean, and carried them to Winchester. Difficulties of their detention, and further instructions solicited. *Incloses,*

21. I. *Lords of the Council attendant on the King to the Sheriff of Hants. Order to receive the three Frenchmen above mentioned.* [*Copy of* 1628, *September* 5, *Vol.* cxvi., *No.* 36.]

Sept. 16. Buckden. 22. Bishop Williams, of Lincoln, to Sec. Conway. Is a poor man, miserably mistaken. Is ignorant that the putting a name into a patent by one having sufficient warranty so to do, as his Majesty had, doth void the patent. Never did, nor never will adventure upon his Majesty any dealings which shall not be plain and honest. The statutes of Westminster devolve all offices to the collation of the Dean. But his error, as he now perceives, is this, because he did not acquaint his Majesty, as he had done the Earl of Holland, that this patent was but temporary, until the meeting of the Chapter, when his Lordship is to have another patent under the Common Seal. Sent the Earl of Montgomery the writer's own patent, for the

1628. VOL. CXVII.

present, to give his Majesty assurance that he had yielded obedience, and to give the Earl power to execute the place until the prebendaries should meet; but seeing the Earl is jealous of the writer, having occasion to be in town to perform his last respects to the Duke of Buckingham's obsequies, he will procure another patent if six prebendaries can be convened.

Sept. 16. Newport. 23. Deputy Lieutenants of Isle of Wight and Mayor of Newport to Sec. Conway. They understand no surer ground in any distress than for the subject to have recourse to his Sovereign, and having received his royal word, to account it the end of their desires. His Lordship conceives that the smallness of the number of these soldiers, and it being no new charge, may justly make way for their entertainment, but their burthen heretofore has been so great and the inconvenience so insufferable, besides that herein is implied a belonging of these soldiers unto them, although the Earl of Morton's regiment was never billeted with them, that in the country they find an absolute denial. Hope that equality shall so far prevail, that others, freed from what they have long undergone, may now stand in the condition they formerly have done.

Sept. 16. Berry Cutbell. 24. Sir Edward Seymour to Nicholas. Reiterates his application to be appointed Vice Admiral of Devon. Nicholas shall not find him unthankful.

Sept. 17. 25. Petition of Sir Archibald Douglas to the King. Was born in Scotland, about the time of King James's accession to England; has lived here many years, and married one of this kingdom. Having suits depending here and in Ireland, prays to be made a free denizen in both kingdoms. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare a grant accordingly.*]

Sept. 17. Chester. 26. William Earl of Derby to the Council. Sends certificates of the counties of Chester and Lancaster, in answer to their Lordships' letter of May 31, and craves directions respecting the defaulters in the co. of Lancaster. *Incloses,*

26. I. *Deputy Lieutenants of co. Chester to William Earl of Derby and James Lord Strange, Lord Lieutenants. Report the results of musters of the trained bands, and the general military condition of the county.* 1628, *September* 3.

26. II. *Deputy Lieutenants of co. Lancaster to the same. Similar report for their county. Underwritten,*

I. *List of defaulters in showing lances and light horses.*

Sept. 17. 27. Petition of John Bland, Robert Edwards, Thomas Metcalfe, and William Busfield, Merchants, to the same. Before the restraint of traffic, petitioners bought all the lead coming of a mine at Craven, co. York, which they had been accustomed to transport into Holland and Hamburgh. Pray permission to export 120 fother of the same.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXVII.

1628.
Sept. 17. 28. Petition of Thomas Lentall, Merchant, to the Council. For permission to export 500 quarters of corn, the remainder of 800 quarters allowed to be exported under an order made before the restraint, corn still continuing under the price limited by the statutes for transportation of the same.

[Sept. 18 ?] 29. Epitaph suggested for the Duke of Buckingham. The following is an extract:—

ÆNIGMA MUNDI MORIOR.

Omnia fui, nec quicquam habui;
Patriæ parens et Hostis audio;
Deliciæ idem et ludibrium Parlamenti;
Qui dum Papistis bellum iufero, iusimulor Papista;
Dum Protestantium partibus consulo, occidor a Protestante.

Sept. 18. Fort, by Plymouth. 30. Sir Ferdinando Gorges to Sec. Conway. Sends a relation of Capt. Puckle, and craves directions for billeting men who may return from the fleet, in such manner that the country may not be grieved farther than necessity shall require. *Incloses,*

30. I. *Relation of Gabriel Puckle, Captain of the Transport, of London. Came from the Fleet on Sunday morning last, which he left to the southward of Ushant, some 25 leagues. The General, the night before, stood to the southward. States the cause of his return, and his instructions, as in his letter to Sec. Coke of this date.* 1628, *September* 18.

Sept. 18. 31. Copy of the same.

Sept. 18. Plymouth. 32. Capt. Gabriel Puckle to Sec. Coke. By reason of a leak sprung in the Transport on Friday last, he was appointed to go for England, and directed by Lord Morton to bring 15 soldiers with him, with order to Sir James Bagg for their billeting. Requests order for the ship.

Sept. 18. 33. Separate examinations of Thomas Foot, one of the servants to the Warden of the Fleet, and Ann his wife, taken by Attorney General Heath and Sir John Fineh, Attorney General to the Queen. Felton lodged at their house for three quarters of a year, and left on the Wednesday morning preceding the murder, saying that he was going to Sir William Fitches, at Barking, for three or four days. Never spake ill of the Duke. Nobody resorted to him. During part of the time one Billingsley lodged in the same house, and he and Felton dieted together. Both were men of few words.

Sept. 19. 34. Petition of Cornelius Jacobs to the Council. Prays licence to export 60 last of wheat, in pursuance of a licence for the exportation of 150 last obtained before the restraint. [*Licence given. See Reg. Concil., Car. I.*, iv., 464.]

[Sept. 19.] 35. Petition of James Sadler, a poor maimed soldier, to the same. Maimed in the Isle of Rhé. Had an order for relief in co. York, but could get nothing. Is now going back with their Lordships' second letters. But being destitute of all means, prays for an order for money due to him for his pay. [*Order made accordingly this day. See ibid.*]

1628. VOL. CXVII.

Sept. 19? 36. Petition of John Qnarles and Robert Kilvert to Lord Treasnrer Weston. Prays licence to export 60 lasts of wheat provided for that purpose before the restraint. [*Licence given. See Reg. Concil., Car. I.*, iv., 463.]

Sept. 19. 37. The affirmation of Richard Beele, master's mate of the Francis, of Colchester, and four others of the company of the same ship, respecting the violent rescue of persons impressed by them at Stonehouse, under a warrant from the Officers of the Navy, out of the St. Peter, belonging to William Rowe, constable of the same town; with various speeches of William Rowe on that occasion.

Sept. 19. 38. Separate examinations of Arthur Pepes, of Leadenhall Street, a refiner of sugars and clothworker, aged 36, Richard Draper, and William Avery, respecting their knowledge of Christopher Mallory. Deny all knowledge of his procuring conveyance by Peter Lancaster. Depose to his having played the Devil's part in a play at Sir John York's house in Yorkshire, and in that character having carried King James to a supposed hell upon his back, alleging that all Protestants were damned. For this offence he had been sentenced in the Star Chamber.

Sept. 20. Westminster. 39. The King to Lord Treasurer Weston, Robert Earl of Lindsey, and others unnamed. Commission authorizing them, as Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, to grant letters of marque and reprisal against Spain. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 20. 40. The same to Lord Treasurer Weston, Robert Earl of Lindsey, Lord Great Chamberlain, William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward, Edward Earl of Dorset, Dudley Viscount Dorchester, and Sec. Coke. Commission authorizing them to execute the office of Lord Admiral of England. [*Abstract, in the handwriting of Nicholas.*]

Sept. 20. Whitehall. 41. Lords Commissioners for the Subsidy to Sec. Conway. His payment of the third entire subsidy of the five subsidies granted in Parliament, amounting to 20*l.*, being after the rate of 4*s.* in the pound on 100*l.*, is now due, and Edward Legge is appointed collector. He is requested also to give order for payment of the 40*l.* already due for the two former subsidies.

Sept. 20. 42. William Earl of Newcastle to the Council. Sends them certificates of the musters of the forces of cos. Nottingham and Derby.

Sept. 20.] 43. Nicholas Borlase to the same. Complains that Edward Cosowarth, his fellow Commissioner, for rating the subsidies in the hundred of Pider, co. Cornwall, had unfairly exempted Lord Lambert and John Arundel, of Trerise, from their due payments.

Sept. 20. 44. Duplicate of the same.

Sept. 20. [Windsor.] 45. Sec. Conway to the Mayor of Winchester. It is the King's pleasure that he enlarge the prisoner against whom an appeal is brought, taking security for his behaviour and that he be forthcoming. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 20. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 316.]

VOL. CXVII.

1628.

Sept. 21. Croydon. 46. Sir Henry Marten to Nicholas. Returns certain instructions [to the Vice Admirals?], with observations and suggested alterations.

Sept. 22. The King to the Lord Lieutenants of the several Counties. For a muster to be taken of the trained bands, and certificates to be returned. [*Minute of the same.*] [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 4,200*l.*, for one month's pay of the officers of the four regiments that served the King of Denmark. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. The like to Rice Griffith, one of his Majesty's Footmen, 122*l.* 17*s.* 8*d.*, disbursed for repair of his lodgings in the Mews; and to Thomas Sanderson, one of his Majesty's Coachmen, 98*l.* 5*s.*, disbursed for repair of his lodgings and safeguard of his Majesty's coaches. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Grant to Adrian May, one of the Grooms of the Privy Chamber, of a pension of 200 marks per annum, on surrender thereof by Hugh May. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Warrant to the Officers of the Household, to pay to Adrian May the fee of 20 marks per annum, as the like fee is paid unto other Grooms of the Privy Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. The like to the Great Wardrobe, for the yearly livery of Adrian May, as the rest of the Grooms of the Privy Chamber. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Grant to George Fielding and Robert Long, of the office of Receiver of Revenues arising by forfeitures of Popish recusants, in cos. Essex and Gloucester, omitted out of a former grant. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. The like to James Rotherford, born in Scotland, of denization. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Restitution to Bishop Howson, of Durham, of the temporalities of that see. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Confirmation to Attorney General Heath and others, at his nomination, of the manor of Broadway, co. Somerset, and forest of Roche, conveyed to them by Sir Robert Phillips, with power to disaforest the same. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 22. Windsor. 47. The King to Attorney General Heath. Having given him power to grant to William Earl of Northampton certain coppices within the forest of Whittlewood, co. Northampton, he is further to grant to the said Earl the tithes thereof.

Sept. 22. 48. Charles Earl of Nottingham to the Council. Sends an account of money due for billeting soldiers in co. Surrey. *Inclosed,*

48. 1. *Certificate of Deputy Lieutenants of co. Surrey of money owing to billeters of soldiers since December* 31, 1627. *Total,* 1,800*l.* 16*s.* 4*d.*

VOL. CXVII.

1628.

Sept. 22. Windsor. 49. Henry Earl of Holland to Sec. Conway. The King has given despatch for this gentleman's speedy return to the Duke of Savoy's Court, and allows him 50*l.* for his journey thither, for which the Secretary is to give warrant.

Sept. 22. Whitton. 50. Sec. Conway to William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward. Offers an inclosed letter and relation [those sent by Sir Ferd. Gorges, 1628, September 18, Vol. cxvii., No. 30] to the King, that order may be given in the point of the 15 men returned in the transport, also for disposing of that ship. Sends also a relation from Foy, directed to Sir James Bagg. *Inclosed,*

50. I. *Relation of William Jarvays. The first night they were out at sea their ship sprung a leak and her sides opened "like an oyster," whereupon the Lord General sent for her ammunition, which was delivered to Capt. Hudsmith, of the William and Margaret, and appointed the ship to return. With much ado she got into Foy. The Nonsuch engaged with a Dunkirker in the offing.* 1628, *September* 10? [*Copy of original sent to Sir James Bagg.*]

Sept. 22. 51. Copy of the same.

Sept. 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 316.]

Sept. 22. Whitton. 52. The same to Henry Earl of Holland. Has delivered to Lord Carlisle's servant a warrant to the Treasurer of the Chamber for 50*l.*, for his journey thither. Doubts he will find that office without treasure, and the allowance will be very short. If he is to go with expedition, 40*l.*, or 30*l.* at the least, should be paid him for his journey here, and his Majesty's pleasure signified to the Lord Treasurer that money be sent to the Chamber. It is as grievous as the pain he has, that he cannot actively pursue the King's service. Conway's devotion to the Earl of Holland. P.S.—Has received a letter from the Sheriff of Hants about the three French prisoners commended to the Sheriff for safe keeping. Hopes Lord Holland has caused some directions to be sent to the Sheriff, otherwise he will be much to seek. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 316.]

Sept. 22. London. 53. Abraham Jacob to James Earl of Carlisle. The Island business has not as yet yielded above 200*l.*, which the writer paid to James Maxwell. He has also paid to Sir John Townsend and Mr. Allsop 30*l.*, for passing the seals of some special business of the Earl's. Will take order for payment of 100*l.* to the Earl's noble daughter. Has intreated Lord Goring to give notice thereof to the Earl of Leicester.

Sept. 22. 54. John Nicholas to his son, Edward Nicholas. Fit of gout. Family news. His sister Elliot brought to bed with a daughter. Hopes he will be careful of his health and poor Ned's. Jack and Susan [qu. children of Edward Nicholas?] well. Is glad that Nicholas's Lord left him so good a testimony of his love, and hopes he may receive it.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXVII.

1628.

Sept. 22. Penzance. 55. Capt. Roger Polkinghorne to Sir James Bagg, in London. Apprises him of the capture, by two ships commanded by Capt. Richard Hall and John Jones, of a French ship, which had done much damage on that coast, and plunder of the commodities found aboard by the crew, without paying customs or tenths.

Sept. 22. 56. Paper, indorsed by Bishop Laud, "Dr. Wren, Dean of Windsor, his Proposals to his sacred Majesty concerning that Church and the Order of the Garter." Among other things treated of, is a power of enforcing discipline against "foreigners, and such as come out of the town, who walk and talk without the quire in time of service, and enter the quire with their hats on, and sit still in the time of prayer"; prevention of the occasional occupation of the stalls of the knights by women of meaner rank, waiting maids and young damsels; supply of plate for the altar, to be obtained by enforcing orders of the Chapter of the Garter that every knight should present some piece of silver plate, worth 20*l.*, for the use of the Chapel. The King's answers are noted or "apostyled" by Bishop Laud, in the margin.

Sept. 22. 57. Copy of the same.

Sept. 22. 58. Bill of the fees paid to the Quire on the installation of Richard Mountague, Bishop of Chichester. Total, 2*l.* 0*s.* 4*d.*

Sept. 23. 59. Sec. Conway to the Deputy Lieutenants of Hants. Sends copy of the King's letter to him for the musters in that county, and urges upon them the punctual execution thereof. [*Copy.*]

Sept. 23. Portsmouth. 60. Capt. Richard Paramour and Capt. Nicholas Parker to Nicholas. One hundred men taken out of each of their ships at the going away of the fleet, so that they are hardly able to man their sails, much less to ply their ordnance. They have endeavoured to get a supply, and intend to set sail for the Downs with the first wind. Their victuals were not aboard until Saturday. Both have hitherto worn their flags in the main-top, but now they are resolved to pull them down, and wear them in the poop, till order come which of them shall go as Admiral.

Sept. 23. King's Lynn. 61. Certificate of Justices of Norfolk and King's Lynn of the present prices of corn:—Wheat at 25*s.* and 26*s.*; rye at 18*s.* and 19*s.*; and barley and malt at 13*s.* and 14*s.* per quarter.

Sept. 23. 62. Oration, addressed by Robert Creighton, Public Orator of the University of Cambridge, to Henry Earl of Holland, on his installation as Chancellor of Cambridge,

Sept. 24. Winchester. 63. Sir William Uvedale and Sir Richard Tichborne to Lord Treasurer Weston. He heard them so well at Southwick, when the Knight Marshal [Sir Edmund Verney] and themselves moved for John Knight to be Receiver of Tenths for Hants, that now the Commission for the Admiralty is settled they renew their suit.

VOL. CXVII.

1628.

Sept. 25. Grant to Sir Thomas Jay of the office of Keeper of his Majesty's Armoury at Greenwich, with the fee of 100 marks per annum; and also of the office of Master of the Armoury in the Tower and elsewhere, with the fee of 12*d.* per day for himself, 6*d.* a day for a yeoman, and 3*d.* a day for a groom, on the surrender of Sir William Cope. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. The like to Sir Peter Young of the forfeiture of certain writings obligatory entered into by the Lady Price and others, for composition of the wardship of the grandchild and heir of Sir Richard Price, deceased, being his Majesty's ward when he was Prince of Wales. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. Grant to Philip Earl of Montgomery of the Lieutenancy of co. Bucks, during the minority of Robert Earl of Carnarvon. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 25. 64. Form of the oath taken by Leonard Mawe, D.D., Bishop Elect of Bath and Wells, on his doing homage for the temporalities of that see.

Sept. 25. 65. Similar form of oath of Walter Curle, D.D., Bishop Elect of Rochester.

Sept. 25. Hampton Court. 66. George Viscount Dupplin to James Earl of Carlisle. Has nothing to write, but come to us and come speedily, to satisfy the desires of your master, of your noblest Lady, now well, of your friends and servants, and of many good men who promise to themselves more good from the Earl than has been seen in their days. The Viscount delays his going homewards till he hears of Rochelle, Morton and George Hay, and will stay after, upon the Earl's coming.

Sept. 25. Misterton. 67. Francis Thornhill to Cornelius Vermuyden. Details riotous proceedings at Axholme, 300 persons assembled, and cast down new banks built over the river Idle. Would not hear or understand the Lords' warrant. The writer and his neighbours are willing to further the service, but Vermuyden's people can work no more until a more strict course be taken.

Sept. 26. 68. Petition of John Terrey, Clothworker of London, to the Council. Prays for permission to land goods sent from France in discharge of his estate in that country; they consisted of salt, paper, thread, cards, box-combs, and linen. [*Granted. Reg. Concil., Car. I., Vol.* iv., *p.* 481.]

Sept. 26. 69. Similar petition of Abraham Vandecauter, Merchant Stranger, to the Council. [*ibid.*, p. 479.]

Sept. 26. Reyne. 70. Elizabeth Lady Levenstain [Livingston] to Sec. Conway. Lord Carleton has engaged to solicit for the pension the King promised. Begs Lord Conway to assist. His son makes such haste to follow his calling that the Queen, her mistress [Queen of Bohemia], cannot tempt him with hunting.

1628. VOL. CXVII.

Sept. 26. 71. Names of all the Vice Admirals in England, Wales, and Ireland. "Devon" is thus inserted:—"Sir John Drake and Sir James Bagg, it being sequestered from Sir John Eliot."

Sept. 26. 72. Another older list, which seems to have been converted into a draft of the above.

Sept. 26. 73. Examination of William Pickering, of Trinity College, Oxford, taken by Attorney General Heath. Knows Alexander Gill. Was in his company in the cellar of his College, and some speeches passing about the Duke, Mr. Chillingworth asked Gill what he thought of King James. Gill answered that the Duke and he were together, and said, if there were a hell and a devil surely the Duke was there. Being rebuked, he replied, "Where can he be else?" He began a health to Felton; and divers of the company, including the examinant, refusing, Gill said, "What is Pick a Dukist too?" Gill used these words in a mad-brain railing humour. He was not absolutely drunk, but was far from sober. Gill and others were at a tavern two days before, and there a health was drunk to Felton.

Sept. 27? 74. Consent of William Earl of Pembroke, Chancellor of Oxford, with the Master and Fellows of Pembroke College, that a lease of Mortlake, taken by them from Sir John Bennett, might be sold for 650*l.*, and the proceeds applied in a way agreed upon.

Sept. 28. Hampton Court. 75. Order of Council, that the Attorney General should make ready a proclamation forbidding the inhabitants of the Isle of Axholme to oppose the works that Mr. Vermuyden has in hand for draining the waste and drowned lands of the cos. of York, Lincoln, and Nottingham.

Sept. 28. 76. Journal, in the handwriting of Nicholas, of all the acts, orders, and resolutions of the Lords Commissioners for the Admiralty, from September 28, 1628, being their first day of meeting, to January 5, 1629.

Sept. 28. 77. Nicholas's rough notes of business to be transacted at the meeting of the Commissioners of the Admiralty this day. Among other things are the appointments of Dr. Zouch as advocate, Richard Wyan as proctor, and Mr. Davile as solicitor.

Sept. 29. Stanton. 78. Sir Samuel Sotheby to Sec. Conway. Introducing a learned minister, sometime Sir Samuel's son's schoolmaster, who is like to come into trouble about his benefice, by means of one who has some dependence on Lord Conway.

Sept. 29. 79. Sir Robert Killigrew to James Earl of Carlisle. Always thought England missed him, but never so much as now. Things concerning St. Christopher's are in the same state, save a letter come to the hands of Tom Davis speaks of a desire a Governor of the West Indies has to supplant the Earl. Hopes to propound a way to make those islands past fear of the King of Spain. The Hol-

1628. VOL. CXVII.

landers have lately taken 2,000,000*l.* from him at the Havannas, and have 60 ships there which will not stir till they have the Plate fleet.

Sept. 29. 80. Order by the Committee of Officers appointed by the Lord General and Council of War, setting forth the order in which the ships of the English fleet were to proceed to attack the French fleet which hindered the approach to Rochelle. [*The Committee consisted of Thomas Earl of Morton, Sir Francis Willoughby, Sir John Scott, Sir John Chudleigh, and all the principal officers of the fleet.*]

Sept. 29. 81. Copy of the same. [*Imperfect.*]

Sept. 29. 82. W. Leonard to Sir Francis Godolphin. The Lewis, a ship of war out of Brest, came ashore at Penryn on Friday last. The crew abandoned her. The country came thick with their axes and other tools, cut down the mast, and rifled the ship of all her tackling. In spite of the interference of the writer, they carried away two cables, one worth 40*l.* There were 100 people aboard rifling. Requests instructions, and a commission to examine those that have the goods, or they will never be had again, for St. Kevern men do not use to deliver back but by law or upon oath.

Sept. 30. Warrant to the Officers of the ports to suffer the Marquis de Trois Chasteaux (employed to his Majesty from the Duke of Lorraine) to embark without search. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. The like to Richard Paramour and Nicholas Parker, Captains of the St. Esprit and the Vanguard, requiring one of them to convoy the Marquis de Trois Chasteaux towards the place of his landing. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 30. Hampton Court. 83. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to James Earl of Carlisle. The King holds in his hands the total directory, leaving the executory part to every man within the compass of his charge. Whether the Parliament will hold at the appointed time is not resolved, but it being a subject of much discourse, though many are of opinion the present opportunity is not to be let slip of a presumed desire the Parliament will have to make appear their former distempers were rather personal than real, yet others wish time may be taken till the next spring at least, and that, in the meantime, a settled form of government should work better effects than may be premised upon any assurance. It imports more than anything else that the next meeting should be without the late disorders. No more had out of Felton than his first confession, and no torture has been used to him. Savage proves an impostor. Denmark Ambassador with demand of succours, and the States Extraordinaries, awaiting opportunity of doing good offices, as their colleagues do in France, for a reconciliation of the two Crowns. The succour of Rochelle holds the Court in hourly expectation. Since the above was written, the King, without putting the business in deliberation, has declared his

1628. Vol. CXVII.

pleasure to put off the Parliament until January 20. *Laudatur ab his, culpatur ab illis;* but surely it is the wisest, for the *ægritudo* in men's minds requires time to take it away, and the medicine of a constant and settled government is like to be applied. Lady Carlisle, being well recovered, is with her sister in Kent. Lord Brooke is dead of his wounds, given him by his man, who slew himself.

Sept. 30. On board the St. George. 84. Robert Earl of Lindsey to Philip Spicer, deputy boatswain of the St. George. Warrant appointing him boatswain of the Happy Entrance, in place of Walter Dyer, deceased.

Sept. 30. 85. Account of Sir John Finet, Master of the Ceremonies, addressed to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, of disbursements and services, from March 26 to September 30, 1628; total, 190*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*

Sept. Warrant to the Wardrobe, to deliver to Richard Ray, one of the huntsmen, in the room of John Newton, deceased, certain parcels for his livery. [*Docquet.*]

Sept. 86. Mayor and another of Chester to the Council. In obedience to their directions, the writers summoned the complainants against the Feltmakers to appear before them, but they made no appearance. The Feltmakers produced certain witnesses, but the writers conceived they had no power to examine on oath.

Sept. 87. Remembrances to move the Lords of the Council for "Portsmouth causes;" principally for payment for aid sent last year to the Lord Admiral [in the Isle of Rhé?], and for allowances for increase and better care of their stores.

Sept. 88. Petition of Capt. John Duffell to the Lords of the Council, Commissioners appointed for the Navy [Commissioners of the Admiralty]. The late Duke of Buckingham, in consideration of good service, appointed him captain of the Seven Stars, a pinnace appointed for guard of the Medway. In that place he apprehended two persons who had stolen the King's plate, and since then Capt. Hart, and the sons of Lord Herbert and Lord Petre, with a Jesuit, for whose enlargement he was offered a bribe of 500*l.* Prays to be confirmed in his place.

[Sept.?] 89. Interrogatories whereon John Felton is to be examined. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath.*]

[Sept.?] 90. List of French men-of-war, said, in the indorsement of Capt. John Pennington, to be the French ships [which joined the fleet of Lord Lindsey] at Plymouth.

[Sept.?] 91. Forms of Oaths to be taken by the Treasurer, Comptroller, Surveyor, and Clerk of the Navy, for the due execution of their offices.

[Sept.?] 92. Form of Oath to be taken by the Captain of a King's ship. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Nicholas.*]

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CXVII.

[Sept. ?] 93. General collection of Forms of Oaths to be taken by the principal officers and other subordinate ministers in the Navy. [It descends even to the cooks, who are to be sworn to "use no deceitful or scandalous course in dressing the company's victuals, by pricking the beef or pork, whilst it is in boiling, to let out the fat, nor otherwise to wrong the same in quantity or goodness."]

Sept. ? 94. Sir Giles Mompesson to the King. Minute of an award made by the late Duke of Buckingham, in a dispute between Sir Giles Mompesson and Sir Ralph Freeman, concerning the office of Auditor of the Imprest. Sir Giles prays the King to carry out the Duke's award; and that if Sir Ralph shall refuse to stand to the same, that the profits of the place may be impounded until the question be determined by law.

[Sept. ?] 95. Note of Warrants for Privy Seals for various sums of money, solicited by Philip Burlamachi; amongst them, 4,354*l.* 10*s.* for Sir Charles Morgan's regiment, from the beginning of July to September 24, 1628; 6,000*l.* to be paid to John Dalbier; 8,000*l.* to Sir Allen Cotton, for clothing for 4,000 men.

[Sept.] 96. First draft, by Bishop Laud, of the new statutes concerning the election of proctors in the University of Oxford, with "the wheel" or "circle" in which the election was to pass to the several colleges.

[Sept. ?] 97. Number of students in several of the colleges at Oxford for direction for the course for proctors. [*Indorsed by Bishop Laud.*]

[Sept. ?] 98. Names of the colleges in Oxford in Latin. [*Indorsed by Bishop Laud.*]

[Sept. ?] 99. Ed. Bolles to Endymion Porter, Groom of the Bedchamber. Solicits the loan of 40*s.*

VOL. CXVIII. OCTOBER 1—18, 1628.

Oct. 1. Hampton Court. Proclamation for proroguing Parliament from October 20 instant to January 20, 1629. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 93.]

Oct. 1. 1. Minutes, by Nicholas, of matters whereon the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty had moved his Majesty respecting the manner and extent of his interference with the business and patronage of the Admiralty; with notes of the King's replies.

Oct. 1. Hampton Court. 2. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Sec. Conway. For accounts of his Vice Admiralty, and that what shall thenceforth accrue thereon may be paid into the Exchequer.

Oct. 1. Hampton Court. 3. Archibald Earl of Argyle to James Earl of Carlisle. Understands from the Earl of Holland that Carlisle is expected home shortly. Heartily wishes for his return.

Oct. 2. Norwich. 4. Justices of Peace for co. Norfolk to the Council. Thomas Bowd, deputy alnager for this county, made his appearance at the sessions,

1628. VOL. CXVIII.

and many persons appeared against him ready to justify his oppressions and extortions. They have bound him to appear before the judges at the next assizes.

Oct. 2. Aboard the Vanguard, in the Downs. 5. Capt. Nicholas Parker to Nicholas. Reports his arrival in the Downs, having left Portsmouth on Monday last. Fell in with 22 sail of Hollanders, which came out of France. They report the arrival of our fleet at Rochelle, and that the French have lost 3,000 men. Embargo of French goods in Spain. Wants men, beer, and pork.

Oct. 2. 6. Sir John Townshend to James Earl of Carlisle. Reports the state of various businesses in which the Earl was interested. The Parliament is put off to January 20, and nothing wanting but his noble self, which if Sir John be so happy as once to see, he has his last wishes in this world.

Oct. 3. 7. Petition of the Silk Throwsters of London to the King. About 50 years past the trade of silk throwsting began in the city by some few persons, who have now become a great company. About 10 years past the Lord Mayor and Court of Aldermen constituted them a Brotherhood. There being now 6,000 or 7,000 poor persons daily set on work by them in winding and working raw silk, they pray that they may be made a Corporation. [*Indorsed is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare a Bill accordingly.*]

[Oct. 3?] 8. Robert Earl of Lindsey to the same. On September 18 anchored in St. Martin's Road. The 23rd, attack made on the enemy's fleet at anchor under Charlebois point. The merchant ships, whelps, and pinks spent their shot at too remote a distance, whereupon the Earl sent them peremptory commands, that, on pain of death they should go within caliver-shot, and see the fire-ships grapple with the enemy. On the 24th, another attack made, but these commands were not obeyed. Designs another attack. Hears a sad relation of the calamity and distress in Rochelle. Overture of the deputies to render the town into the King's hands. Solicits instructions how to behave himself therein.

Oct. 3. 9. Petition of Capt. Thomas Porter to the same. The late Lord Admiral bestowed on the petitioner the ballasting of ships in the Thames, for which the Trinity House gave him 50*l.* per annum. Prays for a renewed grant of the same by the Lords of the Admiralty. *Underwritten,*

9. I. *Reference to the Lords of the Admiralty to report what is fit to be done. Hampton Court,* 1628, *October* 3.

9. II. *Report of the Lords of the Admiralty to the King, that the ballastage of ships is a perquisite of the Lord Admiral, and should be preserved entire to the said office, being disposed of in the meantime according to his Majesty's pleasure.*

Oct. 3. Hampton Court. 10. Sec. Conway to the Dean and Chapter of Windsor. Mr. Ellie, minister of Langley, is about to transfer that cure upon a young man that is to marry his niece. The Secretary has a house in that parish. Prays that the present minister may continue until another may be

1628. VOL. CXVIII.

found who may appear in the parish, and be approved as a sufficient minister fit to discharge that cure, so that the service of God may be advanced, not prejudiced, by the change.

Oct. 3. 11. Draft of the preceding.

Oct. 3. London. 12. Philip Burlamachi to Sec. Conway. Recommends to him the Seigneur Le Cœur as an honest man, and, like all his relations, of the reformed religion. Rumours from Holland that the ships under the command of Paul Hein have fallen in with some of the Plate fleet, and that the English fleet had reached Rochelle. Fr.

Oct. 3. 13. Robert Earl of Lindsey to the same. They have assaulted the enemy's fleet lying at anchor under forts and platforms, and daily await a good wind to try their further fortunes. Subscribes himself his "kinsman."

Oct. 3. Penshurst. 14. Robert Earl of Leicester to James Earl of Carlisle. The solitude of that place is known to him. Lady Carlisle is there, perfectly recovered, and unblemished by her great sickness. The fall of the great tree planted by Carlisle's old master has made such a percussion in the air as he doubts not but the noise has already far outgone the place where Carlisle heard it. In these nearer parts it has caused such a brawl in divers things (as they say), that to right and quiet them Carlisle's presence is wished by many.

Oct. 3. Penshurst. 15. Lucy Countess of Carlisle to the same. He is infinitely obliged to the Queen, who does on all occasions express to the King her value of him, and she assures the Countess that she finds in his Majesty much good opinion of the Earl. He cannot wish more affection nor happiness betwixt the King and Queen than he will find. The Queen was the first creature the Countess saw after her recovery. Did not think the heart of a Queen could have been so sensible of the loss of a servant. Has a command from both their Majesties to come to Court, with leave to keep on her mask, which was never off since her sickness. Wishes for his speedy return. Great danger she has been in.

Oct. 3. 16. Examination of Elizabeth Josselyn, wife of Samuel Josselyn, stationer, and before named Elizabeth Wood, taken by Sir Robert Heath and Sir John Finch. Knew John Felton, who lodged at the house of Thomas Foot, in Fleet-lane, she and her mother dwelling in a part of the same house. He borrowed several books of her to read, and returned them all except the History of the Queen of Scots. Felton was a melancholy man, much given to reading of books, and of very few words. She never saw him merry.

Oct. 3. 17. Examination of Christopher Mallory, of Ripon, co. York, gent. Had lived 22 years in the Archduchess's country, but came over to England for his health. Denies that he ever visited the Tower to take note of the ordnance, or that he was at a play at Sir John York's, or that he ever acted in a play. Knew Peter Lancaster, and witnessed his nuncupative will in favour of Edward Dawson, who is a Protestant, and no trustee for any religious house.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXVIII.

1628.

Oct. 4. Grant of baronetage to Sir John Laurence, of Iver, co. Buckingham. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 4. Discharge to Sir John Laurence of the money usually paid for a baronetage. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 4 Grant to Sir Timothy Tirrell and his son, Timothy Tirrell, during their lives, of the custody of the forest of Shotover and Stowood, co. Oxford. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 4. Hampton Court. 18. The King to Attorney General Heath. Warrant to prepare a grant to Sir John Hippisley, during life, of the keepership of Bushey Park *alias* the South Park, with the fee of 4*d.* per diem, and a similar grant to Richard Graham of the keepership of the Middle Park *alias* the North Park, being parcel of the Honor of Hampton Court.

Oct. 4. 19. Justices of the Peace for Sussex to the Council. At the Quarter Sessions at Lewes they received complaints of the farmers, that wheat being at 20*s.* per quarter, and barley at 12*s.*, they were not permitted to export the same out of that county. Beg that they may be allowed to do so.

Oct. 4. Hampton Court. 20. Sec. Conway to Deputy Lieutenants of Hants. To see the entertainment of the Muster-master duly paid. [*Copy.*]

Oct. [5?] 21. Sir Miles Fleetwood to Sec. Conway. Hears of some new endeavours to draw his pensions to be paid in the Exchequer, and to impose some unprofitable payments on his receipt of the Wards. Begs his mediation with the King, that he may not suffer in such a case, which can only be to the Exchequer officers' profit and his exceeding loss.

Oct. 5. 22. Matthew Kellison and eight others, being the Rector and Fellows of the College of Douay, to Dr. Richard Smith, Bishop of Chalcedon, and his Vicar-Generals, Archdeacons, &c. Setting forth the necessity of their College, ordained for the conservation and propagation of Catholic religion in England, and that they have appointed Francis Hoard to treat with them for relief.

Oct. 5. 23. "Mr. Burrell's Proposition for Sea-services," being a list of such of his Majesty's ships as are most fit to be employed in several specified services, with the expense thereof. Totals; 30 ships, 2,010 men; charge 90,474*l.* 10*s.*

Oct. 6. Pardon to Christian Mitchell, widow, for incontinence with Thomas Williams. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 6. Brooke House. 24. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. On the unexpected news of Lord Brooke's death Coke hasted to London. This day has met at Brooke House those with whom he is joined in trust for the business of his estate. Considering Conway's nearness of blood and hearty affection, they entreat his advice and direction. Lord Brooke's tomb is built at Warwick. They have determined to carry his body thither. Beg him to acquaint his Majesty with what

1628. VOL. CXVIII.

particulars he thinks fit. The Lords Steward and Chamberlain, having always professed themselves his worthy kinsmen and friends, ought to be presented with blacks, and invited to accompany the corpse from his house. Sir Richard Verney and my Lady are in health.

Oct. 6. Hampton Court. 25. Sec. Conway to Humphrey Cross, messenger. On suspicion of some combination against the peace of the kingdom, founded on a supposed power from Rome communicated to several persons within this realm, he is to search the chambers, studies, closets, trunks, and desks of Roman Catholic prisoners in the Clink, and especially those of George Gage. [*It appears, from underwritten minutes, that a similar warrant was given to the same person to search the Roman Catholics in the New Prison, and especially William Harewell, alias Farrar, and another warrant to Richard Tomlins to search the prisoners in the Gatehouse, and especially "one Muskett."*]

Oct. 6. 26. William Dixon to William Weld, Secretary to Lord Conway. His father hath sent to Weld by the last packet. Begs him to call on Sir Harry Holcroft for a copy of a letter.

Oct. 7. Warrant to pay to Sir Abraham Williams, or to Philip Burlamachi, 1,500*l.* monthly, for the household expenses of the King and Queen of Bohemia, for one year to September 30, 1629. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 7. The like to Sir Abraham Williams, 1,150*l.* for liveries for servants of the Queen of Bohemia, and for beer and provisions for her use, for the year 1628. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 7. Aboard the St. George. 27. Robert Earl of Lindsey to the King. Since his letter on the 3rd, sent Walter Montagu and Colonel Kniphausen, accompanied by Sir Robert Deal, about the exchange of some prisoners, which gave occasion afterwards to a conference with Cardinal Richelieu, who pretends that King's inclination to a peaceable end. Sends his propositions. They had admission to take some view of the enemies ships and the dike. Sends Montagu and Kniphausen, and requests instructions.

[Oct. 7.] 28. Copy of the propositions for peace above mentioned to have been suggested by Cardinal Richelieu, and sent with the preceding letter.

[Oct. 7?] 29. Plan of the relative situations of the dike, which barred the access to Rochelle, and of the ships and other defences of the enemy.

Oct. 7. 30. Sec. Conway to Sir Miles Fleetwood. Took the first opportunity to move his Majesty concerning the transposing of payments from the Court of Wards to the Exchequer. The King answered, that he knew well Sir Miles's good service in advancing the revenue, that he had it in care to give him recompence, and presumed he would not take offence at any alteration that may be for the advancement

1628. VOL. CXVIII.

of the King's service without bringing Sir Miles any prejudice, And that he would not give order for the alteration without hearing Sir Miles. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 7. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

Oct. 7. Yately. 32. Robert Earl of Sussex to Sec. Conway. Being sick, begs the Secretary to move the King about the forts at Harwich.

Oct. 7. London House. 32. Bishop Laud, of London, to the same. There has been a proffer to print a certain book in folio of English verses in commendation, as is pretended, of the late Duke. The pretenders affirmed they had leave under Conway's hand. Laud desired to see it, because the King's charge was strict that no papers concerning the Duke should be suddenly printed. The papers were brought by one who calls himself Mr. Darcie, and goes for the man that puts it to the press. There he saw the Secretary's hand, but so fairly written that after the party was gone it drew him into some jealousy. Wishes to know if he did license any such poem. Would not stay anything that Conway thought fit, but is anxious that nothing but what is honourable should pass over the dead, and suspects the countenance and other deportments of him that brought the papers.

Oct. 7. 33. Attorney General Heath to Bishop Montague, of Chichester. As commanded by the King, he has prepared a pardon for the Bishop, but not having the customary warrant in writing, has not yet caused the bill to be engrossed. Haply this pardon may set him free in *foro civili*, but the Parliament may call things past in question, notwithstanding his pardon, nay perhaps, by the pardon, they will rather be stirred to question him. He is now a father of our church, and as a father will tender its peace and quiet. Alas! a little spot is seen upon that white garment, and a little fire, nay a spark, may inflame a great mass. We are bound in conscience to prevent occasions of strife. Suggests, therefore, that he should review his book, and take away the acrimony of the style, and explain things left doubtful, so that his own pen may remove all scandal, and a stop be given to this unhappy difference and jealousy, which otherwise may trouble the quiet of our church, and occasion the disquiet of the commonwealth. Wishes that a clearing of these clouds may proceed from the Bishop, and then the pardon would seasonably follow.

Oct. 7. 34. Note signed "Jo. Wriothesley," of wants in the fleet and army brought by Walter Montagu.

Oct. 8. Cornwall. 35. Justices of Cornwall to the King. The inclosed were brought to them by Sir Richard Buller. The presumptions threaten so much danger to the King, church, and commonwealth, that they hold them fit for no eye save the King's. John Trevelyan is a recusant-convict, and the greatest of that faction in the west. He is a close, reserved man, and weighs his words before he lets them fall, so they conjecture there is much more in his heart than on his tongue. He

1628. VOL. CXVIII.

is a bold and active spirit. They shall by warrant-special command the high sheriff to attach him, and, after examination, continue him in durance till the King's pleasure be known. They will also convent John Prideaux and his wife. *Inclose,*

35. I. *Bishop Joseph Hall, of Exeter, to Sir Richard Buller. An occurrence related to him within an hour by his chaplain, Mr. Nansog, that he has acquainted Sir Richard with dangerous speeches uttered by no mean recusant, in the presence of very able witnesses, the particulars whereof are inclosed. Hopes he has already seized upon the party, if not, advises him to do so without delay, and to send to the Council table about it. Exeter,* 1628, *October* 4. *Inclosed,*

35. I. 1. *Notes of words spoken by John Trevelyan, in the hearing of John Prideaux and his wife: that they must change their religion in a month or their throats would be cut; that Protestants should expect worse days than Queen Mary's; that Queen Tibb (meaning Elizabeth) was as arrant a whore as ever breathed; and that our Bible was composed of lies and tales.*

Oct. 8. Hampton Court. 36. The King to Sir Ferdinando Gorges. Without prejudice to the service committed to his trust, licenses him to repair to the Court, and to London on his occasions. [*Prepared for the King's signature, but never signed, the next letter being written instead.*]

Oct. 8. Hampton Court. Sec. Conway to the same. Gives him from his Majesty the leave indicated in the preceding paper, and in the very words thereof. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

Oct. 8. 37. Sir John Mohun to Sir James Bagg. Takes it more than unkindly that he has not received a line from him. Sends the letter of this date from the Justices of Cornwall (No. 35), to be speeded to his Majesty's hands. Will Murray will speedily return his Majesty's answer. Eliot and Coryton have incessantly roamed up and down all Cornwall in inquisition of the writer's carriage in the Vice Warden's place. If Bagg gives his Majesty a taste of their envy against Mohun it will prepare his ear for that which at Mohun's coming up he will present to him. His lady is well, and all at Saltram.

Oct. 8. Westminster. 38. William Man and others, Commissioners appointed by the Council for removing all herbfolks, fish, fruit, roots, and the like that pester King Street, to the Council. They have brought it to a good conformity, two persons only, whose names are underwritten, being more refractory than the rest.

Oct. 8. [Portsmouth Doc]k. 39. Matthew Brooke to [Nicholas]. Judication come down for the prizes taken by Capt. Scras, ordering the tenths to be delivered to Mr. Ellzey for the executors of the Duke, which he cannot understand, the ships being brought in on August 23, after the Duke's death.

1628. VOL. CXVIII.

Oct. 8. 40. Bill of Francis Manucci for the stable at Ragley, and carrying horses thither, for the service of Lord Conway, from October 1 to 8.

Oct. 9. 41. Philip Burlamachi to Sec. Conway. The Lord Treasurer has treated with him for despatch of recruits to Sir Charles Morgan, and they wait only to know where is to be the rendezvous of the soldiers for embarkation. Thinks that a store of provision should be sent down beforehand. It will be good to hasten them; time runs on, and winter is coming. Fr.

[Oct. 9.] 42. Petition of John Ellzey, of Southampton, merchant, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Was appointed collector for the tenths on prize goods within co. Hants, by the late Duke, and continued by the Council after the Duke's death. Matthew Brooke, through Sec. Coke has since procured a warrant under the King's hand for his own appointment, being already Clerk of the Cheque, Receiver of Customs at Portsmouth, Deputy for the Great Farmers, and having relation to prisage, butlerage, and the like under his Majesty. Petitioner prays that he may be continued in his place.

Oct. 10. Whitehall. 43. The King to Attorney General Heath. Having granted to Townsend Leigh, widow, mother of Henry Leigh, the King's ward, a lease of his lands, at the rent of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and, in consideration of 200*l.*, a grant of his custody, the Attorney General is to prepare a grant of the same to Sir Francis Godolphin, to her use during her son's minority.

Oct. 10. Hampton Court. 44. Sec. Conway to Philip Burlamachi. His Majesty is desirous to have deer from Prussia, and Andrew Murray is appointed to go on that employment, but his demands for the charges amount so high that his Majesty wishes to be better informed on that point; he is therefore to give his opinion thereon. [*Copy.*]

[Oct. 10.] 45. Full account of the intended employment of Andrew Murray and his demand for expenses, a copy of which was inclosed in the preceding letter.

Oct. 10. Minute of the preceding letter. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

Oct. 10. London. 46. Rowland Backhouse, Sheriff of London, to Sec. Conway. The papers found by Humphrey Cross and the writer, on searching the chambers of the Popish priests in the New Prison are sealed up and sent by Cross. There were found in two rooms two altars ready for mass, and two suits of massing stuff, which remain in the writer's custody.

Oct. 10. St. Giles. 47. Dr. Roger Mainwaring to Attorney General Heath. Amidst his other employments, begs him to reflect on the writer, and perfect the high and royal grace which by his Majesty was intended. Is informed that other parties have their pardons already perfected.

VOL. CXVIII.

1628.

Oct. 10. 48. Examination of Eleanor Felton, taken before Chief Justice Richardson. She was born at Durham, daughter of William Wright, mayor of that city in 1st King James, and Eleanor, his wife. He died about 16 years past. Her mother was near of kin to the Andersons of Newcastle, and other northern families. Her father had five sons, of whom Hugh lives at Durham, and has been divers times mayor. She had three sisters—one married to Pattison, who served Lord Stanhope. Knows Rotherby very well, and that it is about three miles from Newcastle. All the gentlemen there are of kin to her.

Oct. 11. Westminster. 49. The King to Sir Allen Apsley, Lieutenant of the Tower, Sir Henry Mainwaring, Sir Paul Harris, John Heydon, Lieutenant of the Ordnance, George Fielding, and Richard Dike. Commission for sale of prize goods. Alderman Ralph Freeman appointed Treasurer. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 11. Charing Cross. 50. Sir Robert Naunton to Sec. Conway. Thanks to the King for his answer. Is returned to town to attend to the King's business, but dares not come into his presence, having left his daughter sick in the country. Sends an intercepted letter of an Irish priest. The date is old, but it was opened only last night.

Oct. $\frac{11}{21}$ 51. "Philopistis" to James Earl of Carlisle. Endeavours made to prejudice the King and the Earl against each other. The writer has advertised his Majesty to beware of such accursed trumperies. Intreats the Earl to give faithful counsel to the King, to strive to hold himself in the Queen's good graces, and to keep their Majesties in love as they ought to be; for endeavours have been made to alienate their minds from one another.

Oct. $\frac{11}{21}$ 52. Copy of the same.

Oct. 11. 53. Attorney General Heath to Thomas Meautys, Clerk of the Council. To move the Lords for a warrant to the Lieutenant of the Tower to deliver Robert Savage, and for another warrant to the Warden of the Fleet to receive and keep him close prisoner.

Oct. 11. 54. Several examinations of Elizabeth Done, sister of John Felton, Eleanor Felton, his mother, and Edmund Felton, his brother, taken before the Commissioners appointed for that purpose. The examination of Elizabeth Done relates to her conduct in St. Dunstan's Church on hearing the news of the Duke's death; also to words said, by her brother John Felton, to have been spoken by her, "That there were no brave spirits,"—before his departure to Portsmouth. On his going thither, John Felton told her that he had been troubled with dreams of fighting, and desired her to pray for him. Eleanor Felton's examination relates to her swooning in St. Dunstan's Church, and John Felton's last interview with her. Edmund Felton denied that he had seen his brother for eight or ten weeks before the death of the Duke.

1628. VOL. CXVIII.

Oct. 11. 55. Petition of Matthew Brooke, Clerk of the Check at Portsmouth, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The King, by grant dated August 28 last, appointed petitioner to collect all tenths to accrue due to the King by the decease of the Lord Admiral, whereupon petitioner stayed certain goods brought in by Capt. Seras. The Court of Admiralty has since ordered them to be delivered to the Commissioners of the Estate of the late Lord Admiral, notwithstanding they were brought in after the Duke's decease. Prays the Lords Commissioners to take order therein.

Oct. 11. Bodmin. 56. Examination of Ann Prideaux, wife of John Prideaux, taken before Charles Lord Lambert, Sir John Trelawney, and Sir Richard Buller, respecting the words spoken by John Trevelyan, in derogation of the Church of England, Queen Elizabeth, and the English translation of the Bible.

Oct. 12. Whitehall. 57. Order of Council, approving certain propositions of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, for discharge of the seamen, ships, and soldiers of the fleet and army lately sent to Rochelle, immediately on their arrival at Plymouth.

Oct. 12. Whitehall. 58. The Council to the Commissioners of the Admiralty. The 1,300 recruits to be levied in aid of the King of Denmark are to be forthwith transported thither; they are to take up such number of ships for that purpose as Philip Burlamachi shall think convenient.

Oct. 12. London. 59. Archibald Earl of Argyle to [James Earl of Carlisle]. Was glad to hear of his health by Mr. Wood. Until he be present does not intend to propose anything that concerns himself to his Majesty.

[Oct. 12 ?] 60. Statement, by Philip Burlamachi, of the difficulty of procuring ships in the Thames to transport soldiers to Gluckstadt, and suggestion of pressing them for that purpose. [*It was ordered by the Council this day, that such number of ships and of such quality should be pressed as Burlamachi should think convenient. Reg. Concil., Vol.* iv., *p.* 519.]

Oct. 13. Hampton Court. Grant and appointment of a Court-leet for the manor of Richmond, in co. Surrey, and that the tenants of the same manor, and the manors of Petersham and Ham, should give attendance thereat; also that Sir Robert Douglas should be steward of the same for life, with a fee of 40*s.* per annum. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 58.]

Oct. 13. Hampton Court. 61. Sec. Conway to Sir Edward Wardour. To certify what allowances have been made to Mr. Gordon in his late Majesty's time for his agency with the King of Poland. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 13. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

Oct. 13. Fort by Plymouth. 62. Sir Ferdinando Gorges to Sec. Conway. On the 8th inst. Capt. Hackwell, and some eight sail of ships, parcel of the fleet for Rochelle, set sail with a fair wind. This day they are returned, some pretending leaks, some one occasion and some another. Per-

1628.

ceiving the small hope that is had of performance of any great matter at Rochelle, begs instructions what shall be done in case "it comes" before these ships can be made ready to sail again. Thanks for hastening his Majesty's licence for Sir Ferdinando's absence.

Oct. 13. Tottenham. 63. Sec. Coke to Sec. Conway. The Commissioners for the Admiralty have agreed on a form of proclamation for prohibiting such goods to be carried into France as may be used for defence or offence. Fourteen ships belonging to subjects of the States taken carrying such goods before proclamation it is judged expedient to release, except Sir John Hippisley or any other can prove the goods to be French.

Oct. 13. Plymouth. 64. Capt. Robert Hackwell, and five other Captains, to Sec. Coke. Explain the cause of their return to Plymouth.

Oct. 13. Ashburton. 65. Thomas Clarke, Deputy Victualler for Sir Allen Apsley at Plymouth, to the same. All the victuallers which came from Portsmouth, and those which went from Plymouth, are returned. Suggests an order for him to re-victual them, and John Cause to repair them; also a warrant to re-victual the Tenth Whelp, which brought the Lord General's Secretary, who is gone to the King. [*On the blank leaf of this letter are notes by Sec. Coke respecting the return of these ships*].

Oct. 14. Westminster. 66. The King to Robert Earl of Lindsey, Admiral of the Fleet before Rochelle. Has received his letter, and heard Montagu, Kniphausen, and Carleton. Their victual ought not to be exhausted, as appears from certain enumerated particulars. Preparations continue to be made, although the King cannot hope that Rochelle can wait their coming. Will give him no other charge than that he take care of the King's honour, the honour of the nation, and his own honour. The King sees that the passage must be opened before the town can be relieved, and conceives that the French ships must be beaten before the passage can be opened, which may best be done whilst they are afloat, but cannot be done without hazard of some of the King's ships and loss of his subjects, but his honour and pious intentions give way to such actions as may clear the King's affections and intentions. Therefore he is to make a vigorous trial for beating the ships, and that being done, when he shall have applied his engines of war, to force the passage for relief of the town. If it prove unfeasible, the King will hold himself excused to the world, and that the Earl has worthily acquitted himself. The French have often made the work feasible, he is therefore to let them know that the King expects that they now by some notable "*action make good their former boastings, howsoever we do rely upon the courage of our own subjects, which we hope will never deceive us, and particularly on this occasion.*" [*The words in Italic are an alteration in the King's own hand. Fair copy, but, having been altered by the King, converted into a draft.*]

Oct. 14. 67. Draft of the same, written before the above-mentioned alteration by the King.

VOL. CXVIII.

1628.
[Oct. 14 ?] 68. Answer to the propositions from France sent by Walter Montagu. Some particulars of the discourse no way agreeable to his Majesty's honour to hearken to. Rochelle must abide the fortune of war. If the King of France will put those of the religion into their promised liberties, and disassiege Rochelle, his Majesty will not only re-enter into a strong league with his dear brother, but will endeavour to draw the Duke of Savoy and his other friends to a resolution for re-establishing the affairs of Italy.

Oct. 14. 69. The King to all Mayors, &c. Pass and warrant for shipping for Walter Montagu, employed on the King's special service into the parts beyond the seas. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 14. 70. Order of Council that Attorney General Heath and Sir Henry Marten, Judge of the Admiralty, prepare the draft of a proclamation, prohibiting the transportation of victuals and munitions into France. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 14. 71. Affidavit, made before Baron Denham, by Thomas Bowd Deputy Alnager and Collector of the Subsidy from the New Draperies in co. Norfolk, that, going, on August 26 last past, to the house of John Durrant, a seller of New Draperies at Aylsham, to collect 10*s.* on account of the said subsidy, the said John Durrant contemned the authority of the deponent and the Council's Letters to him of Assistance, and said they were all base trash and trumpery, and that this deponent was a base knave, and robbed the country by a base monopoly. [*Underwritten is the fiat of Baron Denham for the issue of an attachment against Durrant.*]

Oct. 14. 72. "Remembrances for directions for Mr. Sloswic," being complaints against the servants of Viscount Dunbar, for encroachments upon the Admiralty jurisdiction on the east coast of co. York, and also against the Registrar there for insufficiency.

Oct. 14. 73. Accompt of Sir Thomas Walsingham, Vice Admiral for Kent, of all wrecks and seizures come to his hands between October 20, 1627, and August 23, 1628.

Oct. 15. Whitehall. Proclamation prohibiting the transportation of corn, grain, victuals, ordnance, arms, or munition for war, into the kingdom of France. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 94.]

Oct 15. Alnay. [Alloa ?] 74. John Earl of Mar to James Earl of Carlisle. Recommends to him the bearer, the writer's eldest son, and intreats the Earl of Carlisle's favour and furtherance to his errand.

Oct. 15. Dover Castle. 75. Sir John Hippisley to the Council. Answer to complaints made against him by Peter Volckers, agent to the merchants of Hamburgh, respecting the goods landed out of the King David, of Hamburgh. *Incloses,*

75. I. *Certificate of Robert Bell and William Waldegrave, Officers of the Customs at Dover, that certain goods of the King David were taken to Dover Castle for better preservation.* (*Dover, October* 14, 1628.)

1628.

VOL. CXVIII.

75. II. *Certificate of John Jacob, Sergeant of the Admiralty of the Cinque Ports, and Ralph Penn, Keeper of the King David for Sir John Hippisley, that certain provisions made away with were unfit for food.* (*Dover, October* 14, 1628.)

Oct. 15. 76. Proposition submitted by T. Smithwick to the Adventurers in the East India Stock. The writer sets out the exact state of the partnership property at that time, encourages a continuance in their enterprises, and urges arrangements for the more speedy return of their ships from India. The Company possessed 27 effective ships, of the burthen of 12,260 tons, 3 of which had left England in 1623, 4 in 1624, 7 in 1625, others at more recent intervals, and 4 were at home.

Oct. 15. 77. Examination of William Grinkin, M.A., of Jesus College, Oxford, taken by Attorney General Heath. Confesses that four letters now showed to him, and all beginning "Don Pickering," are all of his handwriting, but were indicted by Alexander Gill. The contents of these letters were mere foolery. The verses written on the fourth letter were not made by him, and he is sorry that he was so foolish as to write them.

Oct. 16. Plymouth. 78. Mayor and others of Plymouth to the Council. On arrival of one ship from the Rochelle fleet, finding that they had some sick men, and reported that on the return of the fleet there would be a great number of sick, they represent that on the return of the expedition from Cadiz there died about 1,600 of the inhabitants, and on that from Rhé many of the ablest persons of the town, with great loss and detriment to the whole people. The like now to be feared would utterly disable the place; they therefore send Mr. Fowell to solicit that their town should not be again endangered by receiving sick men or by billeting common soldiers.

Oct. 16. Yarmouth. 79. Bailiffs of Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, to the same. Solicit a licence to export 600 lasts of herrings in strangers' bottoms towards the repair of the haven and piers. Plentiful fishing, but not only the state of the town, but that of "fisher fare," the breed and nursery of navigation, depends on a reasonable price for fish and herrings.

Oct. 16. 80. Sir Hugh Hammersley, Lord Mayor, Richard Deane, Lord Mayor elect, and other Aldermen of London, to the same. They have sought to give them satisfaction concerning the late disorder in the election of the Lord Mayor for the year ensuing. The parties whose examinations they exhibit therewith are conceived to be the principal actors in the disorder. Explain the conduct of the Court of Aldermen.

Oct. 16. Aboard the Vanguard, in the Downs. 81. Capt. Nicholas Parker to Nicholas. If Nicholas will procure him to be appointed Rear Admiral of the Narrow Seas, no man shall exceed him in gratifying his love; or, if he can procure him the command of the Adventure, he will make a part requital; or "employment for the West India." A fleet of Dutchmen report that Rochelle is relieved, but with great loss on both sides.

VOL. CXVIII.

1628.
Oct. 17. Westminster. Grant to Sir William Courteen, under direction of the Earl of Northampton, of lands in Whittlewood Forest, co. Northampton, with power to convert the same into arable or pasture; made in consideration of a fine of 5,500*l.*, and a reserved annual rent of 10*l.* [*Coll. Sign Man., Car I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 59.]

Oct. 17. Whitehall. 82. Sec. Conway to Sir Allen Apsley. Has the King's command to speak with him touching something that concerns the King's service. Appoints him to come to the Secretary's lodgings at Whitehall.

Oct. 17. Whitehall. 83. Order of Council for the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to cause provision to be made by the Victualler of the Navy for 180 seaman to be put aboard the ships to be appointed to transport 1,300 recruits into Denmark.

[Oct. 17.] 84. Minute of complaint made to Sec. Conway by Capt. John Urry, who, having been appointed by Lord Conway to a company in the Isle of Wight, had, on October 9 instant, been denied his right to precedence over Capt. John Harvey, and been publicly termed by Sir Edward Denys, "Base clown," "Base Jack," and "Puppy."

Oct. 17. Whitehall. 85. Sec. Conway to Deputy Lieutenants of the Isle of Wight. Sends copy of the preceding article, and requests an explanation. Cannot give credit to the charge against Sir Edward Denys.

Oct. 18. Docquet of grant to Sir William Courteen. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *October* 17.]

Oct. 18. The King to Lord Treasurer Weston and Edward Lord Newburgh, Chancellor of Exchequer. To give warrant to Attorney General Heath to prepare a Privy Seal to pay to Spencer Lord Compton, as of his Majesty's free gift, the 5,500*l.* payable by Sir William Courteen for the before-mentioned fee farm granted to him by Sign Manual, dated October 17 instant. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 18. Charter of incorporation of the Company of makers of playing-cards within the City of London and ten miles' compass, with restraint of the importation of foreign cards, reserving to the crown 2*s.* upon every gross of cards sold, and 12*d.* to the sealer; in the first instance, William Watkins. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 18. 86. Deputy Lieutenants of Essex to the Council. Send account of money due in that county for billeting soldiers; total, 1,146*l.* 0*s.* 8*d.* *Inclose,*

86. I. *The account above mentioned.*

Oct. 18. 87. Petition of Arent Heinssen, Master of the Bestuiaer, a Dutch ship, to the same. Returning from St. Martin with a cargo of salt, he was chased by an English man-of-war, and took refuge in Cowes. The same ship followed him, and carried his ship as prize into Southampton. Prays for her release.

VOL. CXVIII.

1628.

Oct. 18. 88. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Weston. Mr. Street had in the time of King James a pension of 36*l.* 10*s.* per annum given to him for notable service done against the principal plotters of the Gunpowder Treason. His Majesty, for reason of state, has granted that the same should be duly paid to him. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 18. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

Oct. 18. 89. Bailiffs of Yarmouth, co. Norfolk, to Sec. Conway. Crave his support of their petition to the Council for licence to export 600 lasts of herrings.

Oct. 18. Westminster. 90. Dudley Viscount Dorchester to Sec. Coke. Recommends Mr. Fincham, who claims a recompence for good service done to the Muscovia Company. The King is pleased that his name should be used to the Company on the claimant's behalf. Continues bedridden of his lameness.

Oct. 18. 91. Petition of William Adams, Boatswain of the Prince Royal, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The late King gave him the office of one of the principal Masters of the Navy which should next become void. Richard Harris being dead, petitioner prays that he may be established in his office.

Oct. 18. 92. Petition of the owners of the Transport, of London, to the same. Their ship pressed for service in the fleet for Rochelle, but sent back leaky, and now in Plymouth. Pray for her release, being unfit for service.

Oct. 18. 93. Certificate of Abel Broman, master of the Christopher of London, and three others. The Christopher pressed to serve in the fleet as a fire-ship, but sent back leaky. Is now at the pier of Penzance, unserviceable. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 18. 94. Bill of John Johnson, for stable expenses of Lord Conway, for eight weeks. Oats bought at 18*d.* a bushel; beans at 2*s.* 8*d.* Total, 16*l.* 18*s.* 10*d.*

VOL. CXIX. OCTOBER 19—31, 1628.

Oct. 19. 1. Sec. Conway to Robert Earl of Lindsey. His Majesty is well satisfied with the Earl's resolutions, but is much troubled to find him so ill seconded by the Captains, of whom he had more hope. Sends by the bearer a duplicate of letters sent by Mr. Montagn, and of the answer to the propositions brought by him. His Majesty wishes the Earl had the town upon any conditions. He may receive it on the best conditions he can, and keep it until further order. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 19. 2. Distribution of 4*l.* given by Bishop Corbet, of Oxford, at his consecration, to the officers at Lambeth.

1628. VOL. CXIX.

Oct. 20. 3. Lord Treasurer Weston to [James Earl of Carlisle]. The King is pleased that the Earl should return by Brussels. Sends copy of propositions made by Cardinal Richelieu, with the answer. The King is resolved to enter into no formal treaty before he understands what accommodation shall be had for his friends and allies. [*Partly written in cypher.*]

Oct. 20. 4. Petition of Richard Fell, Master of the Amity, of Newcastle, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. He and his ship having been three years in his Majesty's service, first for Cadiz, then as a wafter for the colliers, and lastly as a wafter for Iceland, prays that he may receive his pay, and be released.

Oct. 20. 5. George Lord Goring to James Earl of Carlisle. Begs him again and again not to let any foreign affairs stay him longer than his instructions of necessity oblige him. The French labour a peace by the Venetian Ambassador, who advanceth apace, but the writer believes the Spaniard is unwilling that that should precede his. The Lord Treasurer is Carlisle's real friend. Marquis Hamilton is expected to-morrow; he shall presently be Master of the Horse. Lady Carlisle will be in town this night from Penshurst, very well, and no way blemished with her disease. The Queen tells the writer daily of the King's constant love and professions to the Earl. Blessing to Lord Jemmy and George. There is a still calm in all business, public and private. Wat. Montagu has been from the fleet with the Cardinal, and is returned to him again six days past.

Oct. 20. 6. Certificate of Dr. James Meddus, Rector, and the Churchwardens of St. Gabriel, Fenchurch, that Sir Thomas Love died at the house of Richard Pulford, of that parish, April 12, 1627, and was buried by night in the choir of the church.

Oct. 21. Grant to Thomas Fisher, during life, of the office of ingrossing leases to pass under the Great Seal after the death of Thomas Lake. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 21. Pardon to Sir Edward Bishop, who was found guilty of manslaughter for killing Henry Sherley, and upon his clergy had received judgment of burning in the hand. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 21. Doctors' Commons. 7. Richard Wyan to Nicholas. Sir Henry Marten holds it necessary that the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty appoint a special proctor for suits for perquisites arising during the vacancy of the office of Lord Admiral, to which purpose he will attend when the Lords sit.

Oct. 22. Westminster. 8. Minute of the Charter of incorporation of the Company of makers of playing-cards in the City of London; of which see Docquet, 1628, October 18.

Oct. 22. Whitehall. Proclamation to forbear hostility towards persons, ships, or goods, of Algiers, Tunis, Sallee, and Tetuan. [*Coll. Proc., Car. I., No.* 95.]

VOL. CXIX.

1628.

Oct. 22. Whitehall. 9. Order of Council for Attorney General Heath to certify whether the commitment of Christopher Mallory should be still continued.

Oct. 22. Doctors' Commons. 10. Richard Zouch to Nicholas. Sends a letter of Mr. Oliver, of Magdalen College, and recommends an application contained in it to Nicholas's favour. Met Nicholas's brother, Dr. Nicholas, this summer, at Hungerford. Hopes to see him when he comes to the Court.

Oct. 22. St. Peter's Hill, near Paul's Wharf. 11. Richard Daye to William Weld, Secretary to Lord Conway. Presented his book to Lord Conway on the Saturday before the remove. Sends a calculation, in vindication of a statement in his book, of the increase to the revenue, which would arise from the purchase of impropriations by the King, and the annexation of parsonages and vicarages. The purchase money to be raised by a general collection, which is granted to many thousands in their private cases. *Incloses,*

11. 1. *The calculation above mentioned. Of appropriate parsonages the number is computed at about* 3,840. *Reserving* 10*l. yearly rent upon* 840 *of these,* 20*l. upon* 1,000, *and* 30*l. upon another* 1,000, *the amount would be above* 60,000*l. per annum, and the annexation of parsonages and vicarages would enable the incumbents to pay these rents. Suggests a reference to Sir Benjamin Rudyerd.*

Oct. 22. 12. Copy of the above inclosure.

[Oct. 22 ?] 13. Charges brought by Arthur Bassett, Anthony Thelwall, Thomas Apsley, John Donne, Kenelm Wiseman, and William Poyntz, against Capt. Robert Odierne, of the Peter of London, one of the Rochelle fleet, of having declared that he wished the Queen hanged, and also of having misconducted himself towards the soldiers on board his ship. [*Imperfect ?*]

[Oct. 22 ?] 14. Answer of Capt. Robert Odierne to the charges above mentioned.

[Oct. 22 ?] 15. Articles objected by Capt. Robert Odierne against his adversaries.

[Oct. 22 ?] 16. Finding of a Court-martial held on board the Garland, in reference to the above charges against Capt. Robert Odierne. It is directed that Capt. Odierne shall put in caution to appear on summons, after his landing in England, to answer any charges that may be brought against him. [*Underwritten is the required undertaking.*]

Oct. 22. 17. Minutes of petitions to be submitted to the King. They are from William Cradock, chaplain to the late Duke of Buckingham, for a dispensation to hold the parsonage of Stonegrave, co. York, with the vicarage of Nuneaton; from Edmond Plowden, for performance of an award of Sir Richard Tichborne, relating to the manor of Slacksteed, co. Hants, disputed by Thomas Symmes and Thomas

1628. VOL. CXIX.

Worsham; from Capt. Dixon and Anne Lyon, for pensions. Also, minutes of documents to be signed by the King; the proclamation of this date before mentioned; a Privy Seal for allowance to John Harrison, agent to Barbary; presentation of Richard Peck to the vicarage of Collumpton; and warrants to the wardrobe for liveries for Alfonso Ferrabosco, musician for the viols, and Henry Ferrabosco musician "for the voices and windy instruments."

Oct. 23. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 2,148*l.*, for the Colonels of the four regiments that served the King of Denmark, to be distributed amongst their inferior officers for two months' pay. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 23. Pembroke. 18. Justices of co. Pembroke to the Council. Reiterate their complaints of the great concourse of Irish people transported into this country. The owners of barks make much gain by transporting them at 3*s.* a piece for young and old. The reasons they allege for their coming are the last year's death of cattle and dearth of corn; yet they carry cattle into this and other countries, and there is a restraint to send corn from hence into that kingdom. Crave such order that henceforth they be not pestered with these people.

Oct. 23. Roehampton. 19. Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. To draw up a grant to the Duchess of Buckingham, of the wardship of the body and lands of the young Duke, as of his Majesty's free gift.

Oct. 23. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Weston. Signifies his Majesty's pleasure that 150*l.* be paid to Mr. Gordon. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

Oct. 23. 20. The same to Lord Chief Justice Hyde. That William Hare, prisoner in the White Lion, having dangerously wounded Matthew Graham, is not to be bailed but upon very good security. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 23. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

Oct. 23. 21. The same to Henry Gibb. Sends him a petition of Lord Cantire. The King thinks that if the information be true, satisfaction should be given. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 23. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

Oct. 23. 22. Paper, indorsed by Bishop Laud as being "The Note of such things as were found about John Haydon, clerk, at Norwich." They were notes of sermons; articles against Mr. Cotton, Archdeacon of Totness; certificate of Ignatius Jourdain, of Exeter, Thomas Taylor, William Gouge, and various other persons, dated June 13, 1627, and recommending John Haydon for contributions, on account of his great zeal against the vices of the times, and his sufferings in the Star Chamber.

Oct. 23. Bodmin. 23. Separate examinations of Martin Nansog, clerk, and Ann Prideaux, taken before John Lord Mohun, Charles Lord Lambert, Sir Reginald Mohun, and Sir John Trelawney, respecting the beforementioned speeches of John Trevelyan against the Protestant religion, Queen Elizabeth, and the Protestant translation of the Bible.

VOL. CXIX.

1628.
[Oct. 24.] 24. Attorney General Heath and others to the King. Send copy of the examination of Robert Savage. Is an incorrigible rogue. Has no knowledge of Felton. All he said to the Earl of Newcastle and to them at first "was fictions and untruths." It is fit that he should be proceeded against with all severity, that the world may see that the King hateth and will severely punish false and unjust accusations of any. Advise that he should be removed from the Tower, and sent to Bridewell, as a baser prison. [*Draft.*]

Oct. 24. 25. Separate examinations of George Willoughby and Richard Harward, concerning their acquaintance with John Felton; nearly to the same effect as their previous examinations of August 28, Vol. cxiv., No. 31.

Oct. 24. London. 26. Capt. John Duffell to Nicholas. Informs him of the lading of two barks with ordnance on Burlamachi's account, under an old warrant of the Duke and two Lords of the Council. Desires to know whether they may pass or no. One John Bone lands goods in several places for defrauding the King of his customs. Desires instructions for preventing the same.

Oct. 24. 27. Accompt of monies paid to Burlamachi from Michaelmas 1620 till October 24, 1628, for which he is not accomptable; principally moneys paid to him to be received by English Ambassadors and agents in foreign countries. [*Draft.*]

Oct. 25. Drury Lane. 28. Katherine Duchess Dowager of Lennox to Sec. Conway. Upon a former restraint of payment of pensions the King gave warrant for the payment of the annuity granted to the Duchess out of the Court of Wards, notwithstanding the restraint. There being again a general warrant of restraint, she begs him to be a mediator to the King for another similar warrant. Would by no means come into the Exchequer, where she may go, send, and attend, and get nothing but promises, otherwise she shall be compelled to break up house and beg her bread. Prays also for a warrant for payment of her son the Duke of Lennox's pension of 1,400*l.* per annum. *Incloses,*

28. I. *The King to Sir Miles Fleetwood, Receiver General of the Court of Wards. Warrant to pay to the Duchess of Lennox an annuity of* 21,000*l.*, *notwithstanding the restraint. Westminster, October* 13, 1626. [*Copy.*]

28. II. *Reasons why a patent of* 21,000*l. was granted to the Duchess Dowager of Lennox.*

Oct. 25. 29. Capt. Richard Quaile to Nicholas. Begs he may not be put out of the St. Mary unpaid for what he has done. Begins to have a sense in his senseless but painful knee.

1628. VOL. CXIX.

Oct. 25. 30. Examination of Lawrence Naylor, servant to John Fort, baker, taken by Attorney General Heath. Has carried bread to Hampstead for these three years. Has heard the verses,—

"Let Charles and George do what they can,
Yet George shall die like Doctor Lambe:"

but whether before the death of the Duke, or after, remembers not. Repeated them to David Watkins, pantler, at Hampstead. Does not know Willoughby, the scrivener.

Oct. 25. 31. Account of number of shipwrights employed at Chatham (total, 224), with the ships they are employed upon. The daily charge, 15*l.* 6*s.* 1*d.*

Oct. 26. Similar account of ropemakers; total 30, and daily charge 2*l.* [*Written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

[Oct. 26?] Warrant to pay to Capt. John Mason, Paymaster of the Army, 1,500*l.*, for payment of the landsmen on their first arrival from Rochelle, so that they may be forthwith discharged. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 60.]

Oct. 26. 32. Submission and acknowledgment of Thomas Miller, of Wokingham, co. Berks, mercer, sent for on the complaint of Mr. Tyrwhitt for disobeying a post-warrant.

Oct. 26. 33. Examination of Benjamin Jonson, of Westminster, gent., taken by Attorney General Heath. Saw certain verses beginning, "Enjoy thy bondage," and ending "England's ransom here doth lie," and entitled, "To his confined Friend, &c.," at Sir Robert Cotton's house at Westminster. Coming there, as he often does, these verses lying on the table after dinner, he was asked concerning them as if he had been their author. Protests the contrary, on his Christianity and hope of salvation. Heard of them with detestation. Heard by common fame that one Zouch Townley made them, a scholar and a divine, and a student of Christ Church, Oxford. On a Sunday after examinant had heard Mr. Townley preach at St. Margaret's in Westminster, Mr. Townley taking a liking to a dagger with a white haft which examinant ordinarily wore at his girdle, examinant gave it to him two nights after, being invited by Townley to supper, but without any relation to these verses.

Oct. 27. Warrant for continuing to John Harrison, his Majesty's Agent in Barbary, his allowance of 40*s.* per diem, until his return. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Grant to John Cowper and John Clerke, during their lives, of the office of Surveyor and Keeper of his Majesty's Armonry in the Tower and at East Greenwich; with authority to the Master of the Armoury to nominate a successor to either of them. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Presentation of Richard Peck to the vicarage of Collumpton in co. Devon and diocese of Exeter, *ad corroborandum titulum.* [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CXIX.

Oct. 27. Grant to John Browne and John Symes, at the nomination of Dame Anne Portman, widow, of the benefit which may accrue to his Majesty out of lands in cos. Somerset and Devon by reason of the outlawry of Sir Nicholas Halswell and Sir Richard Gifford. [*Docquet.*]

Oct. 27. Westminster. 34. The King to William Earl of Pembroke, Chancellor of the University of Oxford. The King has not forgotten the tumults lately raised by occasion of choice of proctors. He will not longer endure that manner of choice, but, finding more peaceable and orderly proceeding in the way taken at the other University, is about to establish the like, though not the same, manner of choice at Oxford, and to begin a course at Easter next for the several colleges to have proctors in their turns. This course the King has maturely considered, and will not that they of the University shall meddle with or have power to alter it, for it would be an endless contention should it be referred to them, therefore the King will not have it stirred in anything, nevertheless the business shall be settled in convocation, and the Earl is to send to the University a draft of the necessary statutes for consideration. If they think fit to alter anything, they are to return the same, and the King will consider the alterations, and allow them, if they be just and material, and not otherwise. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 27. 35. Original draft of the same in Bishop Laud's hand.

Oct. [27]. 36. Statutes concerning the circle of Proctors to be confirmed in Convocation. [*With many alterations by Bishop Laud, and indorsed by him as being "the first draft in form."*]

Oct. 27. Newcastle-upon-Tyne. 37. Certificate of the Mayor and Aldermen of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, as Commissioners for the Conservancy of the River Tyne, to the Council, of their proceedings from Easter to Michaelmas, 1628.

Oct. 27. 38. Francis Earl of Rutland to Sec. Conway. Recommends Markham Thorold, who has a petition to the King, which the Earl will be ready to second. A prohibition in a cause of marriage is endeavoured by his adversaries, a thing without precedent against his Majesty's Prerogative Royal.

Oct. 27. Sergeants' Inn. 39. Sir Thomas Richardson, Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, to the same. Beseeches him to let his Majesty know that a complaint made against him is unjust. There is no prohibition granted. A motion was made for one, but it being a cause of exceeding great weight, and concerning the King's prerogative (which Sir Thomas shall ever be careful to preserve), the Court forbore to grant it, but ordered a stay of examination of witnesses until it be further heard. He is but one of four. His opinion was that they who moved for the prohibition should be suitors to his Majesty for his direction. If the King require any further satisfaction, shall be ready to give it.

VOL. CXIX.

1628.
Oct. 27. 40. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Hants to Sec. Conway. Having mustered the forces of their county, they report the condition of both horse and foot.

Oct. 27. The Vanguard. 41. Capt. Nicholas Parker to Nicholas. In reply to letter of Sir Thomas Aylesbury as to how they were manned and their wants, has sent up his purser and gunner. Dutch men-of-war and East Indiamen outward bound come into the Downs with many Englishmen in them, desires to know whether he may take those men or no. There are now in the Downs six Dutch East Indiamen. Four English East Indiamen had just arrived, wafted by a man-of-war, Capt. Berkeley, who had fought three sail of Frenchmen and put them to the worst, and had taken one of their ships, which is at Falmouth.

Oct. 27. 42. Affidavit of Thomas King, of Durham, Notary Public, that John Cosin, B.D., and Prebendary of Durham, in the house of Ann Tyler, at a great Court dinner, said, King Charles is not supreme head of the Church of England next under Christ, nor has he any more power of excommunication than my man that rubs my horse's heels.

Oct. 27. 43. Acquittance of William Caldwall, of Battersea, for 10*l.* received of Edward Nicholas, being a quarter's rent of a house in King Street, Westminster; 15*s.* due for the stable was not paid.

Oct. 27. 44. Examination of Richard Chambers, of London, merchant, taken before Attorney General Heath, concerning words spoken by him at the Council Board on September 28 last:—"They [the merchants] are in no part of the world so screwed and wrung as in England. In Turkey they have more encouragement." Confesses he spoke the first part of the words in the Custom House. The latter part, "In Turkey, &c.," he denies.

Oct. 27. 45. Order of the proceeding to the funeral of Fulke Lord Brooke from Warwick Castle to the Great Church.

Oct. 28. Welbeck. 46. William Earl of Newcastle to the Council. On September 21 last the King commanded him to muster the forces of his lieutenancy, wherein there has been heretofore, as his Majesty conceives, too much partiality and connivancy. To give the King satisfaction, he intimates that the certificates of the last musters which the Council lately received truly and really represent the state of the trained forces.

Oct. 28. 47. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Weston. Conway's son-in-law, Sir William Smith, requests a licence to fell certain wood which, among other things, he holds by lease from his Majesty at Ankerwick, near Staines. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 28. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

VOL. CXIX.

1628.
Oct. 28. 48. Sec. Conway to Sir Thomas Richardson, Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas. Complaint is made to his Majesty of a prohibition granted in the Common Pleas in the cause of Mr. Thorold. The King was giving directions for Sir Thomas's attendance upon him, but afterwards commanded the Secretary to speak to him and give his Majesty an accompt. Requests Sir Thomas to call at his chamber that afternoon or the morrow morning. [*Copy, perhaps misdated 28th instead of 27th, if indeed the letter of Sir Thomas Richardson, dated on the 27th, and which seems to be a reply, be not itself misdated.*]

Oct. 28. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 317.]

Oct. 28. Whitehall. 49. The same to the Countess of Livingston. Cannot join with Lord Dorchester in soliciting her pension, that Lord being obliged to confine himself to his chamber by a pain in his leg, but Conway will do what she wishes, and give her an account thereof. [*Copy.*]

Oct. 28. 50. Petition of Abraham and Thomas Chambrelan and other merchants to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Their ship, the Jacob, of Bristol, was pressed by Capt. Buxton, and employed as a victualler under Lord Denbigh. On his return she was discharged without pay. On proceeding from Plymouth to Dartmouth she was taken by a French man-of-war, and afterwards rescued by Capt. Seras, who brought her into Southampton, where he keeps her, hoping to make prize of her. Pray that she may be restored on a reasonable recompence to Capt. Seras.

Oct. 28. Aboard the Seven Stars, near Queenborough. 51. Capt. John Duffell to Nicholas. Sends a person for an answer to his letter of the 24th instant. Would have come himself, but gives attendance to stay Burlamachi's barks with ordnance, until he receives directions from Nicholas.

Oct. 28. 52. A Paper Book, containing:—I. Eight passages from sermons and prayers of John Vicars, parson of St. Mary's, Stamford, tending to the disgrace of the temporal magistrate; II. Three similar passages tending to the disgrace of the clergy; III. Seven similar passages containing errors of opinion and practice touching the divine service; IV. Nineteen similar passages containing strange points of doctrine; V. Order of acknowledgment of his errors enjoined upon John Vicars by Bishop Williams, of Lincoln. (1628, October 28.)

Oct. 28. 53. Examination of Owen Hughes, of London, haberdasher, taken by Attorney General Heath. Knows Lieutenant John Felton, because his mother lodges in the examinant's house in Fleet-street, and he has come to and fro to his mother there. Was not in his company last Bartholomew tide, and had no speeches with him concerning the Duke of Buckingham.

[Oct. 28?] 54. Robert Bankworth, D.D., to Sir Nicholas Coote. Information that Mrs. Prince, daughter to Dr. Grant, at St. James's tide, uttered the following words at the informant's table:—"That a Scotchman coming to London affirmed that the last King was poisoned by the Duke, with the consent of our sovereign," and that she had it at home in writing.

VOL. CXIX.

1628.
[Oct. 28?] 55. Robert Bankworth, D.D., to Sir Nicholas Coote. Another similar information, in which the precise words charged to have been spoken are not stated. [*The Scotchman alluded to was Robert Melvin.*]

Oct. 28. 56. Examination of Susanna Prince, wife of John Prince, who denies that she ever spoke the words charged against her by Dr. Bankworth; and also examinations of Dionisia Grant, wife of Dr. Grant, and Edward Grant, son of Dr. Grant, all of whom deny that they heard any such words spoken.

Oct. 28. 57. Particular by Sir Paul Harris, Surveyor of the Ordnance, of munitions sent to Dover for three ships which were cast away in Calais Road, and which munitions were consequently left in the custody of Peter Dibbs; with a survey of the powder remaining in Dover Castle.

Oct. 29. 58. Answers of Henry Burton, clerk, to articles objected against him by the Commissioners for causes ecclesiastical. Conceives that a proclamation and injunction alluded to concern booksellers and printers, not authors. Of his several books he has given to divers of his friends, and not sold, 100 copies. "The Baiting of the Pope's Bull" was licensed, the others were not, by default of the printers. "Israel's Fast," "The Trial of Private Devotions," and "The Conflicts and Comforts of Conscience," were printed by Michael Sparkes, and "A Plea to an Appeal," and "The Seven Vials," were printed by William Jones. Is confident there is nothing in them repugnant to the doctrine or discipline of the Church of England.

Oct. 30. Lanhydrock. 59. Charles Lord Lambert to [Sec. Conway]. Complains that Nicholas Borlase, one of the Commissioners of the Subsidy, without the consent of Mr. Cosowarth, his fellow Commissioner, has inserted Lord Lambert's name in the subsidy roll, he being by birth an Irishman, and paying subsidies in that country, not having a foot of land in England, and being in Cornwall only with a view to the settlement of a private affair with his father-in-law, concerning Lord Lambert's wife's portion. He sat in the last parliament, and knows he is not within the intention of the framers of the act. Instances Viscount Chichester, a peer of Ireland, now residing in Devonshire, where he has a great estate, but not rated by virtue of this act. Borlase's proceedings are vindictive, Lord Lambert having joined in taking examinations against Borlase, who is a recusant and a dangerous fellow.

Oct. 30. 60. Number of workmen employed at Deptford dockyard from Michaelmas last. The number necessary to be kept at present was 37 men with 4 horses, and the daily charge was 47*s.* 4*d.*

Oct. 30. 61. Account of John Griffith, Vice Admiral of North Wales, of wrecks within his Vice Admiralty, from October, 1627, to August 23, 1628. Complains of Bishop Bayly, of Bangor, as bold beyond the example of his predecessors, in his intrusions upon the rights of the Admiralty. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CXIX.

1628.

Oct. 30. 62. Certificate from the Deputy Lieutenants of co. Rutland, of defaulters at the musters for that county.

Oct. 31. 63. Notes for Sec. Conway of cases to be proceeded with, *ore tenus*, in the Star Chamber this day. The first is that of Jo. Hiron *alias* Robert Rich *alias* Robert Savage, who falsely represented himself to have been confederate with Felton in the assassination of the Duke of Buckingham; the second, that of Andrew Banyer, who harboured Hiron, believing him to have been confederate with Felton; the third, that of Sir Edward Horne, who caused Richard Luxford, who repaired to Surfleet, co. Lincoln, with letters patent for a contribution for Rye harbour, to be whipped as a rogue.

[Oct. 31 ?] 64. Petition of John Durrant to the Council. On some false information, was attached, on Saturday last, in Norfolk, by Robert Ayres, messenger. Being a poor tradesman, prays that he may forthwith come to his answer.

Oct. 65. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a grant of the Government of Berwick to Sir Andrew Gray, for life, with the fee of 366*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* per annum. [*Unsigned, and place and day of date left blank.*]

[Oct. ?] 66. Petition of Andrew Murray to the King. Having been employed to procure deer for the King in Brandenburgh, he had reported the answer of the Duke of that country, and the great pains he had bestowed therein. Understanding by Lord Conway that the King is not willing to bestow so much present money as the charges of transporting the deer will amount to, Murray prays that money may be advanced to him to go to the Duke to return an answer.

Oct. 67. Sec. Conway to [Attorney General Heath]. To prepare a pardon for James Glanville, of Plymouth, for killing John Johnson, the fact having been found to be only manslaughter.

Oct. 68. Richard Cotton to Sec. Conway. Being decayed in his estate prays that he may no longer be charged with furnishing two light horses for the King's service.

[Oct. ?] 69. Orders and instructions to be established for the better government of the Navy. [*This little volume contains an enumeration of all the Officers of the Navy, both principal and subordinate, with an account of their several duties.*]

Oct. 70. Note of charges disbursed by Humphry Cross, messenger, in searching for Muskett and Price for a twelvemonth, and also in apprehending seven Jesuits, with their letters and papers, at Clerkenwell.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXIX.

1628. Oct. 71. Certificate, returned to Sec. Conway, Lord Lieutenant of Hants, of defaulters to the musters in that county.

[Oct. ?] 72. Estimate of the charge of impressment of three ships, and three pinnaces, of certain stated tonnage, and the freights thereof, for 16 months. Total, 11,000*l.*

[Oct. ?] 73. F. V[ernatt] to Mons. St. Gillis. The absence of Mr. Vermuyden, and the great interest the writer takes in the business of embankment at Haxey, has led him to engage in it with eye and hand. The mutinous people have not only desisted from their threats, but now give their work to complete the dike, which they have fifty times destroyed and thrown into the river. A royal proclamation made by a sergeant-at-arms in their village, accompanied by the sheriff and other officials, with 50 horsemen, and an exhortation mingled with threats of fire and vengeance, have produced this result. When the work is completed will meet him in London. The writer's letters were unnecessary, as an introduction to the Venetian Ambassador. Private affairs. Sends every Saturday to Doncaster for letters. Fr.

VOL. CXX. NOVEMBER 1—16, 1628.

Nov. 1. 1. Petition of Deacons Bull, Firemaster of the Army in the expeditions to Cadiz and Rhé, to the King. Petitioner's services in the wars of the Queen of Bohemia, and in the expeditions above mentioned. At Rhé he lost his right arm, and received 18 wounds, incredibly escaping with life. Was to have gone captain of the Antelope to Rochelle, but at the last put off by the new general and left to the King. Is behind of his pay for his services 400*l.* Prays for a gift of the prize ship, the Hunter, lying at Blackwall. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, to certify the value of the desired gift.*]

Nov. 1. 2. Petition of the same to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. To certify on his behalf so that he may obtain the ship mentioned in the preceding article.

Nov. [1 ?] 3. Petition of Anthony Finch, late captain of the Seahorse, to the same. Being in a small ship of 10 pieces of ordnance with 32 men, he was set upon by 10 Dunkirk men-of-war, with whom he fought 10 hours, and after sinking one of them, with loss of five men, he came safe to shore. The Duke taking notice of the thing done made him commander of his said ship for wafting the Iceland men. Prays for the command of the St. Mary, or some other fitting ship.

Nov. 1. Sergeants' Inn. 4. Sir Thomas Richardson, Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, to Sec. Conway. Sends the case concerning Mr. Thorold. The writer and his brethren shall be very glad to receive his Majesty's directions

1628. Vol. CXX.

whether all the judges should meet upon it or no. They will be careful according to their duties to do nothing therein but what shall be approved by his Majesty in his royal wisdom and judgment. *Incloses,*

4. I. *Statement of the case of Markham Thorold, certified by Chief Justice Richardson and Justices Hutton, Harvey, and Yelverton. Mary Havers, of the age of 13, was stolen away by Thorold, and a secret marriage alleged between them. The pretended marriage having been dissolved by the Court of Delegates, Havers was married to John Holden and had issue. Thorold now called in question the decision of the Court of Delegates.*]

Nov. 1. Stanway. 5. Sir Richard Tracy to Sec. Conway. Begs that he may be appointed Sheriff this year, having provided himself to serve the place.

Nov. 1. Blandford. 6. Deputy Lieutenants of co. Dorset to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, Lord Lieutenant. Send return of the strength of their trained bands, with notice of their several defects. The county has in a manner wholly denied to pay the allowance to Capt. Prust, the Muster-master.

Nov. 2. 7. Petition of John Bell, clerk, to the King. Petitioner having been parson of Selsecomb [Seddlescomb ?], co. Sussex, for 16 years, and of good life and conversation, saving only some late crimes of incontinency, having voluntarily and publicly in the congregation with great penitency confessed the same, and the preaching ministers in the parts adjoining commiserating his lapses, and desiring his continuance among them, petitioner prays for a warrant to the Attorney General to draw up a pardon, so that petitioner, with his wife and seven children, be not utterly undone. [*Underwritten is a reference accordingly.*] *Annexed,*

7. I. *Certificate of Marmaduke Burton, rector of Crowhurst, Thomas Lord, vicar of Salehurst, and 12 others of the neighbouring clergy, in testimony of the good literature and other good qualities of the petitioner, and their desire of his continuance in his charge.* 1628, *September* 15.

7. II. *Certificate, in the petitioner's behalf, from F. Jones, rector of St. Nicholas Acon, and seven other clergymen of London.*

Nov. 2. 8. George Colt to William Weld, secretary to Lord Conway. Acknowledgment of being indebted 30*l.*, with promise to pay the same on February 1, 1629.

Nov. 3. Westminster. Congé d'elire to the Dean and Chapter of York to elect an Archbishop, that see being void by the death of the last incumbent. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 61.]

Nov. 3. Docquet of the same.

VOL. CXX.

1628.

Nov. 3. The King to the Dean and Chapter of York. To elect Samuel Harsnet, Bishop of Norwich, to be Archbishop of York. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 3. Warrant to pay to John Hawkins, one of the Clerks of the Council, 100*l.*, for secret service. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 3. Pardon to Henry Blackhead for taking a purse on the highway from Edward Spencer about twelve years since. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 3. Warrant to discharge the late Duke of Buckingham, late Master of the Horse, of 400*l.*, by him received for provision of horses for his Majesty's service; and likewise to pay to Miles Haynes, Dutchman, 519*l.* 5*s.*, in full satisfaction of the said account. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 3. Bristol. 9. Mayor of Bristol to the Council. William Owfield, captain of a man-of-war of that port, took lately a small French man-of-war of 20 tons, having on board 28 men. Recommends Captain Owfield, and requests directions what to do with the captured Frenchmen.

Nov. 3. 10. Sec. Conway to Lord Keeper Coventry. Sir Richard Grenville, a noble knight and colonel, has interested himself in a cause of Lady Howard's, that is to be heard on the morrow. Sir Richard has intreated the Secretary to beg that the cause may not be further delayed.

Nov. 3. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 318.]

Nov. 4. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 10,000*l.*, for provision for 2,000 men, and for the entertainment of their officers, for three months. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 62.]

Nov. 4. 11. Petition of Ayles [Alice], wife of Peter Cannon, to the Lords Commissioners for the Admiralty. In the absence of her husband in the action at Rochelle, prays that he may be appointed of the four Masters of the Navy.

Nov. 4. From his Captivity. 12. Mons. de Bremond to Sec. Conway. Begs him to believe that he can and will render important service. Has petitioned his Majesty to send him to the army before Rochelle, and begs Conway to support the writer's supplication. *Annexed,*

12. I. *The same to the King. Is able to destroy the dike and palisade at Rochelle with no other loss than that of wood and powder. His quality of priest has led to doubts of his devotion, but begs he may be sent to the army with order for such things as are necessary. Winchester, November* 4, 1628.

Nov. 5. Confirmation of a licence of the late King to James Maxwell, for export of 18,000 dickers of calf skins within 21 years, on payment of 5*s.* per dicker. And also a licence to export 18,000 dickers more within 21 years after expiration of the former licence. [*Docquet.*]

VOL. CXX.

1628.

Nov. 5. Grant to Rowland Roberts of the offices of Keeper of his Majesty's Wardrobes at Royston and Newmarket, with such fees as Jeremy Ross, deceased, had and enjoyed for keeping the wardrobes at Royston and Hinchinbrook. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Direction to the Lord Chief Justice and Justices of Common Pleas, that the fee of 4*d.* for a warrant of attorney, besides the due fee, and the fee of 4*d.* for a copy of the entry of the King's silver, in the said Court, shall surcease, and that the fee of 4*d.* in the Filacer's Office upon every first capias shall be forborne, but by his Majesty's special direction. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Warrant to pay to Sec. Conway 200*l.*, disbursed by his Majesty's special commandment for secret service. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. The like to pay to Philip Burlamachi 10,000*l.*; see Sign Man., 1628, November 4. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. The like to pay to William Earl of Pembroke and others of the Council the several sums by them lent for supply of his Majesty's present occasions, amounting in the whole to 3,000*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. The like to pay to Edward Trelawney 200*l.*, as of his Majesty's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Pardon to John Swetman for stealing a grey mare, the party of whom she was stolen being unwilling he should die, and it being his first offence. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Grant to George Wollett of an almsroom belonging to Trinity College, Cambridge. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Grant to Christopher Sands, at the nomination of Humphrey Rogers, one of the Pages of the Bedchamber, of the estate of Miles Sands, outlawed for killing John Birkhead. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 5. Whitehall. 13. Order of Council for setting forth the King's ships, Assurance and Adventure, to guard the Narrow Seas.

Nov. 5. Whitehall. 14. The like order, that the Rainbow and Bonaventure, now at Plymouth, be brought about to Chatham, to be repaired; and that the St. Mary, prize, be fitted for sea, at Plymouth.

Nov. 5. 15. Petition of Katherine Duchess of Lennox, Mary Countess of Levingston, Matthew Ireton, and others, inhabitants adjoining the house of the Countess of Castlehaven, in Drury Lane, to the Council. The Countess of Castlehaven is grown not well in her senses, living alone, in so much that lately she had like to have fired her own house. Her brother, Lord Noel, having been desired to take some course whereby petitioners might live in safety, he answered that the Countess was another's man wife, and that he could not do anything without a special order from their Lordships. Pray that he may have such order.

1628. Vol. CXX.

Nov. 5. 16. Petition of Sir Anthony Irby to the Council. A petition was formerly exhibited by Widow Chapman and her son (she being since deceased), complaining of Sir Anthony's holding lands which appertained to her by way of dower, and alleging her son to be heir, which, in truth, he is not. Prays that he may be referred to a legal course, or that the Council will view the evidences.

Nov. 5. Plymouth. 17. Sir James Bagg to the same. Wrote, on October 25 and November 1, that the ten victuallers were ready for the first wind, and giving information of a Dutch fleet of 130 sail bound for France, 12 of which were laden with pitch and tar (as supposed) under their deals, with masts. Requested directions as to staying the whole fleet or those so laden. Supposes it agrees with his duty to stay such as are so laden, and intends to do so, but desires their commands. Reports his proceedings since his return from London. Hastens his letter with a relation taken from Capt. Button, who arrived that day in the Fifth Whelp from Rochelle. Hopes the fleet is past by to Portsmouth. Damage done to the ten victuallers lying there by a storm. *Incloses,*

17. 1. *Relation of Capt. William Button, captain of the Fifth Whelp, concerning what passed in the fleet at Rochelle since October* 5, 1628. *Fireships sent into our fleet by the French in the night of October* 11. *Attack ordered by the Lord General, but defeated by the wind failing. Another attack ordered on* 19*th, but the attempt could not be made for want of wind. On* 22*nd news came of the surrender of Rochelle. On* 25*th order for all the ships to return to England as soon as the wind would allow. On* 28*th a great storm, which did considerable damage to the fleet. On October* 31 *the Admiral set sail for Portsmouth. On October* 24 *the King of France entered Rochelle;* 200 *English sent aboard the fleet. Five hundred men appointed to slight the walls. Sir James Scott and Sir Thomas Fryer, went into the town, and were well received. Three days after the surrender passage was opened to get within the dike. Most of the French who were in the English fleet, except Capts. Foran and Bragneau, went into Rochelle.*

Nov. 5. Plymouth. 18. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. Sends copy of the preceding letter, and Capt. Button's relation. Sir John Drake refused the warrant, and is posted to London. Bagg knows he cannot suffer where Nicholas is. Will no sooner hear of the fleet's passing by, but will upon Nicholas's gelding, and to him. Dr. Wakeman, in Lord Newport's parsonage, is yet living. Should be glad that Nicholas's brother should have it upon easy conditions. *Inclosed,*

18. 1. *Sir James Bagg to the Council of this date.* [*Copy.*]

Nov. 6. 19. Petition of John Durrant to the Council. On a petition exhibited by Thomas Bowd, Deputy Alnager for Norfolk, against the present petitioner and Edward Colfer, of Lincoln's Inn, peti-

1628. VOL. CXX.

tioner was attached by a messenger, and brought up near 100 miles. He and several of his neighbours have several days attended their Lordships. Prays that he may be permitted to come to his answer.

Nov. 6. 20. Petition of Capt. Richard Quaile to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. When the St. Mary was taken the King conferred the command on the petitioner, who, with other adventurers, set her forth under letters of marque. She was afterwards taken up for the Isle of Rhé, and on her return was cast away in Catwater. At petitioner's great cost and labour he weighed her up, and saved all that belonged to his Majesty, but with the loss of six months' provisions for 150 men, which has almost made petitioner a beggar. By reason of sickness taken by overlabouring himself in setting forth the pinks, he was prevented going to Rochelle, but being now almost recovered, he prays for employment.

Nov. 6. Portsmouth. 21. William Towerson, jun., to Sec. Conway. This day, between 11 and 12 at noon, arrived the Eighth and Ninth Whelps, who sailed with the whole fleet from Rochelle on October 31, and the same night lost them in a great storm. Rochelle was surrendered to the King of France on October 26.

Nov. 6. 22. Sir Thomas Walsingham to Nicholas. The Flemings still land people in by creeks at "Oure and Harte," and also at Halstow, and bring in prohibited goods. Begs a warrant to prevent the like hereafter. Hears Sir John Houard [Hayward in the indorsement] has made sale of those things. Begs a warrant against him, Adam Askew, and William Segar.

Nov. 7. Westminster. Grant to John Clayton of the office of Custos Rotulorum of Leeds, so long as he is Recorder of the said borough. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* ix., *No.* 63.]

Nov. 7. Docquet of the same.

Nov. 7. Westminster. Grant to James Marquis of Hamilton of the office of Master of the Horse, during pleasure. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 64.]

Nov. 7. Docquet of the same.

Nov. 7. Grant to Merial Pamplyn, relict of Robert Pamplyn, Yeoman of the Robes, of a pension of 61*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, during life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Pardon to Stephen Rodway for such offences in his Majesty's Coronation pardon as are not capital. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Confirmation of assignments made by his Majesty's lessees in trust to William Blacker and John Thomas, of the site of the manor of Gillingham, co. Dorset, and of a messuage in co. Carnarvon, of [at?] the yearly rent of 11*l.* 18*s.* 6*d.*, and a grant in reversion thereof to Humphrey Chambers and Richard Collins, in consideration of a fine of 370*l.*, and double the former rent. [*Docquet.*]

VOL. CXX.

1628.
Nov. 7. Grant to Walter Montagu, James Montagu, George Montagu, and William Walley, of an office for registering original writs issuing out of the Court of Chancery, with a fee of fourpence for each writ. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. Warrant to the Treasurer of the Chamber, for the usual reward to the Yeomen and Grooms of his Majesty's Buckhounds, from Midsummer to Michaelmas last. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 7. 23. Petition of Andrew Stone to the Council. By importunity of some of the salters of London, by reason of the present scarcity of flax, as appears by their annexed certificate, petitioner imported some small quantities thereof, which the Eastland merchants have complained. Petitioner has endeavoured to give them satisfaction, but they being unreasonable in their demands, he prays the Council to take order for his relief. *Annexed,*

23. 1. *Certificate of John Pope and four others, salters of London, above referred to.*

Nov. 7. 24. Sec. Conway to the Captains of the Eighth and Ninth Whelps. His Majesty, understanding of their arrival at Portsmouth, has commanded the Secretary to require them to take post-horses, and make all haste they can to the Court. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 7. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 318.]

Nov. 7. Portsmouth. 25. Sir Francis Willoughby to Sec. Conway. Being that day arrived, informs the Secretary that the necessity of the troops is such, that if speedy order be not taken for their relief, notwithstanding the Lord General's order at their departure from the coast of France, they will all be landed. Shall use his best endeavour to prevent it.

Nov. 9. 26. Petition of Charles Halloway, of the Inner Temple, to the Council. Sir John Mason, a counsellor of estate to Edward VI., having been a great benefactor to Christ's Hospital at Abingdon, founded by that King, it was ordained by the statutes which Sir John was authorized to make for that foundation, that the Auditor of the same should be Recorder of the town. On the death of Walter Dayrell, petitioner was elected Auditor and Recorder, but the present Mayor and certain of the burgesses have deposed the petitioner, and superelected Thomas Teisdall. Pray that the Mayor and the other parties may be sent for to give account of their proceedings.

Nov. 9. Portsmouth. 27. Kenrick Edisbury to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Sudden arrival of the fleet, and distress of the soldiers on board, having in some ships wanted beer three weeks already, and in most of them for 10 or 12 days. About 24 ships have already come into harbour, and divers others are in sight. No service can be done to lessen the King's charge till the landsmen be discharged, and means provided to victual the seamen that must carry the ships

about, and to make the rest subsist there. They purpose to pay some ships on Tuesday, and to take muster to-morrow of all the companies on board. The medium of the full companies will amount to 33,500*l.* for six months. Prays supplies and instructions. The seamen are much joyed with the Lord Treasurer's care to pay them so suddenly.

Nov. 10. Westminster. Presentation, *sede vacante*, of Thomas Paske, D.D., to the prebend of Ulleskelf, in the Cathedral Church of York. Latin. [*Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 1.]

Nov. 10. Westminster. Grant to Sir William Saint Ravy, Gentleman of the Privy Chamber, of a pension of 200*l.* per annum. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 2.]

Nov. 10. Yateley. 28. Robert Earl of Sussex to Sec. Conway. Being sick, the Earl requests the Secretary to move the King for his absolute resolution concerning the forts at Harwich. P.S.—The Earl of Warwick has offered him a sum of money both for the forts and his Lieutenancy of Essex. Has Lord North's letter to testify the same.

Nov. 10. Portsmouth. 29. William Towerson, junior, to the same. Delivered his letter to the captains of the Eighth and Ninth Whelps, but they informed Lord Morton of all passages, knowing themselves not able to give such ample relation as he could. Arrival of various ships, but not of the Lord General. Mr. Carleton, his secretary, is just arrived from Plymouth, who reports that a victualler left him some leagues to the westward of the Seames, with some 20 sail of ships, collecting the ships which were lost in the storm. P.S.—Capt. Jewell has stayed divers Flemings at Cowes. The Garland has just arrived, and the Lord General "by all imaginations" is seen to the westward of the Isle of Wight. The Secretary's son, Ralph Conway, has arrived, and will hasten to him. *Incloses,*

29. I. *A list of King's ships arrived at Portsmouth.*

Nov. 10. Ostenhanger. 30. Thomas Lord Strangford and Sir Richard Sondes to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Lieutenant of Kent. Have taken a view of the county's charges in the Lathe of St. Augustine for billeting soldiers. The poor farmers and victuallers are earnest suppliants for their pay. *Inclose,*

30. I. *Account of charges for billeting soldiers in the Lathe of St. Augustine, co. Kent, specifying the amount due in every hundred, and indicating the numbers of soldiers and the times for which they were billeted; total due,* 2,843*l.* 0*s.* 7*d.*

30. II. *Abstract of the above account.*

Nov. 10. 31. Account of seizures and other droits within the Vice Admiralty of Yorkshire, presented by Francis Cargrave, deputy to Edmund Earl of Mulgrave, Vice Admiral.

VOL. CXX.

1628.
Nov. 11. Grant to Sir John Swinton of a pension of 200*l.* per annum, for his life. [*Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 3.]

Nov. 11. Donington. 32. Henry Earl of Huntingdon to the Council. Reports on the state of the train bands of cos. Leicester and Rutland. Imperfections of the horse. Sends list of defaulters.

Nov. 11. Londesborough. 33. Francis Earl of Cumberland and Henry Lord Clifford to the same. Report on the military condition of Northumberland, Cumberland, and Westmoreland, the counties in their Lieutenancy. The service sticks only in Northumberland, the other two counties being provided, although not altogether, with the full numbers of horse required. Inclose returns from Deputy Lieutenants of Northumberland and Cumberland. From Westmoreland they have only heard that their arms are in readiness. *Inclosed,*

33. I. *Deputy Lieutenants of Cumberland to Henry Lord Clifford. Have agreed of a list of* 40 *horse and* 250 *foot as Westmoreland has done, and have provided arms for both. It would be difficult to advance the horse to* 50 *unless they might have help from the clergy. For mustering they submit the time of year and the lateness of the harvest are against it. Carlisle, October* 8, 1628.

33. II. *Deputy Lieutenants of Northumberland to Francis Earl of Cumberland and Henry Lord Clifford. It is not possible to raise the required number of horse and foot in that county, but by charging the lands at the old rents, which they gave directions to do. A part were contented and paid the money, but the greatest part will not do so, excepting against its legality. Not daring to proceed, they request instructions. Morpeth, October* 31, 1628.

Nov. 11. Portsmouth. 34. William Towerson, junior, to Sec. Conway. The Lord General has arrived with some ten sail of ships in company. The St. Andrew and Happy Entrance are still wanting. Sixty sail have arrived.

Nov. 11. 35. Sir Henry Clare to the same. His promise to exhibit Sir Henry's petition to the King has half revived his dying spirit. Not having wherewith to show his thankfulness, beseeches him to accept 100 marks, to be paid out of the first money that shall be collected by the grant, to which this letter shall bind him. For his services in Ireland, refers to the Earls of Clanrickard, Danby, and Totness, and to Viscount Grandison.

Nov. 11. Southampton. 36. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Sends account of tenths received from Capt. Scras, for his two late prizes. Wishes his advice how to proceed with Morgan Adams, his late substitute of the Wight, who detains articles received by him about the time of the Duke's death.

1628. VOL. CXX.

Nov. 11. Whitehall. 37. Philip Earl of Montgomery to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill for the King's signature, joining Nicholas Blunt Whitton with his father, John Whitton, in the offices of Comptroller of the Works and Surveyor of the Forests within the manors of Woodstock, Hanebergh, Stonefield, and Wotton, co. Oxford, with the Keepership of the warren of hares, and of all woods within the lordship of Spelsbury.

Nov. 11. 38. John Gibbon to the same. Sends to him Mr. Whitton with his warrant, respecting which his Lord, the Earl of Montgomery, gave directions that morning.

Nov. 11. Dissington. 39. Sir John Delavale to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. Since Sir John became Deputy Vice Admiral there have not happened any wrecks, save some within the liberties of Tynemouth, which were claimed by the Earl of Northumberland, and which the Duke of Buckingham commanded should be relinquished by letter written to the Earl of Suffolk on April 12, 1627.

Nov. 12. Westminster. Pardon to John Bell, rector or minister of Seddlescomb, co. Sussex, for adultery committed with Elizabeth Crecy. [*Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 4.]

Nov. 12. Docquet of the same.

Nov. 12. Pardon to Francis Freeman for manslaughter in killing Rice Predrouse. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Grant to John Gilbert of a pension of 50*l.* per annum, for surrender of his patent of Chief Graver of the Mint. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Docqnet of a grant to Sir John Swinton; see Sign Man., 1628, November 11.

Nov. 12. Grant to Sir Francis Godolphin of 200*l.*, for fine, and 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* per annum rent, payable for the wardship of Henry Leigh. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. Warrant to the Commissioners for the sale of reprisals, and to Sir John Wolstenholme, Treasurer, for payment to Sir Simon Harvey of 2,500*l.*, upon that account, towards satisfying a debt due to him for special service. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 12. 40. Order of Council, that, it being his Majesty's pleasure that the Scottish troops that have been employed in his service shall be sent back by sea into Scotland, the Lords Commissioners for the Admiralty are to imprest shipping for the purpose.

Nov. 12. 41. The like that three ships being to be sent to Gluckstadt, with victuals for the soldiers in the service of the King of Denmark, order is to be given by the Lords Commissioners for the Admiralty for wafting them with two ketches, being the only convoy which can presently be appointed.

Vol. CXX.

1628.

Nov. 12. Barnstaple. 42. Mayor of Barnstaple to the Council. As ordered, they impressed barks to transport Irish soldiers into Ireland, but, hearing that the fleet has passed to Portsmouth, they have discharged the barks, which belonged to poor men, and were bound on fishing voyages. Pray directions, and order for payment of 100*l.* disbursed last year for billeting Irish soldiers.

Nov. 12. 43. Petition of William Smith to the same. Served in the Red Lion, Capt. Pennington, at the Isle of Rhé. Is again pressed to serve in the same ship under Sir Henry Mervyn, but whilst preparing to attend the service has been arrested by Daniel Leigh, one of the Knight Marshal's men, for a debt for which he was surety. Prays order for his release.

Nov. 12. Elmore. 44. Sir William Guise to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Has made no profits of his Vice Admiralty during the last two years.

Nov. 12. Portsmouth. 45. Sir Guilford Slingsby to the same. The whole fleet is safely arrived, except the Sixth Lion's Whelp, Capt. Pett, and the Esperance, Capt. Skipwith, both supposed to be cast away. Want of money to pay the fleet. No ships have gone into Plymouth. Requests that the money intended for that place should be assigned to Portsmouth, and that they will give further directions respecting the money already stated by Mr. Edisbury to be necessary. Difficulty in repairing the King's ships on account of the exhausted state of the stores, the excessive prices demanded by merchants, and the want of means to ground large ships at that place. Want of victuals will produce many mutineers.

Nov. 12. Westminster. 46. Sec. Conway to Lord Keeper Coventry. Is informed by the good and worthy Mother of the Maids that he has stayed a pardon granted to John Dale. The suit was by the Mother of the Maids, and the relation, that this youth, in a hunting and sporting journey, took some victuals out of a house without hurting any man. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 318.]

Nov. 12. Whitehall. 47. The same to Philip Burlamachi. Has agreed with Burlamachi's kinsman, Charles Dallie, for his employment in France, at 6*s.* per day; prays that he may be furnished with bills of exchange to persons and places in France, by which he may receive the benefit of that allowance. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 12. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 318.]

Nov. 12. Carisbrooke. 48. John Baker to Sec. Conway. For 40 years and upwards, being vicar of the Castle of Carisbrooke, has received by way of fee five or six loads of firewood out of the forest. Having been discontinued, he prays that it may be set out as in former time.

Nov. 13. Westminster. Grant of pension of 100*l.* per annum to the King's servant, Gerrit van Honthorst, for life. [*Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 5.]

VOL. CXX.

1628.

Nov. 13. Westminster. Grant of denization to René Augier. [*Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 6.]

Nov. 13. The King to Randal Earl of Antrim. Has given the young Lord Dunluce, his son, leave to go into Ireland and perform his duty to his said father, and then to return to the Court in England. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. The same to Lord Treasurer Weston. To discharge Philip Burlamachi and Thomas Fotherley of monies received by them of the purchasers of the Forest of Bernewood, co. Bucks, to the use of the late Duke, and to pay the Duke's executors the residue of the moneys to be paid by the purchasers, as of his Majesty's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 13. 49. Petition of Susan Court, prisoner in the gaol at Canterbury, to the King. Petitioner has judgment to die for having two husbands. Her husband Robert Court served in the Isle of Rhé, and was reported dead, whereupon she married again; since which her husband has returned. Prays for a pardon. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare a pardon.*] *Annexed,*

49. I. *Certificate of the Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury, in verification of the facts stated in the above petition.*

Nov. 13. 50. Petition of John Rudston and Francis Coote to the same. Petitioners have found out a new way to make white and bay salt of the sea water, and pray for a privilege for the sole making thereof for 21 years. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General, who, finding the invention new, is to prepare a grant of privilege.*] *Annexed,*

50. I. *Statement, signed by the above petitioners, of the several ways of procuring salt in use, and of the nature of their invention.*

Nov. 13. Barnstaple. 51. Mayor and another of Barnstaple to the Council. Since their last letter there has arrived the Vanity [Unity], of Hull, belonging to the Rochelle fleet, wherein are Capt. Talbot and 15 soldiers lately come out of Rochelle, having been there during the siege. The ship was driven into Barnstaple by stress of weather; and the soldiers, by reason of the famine in Rochelle, are so weakened that they are not able to travel. They have entreated to be received into Barnstaple until they recover their strength. Crave directions.

Nov. 13. Plymouth. 52. Sir James Bagg to the same. Has stayed such of the Dutch ships as are laden with masts, which if not bought for the King's store will be taken by merchants there. Victuallers sent to Portsmouth. Capt. Powell will take the next wind. In the Goshawk arrived Capts. Porter, Tillier, and Shephard, whose three companies muster 65. They landed weak men in regard of the hunger they had endured, and yet are not recovered. They were refused at Plymouth, but Bagg has quartered them at Stonehouse, and pays for their billet. Ships of the fleet there. Sends

1628. VOL. CXX.

list of the French arrived. They all but Bragneau intend to live here. His ship is said to be the best sailer that swims. Suggests its purchase. Has sent money to Barnstaple to relieve Capt. Talbot and his company until they are able to go to their homes. [*Copy, unsigned.*]

Nov. 13 53. Sec. Conway to Lord Treasurer Weston. Sends a petition of Mr. Plowden, the Secretary's host while the Court was at Southwick. The petition was delivered to the King, who commanded it to be given to the Secretary, and to say that he would give order in it; but, lest long attendance may prejudice the petitioner, the Secretary has advised him to put himself upon the Lord Treasurer's goodness. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 13. 54. The same to the Lord Keeper Coventry. Sends a copy of the same petition mentioned above, with a request for him to make such order therein as justice and his Majesty's interest require. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 13. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 318.]

Nov. 13. 55. The same to Robert Earl of Lindsey. Is glad of his safe return. The King thinks it fit that he make his repair to the Court with his first conveniency, and not only gives him leave to dispose the things under his charge, and then to come away to attend his Majesty, but invites him to it. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 13. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 318.]

Nov. 13. Aboard the Vanguard. 56. Capt. Nicholas Parker to Nicholas. Has not at that instant above nine days' victuals, and that for the most part defective, so that he has much ado to keep his company from mutiny. Sends copy of a warrant given by Sir John Hippisley to certain Dutch ships bound for France with prohibited goods, and solicits his advice thereon.

[Nov. 13 ?] 57. Philip Burlamachi to the same. Sends names of five ships to go with victuals to Gluckstadt, and requests the necessary letters. The Earl of Lindsey and all the fleet have arrived except the St. Andrew and one other, which it is hoped will shortly come in.

Nov 13 [?] 58. Lucy Countess of Carlisle to James Earl of Carlisle. Is sorry that the messenger returns to him. Apprehends his stay will be longer than she had cause to think. Though not yet fit for a Court, by persuasion of friends had been there for a short time. Is now returned to Essex House, where she has the company of her sister. If he saw the little gallantry that is in our Court, he would believe it were no great adventure to come thither after having the small-pox, for it is most desolate, and she has no great desire to return till she is made happy with his company.

Nov. 14. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Francis Wethered, surveyor of the King's stables, 209*l.* 4*s.*, for reparations done in the stables at the mews, St. James's, and at Shene. [*Sign Man., Car. I., Vol. x., No.* 7.]

VOL. CXX.

1628.
Nov. 14. 59. Petition of Isabel Musgrave, widow of Lieutenant Francis Musgrave, to the King. Petitioner's husband served Lieutenant in the expeditions to Cadiz and the Isle of Rhé, and at the assault of the citadel in the latter place, leading on the forlorn hope, valiantly lost his life. His poor estate had been pawned to furnish himself for these services. The late Duke promised petitioner a nomination of a baronet, but since his death the King had told her that he would not grant any more of that kind, but if she could find any other suit he would grant it. Prays for a gift of the old prize ship, the St. Peter, of Calais, appraised at 247*l.* [*Nicholas has endorsed on this petition, that the Lord Steward moved the King therein, and sent word by Mr. Oldisworth for Nicholas to prepare a warrant under the Signet, in accordance with the prayer of the petitioner.*]

Nov. 14. Mr. Hendry's House, at Portsmouth. 60. Kenrick Edisbury to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Reports the result of a muster of the ships' companies of the ships returned. To pay all the ships for six months will require 29,430*l.*; to pay the King's ships 12,852*l.* The captains and pursers are studying to spin time to let their pay run on, and labour to disable the repairing of their ships there. The common mariner is glad of his fredom. Capt. Mason proposes to pay off 500 a day. Edisbury suggests a quicker despatch. Unable to muster the landsmen on account of other work and confusion. A true list can be made out from the pursers' accounts and Mr. Cottington's [Carleton's?] roll, that is, "my Lord's secretary." Suggests paying off the captains and lieutenants, and sending the ships round under charge of the masters. In that case 20,000*l.* must be sent down, in addition to the 5,000*l.* already come. Various other suggestions for saving the King's charge, also for providing oakum and other things necessary for repairs. The St. Andrew has arrived, with loss of topmasts and bowsprit. They shall pay out all their money this week. *Incloses,*

60. I. *List of ships employed in the fleet for Rochelle, under the Earl of Lindsey, with the numbers of men allowed and mustered for each ship, being the basis of Edisbury's calculations in the preceding letter.*

Nov. 14. 61. Petition of Henry Yong, John Lisney, and Thomas Hall, gunners of the Rainbow, Bonaventure, and St. Mary, to the same. Have attended in town six weeks to obtain order to bring about their ships from Plymouth. Pray for allowance for expenses of journey and stay in London. [*Underwritten is an answer by the Commissioners that the allowance demanded is without precedent.* 1629, *January* 10.]

Nov. 14. 62 Petition of John Neale, anchorsmith to his Majesty, living at Deptford, to the same. Petitioner, who is employed in the King's service, and all his pains, night and day, being little enough, has of late been chosen constable of the parish. Prays for a warrant to free him from all parish offices.

Vol. CXX.

1628.
Nov. 14. 63. Petition of Francis Gargrave, Deputy Vice Admiral of co. York, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Robert Cutbert and others, fishermen, found a dead body in the Humber. They took out of his pocket 63 "pieces of gold and 5*l.* in money," which they delivered to the petitioner. The body was challenged to be that of Christopher Dickenson's man of York, whereupon the finders of the body were prosecuted in the Court of the Lord President and Council, and decreed to pay back the money, and fined 5*l.*, which is a contempt of the jurisdiction of the Admiralty, and an utter undoing of the fishermen.

Nov. 14. Whitehall. 64. Sec. Conway to Sir Thomas Richardson, Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas. His Majesty takes it in his power undeniably to grant a review. He has been solicited to write a mandatory in Mr. Thorold's case, but for respect to him and that bench has forborne it, and has commanded the Secretary to speak with them. Desires an appointment for that purpose, and advises them to make no further proceeding to tie the King from the just prerogative he takes himself to have to grant reviews.

Nov. 14. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 318.]

[Nov. 14.] 65. The King to [the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas]. That that they forbear to grant a prohibition in the case of Markham Thorold and Mary Havers. [*Draft; probably the mandatory alluded to in the preceding letter.*]

Nov. 14. Portsmouth. 66. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Sends his letter of this date to the Commissioners of the Admiralty [*No.* 60], and one to Edisbury's son. Sir Guilford Slingsby is there, and all the officers' clerks, all which gives no ease at all to Edisbury.

Nov. 14. The same to Edmund Earl of Mulgrave. To send the Earl of Desmond's daughter to Court, or, if he conveniently may, to bring her himself. [*Minute. Conway's Letter Book, p.* 318.]

Nov. 15. Grant of Baronetage to Robert Wolseley, of Norton, co. Stafford, [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 15. Discharge to Sir Robert Wolseley of the 1,095*l.* usually payable for a baronetage. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 15. Protection to Sir Richard Fleetwood, who is engaged for 2,000*l.* as surety for Edmund Breers, and is to prosecute a suit in Chancery for his relief, to continue till the end of next Hilary Term. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 15. Warrant to the Treasurer of the Chamber to pay to William George, Clerk of the Wardrobe, 6*s.* 8*d.* per diem from Michaelmas, 1627. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 15. Grant of keepership of his Majesty's stables at St. Alban's, with the fee of 12*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* per annum, to Robert Pitchford and Walter Wood, for their lives. [*Docquet.*]

1628. VOL. CXX.

Nov. 15. Grant of an almsroom in Ewelme to John Arnett *alias* Jacob. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 15. Warrant to pay to Francis Wethered, surveyor of the stables, 209*l.* 4*s.*; see Sign Man., 1628, November 14. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 15. Protection to William Todderick, his Majesty's servant, for one year. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 15. Warrant to pay to Marquis Hamilton, Master of the Horse, 400*l.*, on accompt, for provision of horses for his Majesty's use. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 15. Whitehall. Proclamation that all soldiers lately employed, and now paid and discharged, shall return to their several places mentioned in their passes, and employ themselves in their honest vocations, until his Majesty have some other occasion for their service. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 96.]

Nov. 15. 67. Petition of Henry Tompson to the Council, for permission to export 200 fodders of lead, to perform a contract entered into by the petitioners' factors abroad in ignorance of the general restraint. [*Licence granted, Co. Reg., Vol.* iv., *p.* 581.]

Nov. 15. 68. Petition of John Hill [and three others] to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Petitioner set forth the Pilgrim and her pinnace, the Friendship, of Weymouth, formerly the Sarah and Katherine of Youghal, with letters of reprisal. The latter vessel captured a Brazil man, and put into Youghal. The prize was condemned in the English Court of Admiralty, but in the meantime it was seized by Sir Robert Travers, on pretence that the Friendship of Weymouth was not the Sarah and Katherine of Yonghal, and consequently that there were no letters of reprisal to warrant the capture. All evidence upon the subject has been refused to be admitted. Prays for a speedy remedy. [*Underwritten is a reference to Sir Henry Marten to certify his opinion.*] *Annexed,*

68. I. *Report of Sir Henry Marten, that the prize was justly taken under letters of marque, and that the petitioners ought to enjoy the same as lawful prize.* 1628, *November* 21.

Nov. 15. 69. Sec. Conway to Sir Nicholas Hyde, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench. Requests his favour to Thomas Fisher about to be tried before him, for giving an unruly boy, who was disturbing a congregation during Divine service, a blow with a wand. Fisher and the boy had both already done penance in the church, and considerable time had elapsed. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 15. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 318.]

Nov. 15. The same to Edmund Earl of Mulgrave. Renews his Majesty's directions that he bring the young Lady Desmond to the Court, or return answer speedily, and his Majesty will send for her himself. [*Minute, Ibid., p.* 319.]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXX.

1628.
Nov. 15. Sec. Conway to the Dean and Prebends of Worcester. About ending a difference betwixt two ministers, Mr. Archbold and Mr. Potter, about the rectory of Broadwas. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 319.]

Nov. 15. Gravesend. 70. George Tucker to Sec. Conway. Is given to understand that Mr. Paumes [Palmes], of one of the Temples, has challenged Mr. Stafford, both men of quality, and they are going over seas to end their quarrel. They are to be at Gravesend to go with these pinks for Flushing. Beseeches that it may not be known whence the information comes.

Nov. 15. Portsmouth. 71. Henry Holt to Nicholas. Great distress of the whole fleet and Scottish regiment for want of beer, and within five days of all other provisions. The Lord General "did take Holt this morning 200*l.* for beer only, which will not provide above 100 tons," and will be all spent in five days. No man will brew until they know how they shall be paid. The debts due to the country before the fleet went to sea amount to 2,600*l.*, and there is due to Holt above 4,000*l.* No man will trust him, and for Southampton and Newport, the debts he owes there are so great that he dares not go among them. Will be willing to repair the King's brewhouse at his own charge, if he may have the money due to him. His crying debts make him write with watery eyes. Himself, his three sons and servants, are willing to do their best so as money may be had to pay the country, and keep their credit.

Nov. 15. Portsmouth. 72. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to the same. To satisfy him, gives a breviate of the late expedition. The Councils held were rather tumults. Every man spake, and nothing was put to votes but what Weddell and Chudleigh for sea, and Willoughby and Scott for land, thought fit. After the first falling on, when the main business by men of most judgment was thought unfeasible, and the most which the General seemed to desire was only the firing of some 30 sail of small shipping, not worth the while, there was a council called for a second attempt, but Weddell, by whom the General was wholly ruled, could not be persuaded to alter the first form. After its failure, a third and fourth attempt were made, but the sailors were cowed by the batteries on shore, and no good was done. They came home with ten days' victuals through a dangerous bay; what they suffered in the passage, the fleet itself will speak. The Esperance is lost, the Desire pinnace, the Sixth Whelp, and the Admiral of Rochelle.

Nov. 15. 73. Statement by [Walter] Montagu of the misconduct of Richard Pratt, of East Cowes, who having carried Mr. Montagu on the King's business over to Cherbourg, returned with a safe conduct of the governor of the town, granted on Pratt's word and Montagu's written assurance that Pratt should not commit any hostility on his return, which he violated by capturing the Phœnix, and bringing her into England, where she was judged prize.

VOL. CXX.

1628.
Nov. 15. 74. Return, of Sir Richard Wenman, Sheriff of co. Oxford, to a writ of extent against the lands of Sir Richard Baker, Sir Thomas Baker, and Arthur Baker. The jury find that Sir Richard Baker, on April 24, 1625, on which day he became a debtor to the Crown, was seised of the manor of Middle Aston, which had been taken into the hands of the Crown, but that Sir Thomas Baker and Arthur Baker had no lands or chattels in that county. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 16. Whitehall. 75. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Sec. Conway, Vice Admiral of co. Hants. A fleet of Dutch ships bound for France is stayed at Cowes, by the Second Lion's Whelp, in which it is said there are divers masts and much cordage. He is to unlade the masts and cordage, and keep the same on shore for his Majesty's service, and afterwards to permit the Dutch ships to pass on their voyage.

Nov. 16. Whitehall. 76. The same to the same. To cause Richard Pratt, who carried Mr. Montagu into France, to be brought before the writers to answer matters objected against him.

Nov. 16. Portsmouth. 77. Kenrick Edisbury to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Received 3,000*l.* sent from Sir Sackville Crow, being in all 8,000*l.*, part of 25,000*l.* The St. Andrew is so damaged that she cannot be made ready in short time, to be transported thence; but the loss of the Sixth Whelp and the Esperance, a Newcastle ship, will countervail the increase from this circumstance. The Commissioners conceive that all these seamen's pays commence from the last of May, but some of the ships are nine months behind. Began to pay on Friday. The Swiftsure, Bonaventure, and three fireships have been cleared; they will pay one day with another 1,200*l.* Prays further supplies, victuals for the ships that are to come about, and order for sale of decayed cordage.

Nov. 16. Sergeants' Inn. 78. Sir Thomas Richardson, Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, to Sec. Conway. He and his brethren will to-morrow morning, about eight o'clock, attend his Lordship, or any other morning at that hour. They will do nothing in that cause but what the duty of their places shall require.

Nov. 16. Portsmouth. 79. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Receipt of 3,000*l.* Will acquaint Sir Paul Harris to inquire of the ordnance saved out of the Kathleen prize, into the Dreadnought. Shows that it cannot be true that there were but 100 seamen in that ship all the voyage. Never saw better appearance of men generally; hears not of above five or six seamen dead this voyage. No course taken to remove the Scottish regiment which, besides their discontent for want of victuals, breeds much distraction and hindrance, and will lead to violent consequences.

Nov. 16. Tehidie. 80. Francis Bassett to the same. Rejoices that he has again taken the "manage" of the Admiralty. Understands from Sir Francis Godolphin that letters are to be sent to all Vice Admirals com-

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CXX.

manding their personal attendance at London. The journey is so very, very long, the weather so unseasonable, and his account so poor, that he hopes to be excused. Has sent his accounts to Thomas Wyan. Uncertainty of receipt of Nicholas's letters.

Nov. 16. Portsmouth. 81. Sir Paul Harris to Nicholas. Reports proceedings in surveying the remains of ordnance stores aboard the fleet. About 1,000 barrels of powder in the ships. No ships of value wanting, but the Sixth Whelp and the Esperance. The ten field-carriages, and all the spare great shot, cast away in the Flying Hart, which might well have been saved. What were best to do with the powder? Thinks it were best to send it up in ships bound for London. Has received arms from the English soldiers; they have their swords by order of the General, and being unruly, have stolen many of their muskets, whereof he will draw a particular so that the captains may be charged. Capt. Jewell has charge of some prizes. He is very nimble and is suspected of playing foul play. He stabbed on the high seas Nicholas's friend Pilkington, so that he is fain to come in a cart to London, being lamed for ever.

VOL. CXXI. NOVEMBER 17—30, 1628.

Nov. 17. Westminster. Warrant for discharge of the first fruits of the bishopric of London, being 1,019*l.* 8*s.* 4*d.* to Bishop Laud, he having, in the present necessity of the King's affairs, well known to him as a Privy Councillor, paid the same to his Majesty in one payment. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 8.]

Nov. 17. Whitehall. 1. Sec. Conway to Lord President Marlborough. A dispute respecting the claims of two wives of one Atkinson in Ireland was formerly determined, on the Lord President's certificate, in favour of the second wife. The Prerogative Court in Ireland having decreed the first to be the lawful wife, petition has been made that the land may descend to her issue. The King having referred the matter to the Secretary, he solicits an interview thereon with the Lord President. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 17. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 319.]

Nov. 17. 2. The same to Deputy Lieutenants of co. Hants. Dr. Steward desires them to take notice truly of his estate in that county, and to lay an answerable charge upon him, to which he promises conformity. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 17. 3. The same to Sir Fulke Greville. Sends copy of the warrant for searching the Dutch ships for masts and cordage [*Vol.* cxx., *No.* 75.], and prays him to execute the same. [*Copy.*]

1628. Vol. CXXI.

Nov. 18. The King to Bishop Laud, of London, and others. Commission to hear and determine an appeal brought by Henry Leslie, his Majesty's chaplain, concerning the Treasurership of St. Patrick's, Dublin, against Ambrose Aungier. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Grant to Ralph Maddison of the keepership of Battles Walk *alias* Battles Bailiwick, in the Forest of Windsor, on surrender of Sir Richard Harrison. [*Docquet*]

Nov. 18. Warrant to pay to Ralph Maddison, Keeper of Battles Walk *alias* Battles Bailiwick, in the Forest of Windsor, the yearly allowance of 50*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Grant to Capt. Thomas Dixon of a pension of 100*l.* per annum, for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Docquet of discharge of the first fruits of the bishoprick of London to Bishop Laud. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *November* 17.]

Nov. 18. Presentation of Henry Smith to the vicarage of Cornwood, co. Devon, void by lapse. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. Grant to Robert Grymes c lands in co. Montgomery, being part of the lordships of Kerry and Kedewen, at the rent of 15*l.* 10*s.* 10*d.*, and on payment of a fine of 150*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 18. 4. Copies of the two previous Docquets of a grant and warrant to Ralph Maddison.

Nov. 18. 5. Petition of Capt. Richard Quaile to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Explains his services in setting forth the pinks, in which he took a lameness, and in saving the St. Mary when cast away in Catwater, which have almost constrained him to beggary. Prays that the examination of his accompts may be referred to Sir John Wolstenholme and William Burrell, with power to give warrant to Sir Sackville Crow to imprest 40*l.* or 50*l.* to defray the charges of his sickness. [*Underwritten is the answer of the Commissioners, that they cannot take notice of any charge to be cast upon the King on a bare petition without further ground or warrant. Whitehall*, 1629, *January* 10.]

Nov. 18. Portsmouth. 6. Sir Guilford Slingsby to William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward, and one of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Conceives the Commissioners will appoint some shipping to guard those coasts, for the French men-of-war are so frequent there that no small shipping can stir abroad. Begs he may be nominated Admiral, as his predecessors, Sir Henry Palmer, Mr. Burrowes, and Mr. Holdstock, Comptrollers of the Navy, were in like cases.

Nov. 18. Southampton. 7. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Prize news. Sends particulars of the "Crammery ware" received for tenths of Capt. Seras through the misconduct of Brooks. Brooks has sent up the appraisement to

1628. VOL. CXXI.

the Court, and has kept no double of it. A French bark taken by Capt. Tihhalt [Theobald], with 110 pipes of new Malaga wine, and 40 barrels of raisins of the sun. *Inclosed,*

7. I. *Particulars above mentioned.*

Nov. 18. 8. List of masters of ships, subjects of Denmark, who desire passes to carry deal boards into France, and hring from thence salt and wine.

Nov. 19. Whitehall. 9. The King to Attorney General Heath. By reason of the lamentahle fire fallen in the House of the Ambassador to (*sic*) the States, divers trunks, chests, commissions, letters, and papers of great consequence are dispersed and taken away. He is to prepare a proclamation that such things be carried to the Italian Ordinary in the Strand.

[Nov. 19.] 10. Petition of John Giffard to the Council. Petitioner has authority for making saltpetre in cos. Gloucester, Somerset, Devon, and Cornwall, with power to take up carts and carriages for the said service. In September last he charged the constahles within co. Gloucester to provide carts for carriage of coals from the coal pit at Westerley to Tetbury, but not half the persons who were warned sent carts, and the justices of peace refuse assistance. Prays for Letters of Assistance.

Nov. 19. Whitehall. 11. Commissioners of Subsidy to Sec. Conway, to pay 20*l.*, his assessment to the fourth subsidy granted in the last Parliament, to Edward Legge, collector, attending at the Lord Keeper's at Durham House.

Nov. 19. The Vanguard, in Queenborough Road. 12. Capt. Nicholas Parker to Nicholas. Has arrived at Queenborough, and waits order whether he shall go into Chatham or Deptford. Capt. Dunning was neither in the Downs, Dover, nor Sandwich. Left his letter for him in the Downs.

Nov. 19. Portsmouth. 13. Thomas Austen to the same. Is bound to him for remembrance in his absence. Hopes he shall repay Sec. Coke's favour by industry and care. Purposed, as soon as the Dreadnought was secured and paid, to have come to London to tender his service to Nicholas, but received a countermand to go abont with the Happy Entrance to Chatham, whence he will wait npon him.

Nov. 19. 14. Sir Guilford Slingsby to Francis [Matthew?] Brooke, Clerk of the Cheque at Portsmouth. Under a warrant from the Earl of Lindsey he is to enter Philip Spicer, depnty-boatswain of the St. George, to be boatswain of the Happy Entrance.

[Nov. 19?] 15. List of names of various persons, with notes of business respecting them to be transacted by the Council. Amongst them:—"George Baynard to be sent for by the Lords." A messenger was this day sent to fetch up George Baynard from Basingstoke. [*Reg. Concil.*, iv., 582.]

VOL. CXXI.

1628.

Nov. 19. 16. Richarge Bargrave, Marshal to the Regiment of Sir James Livingstone, to John Evans, of the Strand, Innholder. Power of Attorney for Evans to receive money due to Bargrave for the King of Denmark, until he be satisfied for Evans's board and lodging.

Nov. 20. 17. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill for a grant to Sir Arthur Mainwaring, one of the Gentlemen of the Privy Chamber, of the office of Lieutenant of the Castle and Forest of Windsor.

Nov. 20. The same to Bishop Bridgeman, of Chester, and others. Commission of review at the suit of William Coupland, parson of Gofforth. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 20. Grant to Thomas Austen of the office of one of the four principal Masters of the Navy, vacant by the death of Richard Harris. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 20. Portsmouth. 18. Kenrick Edisbury to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Full report of proceedings in paying off the sailors to be discharged. The money will be paid out on Tuesday night, and if they be at a stand but half a day those that shall be unpaid will be very unruly and incredulous. The muster-master has done his duty very circumspectly this voyage, and great care has been taken to find out the truth. Sir Paul Harris makes accompt of two ships, to transport munition to London. The Dutch pinks lately bought, the masters advise to be run aground close to the walls, and one man to be left in each to keep their shrouds and masts. Progress made in taking the remains of victuals and cordage and surveying hulls. Shipwrights too often report disabled ships as decayed.

Nov. 20. Portsmouth. 19. The same to Nicholas. Have more quiet since the land soldiers are parted from them. All the poor in that country can hardly pick six or seven tons of oakum between that and March, for trimming up the ships in the spring. For the seamen, never saw a company of lustier men. Paid that day 200 mustered by poll in the St. Andrew, besides some few of Lord Newport's retinue. Fears 20,000*l.* will not clear all. Cannot learn of any of the Rochellers on the coast, nor of the Desire and two pinks, besides those granted to be cast away. Mr. Austen appointed to carry round the Happy Entrance.

Nov. 20. Sheerness. 20. Capt. John Duffell to the same. Reports that two ships have come into the river to lade ordnance on accompt of Burlamachi by virtue of an old warrant. Requests directions.

Nov. 20. Essex House. 21. Sir John Townshend, J. Hay, and Robert Allsop, to James Earl of Carlisle. His return to England much desired. The prayers of the public attend him. His Irish patent delayed by the death of the Duke, and now stayed till his coming. The matter of Wapping meets with strong opposition. The cause will come to hearing next term, and the King has written to the Barons to take it into their

1628. VOL. CXXI.

better care. Ships arrived from St. Christopher's. Meetings to settle the customs. A ship expected with a freight of fish and tobacco on the Earl's account.

Nov. 20. 22. Sir John Townshend to James Earl of Carlisle. Strong desire for his return. Begs him not trust those who wish him to stay. Is in perplexity to hear that his coming is delayed.

Nov. 20. 23. Edward Earl of Norwich to the same. His being on his journey home, is as great joy to his friends as it "amates" the hollow professors of friendship who underhand practise to delay the Earl's coming. Is sorry for the sickness of the sweet and dear James, and is much bound to the Earl for so often thinking of him for a courser, which will be a great dainty here in England.

Nov. 20. St. Martin's-in-the-Fields. 24. James Earl of Marlborough, Lord President, to the same. The Lord President's feeble heart has enjoyed more comfort from Lord Carlisle's letters than his aged and infirm body can obtain by any physic. Being in a remote country from the isle of his nativity, Lord Carlisle cannot by the rule of natural reason be so healthful, as the amenity of the places of his conversation here can make him, and therefore the writer heartily wishes Lord Carlisle's return, that he may find by the grave's side the print of the carcase of the writer.

Nov. 20. Whitehall. 25. Mary Killigrew to the same. The place she is in will break her heart, the favours are so small and the injuries so great; but if she lives to see the Earl return safe she shall be most happy, for then she may say she has a friend in the Court.

Nov. 20. St. James's. 26. Henry Earl of Danby to the same. The Earl's return is desired for the good of the King's service, whose care and wise courses to repair and restore the commonweal excite more than admiration. His large abilities and royal disposition are no news to Lord Carlisle. Prays that he may pass through Switzerland, and possess all princes and persons with the perfection of "our master," which his subjects at home find and feel in larger measure than his pen can express.

Nov. 21. 27. Sec. Conway to Lord Keeper Coventry. Sends certificate respecting some enormities of late grown up in the northern parts. The Lord Keeper is to call unto him the Attorney General and some others of the King's Council, and advise upon such commissions or proclamations as are proper to be made for preventing further mischief. Sends names of Commissioners. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 21. Minute of the same, in which the object of the Commission is said to be the suppression of disorders on the northern borders. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 319.]

Nov. 21. 28. Sir Robert Phillips to James Earl of Carlisle. The Earl is now both desired and expected, and as much wanted as either. The service of the best King expects him, the interest of a good people craves his patronage, and his friends wish that he may prove to both, and for both, a profitable and happy instrument.

VOL. CXXI.

1628.
Nov. 21. Portsmouth. 29. List, by Capt. William Jewell, of all the prizes taken by the Earl of Lindsey in his voyage to Rochelle.

Nov. 22. Westminster. Grant to the Serjeants-at-Arms in ordinary, to take, by way of largess and fees, the sums following, viz.:—On the creation of a Prince, 26*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; an Archbishop, 10*l.*; a Duke, 20*l.*; a Marquis, 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*; an Earl, 10*l.*; a Viscount, 8*l.*; a Bishop, 5*l.*; a Baron, 6*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; a Baronet, 5*l.*; and a Knight, 5*l.* [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 9.]

Nov. 22. Grant to Henry Earl of Danby and Sir John Danby, on the surrender of Sir Richard Etherington and Thomas Etherington, his son, of the offices of Steward and Receiver of the Honor of of Pickeringleigh, co. York, and Constable of the Castle, and Master of the Game there. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 600*l.*, for 20 days' victuals for 1,200 men lately come out of Rochelle, whom his Majesty pleased to transport into Scotland at his own charge. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. The like to Sir George Marshall and others, purchasers of Cole Park and West Park, 250*l.*, for keeping his Majesty's race mares in the said parks from Lady Day till Michaelmas last. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. The like to the Treasurer of the Chamber, to pay to Nicholas Picart, one of his Majesty's musicians of the violins, for his wages, 30*l.* per annum, and 16*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* per annum for his entertainment, apparel, and livery for life. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. The like to pay to Stephen Nau, composer of music for his Majesty's violins, similar allowances of 40 marks, and 16*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.* per annum, to commence from the death of Thomas Lupo. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. The like to Francis Tunsteed, for preservation of the King's game. of moorcocks, moorhens, and moorpoults, in. co. Derby, and other parts on the north side of Trent. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 22. Whitehall. 30. Sec. Conway to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. His Majesty has given Sir Robert Anstruther, Ambassador to Denmark, leave to return home for a short time. He intends to bring over with him his lady and family. The convoy sent with provisions to Gluckstadt is to attend him on his coming over.

Nov. 22. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 319.]

[Nov. 22.] 31. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Capt. John Mennes, Captain of the Adventure. Instructions to convoy five victualling ships to Gluckstadt, and deliver their contents to his Majesty's troops in that town. If on his arrival the troops shall not be in that town, he is to follow the directions of Sir Robert Anstruther. Sec. Coke has added a clause in accordance with the preceding letter of Sec. Conway. [*Draft.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXI.

1628.
Nov. 22. 32. Sir Sackville Crow to Nicholas. Begs him to move the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty for directions respecting the Rainbow, Bonaventure, Mary and Phœnix, at Plymouth. The men of the Lion, Adventure, and Vanguard rob all that come near them for want of victuals. The Handmaid is also in the river, out of victuals. Is preparing to send down money to Portsmouth.

Nov. 22. Durham. 33. Dr. John Cosin to Bishop Laud, of London. A son of Belial and a solicitor of Mr. Smart's, at London, called Thomas King, but commonly there known as Tom Fame, has invented an incredible slander, and informed it to Mr. Attorney General. It is, that, about three quarters of a year since, Cosin denied the King's supremacy, and spoke irreverent words of it, which he abhors to name or think. Mr. Attorney directed his letters to Sir William Bellasis, and the Dean of Durham, requiring them to send up what they and others say to it, that he might proceed against the writer, unless the matter be but slander and vanity. That so it is, Cosin hopes Sir William Bellasis, and others will manifest. In the meantime Cosin is burdened with grief, that, whilst he labours to serve God and the King, his Majesty should be prejudiced against him, and he be reckoned among those offenders and spurners against authority whom he ever abhorred. Sends the Bishop the inclosed, and begs him to say and do for Cosin as in his wisdom he thinks meet, and as the necessity of Cosin's abused innocency most earnestly begs at his hands. *Inclosed,*

33. I. *Narrative, by Dr. John Cosin, of those speeches which passed on the occasion above referred to, which was at a dinner on April* 28, 1628. *He relates the sum and effect of all that was uttered by him on the subject of the royal supremacy.*

33. II. *Certificate of Sir William Bellasis and others, described in the indorsement as the Sheriff and Prebends of Durham, that they were present at the dinner at which John Cosin is said to have spoken disloyal words tending to the denial of the King's supremacy, and that they did not hear the words alleged to have been spoken; but that, on the contrary, he said he was ready to defend the King's supremacy, although no man attributed to the King power of excommunication or other priestly function.* 1628, *November* 6. [*Attested copy.*]

33. III. *Certificate of Gabriel Clarke and John Robson that they were present at the dinner above mentioned, and that the intention of Mr. Cosin's discourse was to acknowledge and manifest the King's supremacy.* 1628, *November* 18. [*Attested copy.*]

33. IV. *Certificate of a similar purport from William James.* 1628, *November* 23. [*Attested copy.*]

1628.

VOL. CXXI.

Nov. 22. Whitehall. 34. J. Hay to James Earl of Carlisle. Reports the state of various businesses of the Earl. There are great factions there, both English and Scots, and there is great expectation of his return, which in all men's opinion will cast the balance. The Treasurer is a main man. The Queen is a great courtier at this time. Lady Carlisle is recovered, and without any mark. Lady Anne has been in London this month.

Nov. 22. London. 35. Edward Dowse to the same. His retired living makes him a mere stranger in Court. The Earl's servants wish his return. It is with times as with ways; the writer hopes that if the Earl were on this side the Alps both times and ways would prove easy and plain to him. Wrote from Sion after the death of the Duke. Lord Percy will be sorry that this messenger is despatched before his coming to town.

Nov. 22. Whitehall. 36. Francis Annesley to the same. Has used his utmost endeavours to keep the Earl's plate and jewels from being done away before his coming home. Has been forced to disperse them into several hands to take up money upon them, and has added money of his own to keep them from forfeiture. Heartily wishes him a speedy return.

Nov. 22. St. James's 37. Sir William Croft to the same. Thanks the Earl for his remembrance in letter to Lord Leicester, and excuses himself for not having written a si vales bene est, ego quidem valeo, more than which he durst not write, but now jealousy itself is buried, the Earl's packets may go unsearched; he offers to meet the Earl at his landing.

Nov. 22. 38. George Lord Goring to the same. He is much desired here, and not least by the King and Queen, who are his good friends indeed, or hang old Goring for lying. Good is intended him; some say either to be Steward or Chamberlain, the former being voted to the Admiralty. Some mention Groom of the Stool if the other fail. Goring's dear mistress [the Countess of Carlisle] is the Earl's careful friend beyond that of ordinary in a wife. Let not Goring hear a syllable at the Earl's return of old quarrels. The Lord Treasurer, who has now the helm in his hand, is vowed the Earl's friend. Hear slowly out of France, though this week the Venetian Ambassador expects fair overtures from thence. Spain is not yet ripe enough to proffer. When they are ready, some there will be ready to receive them. State of the Earl's Island and Ireland business. Hopes his poor George is returned to the Earl. Best love to his cousin Doncaster.

Nov. 22. 39. The same to William Boswell. Thanks for the comfort he gave the writer respecting his poor George. Hopes the best of George's recovery; if it prove otherwise, God's will be done, and give the writer grace to look back on his sins that caused it, and bewail them, not him, who is many millions happier than the writer, that miserably stays behind.

Nov. 23. Whitehall. 40. The King to Capt. John Mince [Mennes]. Appointment to the command of the Adventure during her present employment.

1628. VOL. CXXI.

Nov. 23. Portsmouth. 41. Sir Guilford Slingsby to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. A wonder to hear the great complaint of want of men at the going out of the fleet, and such an appearance of men at their return. Care taken to prevent false entries. Hopes in four or five days to set to sea the ships appointed for London. If any of the Whelps are to be employed on that coast the demi-cannons in them should be converted into saker or minion, the demi-cannons being so heavy and the decks so weak. Stores which will be wanted there. All their money will be paid out on Tuesday night.

Nov. 23. 42. Sir Fulke Greville to Sec. Conway. The Dutch ships having been searched by Lord Conway's officers and Capt. Jewell, before his warrant [*No.* 3], came down, and no prohibited commodities having been found in them, they had free liberty to pass on the Saturday before his warrant arrived.

Nov. 23. 43. Dorothy Countess of Leicester to James Earl of Carlisle. Coming to Essex House to see her sister she has received his letter, for which she returns thanks and protestations of her affectionate devotions. Lady Anne has been in London awhile to take "fisixe," but is perfectly recovered, and goes to Penshurst with the writer.

Nov. 23. Charing Cross. 44. Sir Robert Naunton to the same. Solicits his speediest repair homeward; patriâ quis exul, se quoque fugit. Here is much good service to be done by him to God and his Church, to the King and the whole kingdom, to himself and his friends.

Nov. 23. 45. F. Vernatt [?] to Rev. Mr. Squire. Details particulars of a journey taken after leaving the person addressed at Selby. Compelled by bad weather and night to stay at Turnbridge; next day proceeded to Mr. Lee's house, and thence to York, where he received the courteous entertainment of the Mayor and the noble company at the "Dean of York, your father's house." Thanks for the English Secretary and Hall's Epistles. No news that they are sure of the possession of the King's third part granted by the Commissioners, but it is said that the King publicly thanked Mr. Verm-[uyden] for service done to him and the country, and openly rebuked Lord Wentworth and Sir Ralph Hanby [?]. Sir William and Lady Sheffield having offered to let their house to the writer, he accepts it if he cannot obtain from the Earl of Mulgrave the use of Normanby with 200 acres of land.

Nov. 24. Westminster. Grant for foundation at Norwich of a hospital to be called "The Children's Hospital in the City of Norwich of the Foundation of King Charles," with confirmation to the Corporation of Norwich of a house and lands bequeathed for the said hospital by Thomas Anguish and Thomas Tesmond, and power to purchase lands in mortmain to the value of 300*l.* per annum. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 10.]

Nov. 24. Docquet of the same.

1628. VOL. CXXI.

Nov. 24. Docquet of grant to the Sergeants-at-Arms to take certain amounts, by way of largess, of all persons hereafter to be advanced to honour. [*See Sign Man.*, 1628, *November* 22.]

Nov. 24. Grant to James Hudson of the office of keeping the Castle of Windsor, and the leads and butts there, with two several fees of 2*d.* by the day, the same being void by the death of Nicholas Towse. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 24. Instalment of the first fruits of the bishoprick of Bath and Wells, to be paid in four years by the bonds of the Bishop only. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 24. Similar instalment of the first fruits of the bishoprick of Chichester. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 24. Whitehall. 46. Archibald Armstrong to James Earl of Carlisle. Thinks it grievous long till the Earl be at home again, and his wife's [longing] is greater, if greater can be. No man was ever sent a worse ill-favoured journey afore, which many times Archie has freely let the King and Council know, and thanks be to God he feared no man at all. The greatest enemy of three Kings is gone;—he praises God for it. The next day after, being Sunday, his boy was born. Refusing the King and the Lord Steward, he only chose the Lord Chamberlain, for the King of Spain's sake; wherefore he made him a Philip, with consent of the other godfathers, Lord Holland, the Lord Keeper, with the Duchess of Richmond and the Countess of Somerset, and he told the King and all the company as he had lost one friend he gained other. The Earl is now come to be Lord Chamberlain, which was his due long ago. Lord Weston, as the Earl wished seven years since, is Lord Treasurer, and drinks the Earl's health many times. His prayers and those of his wife and children for the Earl's safe coming home.

[Nov. 24.] 47. Thomas Cary to the same. Wishes every step taken in his journey homewards doubled. Dares promise him the good graces of his master and the hearty welcome of all his friends. Our resolutions are for peace with our two great neighbours. The Earl must persuade to the shaking of hands. He will find their master and mistress at such a degree of kindness as he would imagine him a wooer again, and her gladder to receive his caresses than he to make them. Yesterday her birthday was solemnized by him on horseback, where he took the ring offered, and is resolved to grow "galan" [galant] every [day] more and more.

[Nov. 24?] 48. George Hammond to the same. On his return from the unsuccessful expedition to Rochelle, apologizes for having quitted the service of the Earl, and solicits to be again employed by him.

Nov. 24. 49. Lady Anne Hay to the same; her father. Craves pardon for long silence, which she attributes to want of messengers and expectation of his return. Is continually doing those things which she thinks will please him.

1628. VOL. CXXI.

Nov. 24. Whitehall. 50. Sir Robert Karr to James Earl of Carlisle. Greater distance cannot lessen his respect for the Earl. When it pleases God to send him home from beyond the Alps, he shall find no cause to change his wonted kindness.

Nov. 24. 51. Henry Wind to the same. Apologizes for departing from the service of Lord Carlisle. Is resolved to live and die in his new undertaking, but solicits the favourable censure of the Earl.

Nov. 24. Whitehall. 52. G. R. Weckherlin to William Boswell. The loss of Rochelle, the return of our fleet, the reddition of Crempe, and such other things, running with the course of the year after our other successless affairs, he wishes may make an end with the year of the troubles of those that groan under the burden thereof. That very morning heard in the Privy Chamber from divers that Lord Pembroke is to be High Admiral, Lord Montgomery Lord Steward, and Lord Carlisle Lord Chamberlain.

Nov. 24. 53. Estimate for victualling the Assurance and Adventure for three months' service in the Narrow Seas. Total, 2,285*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

Nov. 24. 54. Estimate for bringing the Rainbow and Bonaventure from Plymouth to Chatham, and fitting the St. Mary to go to sea. Total, 1,588*l.*

Nov. 24. 55. Account of Sir Clement Cottrell, Vice Admiral, co. Lincoln, of all profits of his Vice Admiralty from August 23 to October 20, 1628.

Nov. 25. 56. Petition of Francis Albert to the King. In the expedition to Rhé both his arms were shot away. Has often petitioned the Duke and the Council for relief. The latter set him down to have 30*l.* per annum, which the Officers of the Chest will not allow, wherefore he is constrained to make his misery known to the King. [*Underwritten is a minute that the King grants the petitioner a pension of* 30*l. per annum until he shall be otherwise provided for; and the Lord Treasurer is to give order accordingly.*]

Nov. 25. Whitehall. 57. Petition of the Mayor, Burgesses, and Commonalty of Bristol to the same. Pray, for the reasons within mentioned, that the Castle of Bristol may be united with the county of Bristol, the same now lying in the county of Gloucester, and suffered to be a receptacle for all lewd people. *Underwritten,*

57. I. *Reasons in support of the above petition. Amongst other things, it is stated that* 200 *persons dwell within the precincts of the castle, most of whom live by begging, besides a great number of outlawed, excommunicated, and other lewd offenders; that offenders have to be sent to Gloucester,* 30 *miles' distance; and that in times of impressment able men fly to the castle as to a place of freedom.*

1628. VOL. CXXI.

57. II. *Reference to the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer. Whitehall,* 1628, *November* 25.

57. III. *Reference by the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer to the Lord Chief Justice of England, the Lord Chief Baron, Sir John Denham, and the Attorney General.* 1628, *December* 2.

57. IV. *Certificate of the last-mentioned referees, that the object of the city of Bristol is very convenient, and only to be objected to by those who desire to live dissolutely.* 1629, *February* 20.

57. V. *Report of the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer to the King. They concur in the opinions expressed in No.* IV. 1629, *March* 18.

57. VI. *Minute that his Majesty grants the prayer of the petition, and the Attorney General is to prepare a grant accordingly.*

Nov. 25. 58. Petition of William Waldron, Humphrey Waldron, and John Goffe, to the King. John Dunster founded a hospital at Donyatt, co. Somerset, and the same has been built upon land thought to be held in socage. It has since been found that it is holden by knight's service in chief, by reason whereof the hospital will come to an end, unless the King will extinguish that tenure. Pray the King to accept a surrender thereof, and regrant the same in socage. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to certify his opinion.*]

Nov. 25. Whitehall. 59. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Capt. John Mince [Mennes]. Instructions to convoy victualling ships to Gluckstadt, being No. 31, November 22, as altered by Sec. Coke.

Nov. 25. London. 60. Sir Francis Cottington to James Earl of Carlisle. A secretary from Turin is here expected, upon whose arrival a ship will be sent to fetch the Abbot de Scaglia from Spain; but that which must give life to the business is the Earl's arrival. Mr. Porter had long since order to return from Madrid, but there is no news of his coming. His letters express the good affections he there observed. All men observe the King's expressions of favour to the Earl, and the Lord Treasurer lays hold of all occasions to declare his desire of doing the Earl service. Cottington is more ready to obey the Earl than any other.

Nov. 25. Essex House. 61. Robert Earl of Leicester to the same. The writer hopes his last letter has been accepted as an excuse for the time before. As the Earl of Carlisle has been pleased, in a letter to the Countess of Leicester, to honour the writer with the familiar name of "Noks," begs him to continue to esteem the writer as his most affectionate servant.

Digitized by Google

Vol. CXXI.

1628.
Nov. 25. London. 62. Algernon Lord Percy to the same. Came to town last night. Received his last letter with much joy, and now can no longer fear what before he thought he had some cause for. Capt. Wood is in haste. Has not seen any of that good company whom the Earl mentions since he received the Earl's letter.

Nov. 25. 63. Indenture between William Wall, of Hoxton, co. Middlesex, and Sir Giles Estcourt, of New Ssrum, whereby Wall covenants that, on payment, on May 27 next, of 104*l.*, a statute-staple, acknowledged by Sir Giles, shall be void.

Nov. 26. Grant to Patrick During, one of his Majesty's Footmen in ordinary, of the fine of 200*l.*, imposed on Sir Thomas Hyde, late Sheriff of co. Hertford, for non-attendance at the assizes. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Commission to the Lord Treasurer and others, to inquire into abuses of the wardrobe, and settle a course for better ordering that office. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Similar commission to the same, and the Lord Chamberlain and others, with reference to the wardrobe of robes. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Pardon to Edwin Scroop for stealing goods from Elizabeth Manistey, and a mare from William Hamersley. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. Grant to Sir Arthur Mainwaring, of the office of Lieutenant of the Castle and Forest of Windsor. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 26. 64. Sec. Conway to Sir John Bridgeman, Chief Justice of Chester and Recorder of Gloucester. William King, an old follower of the Secretary having a suit before Sir John, the Secretary testifies that in the wars he was an able officer, and in all other employments laborious, just, and discreet. Recommends him to Sir John's favourable notice. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 26. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 319.]

Nov. 26. 65. The same to the Justices of Peace for co. Gloucester. Similar letter on behalf of William King. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 26. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 319.]

Nov. 26. Whitehall. 66. William Earl of Pembroke, to James Earl of Carlisle. They are in the height of preparation for a Parliament, which will be good, and the writer doubts not but the success will be the same, which must be the beginning of the raising again of "our lost honour." Leaves particulars till they meet.

Nov. 26. / Dec. 6. Turin. 67. James Viscount Doncaster to the same, his father. Having recovered his health, writes to him as a little tribute of duty.

VOL. CXXI.

1628.

Nov. 26. Whitehall. 68. Sir Henry Vane to James Earl of Carlisle. Recommends to the Earl's favour his noble friend, Capt. John Wood.

Nov. 26. 69. Certificate of Joshua Downing and William Stevens of the past services of Thomas Currall, and his sufficiency as a boatswain.

Nov. 26. 70. Thomas Jackson to Henry Lord Clifford. Thinks the time has come for a perfect union and peace among Christian princes.

Nov. 27. Presentation of Thomas Hubbock, M.A., to the rectory of Nelston, diocese of Lincoln, void by lapse. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Warrant to pay to the Cofferers of the Household 7,656*l.*, for his Majesty's brewers, and other servants unpaid, by reason of extraordinary occasions of expense. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Grant to Henry Moggeridge, one of his Majesty's footmen, of the forfeiture of recognizances of Henry Hickman and Leonard Hickman, and their sureties, amounting in the whole to 293*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.* [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Pardon to Roger Hamer for killing Hugh Wilson. [*Docquet.*]

Nov. 27. Whitehall. 71. Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill for renewal of a Commission from his Majesty to the Earl of Warwick, to take in hand a voyage to sea, with certain specified alterations.

Nov. 27. 72. Sir Henry Marten to the Council. Report in a matter between Henry Russell and John Gardiner against John Blachford, respecting goods taken at sea by Capt. Hinckley.

Nov. 27. 73. Copy of the same.

Nov. 27. Portsmouth. 74. Kenrick Edisbury to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. An attack of quartan ague has prevented his attending the pay, but Sir Guilford Slingsby sat himself, and Edisbury had an able clerk to keep his book in his absence. The ships that are to go about to Chatham attend only a fair wind. Their discharged men, all the rest of the King's ships, and three or four of the merchant ships, are paid, and, if money come, they shall pay all the rest in seven or eight days. Prays licence to return as soon as the pay is done. P. S., dated November 28, acknowledges 3,000*l.* sent down that day; 4,500*l.* more by Wednesday noon will finish the pay.

Nov. 27. Pendennis. 75. John Tresahar to Sec. Conway. The 26th, arrived in Falmouth nine sail of ships belonging to the Dutch West India Company, with three ships of war as a convoy. They met with the Spanish fleet in the West Indies, whereof they took six galleons, wherein was plate, and 13 other ships laden with merchandize. Their general is Peter Hine, of Rotterdam. Capt. Gye, of London, has returned thither from the West Indies, having been, as he says, 22 months on his voyage. Dunkirkers and Frenchmen lie thick on

1628. VOL. CXXI.

those parts, and daily take such ships as pass along the coast. On the 21st four Dunkirkers chased two Englishmen from Wales with coal, and two Dutchmen, to the mouth of the harbour, and took one of the Dutchmen.

Nov. 27. 76. Copy of the same.

Nov. 27. 77. Certificate, by Sir Sackville Crow and Sir Guilford Slingsby, that John Neal, of Deptford, anchor smith, is continually employed in his Majesty's service, and altogether unfit to bear any parochial office.

Nov. 27. 78. Copy, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, of his speech on moving for judgment against Felton.

[Nov. 27?] 79. Statutes about the choice of Proctors in the University of Oxford; indorsed by Bishop Laud, as being in the form in which they were first sent down, with the subscription to them of the Chancellor, Vice Chancellor, and all the Heads of Houses.

Nov. 27. 80. Exceptions and additions which the Heads of Colleges made against the Statutes for new election of Proctors.

Nov. 27. / Dec. 7. Turin. 81. James Traill to James Earl of Carlisle. This is the thirty-fourth day since Lord Doncaster's sickness began, and now they expect only a fair day that he may go abroad in coach. His recovery has been no less speedy than full, and he hopes there shall remain in his face no marks or at least very few. Within 15 days he will be ready to go from thence.

Nov. 28. Whitehall. 82. Order of the Council of War, that Sir Francis Willoughby, Serjeant-Major General, shall receive certificates from every Colonel of the number and names of all their inferior officers which truly served from the return from the Isle of Rhé to the departure for Rochelle, and during that service, to be subscribed by the Colonels and Captains upon their honours, and that according to such certificates payment shall be made. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 28. 83. Petition of Michael Castell, of London, Merchant, to the Council. Prays permission to land and dispose of 300 tons of French wine, and 100 tons of prunes shipped by his factor in Holland without knowledge of the restraint. [*Permission given this day. Co. Reg.*, iv., 602.]

Nov. 28. 84. Sec. Conway to the Deputy Lieutenants of Hants. Sends reasons tendered by Mr. Willis as his excuses for being a defaulter at musters. They are to set a right and equal charge upon him. [*Copy.*]

Nov. 28. Milford Haven. 85. Sir Thomas Button to Nicholas. Wrote to Nicholas and Sec. Coke about the Irish employment, but has not received any answer. Sir Robert Mansell has written to him that that business is now in agitation, and advised him to repair up. Has explained, to Sir Robert reasons connected with the writer's private estate

1628. VOL. CXXI.

why he cannot now come up, and hopes to be dispensed with till after Christmas. His zeal and readiness to serve his Majesty will not be doubted. Desires to be heartily commended to Capt. Pennington, and to understand the manner of the loss of Rochelle.

Nov. 28. Portsmouth. 86. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Somewhat weakened by his ague. Notwithstanding the opinion of Sir Thomas Aylesbury of the Dreadnought, thinks she may be brought aground to be graved. Mr. Austen has set sail with the Entrance, the rest will follow. Begs the Secretary to hasten the remainder of the money. Capt. Towerson hopes to put off to a Dutchman all the corn and victuals returned from Rochelle.

Nov. 28. / Dec. 8. London. 87. Certificate, by the Duke de Soubise, that Captain Lestang, a refugee, with his family, in this country, is of the reformed religion.

Nov. 28. / Dec. 8. London. 88. Similar certificate in favour of Pierre Lalloné, dit La Palus.

Nov. 29. Westminster. Grant to Richard Bayly, B.D., of the prebend of Uxall, in the Cathedral of York, the see being vacant. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 11.]

Nov. 29. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Richard Harrison 200*l.* arrear of 50*l.* per annum for wages of keepers, and hay for deer in Battles Bailiwick, otherwise Battles Walk, in Windsor Forest. [*Ibid., No.* 12.]

Nov. 29. Westminster. The like to Adam Torless, 140*l.*, for a new organ, to be erected in the King's private chapel in the castle of Windsor. [*Ibid., No.* 13.]

Nov. 29. Whitehall. 89. The King to Attorney General Heath. The King formerly signified his pleasure for the renewal of the charter to Kingston-upon-Thames with some additional privileges. That town has held a court leet, which extended itself to Richmond, Petersham, and Ham, of which liberty the King is desirous they should be restrained, and himself appoint the keeping of a leet within those manors. In recompence there is to be granted to Kingston cognizance of plea within the hundreds of Copthorne and Effingham, as formerly they had in those of Kingston and Emelbridge [Elmbridge].

Nov. 29. 90. Petition of J—— to the King, that in accordance with a promise made by the King to his mother, Queen Anne, when King James was in Scotland, and he and she at Nonsuch, and several times since, he would renew the pension of 50*l.* per annum granted to the petitioner by Prince Henry, with augmentation.

Nov. 29. 91. Petition of Hellebrant Peterson, John de May, and John Ray, Dutch merchants, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Their ship, the St. Anthony, of Rotterdam, coming from Bordeaux to Dieppe, was taken by the King's fleet, and her cargo declared prize. The ship was afterwards employed in the expeditions to Rhé and Rochelle, and has now returned to Portsmouth. Pray that she may be restored to the petitioners.

1628. VOL. CXXI.

Nov. 29. 92. Affidavit of Michael Meysey, that, on October 23 last, Thomas Symons endeavoured to carry away certain goods before the duties thereon were paid, and took away from deponent an Order of Council of the last of August, and detained it in his pocket almost an hour. Further, that Thomas Symons being apprehended by deponent, was violently taken from him, and that he did kick this deponent on the belly.

Nov. 30. Grant and confirmation to the Mayor, Governor, and Burgesses of Beverley, co. York, of all their former charters, with additional privileges. [*Docquet.*]

[Nov. ?] 93. The King to all his Officers, Ministers, and Subjects. Letters charging them to render assistance to Robert Earl of Warwick, whom the King had licensed to take in hand a voyage by sea, tending to the service of the King and the realm.

[Nov. ?] 94. Petition of John Durrant to the Council. On the petition of Thomas Bowd, for very foul, scornful, and contemptuous words spoken by the petitioner, he was committed to the Marshalsea. Submits himself to their censure, acknowledges that his punishment is far less than such a contempt deserves, and prays for his discharge.

[Nov. ?] 95. Petition of James Aldredge to Lord President Marlborough In his youth petitioner served Queen Elizabeth in her wars in the Low Countries, and under Sir Francis Drake at sea, and received many wounds. Being upwards of 70 years of age, and having many young children, he prays a letter to the justices of the peace to allow him a pension.

Nov. 96. Ann Lyon to Sec. Conway. Begs him to do her the charitable favour to move the King to let her have 300*l.* out of a debt of 2,500*l.* owing to her, as is apparent under the Seals of the kingdom of Scotland.

Nov. ? 97. Tailor's bill for work done for Lord Conway, from October 1626, to November, 1628. Total, 56*l.* 16*s.*

Nov. ? 98. Names of Commissioners for buildings, as they stood in the first year of Charles I., with marginal memoranda as to such as were since dead.

Nov. 99. Stephen Allcock to [Nicholas ?]. Sends state of the account with the Susan, of London, George Hall, master, taken up to carry victuals to Portsmouth.

[Nov.] 100. Note of various patents and other documents relating to the offices of the Armoury in the Tower and at Greenwich.

[Nov. ?] 101. Deposition of John Silly as to the circumstances of a dispute on October 29 last, between Edward Cosowarth and Nicholas Borlase, respecting the rating of Lord Lambert to the subsidy in co. Cornwall, which resulted in the examinant not having lawful warrant to proceed in the collection of the same subsidy.

VOL. CXXI.

1628. [Nov. ?] 102. Deposition of John Hickes, in further illustration of the dispute mentioned in the preceding article, which, besides the rating of Lord Lambert, comprised the rating of certain persons known as recusants.

Nov. 103. Merchants trading to the Levant to the Council. Propositions setting forth the measures which they desire should be taken in reference to their complaints against Sir Kenelm Digby and his partners.

VOL. CXXII. DECEMBER 1—20, 1628.

Dec. 1. The King to Robert Earl of Warwick. Commission to take in hand a voyage to sea, being agreeable to his former commission, but reserving to his Majesty a tenth of all prizes, and that he may touch and land upon any of his Majesty's dominions for refreshing and watering. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 1. Grant to Isabel, widow of Lieutenant Francis Musgrave, slain at the assault of the citadel in the Isle of Rhé, of the prize ship, the St. Peter, with all tackle and furniture. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 1. Warrant to pay to Francis Lownes 550*l.* 10*s.*, for provision of "napery" for the three Spanish Ambassadors, and for his servants' attendance on them whilst they lay at Exeter House. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 1. Grant to Sir John Conyers of a pension of 100*l.* per annum, during life, or until his preferment in the wars. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 1. The like to Theophilus Lupo, one of his Majesty's musicians, in the place of Thomas Lupo, his father, deceased, of 40*l.* per annum, during life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 1. Protection to Benedict Webb, of co. Wilts, clothier, for one year. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 1. 1. Sec. Conway to Mrs. Cole. Has been long a witness of the diligent services of his good friend Mr. Vanderdort and his Majesty's acceptation of them. Is not presumptuous enough to add anything to the King's recommendation, but bears testimony of the King's grace to Vanderdort, and seeks acquaintance with the person addressed, of whom he has heard both from Vanderdort and Lady Conway, who is her countrywoman. Shall be glad if the motion proceed to effect, when he will come with his wife to perform a visit and offer his service. [*Copy.*]

Dec. 2. Whitehall. 2. The same to Attorney General Heath. Certain printed papers go from hand to hand, containing a relation of the proceedings of the Dutch against the English in Amboyna, which is set down in such manner as may breed much disaffection between the King's subjects and those of the Low Countries. Since the King has taken

1628. VOL. CXXII.

that business into his own hands, and finds that these loose papers do only exasperate misunderstandings, the Attorney General is to prepare a proclamation for the suppression of these and all other writings not suiting with good terms of amity between his Majesty and his allies the States General.

Dec. 2. 3. Copy of the same.

Dec. 2. Minute of the same. [*Conway's Letter Book, p.* 320.]

Dec. 2. 4. Sec. Conway to his Deputy Lieutenants of Hants. Has sent for some of those who were returned as refractory in the service of the musters, but not being able to lay any particular charge against them, has returned the certificate of the Deputy Lieutenants, and prays them to call the several persons before them and show them the reasons why they are charged at such proportions, and endeavour to draw them to conformity. If they remain obstinate the particulars are to be sent to the Secretary, who will put the things into the way of redress. [*Copy.*]

Dec. 2. 5. Draft of the same.

Dec. 2. 6. Accompt, rendered by Sir Thomas Southwell, of monies received from wrecks in co. Norfolk, from August 31, 1619, and also for fines imposed in the court of the said Sir Thomas Southwell, as Vice Admiral of that county. Total, 50*l.* 6*s.* 11½*d.*

Dec. 2. 7. Statement of Thomas Clayton, Master of Pembroke College, Oxford, as to the state of that College with reference to the election of proctors. Indorsed by Bishop Laud.

Dec. 2. 8. Certificate of Henry Brett, that the present Lord Keeper has not presented to the living of Anstey, within the liberties of Coventry, and that Jacob Gardner had not resigned.

[Dec. 2?] 9. Note of the appointment of Jacob Gardner to the living of Anstey above mentioned in 1618, on the resignation of Julius Winsper.

Dec. 3. 10. William Lord Craven to James Earl of Carlisle. It is a favour to Lord Craven that a creature which belonged to him was thought worthy to be employed by the Earl. Regrets Lord Doncaster's sickness; as soon as he is able to travel will wait upon him. Wishes it were in any other place than in Italy, where there is nothing to better his knowledge or satisfy his curiosity. If the writer had not troubled the Earl to beg a warrant from the King to go to Rome, would not endure the lingering out the winter in so woeful a dull country, where there is no more conversation than among the dead. When he has visited Rome and Naples will retire nearer sweet England.

Dec. 3. 11. Accompt of wages due to the crew of the Jacob, of Ipswich; total, 621*l.* 8*s.*

1628. VOL. CXXII.

Dec. 4. Dispensation for Sir Anthony Chester to be absent out of co. Bedford, whereof he is appointed High Sheriff. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 4. Portsmouth. 12. Sir Guilford Slingsby to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Reports proceedings at Portsmouth. Surveys in progress of remains of victuals and stores, and also of the King's ships. Have paid most part of the ships, but have been compelled to stay for three days for want of monies, to the great disappointment of the unpaid mariners.

Dec. 5. Whitehall. 13. Order of Council for the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to discharge ships and provisions prepared for the transport of Scottish soldiers into Scotland.

Dec. 5. 14. Petition of Joachim Geritson to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. On a return voyage from Newcastle-upon-Tyne to the island of Flee, in Holland, his ship was seized by Capt. Denis, pillaged and carried into Rye on pretence that he was a Dunkirker, although the petitioner showed them his sea brief hereto annexed. Prays restoration of ship and goods, and compensation. *Annexed,*

14. I. *Cocket which attests payment of customs at Newcastle on November* 12, 1628.

14. II. *Sea brief above alluded to, May* 10, 1628. *Dutch.*

Dec. 5. Sec. Conway to Mr. Recorder. To certify the state of Richard Downes's offence, and in the meantime to stay execution till he receive his Majesty's further pleasure. [*Minute, Conway's Letter Book, p.* 320.]

Dec. 6. Whitehall. Proclamation declaring his Majesty's pleasure to confirm to his subjects their defective titles (as well by colour of former grants as without any grant from the Crown), by his commission granted to that purpose. *Annexed.*

I. *Abstract, setting forth the several kinds of defective titles for which the Commissioners had power to compound.* [*Col. Procs., Car. I., No.* 97.]

Dec. 6. Grant of Baronetage to Richard Wiseman. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Discharge to the same of the ordinary fee of 1,095*l.* [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Grant to Rice Rudd of the dignity of Baronet. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Similar discharge to the same. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 6. Warrant to pay to Francis Gordon, agent with the King of Poland, 150*l.*, as of His Majesty's free gift. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXII.

1628.
Dec. 6. 15. Petition of Alexander Stevenson, the King's servant, to the King. The Hunter, of Amsterdam, a condemned prize, lies in the river rotting. In respect of petitioner's long service to the late King, and also the present King and Queen, he prays that he may have the same ship at the price at which she is appraised, out of the arrears of his pension.

Dec. 6. 16. Petition of Edward Alport, M.A., Preacher of God's Word and Rector of Pennarth and Lavernock, co. Glamorgan, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. A French man-of-war, in October last, was driven within the bounds of the parish of Pennarth, and was there surprised by the Gilbert, of Bristol, Capt. Ofield, and carried into Bristol. Petitioner, conceiving that there is a profit arising to him out of the said prize in right of his church, prays letters to the Bishop and Mayor of Bristol to call the customer and Capt. Ofield before them, and make satisfaction to the petitioner.

Dec. 6. Portsmouth. 17. Kenrick Edisbury to the same. Reports proceedings at Portsmouth, and arrangements necessary to be made there for employing shipkeepers and sailors. Since he began writing 4,500*l.* more received, which is sufficient to pay all at that place. Capt. Towerson has sold to a Dutch merchant the corn and provisions returned from Rochelle, and the greater part is shipped away. On Wednesday the 3rd inst. died Matthew Brooke, Clerk of the Cheque there. Begs the Lords to be truly informed of the sufficiency of the party that shall succeed.

Dec. 6. 18. Petition of Deacons Bull, Fire-master of his Majesty's Armies to Cadiz and Rhé, to the same. In consequence of his former petition [*see Vol.* cxx., *No.* 1.] the King granted him the prize ship, the Hunter. Prays the Commissioners to order the same to be delivered to him.

Dec. 6. 19. Petition of Francis Brooke, Storekeeper for the King's ships at Portsmouth, to the same. The late Lord Admiral gave his warrant for an extra payment of 20*l.* per annum to petitioner, in reward of his extraordinary pains, so long as the wars should continue. Prays the Commissioners for a similar warrant.

Dec. 6. 20. Petition of Richard Pratt, Mariner, to the same. In reply to Walter Montagu's statement of November 15 [*see Vol.* cxx., *No.* 73.], states that Mr. Montagu's man agreed with petitioner for 20*l.*, but Mr. Montagu gave him but 10*l.*, saying they might have fortune to get 20*l.* a man on their return. On which, seven leagues from shore, they espied Frenchmen in an English bottom, the Phœnix, of Dartmouth. They freely yielded, and after payment of his Majesty's proportion, and the shares of his company, petitioner's own proportion of the prize is not 5*l.* On Mr. Montagu's complaint, he has lain three weeks in the messenger's hands without coming to his answer. Prays that he may come to his answer or be freed.

VOL. CXXII.

1628.

Dec. 6. Whitehall. 21. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a grant to Christopher Earl of Anglesea, during life, of the custody of the Mansion House of Hampton Court.

Dec. 7. Sergeants' Inn, Fleet Street. 22. Lord Chief Justice Hyde to Sec. Conway. Downes is condemned for breaking a house and stealing goods of great value. It is not the first time that he has been convicted. He is a strong thief, and malefactors do so increase, that unless justice with some severity be executed men cannot be safe in their houses nor in the streets.

Dec. 7/17. Turin. 23. James Traill to James Earl of Carlisle. They mind to set forth on the morrow for Geneva. Has made Lord Doncaster's excuses at all the three Courts. Sir Isaac Wake has been in place of a father to Lord Doncaster. Madame has sent the picture to France, presuming on Lord Carlisle's patience till another be made. Thus the painter excused himself.

Dec. 8. 24. Petition of Andrew Harper, Captain of the Post-barks between Holyhead and Dublin, to the King. Petitioner has been employed in this service for many years. Having fallen lame, he prays the King that he may surrender to Capt. William Langford. [*Underwritten is the King's consent to the proposed transfer, if the Lord Treasurer and the Commissioners of the Admiralty be satisfied of Capt. William Langford's sufficiency.*]

Dec. 8. 25. Sir Heneage Finch, Recorder of London, to Sec. Conway. Reports on the cases of the butcher Pollard, Benjamin Dakings, and ——- Wright, convicted in London. Sees no cause to dissent from the opinion of the two Lord Chief Justices, by whom the course of justice was not stopped.

Dec. 8. Weymouth and Melcombe Regis. 26. Mayor and another of Weymouth to the Council. By their directions have seized the Jeannette, of St. Malo, brought in thither by Capt. Petit', fils, under letters of reprisal. Capt. Petit', fils, with his wife and family, arrived there yesterday, and purpose to make their abode there. *Inclose,*

26. I. *Inventory of the Jeannette, with her furniture, seized as above.*

Dec. 8. 27. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Send appraisement of the Hunter, made by Phineas Pett and Andrew Barrett. The ship is already adjudged to his Majesty by the Court of Admiralty. *Inclose,*

27. I. *Valuation of the prize ship, the Hunter, with her rigging and ordnance. Total,* 576*l.* 10*s.*

Dec. 8. Portsmouth. 28. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. They despatched all the merchant ships on Saturday night. Some of the corn ships yet remain unpaid. The Whelps not meddled with. Begs authority, in case there be money left, to pay the surplus men in the Triumph

1628. VOL. CXXII.

and Warspite, in which case they shall want the books in Francis Brooke's custody, who is now in London. Begs that he may send to his man to deliver up the books. Francis Brooke's father is dead. Sir Guilford Slingsby is taking coach.

Dec. 8. 29. Account of money collected for the poor Ministers of the Palatinate, from May 16 last to this day. It comprises sums gathered in various parishes in and about London, and remitted from several other dioceses. Among the parochial collections in London occur the following:—St. Stephen, Coleman Street, 24*l.* 1*s.* 2*d.*; St. Bartholomew-the-Great, 28*l.*; St. Peter-the-Poor, 23*l.* 5*s.* 6*d.*; St. Mary, Whitechapel, 12*l.* 7*s.* 3*d.*; St. Mary, Islington, 3*l.* 1*s.*; Hackney Church, 18*l.* 10*s.*; St. Martin's, Ludgate, 23*l.* 10*s.*; St. Andrew, Holborn, 15*l.* 0*s.* 6*d.*; St. Mary-le-Bow, in Cheapside, 15*l.*; St. Mary-at-Hill, 6*l.* 5*s.* 9*d.*; St. Mildred's, in Bread Street, 17*l.* 3*s.* 9*d.*; St. Sepulchre's, Newgate, 13*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.* Total, 1,753*l.* 9*s.* 4¾*d.*

Dec. 9. 30. Sir Thomas Aylesbury and Denzil Fleming to the Master Attendant, Clerk of the Survey, and Storekeeper, at Chatham. To sell rope ends to the value of 30*l.* or 40*l.*, to defray the charges of picking oakum. [*Copy.*]

Dec. 9. Grant to Colonel George John Peblitz of a pension of 500*l.*, per annum, during life. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 9. The like to Dodo d'Inhausen and Kniphausen, of similar amount. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 9. Warrant to pay to Thomas Wilson 5*l.* per annum, for use of part of his house at Royston, for a privy kitchen. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 9. Confirmation of several agreements between William Cutts, owner of the lordship of Edlington, co. Lincoln, and Robert Bilting, a freeholder of lands therein, and Sydrach Edmondes, incumbent of the vicarage, by way of exchange. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 9. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi 1,084*l.*, a donative of 30*s.* a man, ordered by the Council to be given to 723 Irish soldiers, upon their landing in Ireland. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 9. Confirmation to the Bailiffs and Freemen of Kingston-upon-Thames of their former liberties, with certain additions, on their relinquishment of their court leet within the manors of Richmond, Petersham, Ham, and Effingham. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 9. Licence to Joseph Moore, Alexander Foster, Robert Guilman, and Joseph Tounsend, with the rest of their company, servants to the Lady Elizabeth, his Majesty's sister, to practise the playing of comedies, histories, tragedies, and interludes, in and about the city of London, or any other place they shall think fitting. [*Docquet*].

1628. Vol. CXXII.

Dec. 10. Westminster. 31. Warrant to Attorney General Heath to prepare a grant to John Paperill, one of the King's Lieutenant Colonels, of the office of Chief Engineer for England and Wales, with an allowance of 13*s.* 4*d.* per diem, to be paid out of the revenues of co. York.

Dec. 10. 32. Petition of Capt. Richard Quaile to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Sets forth his former services and losses, and prays that the command of the St. Mary may be conferred upon him again.

Dec. 10. Battersea. 33. Oliver Viscount Grandison to his nephew, Sir Thomas Roe. Congratulates him on his escape, for so he may call it, from the furious Maltese. His niece, for her brave encounter against danger, deserves to rank among the worthiest of women. Is glad he has met with Lord Carlisle, who is much loved and desired in England. Robert Branthwaite, who observes how things stand in the English Court, will give him a touch thereof. The writer's infirmities have driven him to retire into himself, and made him a stranger to the affairs of the world. Doubts not to see him settled there according to his abilities to do the King and State service.

Dec. 10. 34. Certificate of Sir Richard Sutton of payments made to Henry Tillier, Lieutenant to Capt. Christopher Jackson, as entered in the accounts of John Beere, paymaster of the army at Plymouth in 1625.

Dec. 11. Royal assent for Dr. Harsnet, late Bishop of Norwich, to be Archbishop of York. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Warrant to Thomas Viscount Savile and Edmond Savile for preservation of game of hare, partridge, and pheasant in Gualtres Forest. [*Docquet.*]

Dec. 11. Whitehall. Proclamation for apprehension of Richard Smith, a Popish priest, styled and calling himself the Bishop of Chalcedon. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 98.]

Dec. 11. Westminster. 35. The King to Lord Treasurer Weston, Robert Earl of Lindsey, Great Chamberlain, William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward, Edward Earl of Dorset, Lord Chamberlain to the Queen, Dudley Viscount Dorchester, Vice Chamberlain, Sec. Coke, and Sir Julius Cæsar, Master of the Rolls. Commission whereby they are constituted a Court of Delegates for hearing appeals in causes relating to prizes taken under letters of marque. [*Attested Copy.*]

Dec. 11. 36. Petition of Thomas Lewin, his Majesty's coachman, to the King. Prays for a grant of a forfeited recognizance of Edward Berry, Richard Bromfield, and Henry Holt, for appearance of Berry at the Sessions for co. Middlesex. *Underwritten,*

36. I. *Minute of the grant of the petitioner's suit by the King, and reference to the Attorney General.*

36. II. *Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. Requests that the grant prayed for may pass according to his Majesty's pleasure.*

VOL. CXXII.

1628.

Dec. 11. 37. Certificate of George Bingley, deputy auditor, of money paid to Lieutenant Henry Tillier by Sir George Chudleigh and Sir Thomas Love.

Dec. 11. De la Conciergerie, a Londres. 38. Chevalier de Bremond to Sec. Conway. Complains bitterly of his confinement, and solicits his release.

Dec. 12. 39. Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a grant to William Earl of Pembroke of 2,500 cords of wood yearly, to be cut in the Forest of Dean, for 21 years, at the yearly rent of 6*s.* 8*d.* per cord, and a confirmation of a former lease made to the said Earl on December 7, in the third of his Majesty's reign.

Dec. 13. 40. James Viscount Doncaster to his father, James Earl of Carlisle. After the morrow he is going on his journey, and, by Lord Ambassador Wake's command, first to Alessandria, and so to Genoa, and thence to Florence.

Dec. 13. 41. Note of two caveats entered by command of his Majesty, that no grant of a prebend in Christ Church, Oxon, be passed before John Morris, B.D., and Hebrew Professor in that University, be placed there; and that William Hemming, son of John Hemming, his Majesty's servant, have the next Canon's place that becomes void in the said cathedral.

Dec. 13. De la Prison. 42. Chevalier de Bremond to Sec. Conway. His desire to do service in the house of God.

Dec. 15. 43. The King to [William Earl of Pembroke, Chancellor of the University of Oxford]. Sends him a copy of the statutes for the choice of proctors, altered in accordance with suggestions of the Heads of Houses, and recommended to be sent down again to be passed in Convocation. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Bishop Laud.*]

[Dec. 15?] 44. The Statutes for the Proctorship, altered according to the desire of the Heads of Houses in most points, and with some additions. [*This copy, which is indorsed as above by Bishop Laud, has also some additions and comments in his handwriting.*]

Dec. 15. 45. Petition of Sir Henry Mervyn, Admiral, and Sir Henry Palmer, Vice Admiral, of the Narrow Seas, to the King. On Sir Henry Mervyn's grant of the Admiral's place 12 years since, for his life, there is due to him, for wages, at 20*s.* per diem, 1,460*l.*, and for 16 men of retinue, at 20*s.* per day, 3,650*l.*, and for disbursements 3,000*l.*, in all 8,110*l.* Prays a Privy Seal for 500*l.* out of his said debt; and in lieu of the Admiral's wages as above, and the Vice Admiral's wages of 10*s.* a day, and 10*s.* a day for a retinue of eight men, petitioners pray for a grant to the Admiral at 40*s.* a day in all, and a similar grant to the Vice Admiral of 20*s.* a day. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Commissioners of the Admiralty to certify what is fit to be done.*]

VOL. CXXII.

1628.
Dec. 15. 46. Petition of Adrian Velders and three others, of Camphere, in Zealand, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Petitioners' ship coming from Nantes was captured by Dunkirkers, who, after taking out some passengers and eight men, left aboard four of the crew and ten men of their own. The Dutchmen managed to bring the ship into Plymouth, where she has been seized by Sir James Bagg, who claims the ship as prize taken from the Dunkirkers. Pray that the goods and prisoners may be allowed to return home. *Underwritten,*

46. I. [*Unsigned reference to Sir Henry Marten to release the ship, on proof that what is stated in the petition is true.*]

Dec. 15. Chatham. 47. Thomas Rabenett, Master of the Assurance, to Nicholas. Reports the state of readiness of the Assurance. Their chief want is men. Begs that men be sent down to them, or that they may have some 20 men turned over out of each of the other six ships that are in the river.

Dec. 16. 48. The Lord Mayor (Richard Deane) to the Council. Return, as directed, of the names, qualities, and conditions of all recusants resident in London; amongst them are Lords Brudenell, Montagu, and Windsor; George Geldropp, a picture drawer; Thomas Turner, a physician; John Gifford, John More, and Thomas Bardie, Doctors of Physic; Robert Catesby and Robert his son, and Elizabeth the son's wife; Margaret Isham, Earl of Appercorn [Abercorn], Sir George Peter, and Mr. Jaquinta, an Italian Doctor of Physic.

Dec. 17. Westminster. 49. Warrant under the Privy Seal to pay to Dudley Viscount Dorchester, Secretary of State, such sum as he shall signify to be needful, not exceeding 175*l.* per quarter, for the King's "private and inward services." [*Copy.*]

Dec. 17. Whitehall. 50. The Council to Lord President Conway, Lord Lieutenant of Hants. By letters, dated December 17, 1626, he had been directed to raise 250 men of the trained bands of that county, to be transported to Guernsey and Jersey upon knowledge given to the Deputy Lieutenants of any imminent danger to those islands. Advertisements having been received of many preparations and apparent signs of hostile attempts, he is to have those men in readiness.

Dec. 17. Laxborough. 51. William Earl of Pembroke to James Earl of Carlisle. Hopes the bearer will find him ready to set sail for England, where he will find a master full of all wisdom and goodness in general, and in particular one that knows his virtues, weighs them, and loves his person.

Dec. 17. 52. Receipt of Mary Lady Verney for 100*l.*, paid by a servant of Viscount Conway, on behalf of Lord Vere for rent of a house at Langley, co. Buckingham.

VOL. CXXII.

1628.
Dec. 18. 53. Lord President Conway to Sec. Coke. It seems by the Earl of Carlisle's secretary that his Lordship desires a King's ship to fetch him. Begs Coke to consider what place is meetest, and to take the King's directions. [*Copy.*]

Dec. 19 Southwark. 54 Justices of co. Surrey to the Council. According to their command, return the names, qualities, and conditions of all recusants inhabiting in Surrey, near adjacent to the city of London. *Inclose,*

54. I. *Return above mentioned. It includes ten persons in the parish of St. Saviour, Southwark, eight persons in the parish of Wandsworth, and one in Barn Elms parish.*

Dec. 19. 55. Petition of Capt. Thomas Hughes to the same. Sets forth particulars of payment for victualling the Amity, of London, and providing cordage and masts, delivered into the King's storehouse, amounting together to 1,041*l.* 16*s.* 11*d.* Has claims also for recompence for his own service and various losses. Prays payment. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.*]

Dec. 19. The Tower. 56. Commissioners for Sale of Prize Goods to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. On October 25 last received directions not to sell the St. Peter, of Calais, a Dutch pram. They have now received a Privy Seal, dated 2nd December inst., for delivery of the same to Isabel Musgrave, widow, as a gift from the King. They are ready to obey the same on approbation from their Lordships.

Dec. 19. London. 57. Sec. Coke to Lord President Conway. Difficulty of sending a ship for Lord Carlisle, there being no money nor any ship at sea or in preparation, save those which are to go to the islands [Guernsey and Jersey]. Either a ship of war must be hired or his Lordship provide his convoy there. Will do his best, but knows men's unwillingness to be employed in such services without present payment, which cannot be hoped for.

Dec. 19. 58. Sir Robert Aiton to James Earl of Carlisle. For public business we are at a stand, and it is thought there will be nothing done till he comes home; nor indeed have we any body that can direct us. They make a auspicion that Carlisle inclines much towards an accommodation with Spain, which the Queen will not believe. All soldiers dismissed, and ships till they be trimmed, fit for nothing; yet out of fear that the French have some intention on Guernsey and Jersey, Lord Danby is carrying some companies thither. At home the little that is done is done by the Lord Treasurer. They are about to rectify some things both in religion and government, to sweeten things to the Parliament, but most men doubt that they are not sincerely intended, and so will give little satisfaction. The parliamentary men have an eye on Carlisle, and are afraid that he will "wyne" with the Lord Treasurer, who though, as

the writer thinks, an honest man and good patriot, has much ado to overcome those clouds of suspicion concerning religion that have hung over him all the while. Report of Carlisle as LordChamberlain no more spoken of. Report that he is to be Groom of the Stool, which the writer thinks not worthy of him. The Queen continues her gracious professions to the Earl and his lady. That Carleton is secretary and other changes intended the bearer can tell.

Dec. 19. Inner Temple. 59. Robert Allsop to James Earl of Carlisle. Reports the condition of his Irish business, which the writer had kept unsettled and the Earl's patent unsurrendered. The daughter and heir of the Earl of Desmond has denied to take Lord Denbigh's younger son, now Earl of Desmond, in marriage. She is in the custody of the Countess of Holland; her estate is great. Wishes it might be a match between her and Carlisle's son. The Earl's Wapping business to be heard next term. His Islands stand well; 100,000 weight of tobacco already imported, which is to pay 37*l.* 10*s.* a thousand weight, besides that of the Earl's own, which is 2,700 weight. Mr. Attorney has undertaken the immediate despatch of his mine business.

Dec. 19. 60. Petition of Walter James, Captain of Southsea Castle, to the Council. Prays for warrants for repair of the castle, and a supply of ordnance.

Dec. 20. 61. Petition of John Beale and Mark Quested, master and owners of the Francis, of Colchester, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The Francis taken up for carriage of victuals to the fleet at Portsmouth, and thence compelled in spite of remonstrance of her insufficiency to go towards Rochelle. Being driven back, she was ultimately totally wrecked on St. Francis Island, to the loss of the petitioners of 750*l.* Pray that one of the prize ships, the Peter, of Hamburgh, or the Hunter, of Amsterdam, may be bestowed upon them in compensation. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Officers of the Navy, to certify the value of the Peter, of Hamburgh.*] *Annexed,*

61. I. *Report of the Officers of the Navy, but unsigned. The petitioners should have recompence, but should prove the value of their ship. The Hunter is of* 300 *tons, and valued at* 576*l.* 10*s.* *Whitehall, January* 10, 1629.

Dec. 20. 62. Lord President Conway to Deputy Lieutenants of Hants. The Council had renewed their directions for putting 250 men in readiness for defence of Jersey and Guernsey. Sends copy of the Council's Warrant. [*Copy.*]

Dec. 20. Basle. 63. Wolgang Mayer, "nephew to the posthum Martyr Bucer," to James Earl of Carlisle. The Earl having taken charge of a son of the writer, in order that he might be educated at some English college, the writer thanks him in strong terms for his kindness, and solicits that the boy may be provided "beside the ordinary common,

1628. VOL. CXXII.

which the college will afford, with apparel, books, beddings, with the like necessities," and also be graced by the letters of the King and the Earl to "the Presidents of the knowen college." In adopting the boy the Earl is said to have exclaimed, "Let him to my care; I will be his father."

VOL. CXXIII. DECEMBER 21—31, 1628.

Dec. 21. 1. Petition of Thomas Rockwell to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Sets forth past services at sea, being then Master's Mate in the Assurance, and prays to be appointed Boatswain of the Adventure. *Annexed,*

1. I. *Certificate of Sir Henry Mervyn, Sir Michael Geere, Sir Francis Stewart, and others, in strong recommendation of the Petitioner.*

Dec. 21. St. Martin's Lane. 2. James Earl of Marlborough to James Earl of Carlisle. Solicits him to take into his service a poor kinsman of Marlborough's, George Ley, whom he highly recommends.

Dec. 21. London. 3. Thomas Cary to the same. Has commission from the Lord Treasurer to invite his Lordship to as strict a league of friendship and affection as has ever been between men of their virtues and eminences. The King has now so wholly made over all his affections to his wife, that he dare say they are out of the danger of any other favourites. She has also returned to such a fondness and liking of him and his person, as it is of as much comfort to themselves as of joy to their good servants. Believes the Treasurer will be strengthened by his friend Sir Francis Cottington for his Chancellor, though the little man has yet found shifts to put it off. The consideration of that remove was the first wheel that gave motion to that other of the President and Secretary in the King's breast, though it failed at the first trial.

1628. Dec. 22. / 1629. Jan. 1. 4. Account of debts of the Household of the King and Queen of Bohemia, stated in guilders and stivers, and also in English currency. Amongst them are the egg-wife, 16*l.* 2*s.*; the milk-boor, 140*l.* 18*s.*; Thomas Clecher, jeweller, 917*l.*; Philip Calandrini, on Lord Carleton's bond, 1,000*l.*; Sir Francis Nethersole, on his plate, 455*l.* 11*s.* Total, 12,138*l.* 2*s.*

Dec. 22. Bristol. 5. Mayor and Aldermen of Bristol to the Council. Having taken up ships to transport 213 Irish soldiers into Ireland, about that number have been there for a month already, having been twice to sea and put back, and behaved themselves so rudely aboard that the mariners are much dismayed, and unwilling to carry them over without some commander. They hear that many others are coming from London, wherefore they crave further instructions, and money, being already 400*l.* out of purse.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXIII.

1628.
[Dec. 22?] 6. Lucy Countess of Carlisle to James Earl of Carlisle. Hopes this messenger will much hasten his coming. It concerns him nearly, and many have an infinite desire to defer it. He will find many changes in that Court, and the power that he left absolutely forgotten. He is thought hugely Spanish, of which she must have some more assurance than a common report, but the noise of it troubles some of his best friends. All these reports will vanish at his presence, and she shall joy and be happy.

Dec. 22. 7. Sir David Murray to the same. Notwithstanding the terrible and unexpected accident, the sudden and fearful judgment, which has happened since the Earl's going thence, there is no great change, for the ghost doth yet walk. There has been a secret working for his continuance abroad by those who carry an outward show of friendship to him, but his master is faithful, and, as the writer is informed, fair Lucibella, or rather Philoclea, has played her true part, which more and more procures her the writer's love and respect. Begs him to be wise, and join stoutness and courage, and to remember his poor servant "when you are in your kingdom."

Dec. 22. 8. George Lord Goring to the same. The fatal blow on the Duke did so astonish and benumb all there, as ever since there has been scarce any passage to and fro more than mere breathings to keep life and soul together. The Turkey merchants only pinch hard to awaken them by denying tonnage and poundage to his Majesty, who the writer hopes will live to take his just remedy against them who dare to irritate so just and good a King in the face of all his people and instant of his foreign treaties. This point, with that of religion, will be the main work of the Parliament on January 20. Fears that all the evil spirits are not laid. The only joy amidst these perplexities is the happy intelligence between their blessed sweet master and mistress, which certainly easeth that swelling brave heart of his in these his days of highest trials. More true love the writer never saw. His Majesty being at Theobalds but for four days, her Majesty can take no rest in the same nights, but sighs for his return, till when she delights herself with his shadow at her bedside. Of this change hopes he will not be grieved to hear, nor is it possible ever to decline again if we keep ourselves free from a fresh supply of French, which they in France now so much insist upon. His Majesty is observed to be more reserved than ever, which he conceives to be rather to keep off the torrent of suitors than aught that proceeds from a change of nature, which is the best and most constant Lord Goring ever knew. Begs him not to let slight misunderstandings divide him from Lord Dorchester, and on his arrival to make an embargo on his promises of engagements, whereby he shall be able to trade on his own, and make better return than by a joint stock. Great esteem of Lady Carlisle throughout the Court. Advises the Earl to let her know how heartily he takes her watchful and truly loving respects. The Queen cannot believe the Earl Don Diego, of all men living. Thanks for his favours to Lord Goring's poor boy, George.

VOL. CXXIII.

1628.
Dec. 22. Plymouth. 9. Nathaniel Apslyn and John Cawse to Sir Thomas Aylesbury, Surveyor of the Navy. The Rainbow cannot be fitted to come about with the Bonaventure for want of monies, the men having desisted to work from the 10th of last month, as they had previously informed him.

Dec. 22. 10. Fair copy of the Statutes for the Proctorship at Oxford, as they were sent down this day, and "as they were passed in Convocation, December 31, 1628," according to an indorsement of Bishop Laud. *Annexed,*

10. I. *Order of Election of Proctors in every College of the University of Oxford, according to the turns established by the above statute.* [*This is a circular table, which exhibits the series of the Proctors to be elected by the several Colleges in a perpetual course, which would be run through once in every* 22 *years.*]

Dec. 23. 11. Petition of Jacob Gardner to Bishop Laud, of London. The Bishop having been displeased at petitioner's holding the chapel of Anstey, he begs him to take notice that he has surrendered the same to the King. The Bishop having censured him for not constantly using the Lord's Prayer, he professes that the omission has not been out of disregard of that sacred prayer. Had he thought it had been enjoined by the canon he would have used it. Promises at every sermon to conclude his prayer with the Lord's Prayer, according to the canon, and in all things to give satisfaction by his conformity. Prays to be allowed to exercise his ministry as before.

Dec. 23. 12. Justices of Peace for Westminster to the Council. Return of the names, qualities, and conditions of all recusants resident in Westminster. The list includes Sir Francis Howard, Sir Robert Mexfield [Maxwell?], and the Earl of Nithsdale; Dame Olive Heneage; Robert Greenberry, picture drawer; Nicholas Laneere, a cook, in St. Martin's; Dr. Cadiman, a physician; Sir John Bath, an Irish knight; various servants to the King and Queen, and several lawyers.

Dec. 24. Whitehall. 13. The Council to Lord President Conway, Lord Lieutenant of Hants. The King is informed of hostile preparations against some part of his dominions, of which Portsmouth and the Isle of Wight are conceived to be in great danger. He is to give strict order that the trained bands be always in readiness, upon the first firing of the beacons, or post sent from Plymouth, to march forwards.

Dec. 24. Whitehall. 14. The same to the same. To renew directions for careful watching and looking to the beacons on the coast of Hants.

[Dec. 24.] 15. Walter Montagu to Nicholas. Begs him to pray the Lords, for a warrant for the delivery of the ship taken by Pratt in such estate as she was found, and to take security from Pratt to that effect.

1628. VOL. CXXIII.

[Dec. 24.] 16. Bond of Richard Pratt in 100*l.* for re-delivery of the Phœnix, of Dartmouth, to those from whom he took her, or to the captain of Cowes Castle.

Dec. [24]. Whitehall. 17. The Council to Sir Fulke Greville, captain of Cowes Castle. To cause the ship above mentioned to be carried back to Cherbourg.

Dec. 24. 18. Petition of Henry Androwes, Hugh Perry, Warwick Fownes, George Henley, John Parker, and William Baily, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. About twelve months ago the petitioners had leave to bring in certain goods from Flanders in English or neutral vessels. Shipping them on board a Hamburgher, sho was captured by the Dutch, taken to Rotterdam, and their goods sold. Not having been able to obtain justice in tho Admiralty there, they pray the Commissioners to take order, through tho English Ambassador in Holland or the States Ambassador here, for their restitution.

Dec. 24. 19. Sir Thomas Aylesbury to his son, Nicholas. Recommends Anthony Lownes as the man for whom Lord Denbigh intreats a boatswain's place in the Adventure. He was formerly tried in the Convertive, and very well approved.

Dec. 25. "Du Purgatoir de Londres." 20. Chevalier de Bremond to Lord President Conway. Urgently complains of the misery of his confinement. Its bitterness is much greater than that of the Romish purgatory. If his Excellency does not take him into his remembrance he shall fall into heresy, and be forced to publish that the purgatory of this country is much more austere than the other.

Dec. 26. 21. Lord President Conway to Deputy Lieutenants of Hants. Sends them copies of letters from the Council for repair and watching of the beacons, and keeping their companies ready to march in case the beacons be fired. [*Copy.*]

Dec. 26. 22. The same to Depnty Lieutenants of the Isle of Wight. Letter of similar import to the preceding, with the addition that they are to see that the boats be in readiness, both for intelligence and to transport aids from Hants.

Dec. 26. Clerkenwell. 23. Robert Earl of Snssex to Lord President Conway. Acknowledges receipt of letter from the Council concerning the county of Essex, which he had sent down with all speed. Reminds him of the forts in Essex, that he may either have them, or that his Majesty take them into his hands with the Lieutenantcy, and give the writer some recompence. It is that the Earl of Warwick and his brother aim at.

Dec. 26. The Tower. 24. Sir Paul Harris to Nicholas. Paul Leech, who was gunner of the Nightingale, makes means to be gunner of the Tenth Whelp. When in his pink, having but eight barrels of powder, he took away six thereof at Portsmouth, and sold them. Sir Paul wonld fain lay hold upon him.

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CXXIII.

Dec. 27. 25. Instructions for Sir Henry Mervyn, Admiral of the Narrow Seas, in his Majesty's ship, the Assurance, to repair with his ship, the Charles pinnace, and a ketch, to Portsmouth, there to join with other ships to take aboard the Earl of Danby, who is to be transported to Guernsey, where Sir Henry is to obey the Earl's orders for defence of the Channel Islands. [*Indorsed is Nicholas's rough draft of instructions to Sir Henry Mervyn on a subsequent occasion, when in command of the Constant Reformation, the Mary Rose, the Fourth and Seventh Whelps, and other ships at Chatham and Bristol, he was appointed to guard the fishermen and colliers to the northward, and also to the westward to look to the safety of the coast as far as Scilly.*]

Dec. 27. 26. Clause in the contract between his Majesty and Cornelius Vermuyden, authorizing the latter, with the approbation of the ordinary as to place, to build one or more chapel or chapels, for the exercise of religion in English or Dutch. [*Attested copy made after the knighthood of Vermuyden on January* 6, 1629.]

Dec. 28. Whitehall. 27. Warrant to Attorney General Heath to prepare a grant of denization for Bartholomew de Montagutt, the King's servant, and one of the Grooms of the Privy Chamber to the Queen, and his brother Peter de Montagutt.

Dec. 28. 28. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Lord President Conway, Vice Admiral of Hants. For a survey and muster to be taken of all ships and seamen within his Vice Admiralty, and certificate to be returned thereof.

Dec. 28. 29. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Inclose valuation of the Hunter. She is adjudged to his Majesty, but not yet disposed of. The St. Peter is given away to Mrs. Musgrave. *Inclose,*

29. 1. *Valuation above mentioned. Total,* 576*l.* 10*s.*

Dec. 29. Whitehall. 30. Warrant to Attorney General Heath, to prepare a pardon for the King's servant, Daniel Cotton, found guilty by a coroner's inquest of the murder of John Dean, the crime having been the result of a sudden quarrel, and the wife of the deceased having released Cotton of all appeals for the said fact.

Dec. 29. 31. John Pigott to his cousin [William Chesterman ?]. Prays for time to pay a debt due to Chesterman, which had been called in.

Dec. 30. 32. Paper, indorsed by Bishop Laud, as containing "Conditions tendered by Dr. Ma[inwaring] about a lecturer in St. Giles-in-the-Fields." They consist principally of restrictions to be imposed upon the lecturer, who was to be employed "to preach in the afternoons on Sundays only." Among other provisions the preacher is to pray for the King by his full title, and not with that clause "and so forth," nor with that epithet "young King or young

1628. VOL. CXXIII.

Queen;" he is also to incite the people to be bareheaded in the time of divine service, and receiving of the Holy Sacrament, and also while the text is read upon which the preacher grounds his doctrine and exhortation.

Dec. 30. 33. List of ship's company of the Abraham, of Ipswich, and accompt of money due to them for wages; total, 716*l.* 2*s.* 10*d.*

Dec. 30. 34. Similar accompt for the Desire, of Ipswich; total, 671*l.* 18*s.* 8*d.*

Dec. 30. 35. Accompt of Tenths due at Christmas 1573, from various ecclesiastical preferments in the deaneries of Boxgrove and Midhurst in Sussex, with form of a receipt for perhaps the same tenths as due to the King at Christmas 1628.

Dec. 31. 36. Certificate of Dr. William Juxon, Dr. William Bancroft, and others, Commissioners for view of abuses in his Majesty's forests of Stow and Shotover, complaining of the misconduct towards them in the execution of their commission of Sir Timothy Tyrrell, Lieutenant of those forests. [*Copy.*]

Dec. [31 ?] 37. Considerations offered by the Commissioners to prevent the waste of the woods in Shotover and Stow. Indorsed by Bishop Laud.

Dec. [31 ?] 38. Survey, upon view of the Commissioners, of all timber and other trees of oak in Shotover, with their value. Total number of trees, 32,366; value 11,321*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* Indorsed by Bishop Laud.

Dec. 31. 39. Lord President Conway to Sir Fulke Greville. Sends copy of letter directing him to take a survey of ships and mariners [*see No.* 28], and prays him to use expedition in performing the same. [*A similar letter was sent to Capt. William Towerson.*] [*Copy.*]

Dec. 31. Portsmouth. 40. Peter White and Edward Boate to Sec. Coke. Report their proceedings in repair of two of the Whelps and the James, prize. Provisions and money wanted.

Dec. 31. Whitehall. 41. Articles set down by the Council, according to the tenor of a Commission dated September 20, 1628, for direction of such as hold letters of marque against the King of Spain.

Dec. 31. 42. Copy of the preceding.

Dec. 31. 43. Note of money sent to several places in the Upper and Lower Palatinate for the poor ministers of the same places; total 1,500*l.*, besides 2,000 guilders sent to the consistory of Amsterdam.

[Dec. 31 ?] 44. Names of dioceses in which collections for the Palatinate have been made and sent in.

Dec. 31. 45. Certificate of Lord Denbigh, Capt. John Pennington, and other officers of the navy, of the services of Anthony Lound [Lownes] and his fitness for the place of boatswain.

1628 VOL. CXXIII.

[Dec.?] 46. The King to [the Attorney General]. To prepare a Bill for renewal of the Commission Ecclesiastical for co. York to a new set of Commissioners enumerated in a paper attached. [*Signed by the King, but not dated nor addressed.*] *Annexed,*

46. I. *List of intended Commissioners, signed by Archbishop Harsnet. Among them are, of course, the new Archbishop himself, and Thomas Viscount Wentworth, Lord President of the North.*

46. II. *Explanation of marks placed against several of the names in the preceding list, principally to indicate which of the Commissioners were to be of the quorum.*

[Dec.?] 47. Queen Henrietta Maria to James Earl of Carlisle. Complains of his not having written since he left. He will find her the same that she has ever been towards him.

[Dec.?] 48. Articles, submitted by Richard Daye to Viscount Conway, to be considered at the Council before the next session of Parliament, touching the preservation and increase of wood and timber.

[Dec.?] 49. Petition of Michael Castle to the Council. Thomas Jenny, administrator of Sir Noel Caron, having complained to the Council that petitioner refused to pay 50*l.* due to the said Sir Noel Caron, and therenpon obtained an order for petitioner to pay the same or stand committed to the Fleet; he explains the circumstances of the pretended debt, and prays to be freed from payment of the same.

[Dec.?] 50. Petition of Robert Blacke and Arthur Holman, merchants, to the same. For permission to export 500 lasts of wheat, and 200 of barley, from cos. Hants and Sussex, corn at this present being under the rate limited by the statute for exportation.

Dec. 51. Names of various Members of the Council serving on Committees of that body; extracted from the Council Book.

Dec. 52. Copy of the same. Indorsed by Sec. Dorchester.

Dec. 53. Note of what Forces shall repair to the principal havens in every county when an enemy shall attempt to take land. The numbers were so arranged that, upon any alarm of a landing, from 11,000 to 17,000 men of the trained bands of the nearest counties were under orders to march immediately to the spot.

[Dec.?] 54. Nicholas Lisle to Lord Treasurer Weston. Brief of the writer's proposition for raising money by a tax or composition on incroachments on the King's highways. His proposals, for which see Vol. xl., Nos. 64, 65, 66, and Calendar Dom., Car. I., Vol. i., p. 484, were referred two years ago to his Majesty's Council learned in the law, whom the writer had long since satisfied. Prays that the Attorney General may be required to report thereon, and

1628. VOL. CXXIII.

upon another proposition of the writer's respecting felons' goods. *Annexed,*

54. I. *Proposition concerning incroachments and "purprestures" in the King's highways. This is a combination and enlargement of the three papers mentioned and referred to in the preceding article.*

[Dec. ?] 55. Report by the Council of War to his Majesty and the Council concerning the Lord General's relation of his expedition for Rochelle, with the order of the King thereon for a further examination and trial of the parties inculpated before the Lord Marshal of England, and a statement of the general charge against them, and whence the proofs thereof are to be gathered.

[Dec. ?] 56. Capt. Hugh Lydyard to [Nicholas ?]. Having been told that he was to go in his ship, the Charles, with Sir Henry Mervyn, to convoy soldiers to Guernsey and Jersey, he has been waiting at Portsmouth for further instructions. Solicits his influence for promotion to some better service. Has lost shipping of his own worth 3,000*l.*; with further loss on a patent in which he was joined with Laneere, who proved an ill partner. The death of Sir William Ha: [Heydon ?] deprived the writer of his only friend.

[Dec. ?] 57. Inventory of bundles and boxes of letters and papers turned over by Viscount Conway to Viscount Dorchester on the appointment of the latter as Secretary of State.

VOL. CXXIV. UNDATED, 1628.

1. The King to the Judges of the Court of ———. For them all to be present at the hearing of a cause between the King's servant, Sir George Perkins, and Richard Greaves, respecting certain lands in co. Derby, and to call into court and examine *vivâ voce* John Milward and Henry Bridges, witnesses to a deed which is in question. [*Copy.*]

2. Draft of the preceding.

Another draft of a letter intended to be written in lieu of the above. [*Written on the same sheet of paper as the preceding.*]

3. The King to the Dean and Chapter of ——— Cathedral. Robert Creighton, one of the Canon Residentiaries of that church, being about to be employed in the royal service, his residence was thereby dispensed with. [*It appears from a part of the paper which is struck through, that the employment alluded to was the tutorship of a brother of James Duke of Lennox.*] [*Draft.*]

4. The King to Sir Robert Naunton, Master, and to the rest of the Council of the Court of Wards. Mary Lady Teynham, Henry

1628. VOL. CXXIV.

Earl of Worcester, and William Lord Petre, who had applied for the wardship of Christopher Lord Teynham, being recusants were incapable; no other of his allies having applied, his Majesty conferred the wardship on Sec. Conway, he paying the usual fine and rent for the same. [*Draft.*]

5. The King to ———. John Grey having received from the late King James a grant of the Long Mountain *alias* Taven Digoth, cos. Salop and Montgomery, the same had ever since been detained from him and his heirs, by such as had no claim thereto. Directs the persons intended to be addressed to make a fair accommodation between the heirs of John Grey and the pretenders to the use of common in the premises. [*Signed, but not directed.*]

6. Warrant to deliver two brace of bucks for the Tellers of the Exchequer. [*Draft.*] *Annexed,*

6. I. *Note of the names of the four Tellers, and how the bucks were distributed to them in the last year,* 1627.

7. The King to [the Council?]. Having been moved by the late Extraordinary Ambassador from Venice for discharging certain priests out of prison, but being informed that the grace shown in that way in no way disburthened the kingdom of these men, his Majesty desires that the Council should consider by what means the King's purpose not to touch the lives of any of them without further cause than yet appears may be continued, and yet the kingdom as far as possible be eased of that kind of people, whether by banishment, or adoption of any other course of restraint in other prisons less open to the resort of people.

8. Sec. Conway to the same. Letter to the same effect as the preceding, but purporting to be written, not by the King, but by the Secretary under the King's direction. [*Fair copy, unsigned.*]

Proclamation of the effect of certain branches of the Statute made in anno 33, Henrici VIII., touching the maintenance of artillery, and the punishment of such as use unlawful games. [*Coll. Procs., Car., I., No.* 98*A.*]

9. Letters Patent whereby the King releases to John Evelyn the younger, of Godstone, co. Surrey, 2000*l.*, paid to him by way of imprest under an indenture dated July 1, 22nd James I., 1624, and made between the late Duke of Buckingham, then Lord High Admiral, George Lord Carew, then Master of the Ordnance, and Sir Richard Weston, then Chancellor of the Exchequer, on the King's behalf, and the said John Evelyn, being a contract for the supply of gunpowder for the King's stores. [*Copy.*]

10. Suggestion of fourteen several Acts to be sent by the King to the Lower House, to be drawn against the next Session.

1628. VOL. CXXIV.

11. Note of various suggested inquiries, indorsed "The King's Paper of Inquiries touching divers Abuses of Pressing Men, &c." They principally relate to the conduct of high constables in pressing and releasing whom they would, and the misconduct of saltpetre men.

12. James Martin, a clergyman, to the King. Gives information of a knight of great estate who had accused the late King and the Duke of having falsely dealt with him respecting a promise of the Comptrollership of the Household; and of a Doctor of Divinity, chaplain to a bishop, who had declared that the Duke's death was undoubtedly God's work.

13. [Sec. Conway] to the same. Statement, termed a Remonstrance, of the inconveniences of passing away from the King the lands in the Isle of Wight which were in mortgage to the city; the trees would be immediately cut down, and the strength of the island, and its capability of defence, be thereby much impaired. [*Copy.*]

14. Draft of the preceding.

15. Dr. Roger Mainwaring to the same. The Church of St. Giles has not one foot of land, nor tithes more than 6*l.* yearly; nevertheless he is selected out of all, and an information filed against him in the Star Chamber. Sure he is that he is the unfittest to be tossed and torn in that high court, that in a higher has been so lately bruised only for his devotion to the King. If not redeemed by the King from this great trouble he can but perish.

16. Minute of petition of Doctor Theodore Diodati, for a grant of the office of Physician of the Tower, for which he has the consent of the Governor, and "Mons. de Mayerne" will satisfy his Majesty of the petitioner's personal fitness. Fr.

17. Petition of Thomas Trussell to the King. In the seventeenth year of the late King he granted a patent to Sir John Key, then Surveyor of the Ordnance, and others, for reformation of abuses in wine casks. That patent was afterwards stayed by proclamation. Petitioner prays that the patent may be referred for examination to some of the Lords of the Council. Underwritten is an unsigned reference, probably merely suggested, to the Earls of Arundel and Holland, calling to them some of the Judges.

18. Petition of Joseph Harrison and Henry Goodwyn to the same. The late King granted to Richard Hooper and William Randes a pension of 30*l.* per annum in consideration that they undertook to clear the Narrow Seas from the Isle of Wight to Yarmouth of all slipt anchors and cables. The grantees being both deceased, petitioners pray for a similar grant to themselves.

19. Petition of the Company of the West India Merchants in the United Provinces to the same. In September 1627 the King gave the petitioners free ingress and egress to and from all his Majesty's

1628. Vol. CXXIV.

ports and havens. The Golden Wolf, of Medenblick, a ship of the petitioner's, was lately set upon by certain ships of Henley, Phillips, and Polehill, and taken into Plymouth. Prays for its release.

20. Petition of William Belou to the King. The King gave petitioner a warrant for payment of his arrearages, on which he obtained an assignment to be paid out of the sale of woods, but there were so many assignments that petitioner could not obtain anything. The Lord Treasurer that now is commanded the petitioner to surrender his assignment, and he would give a new order; yet he cannot obtain payment nor order. Having fallen into sickness and want, prays for an effectual order for payment of 200*l.* on account to Charles Boussine, to whom petitioner is indebted.

21. Petition of Henry, Dorothy, and Katherine Erskine, the orphan children of the late Earl of Buchan, to the same. Their father on his death-bed being demanded concerning the livelihood of petitioners, replied that he had nothing to leave them save moneys due to him from the King for the Shrievalty of Bamff, which he besought the King to bestow on them. Had not their grandmother, Lady Knyvett, relieved them they must have perished for want, but her estate is small, and her own charge of children and debts great. Pray for relief.

22. Petition of Endymion Porter to the same. Prays for a lease of Marsly Park, parcel of the lordship of Bromfield and Yale, co. Denbigh, and Raby Park, with the spring there, parcel of the lordship of Raby, in Durham, for 30 years after the expiration of estates in being.

23. Petition of Michael Prescott to the same. On Wednesday last, before dinner, in the Queen's presence chamber, petitioner presented the King with a book setting forth abuses in the customs on the river. Prays the King to give speedy consideration thereof. The convoy for Dutch traders is come into the river, and if the King will give warrant, petitioner will fetch out of that ship 10,000*l.* or 20,000*l.* worth of goods not entered at the Custom House.

24. Minute of petition to the King from Sir Thomas Longfield [Longueville?], Sir Thomas Cony, and Capt. Gunter, that they may have the training of the horse in various counties, with such allowances as had been granted to Sir Richard Grenefield [Grenville] and Mons. Demin.

25. Reference by the King to the Lords Keeper and Privy Seal, and to the Master of the Rolls, of a petition addressed to his Majesty. [*Copy unsigned.*]

26. Minutes of businesses to be submitted to the King. They comprise, applications from Lord Mohun for purchase of a manor of

1628. VOL. CXXIV.

the King's; from William Cradock, chaplain to the late Duke of Buckingham, for dispensation to hold Stonegrave with Nuneaton; from the Earl of Ormond, for confirmation of an award of the late King respecting the co. Tipperary; from Sir Andrew Gray, as Governor of Berwick, to have his fee extended to 666*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*; with others from Mr. Hen and Bickerstaff, Mr. Sydenham, William Daynes and Roger Daynes, and Sir Giles Mompesson.

27. Information by Robert Rous and Thomas Hippisley, that William Brookings said the King had cousened the country.

28. Note, by Viscount Conway, of speeches by Hopkins, Bacon, and a third person dwelling in the parish of St Sepulchre. Hopkins said in their presence that the King would not live long.

29. Queen Henrietta Maria to Sir John Finch, her Attorney General, and to the Clerk of her Signet for the time attending. To draw up a grant of the custody of Hyde Park to Sir John Smith and John Cope, after the decease of Henry Earl of Holland, for the lives of the Earl's sons, Robert Lord Kensington and Charles Rich. [*Draft.*]

30. Minute of a warrant to be prepared for the King's signature, to authorize the Earl of Suffolk, Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, to send back all persons coming from any foreign port who shall refuse the Oath of Allegiance; and also to exchange Dunkirk prisoners for English, according to the effect of a within written Order of Council of May 16, 1627.

31. Reasons in favour of an Act of Parliament for re-estating certain lands in co. Somerset, late of William Morgan, of Penrose, co. Monmouth, and discharging the same of certain trusts.

32. Minute of request of the Duke of Buckingham to [Sir Robert Naunton, Master of the Wards], that the wardship of Nicholas Gildredge should be granted to the ward's grandmother.

33. Petition of the Students of Christ Church College, Oxford, to Lord Keeper Coventry, Lord President [Manchester?], the Duke of Buckingham, William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward, Bishop Laud, and Lord Chief Justice Hyde. The King having referred to the persons addressed the consideration of certain grievances now in controversy between the petitioners and the Dean and Canons of the College, the petitioners pray that some indifferent persons may be named to inspect the books which concern the revenue of the College, so that the referees may be truly informed of the state thereof.

34. Petition of Robert Bruce to the Council. The Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury, with reference to annexed petition, allege that the petitioner was pressed for the country and not for the city, and therefore refuse him relief. Prays that he may be placed in

1628. VOL. CXXIV.

some hospital, or may have letters to the co. of Kent to relieve him. *Annexed,*

34. I. *Petition of Robert Bruce to the King. Being on his return from the wars, he was pressed in Canterbury to go with Count Mansfeldt. Was afterwards in the King's service in Denmark, in which he lost the use of his limbs, and received many wounds. Prays for a place in some hospital, or an allowance from Canterbury, where he was pressed.* [*Underwritten is a reference to the Mayor and Aldermen of Canterbury to relieve the petitioner, so that his Majesty be no further troubled therein.*]

35. Petition of the same to the Council. The Quarter Sessions for Kent had given him only a suit of clothes and 10*s*. Prays for a place in some hospital, or competent relief from the Quarter Sessions at Canterbury.

36. Petition of John Milton, gent., to the Earl of Arundel, Lord High Marshal, and other the Lords of the Council. Petitioner having been committed by the Council to the charge of Robert Smith, one of the messengers in ordinary, was, whilst in his custody, arrested by Thomas Moss, on behalf of Anthony Gifford. The Council thereupon ordered the apprehension of Gifford, but he being privately advertised by Moss, has ever since lurked in co. Devon, giving order to Mr. Dennyson to prosecute the petitioner in his absence, whereupon, by the practice of Moss, a judgment has been obtained, and petitioner been arrested into the Compter, besides which, actions have been laid upon him to the value of 200*l*., the matter in difference being only a due claim of but 5*s*., and that upon a supposed breach of covenant about the business depending before his Lordship and the rest of the Commissioners, and petitioner also by the whole Parliament made incapable of performing the said covenant. Petitioner having been detained thirteen weeks, having propounded businesses of great emolument to his Majesty's coffers and the weal public under his charge, and having offered his adversary reasonable composition, prays order for his release.

37. Petition of William Levett to the same. The late King granted to certain patentees, for the use of the Countess of Sussex, a certain toll in Doncaster, the interest whereof for a great consideration came by assignment to petitioner, and a new grant thereof made to him. One Francis Harwood complained of the same in this last sessions of Parliament, whereupon the House ordered a petition to be drawn up to the King for cancelling the same. The toll having been quietly enjoyed for divers years, and petitioner having laid out the greatest part of his estate in purchasing the same, he prays that the patent may be restored to him until its validity be determined in a legal proceeding.

38. Petition of Archibald Nicoll and others, merchants of the north parts of this realm, to the Council. When they made seizure on the

1628. VOL. CXXIII.

Scottish ship at Dover, petitioner Nicoll repaired to Sir Jasper Fowler, then searcher for his Majesty at Dover, to get proof of the goods to be lawful prize, and gave Sir Jasper a bond for 60*l.*, for which he has made petitioner spend a great deal of money in the Exchequer. It having pleased the Council to take those goods from them to the King's use, with a slight exception, they pray that Sir Jasper Fowler may be called before the Board, he having been the King's officer, and what pains he took having been for the King, and not for the petitioners.

39. Petition of Sir Thomas Gerrard to the King. States the origin and increase of his great pecuniary difficulties, and prays the renewal of his protection for one year more. He alleges that his estate had been ruined by his father's expenses, he having been a pensioner to Queen Elizabeth for 20 years, and a gentleman of the Privy Chamber to the late King for 18 years, without fee.

40. Petition of the same to the Council. Shorter statement of the same circumstances, with prayer that they would by their consent second his Majesty's clemency for renewing his protection.

41. Petition of John Dike, Thomas Ferrars, Timothy Wade, and others, merchants, to the same. Capt. Neason, about a year ago, took from a Salleeman a ship and goods of the value of 20,000*l.*, which the Salleeman took prize from a Portugal man that came from Brazil, for which ship and goods suit is now made by Capt. Harrison, the King's agent for Barbary. Petitioners have goods in Sallee worth 18,000*l.*, and ever since the peace have had kind usage, and found the place very convenient for trade, having sold there this year goods worth 50,000*l.* They fear that if the Salleeman have not justice, they will take example by Algiers, where goods of petitioners and others to the value of 8,500*l.* were lately taken from them for wrongs done by Capt. Driver, of Bristol, and others. Pray for a speedy despatch of this business.

42. Petition of John Blachford to the Council. Prays that he may have his third part of a prize ship taken by Capt. Hinckley in a vessel belonging to petitioner and John Gardner, and lately sequestered by Order of Council into the hands of Sir John Drake.

43. Petition of Henry Russel to the same. Prays, with reference to the same case as the preceding petition, that the sequestration of the goods in the prize ship above alluded to may be discharged.

44. Petition of Samuel Langham, merchant, to the same, for licence to transport 1,000 quarters of corn to the Low Countries.

45. Petition of John Southwood to the same, for licence to transport 200 last of corn into Holland.

46. Petition of John Tailer, John Locke, and Edward Ballehash, Merchants Adventurers, to the same. For permission to export 700 foders of lead cast or to be cast at Mendip, co. Somerset, to states in amity with his Majesty.

1628. VOL. CXXIV.

47. Petition of masters of ships trading to Newcastle for coals to the Council. Have been at great charges in detaining their vessels in the river until they were a competent number to go together. Their ships so congregated are now stayed in the river. Pray for some special order for their relief.

48. Petition of Thomas Locke, Keeper of the Council Chest and Records, to the same. In October last petitioned for money due to him for providing stationery for the Council table and the Clerks of the Council after the usual rate of 40*l.* per annum, and for an increase of that allowance. The Council referred it to Mr. Chancellor of the Duchy to speak to Sir William Uvedale, Treasurer of the Chamber, thereon. Sir William answered that he had no money in his office but such as is allotted for other payments. Prays that course may be taken for petitioner's present satisfaction. He has served "in this chamber" above 20 years.

49. Petition of Richard Archdale, Henry Lee, Martin Bradgate, Edward Browne, George Rouckes, and Benjamin Wright, merchants, to the same. Having procured part of their estates detained in France to be transported to Holland in wines, turpentine, rosin, and other commodities, they pray permission to land the same in this kingdom.

50. The Council to the Officers of the Navy. To give warrant to the Victualler of the Navy to allow George Burrowes, purser of the Recovery, of Ipswich, for goods wasted in his absence, attending to other of his Majesty's service. [*Torn; apparently cancelled; probably because it should have been written to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.*]

51. Certificate that the sums mentioned in the conveyances of the manor of Risborough Principis and the town of Cannoll to Edward Ditchfield and others, to the use of the City of London, were parts of two aggregate sums of 229,897*l.* 2*s.* and 120,000*l.*, already paid into the Exchequer.

52. Petition of Richard Ballard to Sec. Conway. Served upwards of 30 years in the Low Countries, under Lord Conway's command, as a gentleman of his compsny, and being disabled by hurts, came over into his native country to procure relief and maintenance in his "dewexed" age; not having succeeded, he prays the Secretary so much to commiserate his old soldier's distressed estate as to grace him with a packet into the Low Countries.

53. Minute of a letter by Lord Conway, in his own handwriting. It does not appear to whom it was addressed. It relates to plans for the restoration of the writer's ancient friends, the King and Queen of Bohemia, and certain requests of the person addressed which his Majesty had granted, and which would be communicated by Sec. Conway to an Ambassador. [*Imperfect.*]

1628.

VOL. CXXIV.

54. Notes, by Lord Conway, of an information of George Bell respecting a crew of young gentlemen who had formed themselves into a society, distinguished by a badge. Many of them were recusants, and they were buying up armour, old and new.

55. Copy of the preceding.

56. Memorandum to move his Majesty from the Lord Steward for a letter to Dr. Love, and the other electors of St. Mary's College, Winchester, to choose, as a scholar, on the first vacancy, Edward Molesworth, one of the many children of Capt. William Molesworth.

57. Minutes, by a Secretary of Lord Conway's, of a letter to the Warden of St. Mary's College, Winchester, in accordance with the preceding memorandum; also for a Privy Seal for payment into the Treasury Chamber of overplus monies in the Court of Wards; and for two Commissions for the business of the Venetian Ambassador and the Earl of Arundel.

58. Minute of request of Sir William Brouncker for a letter from the King to the Prince of Orange and the States, that Sir William may not be prejudiced in his entertainment by his stay in this country, which the King knows was enforced.

59. Walter Montagu to Dudley Viscount Dorchester. To procure a letter from the King to the Bishop of Ely for his confirmation of a promise made to the Duke for conferring the rectory of Feltwell, co. Norfolk, on Mr. [Richard] Damport, President of Sidney College, Cambridge, and Chaplain to the King.

60. Certificate of the Mayor and others of Westbury to Lord President Marlborough, in behalf of James Aldridge, a poor man, 70 years of age, who had done good service in the wars.

61. Petition of Edward Nicholas and Henry Cusse to Lord Keeper Coventry. Pray for a remedy against Hugh Audley, who, having agreed to purchase the lands of William Hunton, had since obtained possession thereof under an extent granted to Sir Edward Baynton, and now refused to complete his agreement.

62. Pass of Sir John Hippisley for 14 Dutch boys, long stayed in Dover harbour, but ordered by the Council to be released. [*Copy.*]

63. Thomas Newton to Katherine Viscountess Conway. Being again, by the malice of his old enemies, fallen into troubles, and imprisoned in Newgate, where he has continued eight weeks in contempt of Lord Conway's warrant, prays her to put her Lord in mind of him, and otherwise to give him her assistance.

64. Statement by [Matthew de Quester?] of the days for the departure of the ordinary posts with the several foreign mails.

1628.

VOL. CXXIV.

65. List of the Post-stages throughout England, with the rates of payment to the same per diem. Up to September 15, 1625, the total payment on this account had been 3,404*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*; on that day certain new stages were laid, which added 720*l.* 17*s.* 0½*d.* to the yearly expense. The question raised in this paper is, whether the old fixed payments per diem should not be abrogated, and the posts be allowed to charge 2½*d.* per mile for all packets.

66. Two short poems, in the handwriting of Nicholas. One commencing, "Had she a glass and fear'd the fire;" the other, "My dead and buried love is risen again."

67. Lines commencing "If love's true fire be kindled in thy breast." [*Draft.*]

68. Propositions, attributed in the indorsement to Mons. Briot, made to the King concerning what is necessary and profitable to be done for the good of his Majesty and of his subjects, about the ordering of his coins. The writer proposes to coin 66 pieces of silver out of the pound weight, which was an augmentation of four pieces in the pound; also to coin small silver money down to silver pence, and brass or copper money down to half a farthing.

69. Minute of petition of Mr. Andrewes for a new grant of a moiety of the tenement of Rosedale, co. York, in order to rectify a mistake of Francis Swale instead of John Swale in his present grant.

70. Statement by Attorney General Heath of the circumstances under which the King had conveyed to the City of London lands of the yearly value of 12,496*l.* 6*s.* 6*d.*, in discharge of a debt of 349,897*l.* 2*s.* for money lent to the late and present King, and of the unexpressed trust or agreement entered into by those who dealt for the City, under which the King was to receive back again any surplus lands after the City had sold enough to pay their debt.

71. Note of the yearly income formerly derived by the King, and at present by the Queen, from the manor of Holdenby, co. Northampton, purchased by King James, and by him demised to the Lord Treasurer Suffolk.

72. Report of Robert Tanfield on the King's title to the manor of Moulton, co. Northampton, and the course to be taken in order to convey the fee simple of the same to the City patentees.

73. Note of profits arising from various manors in cos. Leicester, Buckingham, Essex, and Northampton.

74. Warrant of Sir Henry Vane, Cofferer to the King and Steward of his Majesty's manors of Raby and Brancepeth, co. Durham, for appointing Thomas Tempest, of Lincoln's Inn, Deputy Steward of those manors.

VOL. CXXIV.

1628.

75. Reqnest that a letter be written to the Commissioners in a Melius Inquirendum, after the death of Matthew Thimelbie, into co. Lincoln, that they will have special care to see the same duly executed. [*Probably the letter of Sec. Conway to Lord Sherrard and others, Vol.* xc., *No.* 79, *was written in pursuance of this request, although the name of the deceased is there stated to be Thimblethorp.*]

76. Reasons stated by the Officers of the Bishop of London against the Officers of the Archbishop of Canterbury, and in defence of the right of the former to have the proving of the wills of parties that died at sea or in foreign parts, that were inhabitants of the diocese of London, and had no goods in any other diocese.

77. Proposal of Festus Hommius, entitled "Hypotyposis, seu delineatio novæ editionis Bibliorum Regiorum, cum apparatu." This contemplated new edition of the Bible was designed to be published in 10 volumes, folio, and was to be termed "*Biblia Regia Britannica*, or *Biblia Regia Carolina, cum novo atque utilissimo apparatu.*" Besides the original Hebrew, Greek, and Latin texts, it was to contain a great variety of supplementary matter. The proposal is indorsed by Lord Dorchester, "For my Lord Bishop of London;" and by Bishop Laud, "The Project of Festus Hommius."

78. Copy of the same.

79. Articles objected by the Ecclesiastical Commissioners against Edward Lake, Clerk, probably incumbent of some parish in co. Berks. Copy folded as a letter, and directed to Francis Windebank, at the Signet Office. The offences charged are, drunkenness, omission to read divine service, and indecent conduct in the Church.

80. Opinions of Drs. Thomas Rives, Arthur Duck, and Thomas Eden, on a case in ecclesiastical law, as to the consequences of an unavoidable failure by the wardens of a parish chapel, in payment on the day of an annual composition due to a mother church. [*Copy.*]

81. Names of the Separatists in Great Yarmouth, stated in an indorsement by Bishop Laud to have been "delivered in by Bishop Harsnet." Sixty-one names are given, and it is stated not only that there were many others, but that they daily increased, and that they came ten miles out of the country to the conventicles in that town.

82. Particular of leases and patents granted and confirmed during the time that Bishop Neile held the see of Durham.

83. Statement of the title of Francis Earl of Rutland to the impropriate rectory of Dixley [Dishley], co. Leicester.

84. State of the Church and Hospital of Saint John the Baptist in Bedford, with petition of the corporation of that town that there may be no further proceedings against them in respect thereof, except only by course of law.

Digitized by Google

1628.

VOL. CXXIV.

85. Certificate, by Humphry Cross, one of the messengers of the chamber, of priests and jesuits taken by him since March 12, 1628.

86. Extracts from Statutes of a monastic body established in connexion with the Roman Catholic mission into England. Latin. [*Imperfect.*]

87. Portion of a paper of advice to the members of some monastic body how to conduct themselves, so as to procure gifts and legacies for their houses; how to make known the severity of their discipline; and how to treat members who are ejected and those who take ejected members into their favour. [*Translation from the Latin? Imperfect.*]

88. Points to be considered by occasion of Books written in the controversy between the Bishop of Chalcedon and the English Catholics; to inquire of Mr. Colleton whether he wrote the Latin letter to Petrus Aurelius, printed at the end of the book called "Petri Aurelii Theologi Anæreticus, &c.;" whether these books should not be burnt by the hands of justice, and Mr. Colleton be informed how quick a sense the King has of these presumptions to usurp jurisdictions and create offices.

89. Remonstrance of certain Catholics of Scotland to the King on the persecution to which they are exposed. They pray the King's order to the Council of Scotland and the Archbishop of St. Andrews that the Catholics should be absolved from excommunication, by virtue of which they are deprived of all civil rights.

90. Question submitted to the twelve Judges and their opinion thereon as to the liability of the lands of the Dean and Chapter of Durham to contribute to the common charges of the country. The Judges certified that they knew no difference in that respect between the possessions of the clergy and those of the laity. [*Copy.*]

91. Statement of Case in the Exchequer between the King and Sir Robert Binloss, respecting the liability of tithes purchased by the defendant from feoffees to the use of Ury Babington, to the payment of a debt due from Ury Babington to the Crown. With notes, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, of the argument thereon of Sergeant Henden.

92. Copies of ancient documents stated in the indorsement to concern "Mr. Bayly's parsonage of Holdgate, co. Salop." They consist of copies of a charter of "Holgat de Reisolent," for endowment of a paschal candle for the church of the castle; a statement of rents or charges payable to that church from various persons and places; and an account of the application of the three parts or prebends into which the revenue of the collegiate church of Holgate is divisible.

VOL. CXXV. UNDATED, 1628.

1. Brief of proofs in support of the Will of John Bayley, of Chichester, who died 1628, March 29. The will was contested by John Bayley the testator's son and heir. *Appended.*

1. 1. *Copy of the will of the said John Bayley, dated* 1628, *March* 28. [*Brief, and also the Copy of the will, damaged by damp.*]

2. Brief ex parte Sir William Fawnt, proprietary of the rectory of Lowseby, co. Leicester, against Robert Howcott. Sir William had sued Howcott for tithes in kind of Streetehill within that parish, and on a sentence for a rate tithe of 4*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.* had appealed to the Arches. [*Damaged by damp.*]

3. Brief in the same cause ex parte Robert Howcott against Sir William Fawnt.

4. Brief ex parte Elizabeth Rymer, for establishment of the will of Henry Rymer, who died at Tallow, in Ireland, in August 1624.

5. Replication of William Francklyn, plaintiff to the insufficient answer of Sir John Lambe, in a suit respecting transactions between the parties as landlord and tenant. [*Damaged by damp.*]

6. Brief of proofs on behalf of William Harward, Rector of Monks Risborough, co. Buckingham, against Thomas Duncombe and John Pewtrace, for tithes of Oldswick, in that parish.

7. Brief ex parte Pluckwell against Sant, for establishment of the last will of Herman Giles.

8. Another copy, with notes indorsed of a case of Harwood against Grenfield and Stephens.

9. Brief in the case of the Attorney General, plaintiff, versus Thomas Goddard, defendant, respecting the title to lands adjoining the New Forest, co. Hants.

10. Schedule of various parcels of land, some held as copyholds of the manor of Lyndhurst, co. Hants, and others by various persons as tenants to Sir Henry Compton, and others.

11. Another similar schedule of parcels of land in and near Brockenhurst in the same county, held under Sir Richard Milles and others.

12. Statements of the opposing titles of the King and Sir John Spencer to the manors of Alkumbury and Woodweston and Fenny Stanton, co. Huntingdon.

13. Copy of the above.

VOL. CXXVI. UNDATED, 1623.

1. Copy Bill in Exchequer preferred by Sir John Lambe against Michael West, Thomas West and Elinor his wife, and William Sheppard, for protection against an incumbrance upon lands at Blisworth purchased by Sir John Lambe of Michael West.

1628.

VOL. CXXVI.

2. Interrogatories for witnesses to be examined in the above suit on the part of Sir John Lambe. [*Imperfect.*]

3. Similar interrogatories on the part of Michael West, Thomas West, and William Sheppard.

4. Opinion of Mr. Wandesford as to the right of presentation to the advowson of Badingham, co. Suffolk, formerly sold by Rowse, a recusant convict, to Myles Mayhew.

5. Conditions upon which the manor of Chester-over *alias* Chester-waver, in co. Warwick, is to be conveyed to Sir Richard Verney and Dame Margaret his wife, and other lands are to be conveyed by them to Robert Lord Brooke. [*Damaged by damp.*]

6. —— [Deverell] to the King. Prays for a commission to hear and determine offences, and to call the defendant before them, and compound with him if he shall so please, the petitioner having half the amount for his services.

7. Reasons to prove, that by the common law dignities conferred by writ of summons to Parliament descend to females where there is a sole heir and not co-heirs; being the reasons alleged for Mary Lady Fane in her suit for the barony of Abergavenny in 1587, with other alleged reasons to show that such dignities by custom and reason descend to heirs female, produced on behalf of Anne claiming to be Lady Clifford. [*Copy. The latter reasons are imperfect.*]

8. Petition of Sir Sheffield Clapham and Capts. Christopher Jackson, Thomas Allcock, and Henry Tellyer to the Council of War. Petitioners served in the expeditions to Cadiz and Rhé. Not being able to receive the money due to them under letters of attorney, they have come personally out of the Low Countries, and pray that their arrears may be satisfied.

9. Notes as to the right of the Lord Admirals of other countries in prizes taken at sea. Indorsed, "Sir H. M."

10. Proposition as to the proportions to be observed in making any payment on account of arrears to the officers of the army; if the payment were to be for six months, how it was to be apportioned with reference to the whole time of each man's service and to the expeditions in which he had been engaged.

11. Suggestions with a similar object, thought to be in the handwriting of Sir Francis Willoughby.

12. Note of the numbers of Horse and Foot furnished by various counties during the year 1627.

13. List of the counties in England and Wales, and the proportionate numbers of men to be furnished by each.

Digitized by Google

1628. VOL. CXXVI.

14. List of counties in England, and numbers to be furnished by each of them, so as to raise 12,020 men.

15. Names, certified by Justices of co. Hereford, of those who refused to pay coat and conduct money. It appears from the indorsement that these persons were "sent for" to the Council.

16. Acknowledgment of Francis Clarke, Ensign to Capt. Cornwall, that he is indebted 9*l.* 12*s.* to John Trevisa, for diet, washing, and starching, for 32 weeks, to be paid out of his entertainment.

17. Request of co. Devon and city of Exeter, that the amount owing to them for billeting and conduct money may be satisfied out of the present subsidies.

18. Certificate of John Dixon, Surgeon General, in behalf of James Saidler, soldier of Capt. Hamon's Company, who was hurt "in the descent" on the Isle of Rhé.

19. Suggestions to the Council of War as to the way in which they should proceed in calculating the several amounts due for pay of the officers who had served in the various recent expeditions.

20. Collection of Minutes and Transcripts of Documents principally relating to the management and state of the navy, extending from about 1576 to 1585. [*The whole paper is in the handwriting of Sec. Coke, and is entitled by him "Collections out of Mr. Fortescue's Book." Among other things contained in it is a paper by Robert Bishop on the causes of the decay of havens on the east coast of England, and one by Sir John Hawkins to show the strength that would come to the country by increasing the wages of the servitors of the Navy.*]

21. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. Warrant to enter Thomas Thornton, purser of the Antelope, in the place of Philip Dallison, who is stated by the Earl of Lindsey to have absented himself from his employment when that ship was at sea.

22. List of the Ships belonging to the three squadrons probably composing the last fleet which went to Rochelle; with some brief notes, by Sec. Coke, of the loss of several ships at Rochelle or on the voyage home.

23. Lists, by Sir Francis Willoughby,—1. Of such Officers as quitted his Majesty's service this last journey to Rochelle. 2. Of such Officers as quitted their places in the Low Countries for his Majesty's service. 3. Of such officers as have had gratuities. [*Within is a list of the Officers of the Army employed on the Cadiz expedition, with marginal memoranda indicating which of them had since died.*]

1628. VOL. CXXVI.

24. List of Officers who came out of the States' service into that of his Majesty. [*In the handwriting of Sir Francis Willoughby.*]

25. Relation of the taking of the Pearl, Capt. Luke Whetstone, by the French, on the coast of Barbary.

26. Requests, addressed by the Caulkers of Ships to the Corporation of Shipwrights, praying for certain privileges in relation to their employment, and that persons may not be employed as caulkers who have not served an apprenticeship.

27. Note of determination at the Council table, that the Admiral of England "had not to do in the ports of Man," but that the Earl of Derby is Lord and Admiral of that island.

28. Observations on the importance of the Scilly Islands, and especially of the Road of St. Mary's, where may well anchor and ride 200 sail of ships of any burthen.

29. Petition of the Pursers of the Lion's Whelps to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Pray for warrants for establishing them in the places to which they were appointed by the late Duke, the Lion's Whelps having now entered into the King's charge.

30. Suggestions of Capt. Duppa, that, for the better health and security of the seamen, captains of ships should lay in a stock of shirts, waistcoats, and shoes, to be supplied to the men out of their growing pay; also that surgeon's chests should be furnished, and a fitting proportion of *aqua vitæ*, and wormwood beer, and, when ships go to the southward, cider.

31. Estimate for furnishing to the seas 10 of the King's ships, 10 merchant ships, and 30 Newcastle ships, to transport 15,000 men, with victuals for three months. Total 49,951*l.* 16*s.* 8*d.*

32. Certificate of Commissioners for sale of French prize goods of the amount produced by the sale of certain cochineal and indigo belonging to Peter Jacob de Goyer, which had been ordered to be restored to him. Total, 1,376*l.* 4*s.* 10*d.*

33. List of Captains either suggested for command or actually in command of King's ships.

34. Particulars of the St. Alfonso, of Dunkirk, Capt. Philip Valentia, which, having taken a ship on board which were several noble Poles, the prize was afterwards driven on shore in co. Essex in a storm.

85. Note of Victuals on board the Merchant Royal, and four other ships.

36. Gunner's accompt of remainders of ordnance and ammunition on board a ship unnamed.

Digitized by Google

1628.

VOL. CXXVI.

37. List of Officers, Artificers, and Attendants of the train of artillery, perhaps on some expedition, with their entertainments.

38. Index to an accompt similar to the above. [*Incomplete, the pages of reference wanting.*]

39. Proportion of Ordnance and Ammunition for a fleet of 30 ships; with an estimate for the ordinary of the ships in harbour, being 26. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke.*]

40. Report on the state of the Office of Ordnance. The King ordered that 10,000 corselets, and as many muskets, should be furnished by the artificers here before the last of March, 1628, but the Duke of Buckingham, being persuaded that all the artificers could not make so great a proportion in that time, caused 5,000 of each to be brought out of the Low Countries, but few of the corselets were pistol proof, the pikes were a foot and a half too short, and being made of sawn ash would not abide trial. The defects of the muskets were witnessed by the number which broke upon proof.

41. Lists of various articles of Ordnance and Ammunition, probably prepared for an account of the remains in the Ordnance Office, but not completed by the addition of numbers.

42. Offer to effect the Destruction of the Powder Magazine at Dunkirk. Indorsed, in the handwriting of Sec. Dorchester, "Mr. Davenant, lodging in the Middle Temple with Mr. Hyde, son to my Lord Chief Justice's elder brother."

43. Brief descriptive enumeration of the principal Castles upon various parts of the sea coast of England and Wales.

44. Note of a Speech of [Sir Thomas Edmondes?] addressed to the King in Council on the subject of raising money to meet the urgent necessities of the time. Normandy yields a contribution of 12,000,000 of French crowns yearly, equal to the ordinary revenue of this state. Wishes some moderate way might be found of adding to the revenue of the King, but finds it dangerous to do so without the intervention of Parliament.

45. Note of the Subsidies granted by Parliament to Edward III.

46. Paper indorsed "Mr. Recorder," and having relation to a sum of 86,000*l.* desired by the Council from the City. The assessment is objected to, and it is desired that the required sum might be raised by companies.

47. Rate of annual Contributions suggested to be required of different classes of persons. The first proposal is an income tax of two per cent. upon persons possessed of more than 125*l.* per annum, either in fee or for life.

VOL. CXXVI.

1628.

48. Note of various ordinary and extraordinary sources of Revenue, and the sums received upon them during a Michaelmas term, perhaps that of 1627. [*Very much damaged by damp.*]

49. Note of various sums received for Licences granted for retailing wines in taverns, from November 1614 to 1628. Total, 16,833*l.*

50. Note of what had been done in consequence of the complaint of the Muscovy Company against the Hollanders respecting the fisheries in Greenland.

51. Statement of alleged inconveniences resulting from the use of bills of exchange in dealing with foreign countries.

52. —— to the Lord Keeper. Sets forth various abuses and frauds practised in the woollen manufactures of the realm, particularly with reference to perpetuanoes *alias* serges, the manufacture of which the writer states that he was one of the first to introduce into England.

53. Considerations upon the question, whether trade with the East or West Indies would be most beneficial to England, which is answered in favour of the West Indies, and an appeal made to the King to give encouragement to a company to be formed for working the mines therein of gold and silver.

54. Project for provision of a sufficient quantity of Saltpetre for the public use out of barren and almost unpeopled islands belonging to the King.

55. Certificate of the Bailiffs, Burgesses, and Inhabitants of Aldborough, co. Suffolk, as to the losses sustained by that borough by shipwreck, the enemy, and loss of trading, from 1625 to 1627; total, 6,800*l.*, with the loss of 200 men, leaving 300 widows and fatherless children.

56. Certificate, by John Fletcher, of the shipment, by Sir James Bagg, in the Angel, of Poole, of certain provisions, to be delivered in Rochelle to Henry Flamyn, Jacques Demetrius, and John Calandrini.

57. Receipt, said to be in the handwriting of Lady Carleton. Indorsed "From my cousin Gibb, the medicine for eyes and wounds."

58. Proposal, by Sir John Bourchier, for taking a lease of the patent for manufacture of alum at 12,000*l.* per annum, instead of 9,600*l.*

59. Plan of Camber Castle, with the adjoining coast.

60. Brief notes, by Attorney General Heath. Indorsed "Bridge-House," and apparently relating to estates belonging to the Bridge House of the City of London.

61. Similar notes relating to Bridewell lands.

VOL. CXXVI.

1628.

62. —— to Viscount Conway. Sends information concerning records relating to the town of Conway.

63. Information setting forth the causes why Thomas Browning, late jurat of Hythe, was displaced from his office, the principal being his contemptuous behaviour towards Mr. Gorham, the late Mayor.

64. Republication of an Act of Common Council of April 7, 1621, for the reformation of negligences of constables, and abuses of apprentices, carmen, and others, and for the better apprehension of offenders, founded upon an affront then lately offered to the Ambassador from Spain. Printed.

65. Petition of various benoficed Clergy and others, of co. Essex, to [Lord Keeper Coventry?], praying that the lands wherewith the grammar-school of Chelmsford is endowed may be improved to their worth, and that maintenance be allowed to the school, and to Daniel Duerden, the master, as the revenues will afford.

66. Remembrances concerning the first level that is adjudged drained in the Earl of Lindsey's undertaking.

67. Statement of the law touching the history and abuses of the office of Alnager. [*Copy.*]

68. Answer of the Alnager to complaints against him for selling seals, and other abuses in the execution of his office. [*Copy.*]

69. John Webb to Nicholas. Sends him a letter to be perused and forwarded. Its purport is, to see what Mr. King will do for the writer in this necessity.

70. Susannah Nicholas to her brother, Edward Nicholas. Sends him boot-hose and lace for a band; the best lace is half-a-crown a yard and the other eighteenpence.

71. S. Newton to Mr. Bland. Respecting a matrimonial contract which the writer is willing to fulfil as soon as he obtains a living. The lady promised to wait five years. If she repents her promise he absolves her.

72. William Jones to Endymion Porter. Submits for his favourable construction, by the advice of Mr. Potts, Master of the Buckhounds, an anagram upon the name Endymion (spelt Endimeon) Porter, which is, "Ripen to more end," and eight lines underwritten, commencing,

> "The fruit of Man at first like blossoms be,
> Which pleasing to the eye hang on the tree."

73. "Demonstrance," by Capt. James Wadsworth, "how and in what manner he had served his King and country, and especially the Lord his Grace of Canterbury unto the hazard of his life;" contains an account of his proceedings as a spy from December 1625 to about the middle of 1628.

1628.

VOL. CXXVI.

74. Pedigree of the descent of Sir William Cavendish, Viscount Mansfield and Earl of Newcastle, and Sir Charles Cavendish, his brother, from Robert first Lord Ogle, temp. Edward IV., certified by Richard St. George, Clarencieux, and Henry St. George, Richmond.

75. Information of John White respecting a dispute between Sir John Manwood and Sir Thomas Maples, as to certain lands of Sir Peter Manwood settled in jointure upon Mary, daughter of Lord Darcy, first the wife of Roger Manwood, eldest son of the said Sir Peter, and afterwards wife of the said Sir Thomas Maples, but now deceased.

76. Statement of the grounds of complaint of Matthew de Quester the younger and the parents and friends of his wife, against Matthew de Quester the elder, for non-fulfilment of his agreement, entered into prior to his son's marriage, to settle his dwelling-house at Hackney and other property upon his son's wife, and the issue of the marriage.

77. Minute of Petition of the Widow of Miles Bussey, praying that Mr. Verney and Mr. Lord, secretaries of the Master of the Court of Wards, would take a moderate composition for the wardship of her children, who had been taken into ward on account of their father's having died seised of lands of 40*s.* per annum value held of the King *in capite* by knight's service, and 100*l.* apiece demanded of them for composition.

78. Copy of Codicil to the Will of Fulke Lord Brooke, whereby he charged his lands in Toft grange, Fossdike, and Algarkirk, in co. Lincoln, with an annuity of 100*l.*, for the maintenance of a history lecture in the University of Cambridge, and appointed Dr. Isaac Dorislaus the first lecturer.

79. Statement of the acts of bribery by which the friends of Thomas Gledhill, who committed suicide, prevented a proper inquest from being held upon his body. With application for a grant of one fourth of his estate (Aquila Day having already a grant of three fourths), from some person who undertakes to prove the facts.

80. Account of the mode in which the foreign apposer is inducted into his office, and of the duties of the same. The then present foreign apposer was George Evelyn, sworn 25 April, 1627.

81. Memorandum, that Brother William Stanney had been imprisoned for three years, only for conscience sake. Fr.

82. Fragment of an account of Receipts and Payments by the Tellers of the Exchequer, probably made between Easter and Michaelmas, 1628. It contains entries of many payments for all departments of the public service of great interest and importance, some of them made in advance as far as up to Lady Day, 1629.

Vol. CXXVII. Undated, 1628.

1. "A Brief Abstract, Exposition, and Demonstration of all parts and things belonging to a Ship and Practique of Navigation," being a Dictionary of nautical terms fully explained. Sm. folio vol., pp. 136.

2. An Index of the names and terms explained in the preceding article.

Vol. CXXVIII. Undated, 1628.

"A plain and temperate detection of the many and palpable faults, falsifications, wilful mistakings, and calumnies of a late Pamphlet, entitled, 'A Parallel, showing the difference between the Bishop of Chalcedon's claim and the claim of the Benedictine Monks of the English Congregation.'" Sm. 4to. vol., pp. 376.

Vol. CXXIX. Undated, 1628.

Index to Vol. IV. of the Register of the Privy Council for the reign of Charles I., extending from March 1 to December 19, 1628.

Vol. CXXX.

REGISTER BOOK OF WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE

Granted by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty from September 28, 1628, to November 27, 1630.

[*The following List contains the Warrants granted from September 28, 1628, to the end of that Year. Those granted subsequently will be printed at the end of every successive Year.*]

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1628.					Vol. cxxx.
Sept. 28	Humphrey Slany and others	Exchange, of London.	200	John Blake - -	p. 1.
" "	William Palmer and others	Providence, of Barnstable.	160	Mark Cock - -	"
" "	Nicholas Bennett and others.	St. Peter, of Stonehouse.	150	Francis Greepe -	p. 2.
" "	Ham. Browne and others -	Comfort, of Bristol	200	Thomas Woodson	"
" "	John Fantris and company	Pilgrim, of Guernsey.	50	John Migan -	"
" "	William Bryard and others	Garland, of Poole	160	William Bryard -	"
		Mermaid - -	60		
" "	Robert Mott and others -	Peter, of London	200	Robert Mott -	"
		Anne - -	50		
" "	Roger Matthew and others	Dolphin, of Dartmouth.	200	Richard Smyth -	"
		Adventure - -	40	Edward Langdon	"

Register Book of Warrants for issuing Letters of Marque, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
1628.					Vol. cxxx.
Sept. 28.	Gideon Heydon and others	Dove, of Limston -	80	Gideon Heydon -	p. 2.
" "	George Rookes, Robert Grove, and others.	George, of London Her pinnace - -	160 40	Robert Ensom -	p. 3.
" "	William Peare and others	Sapphire, of London.	250	William Peare -	"
" "	George Andrewes and others.	Merchant Bonaventure, of Millbrook. Delight - -	220 35	George Andrewes - John Harwood -	"
" "	John Collins and others -	Violet, of Topsham	40	John Collins -	"
" "	Sir John Wentworth -	Nostredame, of London. St. Peter - -	160 70	The Owner - - Jo. Deacon -	"
" "	Sir John Hippisley -	Revenge, of Dover Daioty Kate -	240 40	Jo. Green - -	"
" "	Thomas Hackwell and others.	Seahorse, of London.	400	Thomas Hackwell	"
" "	Andrew Fulford and others	Chidley, of Dartmouth.	140	Andrew Fulford -	"
Oct. 1.	John Jabe and others -	Consent, of Plymouth.	120	John Waiter -	p. 4.
" "	Capt. Sweeting and others	Francis, of Portsmouth.	40	Capt. Sweeting -	"
Sept. 28	Ralph Freeman, Christopher Berry, and others.	Adventure, of London.	200	John Thorbushe -	"
" "	Thomas Wetherall, Richard Pulford, and others.	Thomas Bonadventure, of London.	200	Robert Swayer -	"
Oct. 3	Richard Alford, John Hallett, and others.	Swan, of Lyme -	90	Abel Thomas -	"
" "	Edward Cock and others -	Mary, of London -	80	Edward Cock -	"
" 11	Richard Andrewes, Henry Lee, and others.	Rebecca, of London	200	Robert Lymbry -	"
" "	Henry Meath - -	Hopewell, of Plymouth. Content - -	60 35	The Owner - - Not stated - -	"
" "	Capt. William Browne -	Margaret, of London	200	The Owner - -	"
" 14	John Hatch and others -	Mary Rose -	150	John Hatch -	p. 5.
" 18	Rice Jefferies and others -	Adventure, of Bristol	200	Rice Jefferies -	"
" "	William Topson and others	St. George, of Stonehouse. Her pinnace -	160 not stated	William Pomeroy - Not stated - -	"
" 21	John Dike and others -	Sommers Island Pinnace. Black Robert -	100 60	John Rose - - Cornelius Harrison	"
" 25	John Davis and others -	Sarah Bonaventure, of Weymouth. Mermaid - -	100 not stated	John Davis - Not stated - -	"
" 28	Nicholas Audney and company.	Leopard, of Poole -	240	Nicholas Audney -	"
Nov. 1	—— Nethersall and others.	Lion, of London - Anne - -	250 80	—— Nethersall - Not stated -	"
" 4	Christopher Burkett and others.	White Angel, of Bristol.	100	Christopher Burkett	"
" 4	Michael Hunt and others -	Angel Gabriel, of Bristol. Her pinnace -	250 40	Not stated - - Not stated - -	p. 6.
" 8	Rowland Langhram and John White.	Hopewell, of London. Timothy - -	160 40	Rowland Langhram John White -	"

REGISTER BOOK OF WARRANTS FOR ISSUING LETTERS OF MARQUE, &c.

Date.	Owners of Ships.	Names of Ships.	Tonnage.	Captains or Masters.	Reference.
					Vol. cxxx.
Nov. 11	John White and company.	John and Thomas, of Plymouth.	120	Hugh Sampson - Jacob Neele - -	p. 6.
„ 15	Nicholas Roope, of Dartmouth.	Anne, Maid of Dartmouth.	120	William Moore -	„
		Dainty - -	40	Not stated - -	
„ „	Capt. William Seras and others.	Falcon, of Southampton.	200	Edward Bust -	„
		Her pinnace -	70	Not stated - -	
„ 20	Samuel Crampton and others.	Gift, of London -	200	Samuel Crampton -	„
		The Samuel - -	40	Not stated -	
„ 22	Tappyn Seras and others.	Fortune, of Shoreham.	100	Thomas Squibb -	„
		Dolphin - -	80	Henry Wheeler -	
„ 25	Thomas Woodward, and others.	Barbara Constant, of Dartmouth.	80	Not stated - -	p. 7.
		Little Isaac - -	50	Not stated - -	
„ „	Thomas Aimonere [Annonier?] and others.	St Stephen, of Plymouth.	100	Thomas Aimonere	„
„ 26	John Woolner and others	Grace, of Portsmouth.	30	Not stated - -	„
„ 29	Daniel Tebow and Richard Dolliffe [Jolliffe?].	Pleasure, of Newport.	100	Not stated - -	„
		Fortune - -	60	Not stated - -	
„ „	Richard Jolliffe -	Swan, of Newport.	50	Not stated - -	„
		Esperance - -	40	Not stated - -	
„ „	Jahan Galliers Estan - -	Grace of God, of Foy (Fowey?).	55	The Owner - -	„
Dec. 2	Capt. James Foran -	Fortune, of Saltash.	100	Peter Laloua -	„
		Her pinnace -	50	Not stated - -	
„ 3	Capt. Jonathan Downes and others.	Marygold, of Weymouth.	60	Jonathan Downes -	„
„ 6	Hugh Croker, of Exeter, and others.	Refuge, of Topsham.	100	Not stated - -	p. 8.
		Her pinnace -	40	Not stated - -	
„ „	Peter Neau - -	Barnaby, of Southampton.	60	The Owner - -	„
„ 9	Jeremy Blackman and others.	Roebuck, of London.	80	Jeremy Blackman	„
„ 13	Capt. Peter Foran and others.	St. Peter, of Plymouth.	120	Peter Foran -	„
		Mary - - -	40	Not stated - -	
„ „	Capt. William Guillett -	Little Anna, of Dartmouth.	40	The Owner - -	„
„ „	Sir Edward Seymour -	Samaritan, of Dartmouth.	300	Not stated - -	„
„ 16	Thomas Cole and others -	Fortune, of Bristol	160	William Pattison -	„
„ 17	Henry Powell and others	Peter, of London -	120	Henry Powell -	„
„ 20	Thomas Combe and others	Dragon, of Southampton.	240	William Combe -	p. 9.
		John - -	60	Not stated - -	
„ „	Matthew Cassemarte and others.	Elizabeth, of Plymouth.	50	Matthew Cassemarte	„
		Her pinnace -	30	Not stated -	
„ „	Capt. Stephen Petit, fils -	Stephen, of Weymouth.	100	The Owner - -	„
		Her pinnace -	80	Not stated - -	„
„ 24	Henry Oleborne and others	Hopewell, of London.	200	Henry Oleborne -	„
„ 29	Nicholas Geytonby and others.	Charles, of Bristol,	300	Nicholas Geytonby	„
		Her pinnace -	40	Not stated -	

TRINITY HOUSE CERTIFICATES FOR THE YEAR 1628.

In continuation of those for the Year 1627, printed in Vol. II. of the Calendar of the Domestic Papers of Charles, I., 1627, 1628, p. 500.

Date of Certificate.	Name of Ship.	Where built.	Tonnage.	Reference to Certificate.
1628.				Vol. xvi.
May 21	Heart's Desire, of Ipswich -	Flemish bottom - -	150	No. 129.
" 24	Mary, of Plymouth - -	Prize ship - -	180	No. 130.
" 28	Eagle, of Yarmouth - -	Great Yarmouth -	160	No. 131.
" "	Rainbow, of London - -	Limehouse - -	350	No. 132.
Nov. 26.	James, of London - - -	Ratcliffe - -	220	No. 133.

Vol. CXXXI. January 1—9, 1629.

Jan. 1. Bristol. 1. Mayor and Aldermen of Bristol to the Council. The scarcity of corn in Ireland such that the poor people of that realm are enforced, for avoiding famine, to come over into this kingdom, and are very offensive in all the western parts. Pray permission for merchants of that city to transport corn into Ireland.

Jan. 1. Portsmouth Docks. 2. Francis Brooke to Sec. Coke. Reports what are the difficulties in the way of setting forth the St. James, prize, and the Third and Tenth Lion's Whelps, as directed by the Council. Solicits attention to necessary repairs of wharfs and graving-place. Prays, on behalf of his widowed mother, for payment for a ship taken by Sir James Bagg for a fire-ship, and burned in the service.

Jan. 2. 3. Petition of Sir Allen Apsley, Lieutenant of the Tower, to the King. In the late King's time it was decreed, in the Court of the Duchy, that the tenants of the honor of Clitheroe, co. Lancaster, were to have the same manor at 40 years' purchase, with an Act of Parliament for confirmation. They paid 20 years, and have retained the remainder, amounting to 5,000*l.* in their hands. There being due to the petitioner and his creditors divers great sums of money, for 18,000*l.* of which they accepted the King's word, which he hopes the King remembers, he prays that he may have the money remaining due from the tenants of Clitheroe on account of his arrears. [*Underwritten is a minute that the King grants the petitioner's request, and refers it to the Lord Treasurer to give the necessary orders.*]

Jan. 2. 4. Petition of the Mayor and Citizens of Rochester to the same. For a confirmation of their ancient charters with certain new privileges. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare a bill accordingly.*]

Jan. 2. 5. Petition of David Ramsay, the King's servant, to the same. Prays for a grant of 140*l.* remaining in the hands of Sir William

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXXXI.

Eyres, on account of the collection in the hundred of Bradford for maintaining the wars of the King of Bohemia. *Underwritten,*

5. I. *Reference to the Lord Treasurer to give order for accomplishing the petitioner's request. Whitehall,* 1629, *January* 2.

5. II. *Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill accordingly for the King's signature.* 1629, *March* 10.

Jan. 2. 6. Petition of Bishop Thornborough, of Worcester, to the same. Divers questions and doubts by reason of some general and ambiguous words have been found in the confirmation of liberties in the hundred of Oswaldslaw, granted by letters patent dated June 21 last. Prays for a renewed grant, with further words for clearing the said questions. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare a bill accordingly.*]

Jan. 2. The Marshalsea. 7. Serjeant Major James Dawson to Lord President Conway. Has had the misfortune to be misinterpreted in words he has spoken, and for which he now stands committed. Professes that he never spoke word with intention to give offence to the Lords, and prays the Lord President's mediation for his enlargement.

Jan. 2. 8. Bishop Land, of London, to Attorney General Heath. It is the the King's pleasure that he put Dr. Matthew Wren, Dean of Windsor and Master of Peter House, into the commission now to be renewed. Indorsed "High Commission."

Jan. 2. 9. Inventory, by Richard Dike, of the King's tenths out of the St. Mary, a prize brought into the port of London by Capt. May, the Samaritan by Capt. Hooper, and the Spaniel by Capt. Handson.

Jan. 3. 10. Sir Thomas Freke to the Council. Has attended Mr. Endymion Porter and that company, and done his best endeavour to gain them restitution of their loss by shipwreck; but they want many things of value. Of their arms 50 are returned, which must be repaired; only two sails, with nine pieces of ordnance, and one anchor, have been recovered.

Jan. 3. 11. Petition of Hugh Perry, Thomas Eyans, John Hide, and others to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. About seven years past petitioners' ship, the Lion, was taken by pirates of Algiers, whence John Hide, the master, was redeemed, after some misery, by a great ransom. The ship was lately descried in the Thames, manned by Italians, Turks, and English, bound for Holland, and has been arrested by the Admiralty. Pray for her restitution.

Jan. 3. 12. Petition of Capt Alexander Baxter to the same. Was employed, in September, 1627, for discovery of the proceedings of the French ships lying in Holland, which service he faithfully discharged, as the event proved. Received imprest of 50*l.*; spent 93*l.*; prays for payment of the remainder.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXXI.

1629.

Jan. 3. 13. Judgment of Sir Henry Marten in the case of the Black Dog, which, having been taken by the English, was afterwards casually burnt, with the goods therein. [*Underwritten is the concurrence in the same of Dr. William Byrd, on behalf of the East India Company.*] [*Copy.*]

Jan. 3. St. James's. 14. Henry Earl of Danby to Nicholas. Hears the ships in the river of Rochester are ready, and therefore fit for the captains to be aboard. Gibbons and Dyems may prove useful. For the Charles and James there are recommended Beale and Giles.

Jan. 4. 15. Petition of Richard Simpson, gunner's mate of the Assurance, to the Council. Having impressed William Beale, John Jeson, who was in Beale's company, demanded to see his warrant, which being produced, he put the same into his pocket, and still detains it with much scoffing. The next day Beale, one Durston, and John Jones violently assaulted petitioner. Prays redress.

Jan. 4. 16. Minute of what took place when Mr. Hill and Mr. Dynely, two of the Commissioners for disafforesting Roche forest, delivered the Lord Treasurer's letter to Lord Poulett, complaining of his having hindered the work. It contains Lord Poulett's answers and the rejoinders of Messrs. Hill and Dynely. [*Copy.*]

Jan. 5. 17. Order of Council made on information that merchants had attempted to land goods, and carry away the same, without payment of the ordinary duties, which have been long continued, not only in his Majesty's time, but for many years before. Edward Dendy, Serjeant-at-arms, and two Messengers of the Chamber, are to be assistant to the officers of the Custom House to keep possession of all goods until duties paid. [*Certified copy.*]

Jan. 5. Delft. 18. John Quarles to Sec. Dorchester. Explains the circumstances of a dispute which had arisen between the writer and the Company in London, of which he was a member, in consequence of his having married the daughter of the burgomaster of Rotterdam, which it was contended operated as a disfranchisement, notwithstanding he had previously procured the King's letters of denization for the lady. Had sent a statement of the case to his relation, Sir William Becher, to be laid before the Attorney-General, and also a petition to the King, which last he prays the Secretary to favour.

Jan. 5. Whitehall. 19. J. Hamilton to Nicholas Recommends the bearer for a gunner's place. The Marquis has spoken for him already.

Jan. 5. Melcombe. 20. Sir Thomas Freke to Endymion Porter. Hopes he will arrive that day with Don Antonio in London. Has delivered to "the Company" cloth for their meaner soldiers at 2*s.* 6*d.* per yard, and for the mariners at 18*d.*

Jan. 6. 21. Montjoy Earl of Newport to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Having bought the Magdalen a pinnace, in the Isle of Rhé, the Duke, perceiving her to be very good of sail, gave warrant to the Officers of the Navy to pay the Earl the money she

1629. VOL. CXXXI.

cost, intending to employ her for the King and have others built by her mould. The money not having been paid the Earl prays that she may be rendered to him again.

Jan. 6. 22. Petition of Philip Biscopp, merchant of Amsterdam, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. On a return voyage from St. Malo to Amsterdam, laden with fruits, having passed through the Downs and come to "the red colours of Thames," he was overtaken by Capt. Christopher Bolenger [Bulger?], who piratically carried him to sea for ten days, embezzled of his lading to a good value, and afterwards took him into Dover. Prays order that the ship be brought to London, and the goods delivered to Richard Legg, merchant, who will give security for the same, and also that Capt. Bulger may answer his misdemeanors.

Jan. 7. From the Congregation House. 23. University of Oxford to the King. Return thanks for the new statute and regulation for the election of proctors. The circle in which the order of election is to proceed has so quieted all minds that the inscription may be transferred to them from the King's coinage, "Florent concordia regna." The annual rotation will be known in all time to come as the Caroline Year, or the Royal Zodiac. Latin.

Jan. 7. Christ Church, Oxon. 24. Students of Christ Church to Sec. Dorchester. Thanks for his intercession in the business of the proctorship. Have commended their letter of thanks to the King to the hands of the Earl of Dorset, with whom in its presentation they solicit his co-operation. Latin.

Jan. 7/17. Louvain. 25. John Shinnigh to Garret Nagle. Relates his arrival and reception at the college in Louvain. Their only news is the rumoured loss of the Spanish fleet, and the certain capture of various merchant ships. The eldest son of the Earl Palatine drowned at Amsterdam. Spinola not yet returned out of Spain. Dermick Leayhie, a celebrated notary, formerly from Ireland, died in the hospital at Mechlin on Holy Thursday last. Has heard good tidings of Nagle's brother in Spain. Desires to be remembered to his father, brothers, uncles, and the rest of his relations in Ireland. Solicits news of English and Irish affairs. Latin. [*Intercepted letter.*]

Jan. 7/17. 26. Carmina Lugubria, de infelici casu, ex naufragio, Principis Friderici Henrici, Bohemorum Regis Friderici primogeniti filii, communi nomine omnium piorum ac fidelium, æviterni monumenti loco, conscripsit Johannes Sictor, Rokyczanus, exul Bohemus. Londini, Typis Thomæ Cotes. 4to. 8pp.

Jan. 8. Westminster. 27. The King to [Archbishop Abbot], Lord Treasurer Weston, and many others. Commission for renewal of the Court of High Commission. [*Office copy, but wants the first sheet.*]

Jan. 8. Westminster. 28. Copy of the same Commission for renewal of the Court of High Commission, but without the initiatory portion containing the Royal style and the names of the commissioners.

Jan. 8. 29. Abstract of the same.

VOL. CXXXI.

1629. [Jan. 8?] 30. A Deputy Lieutenant of co. Hants to Lord President Conway, Lord Lieutenant. Observations on the directions recently sent by the Council for assembling the forces of the county in case of invasion, and also upon the old orders for firing the beacons on the like occasion lately revived by Lord Conway. The writer shows that these directions and orders are inapplicable to the present state of the county. *Annexed,*

30. I. *Copy of the letter from the Council to Lord Conway, above alluded to. Whitehall,* 1628, *December* 24.

30. II. *Similar copy of the orders for firing the beacons, set forth by Lord Conway, and dated from Carisbrooke Castle,* 1627, *September* 24.

Jan. 8. 31. Assignment by William Styrrop to Thomas Amie, John Crompton, and Ambrose Rawlyn, of the office of Principal Register to the Bishop of Peterborough, to hold the same for the lives of Anthony Hickman, Thomas Byrd, and Henry Painter, according to a grant of Bishop Thomas Dove, of Peterborough, dated September 22, 1613, whereby he conferred the same office upon John Lambe and his assigns during the lives before mentioned.

Jan. 9. The Tower. 32. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Spoke to Mr. Porter and the Spanish captain. The number of men he desires victuals for is 130; the time two months. There must be a warrant for an estimate that a Privy Seal may pass accordingly. The amount will be 242*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* Has not time to attend to Lord Danvers, but, if he will appoint any persons to undertake the business of Guernsey, Apsley will provide for the payment.

Jan. 9. Aboard the Adventure, in the Downs. 33. Capt. John Mennes to the same. Reports his arrival in the Downs after a very dangerous voyage to Gluckstadt, in which he lost his long-boat and damaged his mainmast. Captured a Hamburgher bound for Calais with tar, tallow, and hides, but parted from her in the storm. Begs his good offices to Sir Thomas Aylesbury.

Jan. 9. 34. Estimate for a Magazine of Victual for 400 soldiers for six months, to be provided in the islands of Guernsey and Jersey. Total, 1,680*l.*

Jan. 9/19. Florence. 35. James Traill to James Earl of Carlisle. Lord Doncaster is in good health. He has visited Lord Dudley, to whom he was obliged for his pass when stopped by the way. After their journey to Naples intend to draw homeward. Thanks God for the Earl's happy delivorance on the Rhine.

Jan. 9. Christchurch, Oxford. 36. Students of Christchurch, Oxford, to Bishop Laud, of London. Thanks for the new statute respecting the election of proctors.

Jan. 9. 37. Duplicate of the account of Sir Lewis Watson and Sir John Danvers, Deputy Lieutenants of co. Northampton, of monies levied and disbursed for billeting soldiers in that county. Total disbursements, 701*l.* 11*s.* 7*d.*, on account of which they had received 700*l.*

VOL. CXXXI.

1629.
Jan. 9. 38. Petition of the Company of Merchants of Chester to the Mayor, Recorder, Aldermen, Sheriffs, Sheriffs' Peers, and Common Council of the same. A grant made by the late King for exportation of calf-skins having expired, they pray for permission to use the names of the mayor and citizens in a petition to the King for a new grant. [*Underwritten is a minute that the petition was granted, subject to the condition that it was to be shown to the corporation before it was presented.*]

VOL. CXXXII. JANUARY 10—23, 1629.

Jan. 10. Whitehall. 1. The King to Attorney General Heath. Mary Lady Gray, now wife of Andrew Lord Gray, and sometime wife of Sir John Sydenham, standing convicted of Popish recusancy, and being seized of certain lands in cos. Kent and Somerset, two parts in three of the same lands are due to the King, which he accepts in payment of all forfeitures. The Attorney General is to prepare a lease of such two third parts to Patrick Maule, Groom of the Bedchamber, for 21 years, at the rent of 10*l.* per annum, with provisions for freeing the said lady and lands from future trouble.

Jan. 10. 2. Petition of the Master and Owners of the Greyhound, of Enckhuysen, to the Council. Thanks for reference to the Lord President of Munster. Their ship was three times taken, first by Capt. Ellis, second by Capt. Jones, and lastly by Capt. Hill, to whom Sir Robert Travers, Deputy Judge of the Admiralty of Munster, for a bribe of 60*l.*, gave licence to sell 700*l.* worth of the goods, under which the judge, captains, and buyers shared between them all the petitioners' goods, of the value of 2,000*l.* Pray satisfaction. *Underwritten,*

2. I. *Inventory and valuation of the goods in the Greyhound. Total,* 2,116*l.* 2*s.* [*Copy.*]

Jan. 10. 3. Minutes of Answers given by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to several Petitions, amongst which occur as petitioners, —Capt. Bragneau, the ministers on board ships of the Navy, the Masters of the Whelps, Francis Brooke, Philip Biscopp, Capt. Marbury, and the Owners of the Greyhound of Enckhuysen.

Jan. 10/20. Basle. 4. Wolgang Mayer to James Earl of Carlisle. Narrates the outbreak of great commotions at Strasburg, and in other places in Germany, on the arrival of imperial commissioners at Strasburg, charged to restore various churches and recover certain church property. Books and prophecies scattered among the people, and consequent general disquiet. Commends his son to the Earl, and prays him to supply his losses of baggage sustained on his journey. Hopes he has now arrived at his college.

Jan. 13. 5. Petition of John Darbyshire and Anne his wife, daughter of Abraham Whittamore, deceased, to the King. To escape from a

1629. VOL. CXXXII.

mercenary father-in-law, the petitioners intermarried, and unknowingly incurred the penalty against women marrying under the age of 16 without their parents' consent. Pray for a pardon. *Underwritten,*

5. I. *Reference to the Attorney General. Whitehall,* 1629, *January* 13.

5. II. *Report of the Attorney General, that the parties, if prosecuted, might be punished and fined, but that there have been precedents of pardons in like cases, ex. gr. that of Mr. Cotton, for marrying the daughter of Sir John Stanhope, who was heir to her mother of a fair estate.* 1629, *January* 16.

5. III. *Further reference to the Attorney General, to prepare a pardon.* 1629, *January* 31.

Jan. 13. 6. Petition of Sir John Wentworth to the King. Prays for an enlargement of the loan of [the Notre Dame] a prize ship and pinnace for two years, his design being to the West Indies. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.*]

Jan. 13. 7. Petition of William Drury, a gentleman of the Privy Chamber, to the same. Difficulties having arisen respecting the title to lands sold by petitioner to pay his debts, he prays for a protection for twelve months. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Council.*]

Jan. 13. 8. Enumeration of the services of John Dinley, who, after having been for eight years under Sir Henry Wotton, had, by the appointment of the Queen of Bohemia, long attended upon her eldest son, and was by her recommended for the reversion of the place of a Six Clerk in Chancery, after the time of Sir Julius Cæsar. Dinley prays the King to comply with this recommendation. [*Underwritten is a minute, signed by Sec. Dorchester, but subsequently struck through. By it the King grants the solicited appointment, and directs his secretaries to take notice thereof, and put him in mind when the opportunity shall be presented.*]

Jan. 13. 9. Petition of the Ministers of the Fleet in the two late expeditions to Rochelle to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The paymasters pretend they know not what to pay the petitioners. Pray, that, as in the Expedition to Rhé, they may have their monthly groats out of the sailors' pay, and besides that, 14*s.* per month. *Annexed,*

9. I. *Certificate of the principal Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, that the ministers should be paid their monthly groats for every one of the ship's company over and above the allowance of an ordinary man's pay. Whitehall,* 1629, *January* 13.

Jan. 13. 10. Petition of John Jesson, John Jones, William Durson, and William Beale to the same. Have now been eight days in the custody of a messenger on the complaint of one Simpson, who,

1629. VOL. CXXXII.

having when very drunk, pressed petitioner Beale, and being known to be a shifting fellow, the others questioned his authority, whereupon he brandished his naked sword at the women who were present, and a hurly burly arose, in which, as Simpson alleges, he received some hurt. Express regret and pray for release.

Jan. 13. Southampton. 11. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Thanks for procuring him warrant to collect tenths. Wants an order for sale of tenths of Capt. Scras's linen cloth worth about 130*l.* or thereabouts. There has come in to the Cowes, a French ship of Capt. Theobald's, armed in the west country, with Malaga wines. Also, a Dutch ship, with French wines, was taken by Capt. Squibb, last week, in a ship of Capt. Scras's.

Jan. 13. 12. Anthony Percival's inventory of tenths of goods brought into Dover by Capt. Greene, in the Revenge, of Dover.

Jan. 13. 13. Form of proceedings on the confirmation of the election of Bishop Harsnet, of Norwich, to the archbishopric of York. Latin.

Jan. 13. 14. Account of the distribution of 10*l.*, given by Archbishop Harsnet of York among the servants at his consecration. *Annexed,*

14. I. *Note of flour expended at this consecration; in bread, 8 bushels; for pastry, 9 bushels and one peck.*

14. II. *Similar note that 1½ load and ten bavins and ten sacks of coals were spent on that occasion.*

14. III. *The like, three hogsheads of beer.*

Jan. 13. 15. Deposition of Richard Andrewes as to the circumstances under which he had been arrested by William Sutton at the suit of Thomas Symonds, for certain silk and currants brought into the King's storehouse for nonpayment of duties.

Jan. 13. 16. Examination of Mons. La Touche, taken before Solicitor-General Sheldon and Sir Heneage Finch, respecting the truth of an information sent by him to Sec. Coke of an ill purpose designed by the Chevalier de Bremond. [*Copy.*]

Jan. 13. The like of Mons. St. Jean. Mentions conferences had with Bremond and La Touche as to the weakness of Portsmouth, and the ease with which it could be captured by the King of Spain or the Archduchess. Bremond showed great indignation that his information respecting Rochelle was lightly esteemed. [*Copy, written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

Jan. 13 The like of James Bremond. Is no Roman Catholic. Came into England with purpose to leave his habit, having been a Benedictine, and a prior of that order. Changed his opinion in religion on reading the book of King James to all Christian Princes. What

1629. VOL. CXXXII.

he said about the capture of Portsmouth was merely in comment upon a passage in Thuanus. Being confronted with La Touche and St. Jean, each of them adhered to his own statement. [*Copy, written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

Jan. 14. From the Sessions at Durham. 17. Justices of the Peace for co. Durham to the Council. Of late the price of corn is marvellously enhanced in all those northern parts, being much about the prices following,—a quarter of wheat, 4*l.*; rye, 3*l.*; bigg, 40*s.*; oats, 20*s.*, after the rate of twelve gallons to the bushel, the ordinary measure of the country. Fear even these prices will be higher, except they be supplied from the south. Pray them to stay the export of corn.

Jan. 14. Portsmouth. 18. Sir John Jephson to Sec. Dorchester. Has given the Lord Steward an account of the musters at Portsmouth and in the Island. Purposes to be in London in the first week of the Parliament, and intends especially to urge the humble desire of an undone old man to be paid the 2,000*l.* which is owing to him. The penury of the time will lie a block in his way, but means have been found to pay others who cannot pretend to have better claims. Mr. Mansell, the engineer, is going to London to give account of his labour. Sir John likes his language, and would he had twenty of his years.

Jan. 14. 19. Muster book of the ships and seamen within the Vice-admiralty of co. Kent, taken by Sir Thomas Walsingham, Vice-admiral. Totals,—bark, 1; hoys and ketches, 68; masters and owners, 64; gunners, 3; seafaring men, 331.

Jan. 14. 20. Similar book for the Isle of Wight. Totals,—ships of various kinds, 24; passage boats to and from the Island, 33; ordnance aboard, 22; seafaring men, 184. [*Copy.*]

Jan 15. Dover Castle. 21. Sir John Hippisley to Sec. Dorchester. Mr. Scott took shipping at Dover on Saturday morning last, and arrived at Calais that night; he had with him only one or two poor Frenchmen, who lay there for passage. The Governor of Calais has returned to his command, and was entertained with great joy. Great army of horse and foot preparing in France, which is generally thought to be for Jersey and Guernsey. The Venetian Ambassador's man has been detained there, ever since Mr. Scott went, by contrary winds.

Jan. 15. Florence. 22. James Traill to Sir Isaac Wake. Lord Carlisle's happy escape from a great danger on the Rhine. Lord Doncaster and his party stopped at Cervia on account of suspicion of the plague, but ultimately allowed to pass; Lord Craven travelling with them.

Jan. 16. Whitehall. 23. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill for a pardon for Edmund Windham for striking John Baker in Westminster Hall.

1629. VOL. CXXXII.

Jan. 16. 24. Petition of George Burridge to the Council. In July last petitioner, being master of the Fifth Whelp, took the prize ship the St. Peter, of Calais, and was thereupon entitled to her best cable and anchor. That ship lately given away to Isabel Musgrave, who is to receive 380*l.* for the same. Prays that she may give petitioner satisfaction.

Jan. 16. 25. Officers of the Navy to Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Report the result of examination of accounts of Lord Savile for the Jacob, James, Abraham, and Desire, lately employed to the north-[ward].

Jan. 17. Proclamation for suppressing the book written by Richard Mountague, now Bishop of Chichester, then Bachelor of Divinity, entitled, "Appello Cæsarem, or An Appeal to Cæsar," which was published in the year 1625, and was the first cause of those disputes which have since troubled the quiet of the church. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 99.]

Jan. 17. Whitehall. 26. Draft of the same. Altered in the handwriting of Sec. Dorchester.

[Jan. 17?] 27. Petition of John Browne to Queen Henrietta Maria. Being found in some young people's company that were going beyond seas, he is suspected of being the cause of their going, or one that went with them to carry them to their journey's end. Petitioner offers to depose that he is innocent, and merely met them by chance on his way to Paris to hear the Physic Lecture. Prays her Majesty to help him out of these troubles.

Jan. 17. 28. Officers of the Navy to the Lords of the Admiralty. As directed, send estimate for setting forth to sea 36 ships. Some of them will very hardly be made ready by the beginning of March, for reasons which are stated with reference to each particular ship. *Inclose,*

28. I. *Estimates for setting forth* 18 *ships with* 1,820 *men for six months;* 16 *other ships with* 1,470 *men for eight months; and* 2 *other ships with* 260 *men for ten months. Total,* 105,027*l.* 14*s.* 6*d.*

Jan. 17. 29. Petition of Roger Barton, master and owner of the Prosperous ketch, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. His ship has been employed ever since the expedition to Cadiz, and no satisfaction yet received for her hire, nor have he or his company had any wages since March last. Prays order for present relief.

Jan. 17. Portsmouth. 30. Walter James to Sec. Dorchester. Was commanded thither so suddenly that he could not but hope that his requests for furnishing and fitting Southsea Castle had been complied with. Prays that he may not remain there longer. If he lived where merit is in request, he should be thought to have merited by the penance of coming thither in that winter season, to lodge in a castle where is neither house nor

1629. VOL. CXXXII.

lodging, to guard a fort that is unprovided either for defence or offence, and to maintain himself and company in the service of the state without receiving meat or money,—for none has he received these two and a-half years. Dwells on what he has done for Southsea Castle, and its importance in relation to Portsmouth.

Jan. 17. Tehidie. 31. Francis Bassett to Nicholas. Complains of the injury done him by the interception and retention of Nicholas's letters. Gives examples. When the embargo was removed, kept 20 sail almost 20 days after others were discharged in all the ports of the kingdom, and at last permitted them to pass without warrant. On the 12th instant received a command to take a muster of all mariners, which is dated December 23.

Jan. 17. Portsmouth. 32. Sir John Jephson to William Earl of Pembroke. Having discharged his commands respecting the musters, sends him now an exact note of what is necessary at all times for this place. Touching the fortification he shall say no more, wherein an artist is interested, except he sees his purposes unreasonable. *Incloses,*

32. I. *Note of wants for the store at Portsmouth.*

Jan. 17/27. Florence. 33. James Traill to James Earl of Carlisle. Reports the good health of Lord Doncaster and his progress in Italian, which he loves to learn, as he did French, by speaking and hearing rather than by reading.

Jan. 17. 34. Muster of seafaring men and ships within co. Hants,—Totals, seafaring men, 315; barks, 9.

Jan. 18. 35. Robert Triplet, beer brewer at Islington, to the King. Letter of advice, stated in Bishop Laud's indorsement to have been delivered to the King preparatory to the meeting of Parliament on the 20th inst. He beseeches the King not to discord with his Parliament, and to beware of giving countenance to the religion of Rome. He urges the appointment of sound Protestants at the Council table, and assures the King that he will exceedingly please his people if he will take Sir Edward Coke into his princely favour, "for we do all think him to be a good commonwealth's man, and we do know him to be a sound Protestant."

Jan. 18. From aboard the Adventure. 36. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. The bearer was appointed master's mate of the prize; he brought the good news [of her safety?] to Deal. Sends him up for directions.

Jan. 19. 37. Petition of William Gomeldon, his Majesty's servant, to the King. 120*l.*, part of the collection made six years since for the use of the Queen of Bohemia, remains still in the hands of Sir Thomas Escott, one of the collectors. In consideration of petitioner's long service, he prays for a grant of this concealment. *Underwritten,*

37. I. *Reference to Lord Treasurer to give order for a bill to be prepared accordingly. Whitehall,* 1628, *November* 13.

37. II. *Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath, to prepare bill accordingly.* 1629, *January* 19.

VOL. CXXXII.

1629.

Jan. 19. 38. Minutes by Nicholas of Answers to various Petitions by directions of Sec. Coke. They relate generally to affairs of the Navy. Among the petitioners are Capts. Hooke and Weddell, George Burridge, Robert Grove, John Matthews, Lord Tilleburne [Tilbury ?], and Capt. Mason. The last for a grant of some special privileges on effecting certain works alluded to.

Jan. 19. 39. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The Treasurer of the Navy is willing to pay the ministers of the last fleet their month's groats, but they will not accept thereof except they may also receive an ordinary man's pay, for which there is no precedent. Request directions.

Jan. 19. 40. Sir John Finch to Sec. Dorchester. James Goldingham, servant to Mr. Thornell, has given Sir John satisfaction, and he has interceded for his discharge.

Jan. 19. 41. Sir Sackville Crow to Montjoy Earl of Newport. Certifies that no money has been paid to the Earl under the late Duke's warrant for taking the Merlin [Magdalen ?] into charge as part of the King's navy.

Jan. 19. 42. Sir Thomas Freke to Endymion Porter. Acknowledges letters of thanks from him and the Council. The company [of the Spanish ship] expected some small things by the carrier; gives directions how they may be sent, either by the horse carrier or the waggon. The captain's glass has been accidentally broken; wishes Porter to let his servant search for one that may best fit the captain's case, which he presumes Porter knows very well.

Jan. 19. 43. Certificate of Robert Davis, curate of the church of St. Katherine's near the Tower, and the clerk of the same church, of the good behaviour of Catline Gasline, who was about to return to her friends in the Low Countries.

Jan 19. Barbican. 44. William Peterson, Dean of Carlisle, to William Boswell. The King being about to collate Dr. Potter to be Bishop of Carlisle, the writer solicits Boswell to procure for him Potter's living of Diptford, co. Devon.

Jan. 20. 45. A True Relation of every day's Proceedings in the Parliament from the beginning of the Session. This is the Relation printed in the Ephemeris Parliamentaria, p. 235. The present copy extends only from January 20 to February 3, 1629.

Jan. 20. 46. Another copy of the same True Relation, but extending throughout the Parliament from January 20, to its dissolution on March 10, 1629. This copy is written on the blank leaves of a paper book originally used for the entry of receipts for money paid by John Mason, administrator of Silvester Wilson, in the year 1633.

VOL. CXXXII.

1629.
Jan 20. 47. William Earl of Banbury to Lord President Conway, Lord Lieutenant of co. Hants. Richard Follwell of that county having not above 50*l.* lands per annum, is not only charged with three armours for his Majesty's service, but is forced to attend with one of the same armours at musters as one of the trained band. Some of the trained band being selected to serve in the port towns and the Isle of Guernsey, Sir Thomas Jervoise has nominated Richard Follwell. Prays that he may be released both from such service and from his personal attendance at musters. [*Much damaged by damp.*]

Jan. 20. Southampton. 48. John Ellzey to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Explains the state of the Collectorship of Tenths at that place since the death of the Duke, and acknowledges their appointment as successor to Matthew Brooke. *Incloses,*

48. I. *Inventory of tenths of a French prize called the St. Paul, of Olona de Barges.*

Jan. 20. Whitehall. 49. Edward Earl of Dorset to Attorney-General Heath. It is the King's pleasure to grant to 20 of the Queen's servants, whose names are enumerated, a privy seal for freeing them from the payment of subsidies. He is to draw a privy seal to that effect.

Jan. 20. Southampton. 50. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Desires instructions respecting the account of Matthew Brooke's executors, and also with respect to certain alleged irregularities of Capt. Theobald in payment of tenths. *Incloses,*

50. I. *John Martin to John Ellzey. Complains of Capt. Theobald, who declines to pay tenths of certain wines, alleging that they were sold for his ship's provision.*

Jan. 20. 51. Account of payments ordered to be made out of anticipated receipts of the revenue. Total, 149,362*l.* 1*s.*

Jan. 21. Whitehall. 52. The Council to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. There being occasion to employ the Adventure for three or four months to the southward, they are to give directions for her being furnished, fitted, and victualled.

Jan. 21. 53. William Burrell and Capt. T. Best to the same. The Francis, of Colchester, when taken up for his Majesty's service, might be worth 420*l.* She was of 200 tons, and was employed for five months, the freight for which, at 2*s.* a ton per month, amounts to 100*l.*

Jan. 21. 54. Joshua Downing and Kenrick Edisbury to the same. John Hollond served clerk under Joshua Downing, when he was surveyor of the Navy. They recommend him for employment as an inferior clerk or purser.

VOL. CXXXII.

1629.

Jan. 21. 55. Petition of William Bartelotti, merchant of Amsterdam and Governor of the West India Company in Holland, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Petitioner laded aboard the St. Peter, of Horne, divers masts to be transported to Leghorn to one Fabian Orlandini. Being driven by stress of weather into Plymouth, his ship was stayed by Sir James Bagg, and order made that he should sell the cordage and masts in his ship to the officers of the navy. Cordage there is none, and only 28 masts, which he cannot sell under 18*l.* a mast. Prays payment for them, or offers security that they shall not be transported to Spain.

Jan. 21. 56. Lord President Conway to Sir Thomas Jervoise. Informs him of the Earl of Banbury's letter on behalf of Richard Follwell (No. 47). On his complaint the Lord President has undertaken to free him from doing any thing on spleen, or being overcharged in any respect. Prays him to certify the facts. [*Copy.*]

Jan. 22. Whitehall. 57. The Council to all Mayors, and other officers. Pass for Catline Gasline, widow, to embark for the Low Countries, with one servant named Charles Peach.

Jan. 22. Dover. 58. Capt. John Dymes to Nicholas. Recounts particulars of his falling in with a small man-of-war, of Ostend, in the Channel. She took Dymes's ship for a merchantman, but when she heard "our Whelps bark so loud and saucy, and saw them put up the King's colours," she endeavoured to escape. He outsailed and captured her. There were 40 lusty men aboard besides the captain and master, whom he has put ashore at Dover. There was nothing else in her besides men and things to kill men.

Jan. 23. 59. Petition of Sir James Bagg to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. By the King's warrant of May 18 last, he was directed to take up ships, victuals, and fireships, for relief of Rochelle. He accordingly took up 18 fireships, of 2,443 tons, at the price of 3,668*l.*, and, for the sellers' satisfaction, gave bills on Sir Sackville Crow. He refuses to accept the same, having, as he says, no warrant. Prays that the same ships may be included in an estimate, and the owners be paid.

Jan. 23. 60. Petition of Edward Cock, captain, and Thomas Leake, master, of the Mary, of London, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Their ship served from May 24 last to September 10. Pray payment. *Underwritten,*

60. I. *Reference to the Officers of the Navy, on producing the contract made with the petitioners to take order for their payment. Whitehall, March* 21, 1629.

Jan. 23. 61. Officers of the Navy to Nicholas. Phineas Pett is of opinion that it will not be safe to send the Adventure to sea with a fished mast, especially to the southward. She will be best fitted with a mast at Portsmouth. They have sent warrant to the Surveyor for her victualling.

VOL. CXXXII.

1629.
Jan 23. The Downs. 62. Capt. John Mennes to Sir Henry Mervyn. Two of the Whelps have arrived in the Downs, who tell Mennes they have order for the convoy of the ammunition ship to Portsmouth. He waits only the wind to go about that business. Has stayed a ship of Enckhuysen, laden with pipe staves and herrings, "for Candia in the Straits," but without bills of lading or letters.

Jan. 23. 63. Account of certain illegal proceedings and combinations thought to be favoured by Lord Poulett, with the view of preventing the disafforesting of the forest of Roche. It is a narrative, probably drawn up by Messrs. Hill and Dynely, two of the Commissioners, and relates what took place daily from January 4 instant up to this day.

VOL. CXXXIII. JANUARY 24–31, 1629.

Jan. 24. Whitehall. 1. Copy of the King's Speech to both Houses of Parliament spoken in the Banquetting House at Whitehall. Indorsed by Weckherlin.

Jan. 24. 2. Another contemporary copy.

Jan. 24. 3. Another similar copy.

Jan. 24. 4. Sir Francis Nethersole to the Queen of Bohemia. The Parliament began again on Tuesday last. The King came not to the House as is usual. The next day, in the Commons they began to complain that the Petition of Right had been invaded in all the parts thereof. They were going further next day, and got heat in going, when Sec. Coke wished them to forbear till this day, when both Houses attending the King, he had declared, as for tonnage and poundage he had no thought of taking it by prerogative, or otherwise than as the gift of his people. This speech has given great satisfaction. The House of Commons is also much discontented with the printing of the Petition of Right with the several answers given thereto, and his Majesty's speech the last day of the Session, it having been first printed with the answer—*Droit soit fait comme il est désiré*,—and that impression afterwards suppressed. But that which troubleth them most is the recording that last speech of his Majesty in the Clerk's Book of the Commons' House since the recess. In matter of religion they are quiet as yet, but the greatest business is like to be about that. Mountague's book is called in by proclamation; the King has also pardoned Mountague, Cosin, Mainwaring, and Sibthorpe, but that will hardly save some of them. Lady Montgomery has fallen sick of the smallpox, whereupon the Queen has removed in haste to Somerset House.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXXIII.

1629.

Jan. 24. Newcastle upon Tyne. 5. Robert Bewick, Mayor of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, to the Council. As directed, has called before him the owners and masters of ships now at home, and conferred with them as to payment of 6*d.* for every hundred tons of the burthen of their ships brought into the Thames and Medway, and for every 50 chaldron other 6*d.* The owners say that they cannot answer till they have conferred with owners at Ipswich, Harwich, and other places. The masters of ships are willing to pay as desired.

Jan. 24. 6. Petition of Capt. Alexander Baxter to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Another petition to the same effect as that of 1629, January 3 (Vol. cxxxi., No. 12), with underwritten answer of the Commissioners that they conceive the 50*l.* already received by the petitioner a sufficient recompence.

Jan. 24. 7. Letter unsigned, but written by some one in the confidence of Bishop Smith, of Chalcedon, and intended for a person who is addressed as "Honoured sir," in answer to an accusation brought by the Regulars against the bishop, that he had been backward in showing his brief. It details transactions between Bishop Smith and his Vicar-general, Mr. Nelson *alias* Jackson, on the one part and Father Blunt, Lord Mount——, and Sir Tobie Matthew, on the other.

Jan. 24. Somerford. 8. John Pigott to his cousin John Weld. Promises to pay his money in a quarter of a year.

Jan. 24. 9. J. W. to ———, in reply to a variety of objections urged by the Regulars against the conduct and claims of Bishop Smith of Chalcedon. [*Copy.*]

Jan. 24 [?] 10. Information stated in Sec. Dorchester's indorsement to have been given by the Captain of Sir William Alexander's ship, respecting a ship of Portugal, captured under letters of reprisal granted by Sir William Alexander as governor of New Scotland, and taken into Plymouth, where the validity of such letters had been contested by Sir James Bagg.

Jan. 25. Aboard the Tenth Lion's Whelp, in the Downs. 11. Capt. John Dymes to Henry Earl of Danby. After he had set his prisoners ashore at Dover, went into the Downs, where they found the ship with the ammunition and the Adventure. Has manned his prize, and recommends her as a ship fit to do him service in Jersey and Guernsey, either to attend on his person or procure intelligence. Paul Leech received money to press 20 men for his ship, and spent the money and neglected the service, so that they are very weakly manned; nor have they any surgeon, which is a great discouragement to the men.

Jan. 25. 12. J. Price [?] to ———. Letter in defence of the conduct of Bishop Smith, of Chalcedon, in his controversies with the Regulars. The question now at issue concerns the validity of confessions made to Regulars since their public refusal of the bishop's approbation.

VOL. CXXXIII.

1629.

Jan. 26. 13. Copy Speech of Mr. Rous, in which he proposed that the House should enter into a covenant to defend the national religion against Arminianism and Popery.

Jan. 26. 14. Another copy of the same.

Jan. 26. 15. Another copy, with underwritten copy, not very accurately made, of the Declaration made by the House of Commons on January 29, 1629, in consequence of the above suggestion of Mr. Rous.

Jan. 26. Aboard the Charles in Stokes Bay. 16. Capt. Richard Beale to [Nicholas?]. The munition ships expected there with the first fair wind. The two Whelps went thence on Tuesday last to meet them. Sets forth a variety of wants aboard his ship.

Jan. 27. 17. Draft in the handwriting of Sec. Coke of Message from the King delivered to the House by the Secretary. The King sends them the Remonstrance of last Session, but hopes this Session will go on upon other grounds. Urges progress with the bill for tonnage and poundage. His speech on the 24th, at which he found to his content so great applause, will have produced little good effect if this bill be lingered.

Jan. 27. Lancing. 18. Richard Streater to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Sends account of prizes within his district from August 28 last.

Jan. 27. The Savoy. 19. George Earl of Totness to Lord President Conway. Sends letter received from Sir Nicholas Coote, dwelling near to Wanstead in the Forest. Would have waited upon Conway, but the cold weather inforceth him to keep house. Leaves him to acquaint the Council that present order be taken for repressing these insolences in the bud. *Incloses,*

19. I. *Sir Nicholas Coote to the Earl of Totness. Reports various cases of highway robberies, men and women carrying off corn intended for export, swearing they would first provide for themselves, with tumults consequent thereon, which are submitted to his consideration. Wyfields,* 1629, *January* 27.

Jan. 27. 20. Sir Guilford Slingshy to Nicholas. Recommends Thomas Norgate for boatswain and Thomas Wilkins for purser of the Saint Anne.

Jan. 27 [?] 21. Exceptions to letters patent of Grant of the Office of Surveyor of Seacoals made by the King to Roger Langford, with reasons offered by Newcastle-upon-Tyne, York, Ipswich, and other coast towns, that his Majesty is deceived in that grant, and that the office is both unnecessary and unprofitable for the commonwealth, and void in law.

Jan. 28. 22. The King to the House of Commons. Complains that, notwithstanding his declaration respecting tonnage and poundage, they have set aside that business and preferred to it the matter of religion, wherein the King, if his good directions be rightly understood,

1629. VOL. CXXXIII.

expects rather thanks than a remonstrance. The King still insists on their giving the business of tonnage and poundage precedency. [*Draft in the handwriting of Lord Keeper Coventry, corrected, with several insertions, by the King himself.*]

Jan. 28. Westminster. 23. The King to James Viscount Doncaster and William Lord Craven. Licence to travel for the space of two years from this date, with five or more servants, in the countries of any princes or states whatsoever.

Jan. 28. Westminster. 24. Sir Francis Nethersole to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Sends copy of the King's speech to both Houses made on the 24th instant. On Monday the bill of tonnage and poundage was brought in by Sec. Coke, but was at last overruled on the ground that being a bill of subsidy, the matter thereof ought to be resolved in the House before the bill was brought in. Some entrance being made into the matter of the growth of Arminianism, it was thought that the Remonstrance of last session should be renewed, by occasion whereof it came to be known that by his Majesty's command it was taken from the clerk and delivered to the Lord Privy Seal. This was conceived to be so great a violation of the privileges of the House that it was resolved to stay all further proceeding till that Remonstrance, being a record, might be had. The next morning it was brought into the House by Sec. Coke, with a message that the King expected the house should proceed with the bill of tonnage and poundage, but that message fell to the ground, because it was ordered before, that the matter of religion should have precedence; and the rest of the morning was spent in speeches on the manner of proceeding, and in agreeing in a petition for a general fast, in speaking whereof Sir Robert Phillips alluded to the death of Elizabeth's son. The petition was yielded by the King, with these two notes,—that the desolation of the foreign churches required rather fighting than fasting, and that the King would not have it grow into a custom that every Session must begin with a fast. Had almost forgotten, and would he could do it altogether, that when the House was about to take in hand the matter of religion, Sec. Coke delivered another message requiring them to go presently in hand with tonnage and poundage, and letting them know that the King had done so much in matters of religion that he expected rather thanks for it, than a Remonstrance. An answer is to be framed by a special committee. God grant it may be of a kind to stop all future messages, than which nothing more retards his Majesty's service. *Incloses,*

24. 1. *Copy of the King's Speech to both Houses on January* 24, 1629.

Jan. 28. 25. Affidavit of Richard Andrewes, keeper of the King's storehouse at the Custom House, of the circumstances under which Thomas Symonds, a merchant, procured him to be arrested, for detaining a butt of currants and a bale of silk goods belonging to Thomas Symonds, on which he refused to pay duties.

VOL. CXXXIII.

1629.
Jan. 29. 26. Lord President Conway and William Earl of Pembroke to the King. Report on a complaint addressed to his Majesty by Doctor Allen, of interference with his place of Doctor of the Tower of London by Doctor Diodati. Lords Conway and Pembroke state, that on the decease of Doctor Gwynne, who last held that place, and on suit of his widow, the King appointed Doctor Allen, who was accordingly sworn and admitted to the place by order of the Lord Chamberlain, but the Lieutenant of the Tower being absent, his deputy pretended the disposal of the place belonged to the Lieutenant, and thereupon swore and admitted Doctor Diodati, whom the Lieutenant has since endeavoured to maintain. These Lords do not find any custom or right to give him the choice and nomination, and are of opinion that Dr. Allen is duly appointed. [*Copy.*]

Jan. 29. 27. Declaration of the House of Commons that they claimed, professed, and avowed for truth, the sense of the Articles of the Church of England, established in the 13th year of Queen Elizabeth, which by the public acts of that Church and the general exposition of its writers, had been delivered to them, and rejected the sense of the Jesuits and Arminians. [*Indorsed by Bishop Laud, "January 28, 1628. The challenge of the Lower House in matters of religion." The date should have been January 29. See Journ. Commons, Vol. I., p. 924.*]

Jan. 29? 28. The King to the House of Commons. Message whereby, as Supreme Governor under God of the Church of England, the King requires the House, that they either rest content with his publication for keeping unity in the Church, or show in what respect that publication comes short in maintaining without alteration the articles they mentioned. [*Draft in the King's handwriting, and indorsed by Sec. Coke "Message to the Commons House;" but qy. if ever delivered.*]

Jan. 29. 29. Horatio Gentileschi to the King. Statement by way of justification of himself and his sons,—Francis, Mark servant to the Duchess of Buckingham, and Julio,—in reference to various disputes and litigations between them and Balthazar Gerbier. The cause of these disagreements is asserted by Gentileschi to have been his refusal to confirm Gerbier's judgment of various statues and pictures procured by him for the King and the late Duke of Buckingham. The conduct of Gerbier and John Bous, his servant, is severely commented upon, and a report that Gentileschi's sons had offered some hard measure to Lanicre abroad is strongly contradicted.

Jan. 29. Lambeth. Archbishop Abbot and other Judges of the Court of High Commission to Richard Tomlins, one of the messengers of the Chamber. Warrant to apprehend all Jesuits, seminaries, and priests, with their receivers and abettors, and to take into his possession all popish books and massing stuff. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol. X., No. 14.*]

VOL. CXXXIII.

1629.

Jan. 29. The Tower. 30. Commissioners for prize goods to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The Wind-hound, the Little St. Peter, and the Hunter, three prize ships, are exceedingly decayed in their valuation by reason of lying long undisposed of. Suggest that the writers should have a general warrant to sell ships as well as goods.

Jan. 29. 31. Draft in the handwriting of Sec. Dorchester, of a message sent to the Lord Mayor, charging him to keep his Majesty in peaceable possession of goods stayed for nonpayment of duties, and not to permit any unusual assembly to molest the officers of the customs, or watermen or carmen to give assistance in carrying away goods, by reason of some men's misinterpreting the King's speech [of the 24th inst.]

Jan. 29. Carleton, [co. Cumberland.] 32. Thomas Carleton to Sec. Dorchester. Entreats the Secretary to keep the writer in remembrance now in his old age, after the Secretary's brother and the Bishop of Chichester are dead, and in his far remoteness from Court. Begs the Secretary to take knowledge of the writer to Lord Percy, by whom he had been appointed a Deputy-Lieutenant of Cumberland, and to Lord Clifford, by whom he had been put in the commissions of the peace and subsidies for Westmoreland and Cumberland, to the grief of his ancient adversary.

Jan. 29. 33. Certificate of Daniel Ambrose. In accordance with an order of the King in Council, that the chaplains employed at sea should be paid according to the full number of men allowed in their ships, he had been paid by Capt. Harper, who deducted a tenth part for his fees, as he termed it.

[Jan. 29.] 34. Certificate of John Reynolds, master gunner of England, as to the sufficiency of Nathaniel Reeve, who had served gunner in several King's ships.

Jan. 29. The Tower. 35. Another similar certificate of John Reynolds and John Hall, in favour of the same person.

[Jan. 30?] 36. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Commissioners for Prize Goods, authorizing them to sell the prize ships, the Wind-hound and the Little St. Peter, of Calais. [*Copy.*]

Jan. 30. Lancing. 37. Richard Streater to Nicholas. A small "gabar" belonging to Newhaven, in France, was brought into the port of Arundel by a man-of-war of Rye, and was sold for 40*l.* He has in hand 3*l.* 6*s.*, balance of tenths, and desires to know to whom it must be paid.

Jan. 31. 38. Answer of the House of Commons to two messages lately received from the King. [*This is the engrossed answer approved by the House this day* (*Com. Journ.*, *I.*, 925), *and presented on February* 2, 1629 (*ibid.*) *It is indorsed by Sec. Dorchester.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXXIII.

1629.
Jan. 31. 39. Petition of Lionel Strother to the King. Petitioner unfortunately slew a man in Queen Elizabeth's time, which fact was pardoned by King James in the first year of his reign over England. Petitioner served under Capt. Errington at Rammekins, in Ireland under Sir Arthur Chichester, under Sir John Conway in the Low Countries, and lastly, under the King of Denmark. Returning home with many wounds, and 71 years of age, his adversaries seek to prosecute him. Prays a pardon. *Underwritten,*

39. I. *Reference to the Attorney General to prepare a pardon, if he finds the business as alleged. Whitehall, January* 31, 1629.

39. II. *Certificate of Robert Earl of Monmouth that John Shell, the person killed, was killed at Chatam, in Northumberland, in Queen Elizabeth's time. February* 17, 1629.

Jan. 31. 40. Copy of Minute of Petition of the Corporation of Newcastle-upon-Tyne to the same. Having been sued in Quo Warranto, in the King's Bench, and peremptorily ordered to plead in this Hilary Term, they pray the King to stay or refer the suit. [*Underwritten is a copy of a reference to the Attorney General, to show them all lawful favour.*]

Jan. 31. 41. Memorial of Helbron [Hildebrand ?] Peterson, John de May, and John Wrey [Ray ?] to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, for warrant for restitution of the St. Anthony prize, and payment of freight due for her service during the time she was employed by the King, consisting of,

41. I. *Copy of petition of Helbron Peterson, John de May, and John Wrey to the Council. Their ship, the St. Anthony, being freighted from Bordeaux to Dieppe, was taken by the King's fleet, and the wines therein confiscated, the ship with the freight being adjudged to the petitioners. Pray for delivery of the ship accordingly, undertaking to carry provisions in her to Plymouth, if she may be there discharged.*

41 II. *Copy of Order of Council on the preceding petition, which they esteem very reasonable, and require the Officers of the Navy to take notice of. Whitehall, March* 14, 1628.

41. III. *Copy Bond of Cornelius Janson Haganer and John Luce to the King in* 500*l.*, *that Cornelius Janson Haganer, master of the same ship, will transport provisions to Plymouth for the use of the King's fleet. March* 31, 1628.

41. IV. *Copy Letter of Lords Commissioners of Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy, to deliver the ship above mentioned to the owners. December* 6, 1628.

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXXXIII.

Jan. 31. Ash. 42. Sir John Drake to Lord Treasurer Weston and the other Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Sends inventories of goods brought in since August 23 last.

Jan. 31. 43. Petition of Roger Barton the elder, owner of the Prosperous ketch, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. His ketch has served the King for four years and one month, and he has only received 30*l* imprest. Prays payment. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Officers of the Navy to certify by what warrant she was taken up and continued so long in service. March* 21 1629.]

Jan. 31. 44. Petition of Peter Ray to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. On the taking of the St. Esprit, petitioner was by Sir Sackville Trevor put in as purser, but the Duke of Buckingham, at Rhé, bestowed the same on another. Afterwards the Commissioners of the Navy and Sir Allen Apsley recommended petitioner to the Duke for the next void purser's place. The purser of the St. Anne, appointed to go to sea, being absent, petitioner prays for appointment to that ship for this voyage. [*Underwritten is a direction to the Treasurer of the Navy and the Surveyor of Marine Victuals to certify their knowledge of the petitioner. Whitehall, March* 21, 1629.]

Jan. 31. 45. Petition of Thomas Wardrobe and Alexander Cozens to the same. The petitioners' ship, the Pearl of Dartmouth, of 180 tons, appraised at 190*l*., was bought in June last at that sum for the King's service at Rochelle by Sir James Bagg, and a bill directed by him to the Treasurer of the Navy in payment. Pray payment. *Underwritten,*

45. I. *Reference to Sir James Bagg to certify the truth of the petition. Whitehall, March* 21, 1629.

45. II. *Certificate of Sir James Bagg that the Pearl was one of the four fire-ships prepared by him, and for which, according to the King's warrant, he gave bills on the Treasurer of the Navy. London, April* 3, 1629.

Jan. 31. 46. Statement of the case between Gunder Rider, Captain of the St. Michael the Archangel, sailing under letters of marque of the King of Denmark, and Mr. Vassell, part owner of the Fortune, of which Arras Ricardson was captain. The Fortune had been taken by Gunder Rider and carried into Tonsberg, in Norway, but afterwards dismissed. Vassell claimed damages for her detention. [*Underwritten is a reference from the Lords Commissioners to the Judge of the Admiralty to give order thereon according to justice. Whitehall, March* 21, 1629.]

Jan. 31. 47. Answers, in the handwriting of Nicholas, to several petitions to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, by direction of Sec. Coke. Among them are petitions of the agent of Hamburgh against Sir John Wentworth, Capt. Pawlett, Nathaniel Reeves, Anthony Crosier, Sir Allen Apsley, Thomas Wardrobe, Peter Ray, Roger Barton, Capt. Alexander Baxter, and others.

1629. VOL. CXXXIII.

Jan. 31. Nicholas to John Ellzey. Gives him direction for sale of tenths mentioned in his letter of the 20th inst., with instructions in various other prize matters. 10*l.* a pipe is a very low price for Malaga wines, which are sold in London at from 40*l.* to 50*l.* a ton, and some of the Lords would have given 20*l.* if the wines were here. [*Copy, Nicholas's Letter Book, p.* 77.]

Jan. 31. Ash. 48. Sir John Drake to Nicholas. Explains various transactions in connection with the inventories transmitted in his letter of this date to the Commissioners; No. 42.

Jan. 49. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare grant of baronetcy to Thomas Powell, of Birkenhead, co. Chester, and warrant discharging him from the customary payment. [*Unsigned and undated.*]

Jan. ? 50. Reasons to induce the King to give his Royal assent to the Bill, intituled "An Act for the Explanation of a Branch of a Statute made in the Third Year of the Reign of our late Sovereign Lord King James, intituled 'An Act for the better discovering and repressing of Popish Recusants.'"

Jan. ? 51. Notes out of the Records in the Tower concerning grants of tonnage and ponndage. They extend from the reign of Edward I. to that of Edward IV.

Jan. ? 52. Copy of the same.

Jan. ? 53. Another copy of the same.

Jan. ? 54. "An Abstract of the receipts and grants of tonnage and ponndage, collected out of the Records in the Tower and the Rolls, and out of the accounts of the Pipe Office."

Jan. ? 55. Brief references to grants of tonnage and poundage, probably extracted from the Parliament Rolls, from the 12 Edward IV. backwards to 50 Edward III.

Jan. ? 56 Notes of Writs issued out of Session to fill up vacancies in the House of Commons during the Parliament of the 3rd and 4th Charles I., extracted from the books of Entries of Writs remaining in the office of the Clerk of the Crown.

[Jan. ?] 57. "Remembrances to be considered of for his Majesty's service in the passing the Act for the subsidy of Tonnage and Ponndage;" principally suggestions of verbal corrections in the previous Acts passed for this purpose.

[Jan. ?] 58. Memorandum, indorsed by Sec. Coke "Parliament," setting forth the mercy and moderation of the present King and his father, as evidenced by the circumstance "that in these 26 years they two have reigned, not any of the English nobility hath lost one drop of blood by the hand of Justice."

[Jan. ?] 59. Another copy of the same.

1629. VOL. CXXXIII.

[Jan. ?] 60. Justices of Peace of Essex to the Council. At the present session many petitions had been delivered to them by poor people, who are undone for want of the money owing to them for billeting soldiers. The grand jury had also delivered to them the inclosed petition. Crave their favour therein. *Inclose,*

60. I. *Presentment of the Grand Jury, that the country is much grieved that they have not as yet the monies paid to them which they disbursed for billeting soldiers. The country takes it more to heart for that they were at an excessive charge when the soldiers were at Harwich, of which they have never received one penny. Divers poor victuallers and others, in whose houses the soldiers were lodged, are utterly undone.*

Jan. Whitehall. 61. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. They have appointed Kenrick Edisbury to assist in all manner of payments to be made to mariners accruing since June 1 last, and to keep books for the Commissioners, to the end they may receive satisfaction in the issuing the monies to such purposes as they shall particularly design. [*Copy, or draft.*]

Jan. Whitehall. 62. The same to Kenrick Edisbury. Appointing him assistant to the Officers of the Navy, in accordance with the preceding article. [*Copy, or draft.*]

[Jan. ?] 63. Brief of the accompt of Sir John Heydon, rendered by Francis Morice, Clerk of the Ordnance, of monies received of Sir John Wolstenholme, treasurer of proceeds of sale of French goods, and issue of the same for the charges of the Office of Ordnance, from July 31, 1627, to November 6 following. Total receipts, 6,360*l.*; payments, 6,360*l.* 8*s.* 2¾*d.*

[Jan. ?] 64. Accompt of Sir Francis Willoughby of monies due to him, to his Lieutenant and Ensign, and also to his son, Thomas Willoughby, for services in the expeditions to Cadiz, Rhé, and Rochelle. Balances due:—To Sir Francis, 903*l.* 2*s.*; to his Lieutenant, 140*l.* 15*s.* to Thomas Willoughby, 80*l.* 10*s.*

Jan. 65. A Discourse, addressed to the Parliament, on the best mode of increasing the trade of this kingdom, stated in the indorsement to be "A wise Discourse made by Sir John Worsenham."

[Jan. ?] 66. State of the cause touching the Black Dog, taken by Capt. Steevens and Capt. Nutt, and condemned in the Admiralty, with the lading in her belonging to Francis Blizard, George Rooke, and Joyce Parkhurst, in respect there were in the said ship eight tons of iron. [*Indorsed is a memorandum of Sec. Coke, calling upon the parties in this or some other matter which had been adjudicated upon, to attend certain Commissioners for a rehearing.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXXIII.

1629.
[Jan. ?] 67. Petition of the Ministers of the King's Fleet to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Notwithstanding the order of the Commissioners, petitioners are still delayed upon a pretended want of precedent. Petitioners answer, that at the first the Ministers had the 14*s.* only, to which, to make up competent means, it pleased the King to add these monthly groats, as unto the surgeons their monthly 2*d.*, which they receive together with their monthly 14*s.* Pray payment of groats for the full number of men for the ships in which they are mustered, and for restraint of the unreasonable extortion of the clerk, who takes 2*s.* out of every pound of the little that is paid them.

[Jan. ?] 68. Information, at the suit of Attorney General Heath, against Thomas Wilford, late of the parish of St. Giles-in-the-Fields, co. Middlesex, for not repairing to his parish church according to the statute.

[Jan. ?] 69-76. Similar separate informations against Lady Anne Winter, Anthony Bugg, Edward Bannestar, John Knevett, John Andrewes, Francis Price, William Lovell, and William Kirkham.

[Jan. ?] 77-88. Twelve similar informations against other persons whose names are wholly or in great part rendered illegible by damp.

[Jan. ?] 89. Speech in the House of Commons, in which the speaker argues for burning the memory of former unkind passages, and making it their work to restore the peace of the Church and Commonwealth.

[Jan. ?] 90. Another speech in the same House, on the subject of the measures taken to compel payment of tonnage and poundage. The speaker argues that the perverse conduct of a few persons drew upon them those extraordinary acts of state.

[Jan. ?] 91. Another similar speech. This speaker contends that much thankfulness is due to the King for granting the Petition of Right, and that they ought to govern themselves so moderately as to make it appear that they would not use that Petition to an excessive liberty. The persons who refused tonnage and poundage practised the clean contrary, wherefore the speaker argues against spending any further time in these disputes.

VOL. CXXXIV. JANUARY, 1629.

Jan. Notes of proceedings in the House of Commons from January 26 to March 10, 1629, taken by Edward Nicholas, partly in shorthand.

VOL. CXXXV. FEBRUARY 1—15, 1629.

Feb. 1. Assurance, in Stokes Bay. 1. Capt. Thomas Rabenett to Sir Henry Mervyn. His own ship, with the Charles and the Miniken, are ready to sail when the wind comes round westerly. Stay of a Flemish ship with French cockets by the Miniken. Will be sent into Portsmouth.

Feb. 2. 2. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. Prays him to move the Lords for 10*l.*, disbursed in his last voyage for pilotage from Heligoland to Gluckstadt. Wishes also his six iron demy-culverins changed, being too heavy, for brass.

Feb. 2. Portsmouth. 3. Peter White to Sec. Coke. There are divers of the enemy's ships on our coast, some of them with 26 pieces of ordnance. Suggests that it is not safe that the Peter, which has on board 23 pieces of brass ordnance and other munition for the ships at Plymouth, should go thence without convoy; she has but 26 men and 12 pieces of small ordnance.

Feb. 2. 4. Muster of all the Watermen belonging to the port of London, and the liberties thereof, before Sir Robert Mansell, Vice Admiral of England, containing the names, places of abode, ages, and numbers of voyages of the persons enumerated. Among the totals are,—Gravesend, 121 men; Erith and Woolwich, 19; Greenwich, 128; Deptford, 20; Redriff, 47; Horselydown, 100; Battle Bridge, 25; St. Olave's, 46; St. Saviour's, 359; St. Saviour's, Upper Ground, 347; Lambeth, 176; grand total, 2,453. At the end is a separate muster of fishermen taken February 20 inst., and comprising 302 persons.

Feb. 3. 5. List of the seafaring men and shipping within the north part of Cornwall.

Feb. 4. Whitehall. 6. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a grant to Sir William Washington and Dame Anne, his "now wife," of the Keepership of Grafton Park and Potters Pury Park, with the fee of 2*d.* per diem from each of them, with the herbage, pannage, and fallen wood, as the same were held by the late Duke of Buckingham.

Feb. 4. 7. Deposition of John Falconer and Thomas Palmer, servants to Sir Thomas Temple, of Wolverton, co. Buckingham, that they came from Wolverton on the 2nd instant, and left their master very lame in bed of a fall.

[Feb. 4.] 8. Reasons why Sir Thomas Temple should not be charged with light horses in co. Leicester.

Feb. 5. 9. Petition of the Ministers of the Fleet to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Were still denied their due, Sir Sackville Crow refusing to obey their Lordships' warrant. Pray such order as Sir Sackville may obey.

VOL. CXXXV.

1629.
Feb. 5. 10. Petition of William Joyce, master of the Francis, of Topsham, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Was employed to transport wheat to Rochelle from March 2 to July 25 last past, as appears by the testimony of Sir James Bagg. Prays allowance for the same. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Officers of the Navy, to consider the certificate of Sir James Bagg, and give order for petitioner's satisfaction.*]

Feb. 5. 11. Certificate, that Sir John Lambe took the Oath of Supremacy and Allegiance as an Ecclesiastical Commissioner.

Feb. 6. 12. Petition of Michael Wilkins to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Having served as purser in several ships, and among them the St. Anthony, prays for a similar appointment in the St. Anne. [*Underwritten is a recommendatory certificate from Sir Guilford Slingsby.*]

Feb. 6. Wallingford House. 13. Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a Bill for the King's signature containing a grant, as desired by some unnamed petitioner.

Feb. 6. London. 14. Philip Calandrini to Sec. Dorchester. His brother writes out of Holland that those who have the pearls in hand, and also the widow Thibaut, who has his Majesty's jewel of the Three Brethren, will not wait any longer, but will proceed to execution before March; he is also in trouble for the money disbursed for the King's service. Has communicated with the Lord Treasurer, and begs the Secretary to prevent the damage and dishonour which may be caused by delay. Fr.

Feb. 7. Whitehall. Proclamation for restraint of killing, dressing, and eating flesh in Lent, or on fish days appointed by the law, to be hereafter observed by all sorts of people. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 100.]

Feb. [7]. Whitehall. 15. The Council to Archbishop Harsnet, of York. To inform himself of the true state of the differences between Sir Richard and Lady Hawkesworth, and to endeavour a reconciliation between them, and either to order the disposition of their son, in whose custody he is to remain, or to report his opinion thereon. [*Unsigned.*]

Feb. 7. 16. Petition of John Coborne and Robert Coborne, masters of the Anne, and the Susan and Ellen, of London, men-of-war in the expedition to Rhé, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Pray that they may receive payment for their service. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Officers of the Navy. Whitehall, March* 28, 1629.]

Feb. 7. 17. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Dorchester. It being the writer's unhappiness that he cannot wait on the Secretary, the occasion whereof—the King's displeasure—more afflicts him than any man can conceive or himself express, he sends back the papers he received from him for the King's service. One set relates to the prisoners at Dover taken in the ship of Ostend of whom only two

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXXXV.

appear to be English or Scottish persons. The others relate to those in Cumberland, who used unfit words concerning the King. Has sent the information of Capt. Phillipson and another. Begs his intercession with the King. Had no ill intention in what he did. His error is not to be excused, but he knows the King is gracious, and he shall be more careful in futnre.

Feb. 7/17 Rome. 18. James Traill to James Earl of Carlisle. Have been at Rome a week, and Lord Doncaster's relationship only known to the Venetian and Savoyard ambassadors, and to Mr. Con, Lord Carlisle's very affectionate servant and their good friend in that place. Are minded to see the end of the carnival, and are wandering and wondering among the ruins of ancient magnificence and the monuments of newor greatness. Are likely to find difficulty on their return hy reason of the troubles in Italy.

Feb. 7. 19. Attested copy of the Verdict of an Inquisition held at Norwich before Robert Holland, coroner, on the body of Thomas Tompson. The jury fonnd that, on January 7 last past, John Hamond feloniously struck the said Thomas Tompson a box on the ear, and that Tompson languished from January 7 to the 16th of the same, when he died, hut whether from the box on the ear or how otherwise they had not found.

Feb. 8. 20. Attorney General Heath to Lord President Conway. Has addressed his petition to the Council beseeching their mediation with his Majesty. Prays the Lord President to further his suit, and to present his petition.

Feb. 8. 21. The same to Sec. Dorchester. Thanks for his last great favour. Has drawn a petition to the Lords, and inclosed it to the Lord President. Intreats his noble assistance to perfect the work. To-morrow will do as well as to-day, although a minute was too long until he understood his Majesty's gracions inclination towards him.

Feb. 8. 22. The same to James Earl of Carlisle. Begs him to excuse his over presumption in soliciting him again. Nothing but the hurthen of his gracious master's displeasure could force him to be so importunate. Would gladly petition his Majesty again, by his hand, and begs his advice when it will be seasonable. Begs him to acquaint the King that the writer's clerk for the patents, who most knows what passes hy the writer's direction, is summoned from the Commons House to appear to-morrow morning. To have him answer their questions is equally inconvenient with himself, therefore he prays his Majesty to give his own directions.

Feb. [9 ?] York. 23. W. Sheffield to the same. Congratulations on the Earl's return. During his absence, the King has signified his pleasure to inclose the forest of Galtres, near the city of York, in which the Earl has a parcel of land called Raskell land, and a water-

1629. VOL. CXXXV.

mill, of which the writer is now farmer. The surveyor having returned this mill as part of the King's manor of Easingwold, the writer has collected the evidence for the Earl's title, and sends it in order that he may assert his right.

Feb. 9. Portsmouth. 24. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. Reports his arrival in Stokes Bay with the two Whelps and the ammunition ship. Will take aboard his victuals with all expedition. Put his mast to the trial, and makes no doubt it will serve for many a year. In their passage they took a small prize laden with fish. Capt. Dymes has the examinations.

Feb. 9. 25. Certificate of Inhabitants of Harwich to the High Commissioners for causes ecclesiastical. A suit having been commenced in the Court of High Commission against John Peck, junior, sometime one of the churchwardens of that town, for removing the pulpit in the chapel there, in which suit William Innes is the promoter, they certify, that, about five years since, William Innes removed the pulpit from its ancient station into the middle aisle, a place in every respect very inconvenient. It remained there eighteen months, when the inhabitants, invited thereto by divers persons, some of great quality, gave direction that it should be replaced in its ancient station, and John Peck, then churchwarden, was appointed thereto, who thereby added much ornament to the pulpit, and grace and beauty to the chapel. [*Draft.*]

Feb. 9. 26. Attorney General Heath to Thomas Meautys, Clerk of the Council. Sends examinations of Thomas Symonds and the Sergeant Sutton. Observes a difference between them as to whether Andrewes, the officer of the Custom House, was to be arrested, or only to be required to put in bail. *Incloses,*

26. I. *Examination of Thomas Symonds, of London, merchant, dwelling in Bread Street, taken February 4, 1629, in answer to the informations of Michael Meysey, see Vol.* cxxi., *No.* 92, *and Richard Andrewes, see Vol.* cxxii., *No.* 15, *and Vol.* cxxxiii., *No.* 25.

26. II. *Examination of William Sutton, one of the Sergeants-at-Mace to the Sheriffs of London, taken February 6, 1629, with reference to his arrest of Richard Andrewes at the suit of Thomas Symonds.*

Feb. 9. 27. The same to James Earl of Carlisle. By the intercession of the Council, and his Lordship above others, he trusts he stands upright in the King's favour again. One thing remains, without which he shall not sleep in peace, that he may wait upon the King and tender his submission on his knee, and receive his absolution. Then, also, he shall acquaint the King with a new accident happened this day touching the Customs' business, wherein it is necessary for him to receive the King's directions.

VOL. CXXXV.

1629.

Feb. 10. Weymouth. 28. Sir John Drake to the Council. By order, dated September 19, 1628, the Council sequestered into Sir John's hands the goods taken by Capt. Hinckley in the Content of Weymouth, the ownership of which was in dispute between John Blachford, John Gardner, and Henry Russell. Afterwards, it was ordered that Gardner and Russell might sell the goods, giving security to Blachford for his third part. Sir John now certifies that Gardner and Russell have sold the goods and received part payment, but refuse to make payment to Blachford, or to give him security as directed.

Feb. 10. Southampton. 29. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Reports prize matters at Southampton. Wishes instructions how to pay his balances into the Exchequer. Has written to Francis Brooke that the Lords require an accompt from Ellzey from the unhappy August 23. Solicits employment for his wife's son, Henry Barlow. [*Imperfect.*]

Feb. 10. 30. Minute, by Capt. Pett, for an Order of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy, for bringing up a frame for a new ship from Chatham to Woolwich.

Feb. 10. 31. Note of warrants given by the King and the late Lord Admiral to Capt. John Pennington, for various services for which he desires allowance.

Feb. 10. 32. List of all Officers and places belonging to the Navy, held by letters patent or otherwise, with their several fees and wages, and whether payable out of the Exchequer or the Navy. [*Copy.*]

Feb. 11. Whitehall. 33. Order of Council, that, in consideration of the nearness of the King of Denmark to his Majesty, and the present state of his affairs, his subjects and those of the Hanse Towns should not be prohibited to transport deal boards into any parts, and that neither his Majesty's ships nor ships under letters of marque should make prize thereof.

Feb. 11. Whitehall. 34. Lord President Conway to Sec. Dorchester. The bearer is son to Capt. Colville, who is at Brussels for services wherewith Conway acquainted the Secretary. He was to have an allowance of 40*l.* per annum for his intelligence. He waits upon the Secretary for the continuance of his employment and allowance.

Feb. 11. 35. The same to Attorney General Heath. Recommends to his favourable consideration Mr. Wyatt, who had married a kinswoman of Lord Conway. The Attorney General had filed an information against him on the Statute of Usury. [*Draft.*]

Feb. 11. 36. Certificate of two justices of peace of co. Dorset, that Nicholas Putt, who had been apprehended by warrant from the Council for defect of arms, had promised conformity.

Feb. 12. 37. Petition of John Wells, Storekeeper for the Navy, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. There has been anciently allowed to his predecessors a lodging in the house of the Officers of the Navy, and a chamber was allotted to the petitioner in their

1629. VOL. CXXXV.

house in St. Martin's Lane; but Sir Guilford Slingsby, to accommodate his wife and numerous family of children and servants, has violently taken the same from the petitioner. Prays for a restoration to the privileges of his predecessors, and that he may not be overborne in respect of wife and children, who are unfit persons to be mingled with such a society.

Feb. 12. 38. Muster of all the seafaring men and mariners of the Port of London and its liberties, taken by Sir Robert Mansell, Vice-Admiral of England, and containing their residences, names, and ages. The total number of the Elder Brethren of the Trinity House was 31; of the younger brethren 254. At the end is a separate list of the seafaring men at sea.

Feb. 13/23. London. 39. Julian Calandrini [to Lord Treasurer Weston]. Certificate of the amounts stopped out of the pay of Sir Sigismund Zinzan whilst in the service of the United Provinces.

Feb. 14. Whitehall. Proclamation for a General Fast to be held on the 18th inst. in London and Westminster, and on March 20 throughout England and Wales. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 101.]

Feb. 14. Westminster. 40. Sir Francis Nethersole to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Some of his letters in August last made mention of one Jones, a stationer, who, when Mountague, now Bishop of Chichester, was confirmed, made some opposition thereto. Explains the nature of episcopal confirmation, and the rejection of the articles tendered by Jones. The same person having preferred a petition to the House of Commons, his counsel was heard on Monday last, and answered by Sir Henry Marten; but the common lawyers are not satisfied, and a day is appointed for a further debate. The printers have preferred a petition, alleging that of late books written against Arminians have been suppressed, especially one written by Bishop Carleton, but others written in their favour have been licensed. Complaints in Parliament against Bishop Neile, of Winchester. Reprieval of the Jesuits arrested at the college in Clerkenwell, and conduct of the Attorney General in leaving their prosecution to Mr. Long. Mr. Attorney was freed by the King on Monday last with this admonition, that he should fear God and the King, and none else. Being fallen into the ill opinion of the House of Commons, he is in danger to be crushed between two rocks. The House will give tonnage and poundage to the King without any diminution, but not without a very full acknowledgment of the right of the subject. How this will please his Majesty the writer much doubts. He is much displeased that there is no more haste made to pass the bill. Not much will be done till religion be settled, whereon the hearts of all the House are earnestly set. The Lords have resolved on a petition to the King for putting English-Irish viscounts below English barons.

Feb. 14. Sienna. 41. William Lord Craven to James Earl of Carlisle. Passionately vows and promises his affection to the Earl.

VOL. CXXXV.

1629.
Feb. 14. 42. Sir Henry Mervyn to Nicholas. This morning Lord Holland signified his Majesty's pleasure that Sir Henry Palmer should go this voyage in place of the writer, and on account of his want of health. Lord Danby is going away on Monday; Nicholas is requested therefore to procure Sir Henry Palmer's commission that day. He is to take charge of the Assurance as captain and admiral of the ships appointed for this service, and after to continue in the Narrow Seas until further order.

Feb. 15. Whitehall. 43. Order of the King in Council. On the 13th inst. divers of the colonels and other officers of the army, lately discharged at Portsmouth, being called before the Board for the better finding out who were the principal inciters of the rest to assemble in a mutinous manner, both in speech and demeanour, to expostulate with the Lord Treasurer touching their pay, they took occasion to except against an Order of this Board which limited their pay to the period of actual service. After some reproof for their tumultuous and unsoldierlike manner of demanding their pay, the Order, which was grounded on the opinion of the Council of War, was reconsidered and confirmed, but with liberty to the officers to state any particular cases of merit and service to the Council of War.

VOL. CXXXVI. FEBRUARY 16—28, 1629.

Feb. 16. 1. Report of Attorney General Heath to the King on a petition of persons whose names do not appear, wherein they prayed for a grant of certain doubtful sums remaining due in the Exchequer from Otho Nicholson. The Attorney General recommends the grant to be made, and underwritten is a direction to him dated March 6, 1629, to prepare the same accordingly.

Feb. 16. Portsmouth. 2. Peter White to Capt. Thomas Porter. Desires him to certify his brother [Endymion Porter ?] that the prize ship, the St. James, is ready, and also the victuals for the Spaniards, but that the writer cannot deliver the same to them without a special warrant from the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.

Feb. 16. 3. Collection of Memoranda, principally relating to episcopal and archiepiscopal visitations, derived from the registers of the Archbishoprick of Canterbury.

Feb. 17. 4. Petition of the House of Lords to the King. The nobility of England having heretofore in courtesy afforded precedency to such nobility of Scotland and Ireland as occasionally resorted hither, English subjects created peers of Scotland and Ireland, now claim to have such precedence as a right. Pray that this prejudice and

1629. VOL. CXXXVI.

disparagement of the peers of England may be redressed. *Annexed,*

4. I. *Statement of reasons why subjects of this Kingdom whose habitations and estates are principally in this Kingdom should not have granted to them titles of honour in the King's other kingdoms.*

Feb. 17. 5. Copy of the same [much damaged].

[Feb. 17 ?] 6. Petition of those of the Nobility of Scotland and Ireland, now petitioned against by the Lords of the Higher House of this Parliament, to the King. The precedency petitioned against has been always used by, and is due to, the petitioners by virtue of the King's Letters Patent. It was petitioned against and the question settled in the happy time of the King's father. Pray the King to be as sensible of the suffering in his prerogative as his father was, he having done only the same thing as his father did. Solicit time to answer the Lords' petition and reasons. [*Copy.*]

Feb. 17. 7. Petition of Bishop Davenant of Salisbury to the King. The King's progenitors granted sundry liberties to the petitioner's predecessors. Queen Elizabeth and many others confirmed the same, but by neglect the same were not confirmed by James I. Prays a confirmation of these charters. *Underwritten,*

7. I. *Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. To prepare the confirmation solicited. February* 17, 1629.

Feb. 17. Whitehall. 8. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to George Earl of Totness. Pray him to permit Henry Michell to furnish his ship, the Elizabeth, with four falcons and four minions of cast-iron ordnance out of the founder's store.

Feb. 17. Rome. 9. James Viscount Doncaster to his father James Earl of Carlisle. Hears the King is to go into Scotland this summer. Begs he may return to go too. Has met at Rome with Mr. Conne [Con], who professes to be the Earl's servant, and has done the Viscount many favours. Finds it difficult to obtain a pass for Naples.

Feb. 17. 10. Sir James Perrott to John Thorowgood, secretary to William Earl of Pembroke. Sent of late to the Earl for directions for a ship at Llanelly, which will be lost if not looked to. Now sends a letter respecting a Spanish carvel arrived at Milford Haven, laden with wheat, whereof some perished with storm, and the rest will be spoiled by the country people, if present order be not given to save and sell it. *Inclosed,*

10. I. *Note of the contents of the Spanish carvel above mentioned, with the names of the principal country people who had plundered the wreck.*

Feb. 18. Plymouth. 11. Mayor and others of Plymouth to the Council. A fleet of Hollanders complaining of some wrong done them by Capt. Gorges, now Lieutenant of the Fort of Plymouth, and also giving notice of

1629. VOL. CXXXVI.

a fleet of Dunkirkers that daily infest our coasts, the writers inclose their examination, with that of a Frenchman lately arrived, who speaks of a great number of small pinnaces preparing by the French King. *Inclose,*

11. I. *Examination of Jacob Lamberson, master of the Prince of Orange. On the 9th inst. left Holland with 32 sail, laden with wines and salt. On the 13th met a fleet of 20 sail of English chased by nine sail of Dunkirkers. The Dunkirkers left chasing the English and chased the Hollanders, and took one of them, the rest escaping by the approach of night, and all save four finding shelter in Plymouth. On the 16th they were boarded by soldiers from the fort, who took away the boys and some of the company of every ship, and having them in the fort took their examinations, threatening to commit and hang them if they would not confess that the goods aboard were Frenchmen's. They are yet kept imprisoned in the Fort. Plymouth, February* 17, 1628.

11. II. *Examination of Andrew Pagett. Six weeks since, being put by Capt. Peter Foran aboard a prize taken near the "Isles of Byon," he was driven ashore on the coasts of Brittany, and there cast away. On the sea coast from Brest to St. Malo there are three or four hundred galliots building, to carry every of them four score men, and able to cross the seas, and having the forecastle built for easy landing of men.*

Feb. 18. Wallingford House. 12. Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. King James granted in farm to Sir Thomas Lake, Sir John Trevor, Sir Marmaduke Darrell, and Sir Thomas Bludder for 21 years, as well the duty of 12*d.* per chaldron granted by the hoastmen of Newcastle, as the imposition of five shillings per chaldron on coals exported to foreign parts, at the yearly rent of 8,300*l.* until Christmas, 1629, and thenceforward at 10,000*l.* In consideration of a payment of 11,000*l.* it is agreed that the farmers should have a further lease for 21 years from Christmas next, at the rent of 8,300*l.* He is to prepare the same accordingly.

Feb. 18. Newhaven. 13. William Whistler to William Palmer. Gives account of quantities of Chichester and Shoreham wheat, laden in barks principally of "Brighthemsted," for export. All these barks look for a convoy, otherwise they say they will not put to sea, for the enemy lies upon that coast so that none go out but are taken.

Feb. 19. 14. Petition of John Freeman to the King. Prays a pardon for having intermarried with a second wife, having heard that Elizabeth Cole, with whom he had been inviegled into matrimony many years before, was dead. *Underwritten,*

14. I. *Reference to the Attorney General to certify the truth of the petition, and what he thinks fit to be done. Whitehall, February* 19, 1629.

1629. VOL. CXXXVI.

14. II. *Affidavit of Richard Moore in verification of the facts of the petition.*

14. III. *Report of the Attorney General recommending a pardon. February* 21, 1629.

14. IV. *Directions to the Attorney General to prepare a pardon. March* 6, 1629.

Feb. 19. 15. Petition of Sir William Courtenay to the King. States his loss of a company in the Low Countries, and employment in the Isle of Rhé as Colonel of a regiment, Serjeant-Major General as successor to Sir George Blundell, and Colonel General as successor to Sir John Burgh. He prays the King to declare what entertainment should be allowed him. [*Underwritten is a Minute, that, the petition having been presented to the Council of War, they require Capt. Mason to certify the amount due to the petitioner as Colonel and Serjeant-Major General, and recommend him to the King for a further reward for loss of his company, and for supplying the place of Colonel General.*]

Feb. 19. 16. Petition of Robert Stanton and Thomas Stanton to the King. Pray payment of 1,000 marks expended in fitting out the Antelope, which had been lost in his Majesty's service, or in lieu thereof the next ship fit for service which should be made prize. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to certify what is meet to be done.*]

Feb. 19. 17. Petition of Sir William Irving to the same. On September 27 last, in the parish of St. Kevern, near Falmouth, a French man-of-war was cast away, and forsaken by her crew. Four men, at the hazard of their lives, took possession of her in the King's name, but were expelled by a company of disordered people, who spoiled the ship and embezzled her ordnance and appurtenances. Prays for a grant of the ship and her accoutrements, and a commission to Sir John Killigrew and Richard Erisey to seize all articles which belonged to her. [*Underwritten is a Minute, that the King granted the petitioner, his servant, his humble suit. Whitehall,* 1629, *February* 19.]

Feb. 19. 18. Petition of John Dixon to the Council. Served his Majesty as Surgeon General in the expeditions to Cadiz and Rhé, and almost his whole entertainment is yet due to him. Prays payment. [*Underwritten is a reference to Capt. Mason, to certify the amount due to him.*]

Feb. 19. Whitehall. 19. Petition of Jacob Marre, Master of the St. Peter, of Schiedam, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Prays release of his vessel, which had been taken whilst on a voyage with fish for the Dutch ships at Bordeaux. [*Underwritten is a Minute, that, on the request of the States' Ambassador, the King orders the ship and lading to be restored. Whitehall,* 1629, *February* 19.]

Feb. 19. 20. John Hareward to Robert Wetnall. Assignment of the place of purser of the King's ship the St. George.

1629.

VOL. CXXXVI.

Feb. 19. March 1. 21. Declaration of the Dean and Masters of the Sacred Faculty assembled at the Sorbonne, that five persons who, in the controversy between the Bishop of Chalcedon and the congregation of Regulars of England, had arrogated to themselves the titles of Doctors of Paris, and had prefixed the same titles to their censure of the said controversy, are not doctors of the same faculty. [*Translation.*]

Feb. 19. March 1. 22. Another copy of the same.

Feb. 19. 23. Affidavit of Edward Wright with reference to the petition of Henry Earl of Stamford, to the King [*See Vol.* cvii., *No.* 86.], that the two parcels of land described in a schedule annexed to this affidavit are of equal value. *Annexed,*

23. I. 1. *Particular of lands now held in capite, but desired by the Earl to be altered into a tenure in socage.*

2. *Similar particular of lands now held in socage, but desired to be changed into a tenure in capite.*

Feb. 19. 24. Rough Minute Book of Answers to various Petitions presented to the Council of War, between this day and April 9, 1629. Among the names of the petitioners are,—Capt. Woodhouse, Sir Francis Willoughby, Sir William Courteney, Sir Sheffield Clapham, Capt. Andrew Bruce, Mary widow of Capt. James Whitehead, Eleazer Smith, James Quarles, Sir Robert le Grys, William Granville, Capt. John Caswell, Lieut.-Col. Peter Hone, Capt. Edward Yates, Lieut.-Col. Walter Norton, Serjeant-Major Richard Bowles, Thomas Ford, administrator to Benjamin Oughtred, Lieutenant to Capt. Anthony Hill, Daniel Bucanus, William Trumbull, David Portius and Nathaniel Geerloof, Sir Edward Harwood, and Capt. Elphinstone.

Feb. 19. 25. Accompt of Sir Richard Caulveley and William Mann, stewards for the Company of Archers in the year 1628 and up to this day. Receipts 3*l.* 11*s.* 4*d.*; expenses 1*l.* 11*s.*

Feb. 20. Westminster. 26. The King to Sir Marmaduke Lloyd [and] Sir Nicholas Overbury, "Knights, Justice Waties, Esquier" [Knights, Justices of Wales ?]. The late King granted to Robert Thorne the office of taking oaths before the Council of the Marches of Wales, after the death of the late Lord Brooke. Thorne has been sworn in by the Lord President, but is debarred from executing his office by the persons addressed. It is the King's pleasure that they permit Thorne to perform his office, and forbear from intermeddling with the profits. [*Copy.*]

Feb. 20. Whitehall. 27. Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill for the King's signature for carrying out an agreement entered into between the Attorney General and Sir Thomas Fanshawe, on behalf of the King and Sir Arthur Ingram, for disafforesting the lands within the forest of Galtres, which belong to Sir Arthur's manor of Huntington.

1629. VOL. CXXXVI.

Feb. 20. 28. Return by Sir John Delavale of the names and ages of the seafaring men residing in Northumberland, and those parts of Durham which lie within the Vice-Admiralty of the Earl of Suffolk. Total 293.

Feb. 23. 29. The King to the House of Commons. Message in which he avows that certain acts of the farmers and officers of the customs which were objected to, were done by his direction, and that they therefore cannot suffer for them without high dishonour to the King himself. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Lord Keeper Coventry, and indorsed by Sec. Coke, "A message sent by me to the House of Commons."*]

Feb. 23. 30. Another message from the same to the same, and of a somewhat similar character to the above, perhaps a draft superseded by the preceding. [*In the handwriting of Lord Keeper Coventry.*]

Feb. 24. 31. Deputy Lieutenants of Suffolk to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. They have made a levy of money throughout the county, and provided a magazine of powder, match, and bullets. Pray that it may be ordered that the magazine may be stored in the four market towns where the sessions are most usually kept;—St. Edmund's Bury, Ipswich, Woodbridge, and Beccles.

Feb. 24. St. James's. 32. Henry Earl of Danby to Sec. Dorchester. He only stayed in town yesterday to accommodate the captains and take their promise of meeting him at Portsmouth on Saturday next, which is the soonest their carriages can possibly get thither, where he hopes the ships will be ready to sail. If the wind shall not serve them he will assist the seamen with all his credit for one month's victual more.

Feb. 24. 33. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. His deputy at Exeter has received out of the St. John Baptist, a prize taken by the Willing Mind, of Topsham, certain sugars and other things, of which he sends particulars.

Feb. 24. Portsmouth. 34. Capt. John Mennes to the same. Purposes this afternoon to set sail if the wind favour. Had not been here had not the stay for his victuals hindered. Their bread proved unserviceable, and yet they want half their fish. Sir Allen Apsley promised they should have it sent. There is great want of it, especially for a Lent's provision, when they eat nothing but fish. They are daily informed of French men-of-war and Dunkirkers on the coast. The Spaniards are all come out of Dorsetshire, but are not shipped.

Feb. 24. 35. Names of persons appointed to survey cordage, belonging to Job Harby and Clement Harby. They are Sir William Russell, William Burrell, and others.

Feb. 24. 36. Inventory by Richard Cockram of tenths of prizes brought into the port of Rye in October and December 1628.

VOL. CXXXVI.

1629.
Feb 25. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Captain John Mason, paymaster of the Army 9,898*l.* 2*s.* 8*d.*, to pay the Captains and Officers who served in the late expedition to Rochelle and were discharged at Portsmouth. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 15.]

Feb. 25. 37. Bishop Laud, of London, to Sec. Dorchester. Was no sooner come within his doors but an inclosed letter was delivered to his hands. Mr. Oade who wrote it is a proctor. The fact is little less than he makes it, and the cognizance of it belongs to the Secretary and the Lords. Has much need of money, but thinks it not fit to keep this coin any longer in his house, lest, if there were more pieces than one, he might burn his finger with telling it. Has sent Mr. Oade's man that brought the letter, that if he be able to give any further light he may. If he cannot, the Secretary may enjoin him to secresy.

[Feb 25. ?] 38. Notes in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath of precedents of adjournments of the House of Commons by direction of the Sovereign. They run from the first year of King James to this day.

[Feb 25. ?] 39. Copy of the same.

[Feb. 26.] 40. Richard Deane, Lord Mayor of London, to the Council. In conformity with the King's pleasure and the directions of the Council, he has taken examinations respecting the business mentioned in their letter, and incloses the substance and effect thereof, leaving the same to their "great and grand judgments." *Inclosed,*

40. I. *Relation of the tumult raised at the exchange in London on the 6th instant by Nicholas Lanyer [Laniere?] and others, his Majesty's servants, collected out of several examinations. Laniere and the others quarrelled with one Allen and beat him with their fists. He appealed to a constable, whose interference was answered with words and blows, and Laniere and his companions went forth in a ruffling manner into Cornhill, flourishing their swords, whereupon the people began to throw stones. After considerable tumult Laniere and his companions were "reduced to reason by restraint of their persons."*

Feb. 26. 41. Petition of Lieutenant John Eaton to the Council of War. Served in the actions to Gadiz, Isle of Rhé and Rochelle, and had received but 87*l.* Had served the States of Holland and the republic of Venice but relinquished them for his Majesty's service. Prays payment of what is due to him. [*Underwritten is a reference to Capt. Mason to report what is due.*]

Feb. 26. 42. Petition of Thomas Ford to the same. Benjamin Oughtred, natural brother to petitioner s wife, served as Lieutenant at Cadiz

1629. VOL. CXXXVI.

and in the Isle of Rhé where he was slain upon the bridge. Prays order to Capt. Mason to pay petitioner what is due. *Underwritten,*

42. I. *Reference to Capt. Mason to certify what is due.*

42. II. *Report of Capt. Mason, that petitioner ought to attend at a certain time when the Auditors of the Imprests cast up the accounts, as well for the dead as the living.*

Feb. 26. 43. Petition of Capt Walter Neale to the Council of War. Served in the expedition with Count Mansfeldt, and in several expeditions since. Prays that he may receive speedy satisfaction, his debts being clamorous and his wants insupportable. [*Underwritten is the customary reference to Capt. Mason.*]

Feb. 26. 44. Petition of Nicholas Lea, Sergeant, to the same. Employed in the Cadiz action, in Ireland, Rhé, and Rochelle. Prays order for his satisfaction. [*Underwritten is the customary reference to Capt. Mason.*]

Feb. 26. 45. Petition of Walter Norton, Lieutenant Colonel, to the same. Details services and great losses, and prays order for his pay. [*Underwritten is the customary reference to Capt. Mason.*]

Feb. 26. 46. Petition of John Saunders, Ensign, to the same. Served at Rochelle. Prays order for payment. [*Underwritten is the customary reference to Capt. Mason.*]

Feb. 26. 47. Petition of Capt. Edward Yates, Serjeant-Major to the regiment of Sir John Ratcliff, deceased, and since to Colonel Kniphausen, to the Council and the Council of War. Has been a soldier of above 40 years' continuance. Had several commands in Queen Elizabeth's time; was a gentleman of the Privy Chamber to Prince Henry, and was twice employed by him in Italy, and afterwards by King James. Had command at Cadiz, Rhé and Rochelle. Prays speedy satisfaction of his arrears. [*Underwritten customary reference to Capt. Mason.*]

Feb. 26. 48. Petition of the Owners of the Pelican, of London, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. In a voyage out of London under Letters of Marque they took two prizes. Had been forced to put into Plymouth by extremity of weather. Pray letters of assistance to bring about their prizes to London.

Feb. 26. Southampton. 49. John Elizey to Nicholas. There were landed at Newport in the Isle of Wight 30 serons of India tobacco, brought to the Cowes in a frigate taken by a Zealand man-of-war set forth by Theophilus Tibaute [Theobald], deceased. Having received an order from the Lord Treasurer to deliver 20 of those serons to Judith Delamotte, widow, who had attached the said tobacco, desires to know how he shall proceed.

Feb. 26. 50. Petition of John Bowden to the Council and the Council of War. Was commanded out of the Low Countries for his Majesty's service,

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXXXVI.

and has exercised companies in cos. Rutland and Leicester. Has had no entertainment for a year past. Prays letter commending him to the Deputy Lieutenants of those two counties. [*Underwritten is a direction for letters to be written accordingly. Whitehall*, 1629, *March* 12.]

Feb. 26. 51. Account of charges laid out by Thomas Bradley about the bell which he brought from the Isle of Rhé.

Feb. 27. Westminster. Confirmation to Sir Henry Rosewell and his associates of a grant made to them by the Company of New England, with a further grant of incorporation, by the name of the Governor and Company of the Mattachusett's Bay [Massachusett's] in New England, in America. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 16.]

Feb. 27. Aboard the Assurance. 52. Sir Henry Palmer to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. They have now just a month's victual. If they have order to victual there, they might free the coast of those perpetual clamours of the spoil done by the Dunkirkers, divers having been chased in there [Portsmouth] since his coming. Last night came in a Hollander laden from Bayonne, five of whose consorts were taken as high as Beachy. Speech in France of bringing about the gallies from Marseilles.

Feb. 27. Aboard the Adventure, in the Downs. 53. Capt. John Mennes to the same. Reports what he had done, in his passage towards the Downs, in obedience to directions to call in at divers ports for those vessels which were laden with corn for his Majesty's use. None of them had taken advantage of his convoy, and owing to the unseasonableness of the weather he had been obliged to run for the Downs.

Feb. 27. The Downs. 54. The same to Nicholas. Repeats the information in the preceding letter, with some further particulars.

Feb. 27. Dover. 55. Mayor of Dover to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. Arrival at Dover of "Cland Shanderyn" [Sandrin ?] and his servant, the former of whom asserts that he was sent by the Duke of Lorraine, and had letters from the Duke to his Majesty. Incloses the letters, and also letters found on three other persons who came at the same time.—P.S. Sends also a great packet of letters, and four great parchment writings, which were hid in the straw by some of that company, with seals in metal cases. Has permitted the gentleman from Lorraine to pass, but has detained his servant, "John Devantyer."

Feb. 27. Tunstall. 56. Sir Edward Hales to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Lieutenant of Kent. Sends him certain letters which were brought to the writer by Richard Jennings, postmaster of Sittingbourne, being this afternoon taken by violence from the post-boy of Canterbury on the highway between Feversham and Sittingbourne, and there broken open by "Mounsieur Saundry" [Sandrin ?], a Frenchman. He said he broke open the packet for some letters wherewith eh was sent to the Court. He has a letter directed to Oliver Rose, to whom also he is to carry some crosses and popish trash which he has about him.

VOL. CXXXVI.

1629.
Feb. 27. 57. Note of the several amounts received on account of the subsidies granted in the third year of the present King. On the first subsidy there had been received 115,503*l.* 3*s.* 4*d.*; on the second, 56,385*l.* 13*s.* 1½*d.*; on the third, 30,058*l.* 19*s.* 2*d.*

Feb. 28. Westminster. Warrant for preservation of the game within the liberties of the honour of Hampton Court, and that none shall hawk, hunt, or course near Hounslow Heath without licence, nor fish in the brooks or rivers. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 17.]

Feb. 28. 58. Petition of Edward Punford to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Prays for warrant to admit him to the place of master ropemaker for the King's works at Chatham. *Annexed,*

58. 1. *Certificate of W. Burrell and others, that Edward Punford had served* 14 *years at the trade of a ropemaker.* 1629, *February* 28.

Feb. 28. 59. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Recommends Robert Whetnall for purser in the Black George, unto whom the late purser, Mr. Harwood, being infirm, had assigned his right.

Feb. 28. 60. Receipt of Sir Edmund Verney and John Pym for the letters patent of the Frith, assured upon Sir Charles Moryson, deceased, and Sir Alexander Denton, delivered to Sir Edmund Verney and John Pym by Attorney General Heath.

Feb. 28. 61. Accompt of money due to Mr. Wotton, postmaster to the Court, from December 20, 1623; total, 882*l.* 2*s.*

Feb. 28. 62. Accompt of reprisal goods received for the King's tenths by Matthew Brooke, since deceased, and of monies received and disbursed by him; rendered by his son Francis Brooke.

Feb. 63. Minute of the prayer of a petition or other application, that his Majesty would declare his pleasure that William Eveling should be elected to the fellowship of St. John's College, Cambridge, vacated by the resignation of George Seaton.

[Feb. ?] 64. Petition of Edward Viscount Wimbledon, in behalf of the Commissioners against exacted fees, to the King. It having been ordered that the names of three fit clerks be sent to the King, that he might choose one to be clerk to this Commission, they pray to be allowed, in preference to a new clerk, to try such clerks as are employed daily in the service.

Feb. 65. Suggestion, whether, on the refusal of Parliament to give necessary supplies, the King was not justified in making a proportionable assessment of all men's goods and estates for the safeguard of the commonwealth. The writer suggests, that this being a case of conscience, its determination belonged to the bishops and clergy, "who are the mouth of Christ, and the ordinary pastors and teachers both of King and people," and that the same should be submitted to the "holy and most reverend convocation of fathers," then assembled.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXXVI.

1629.
[Feb. ?] 66. Report, by Archbishop Harsnet, of York, to the Council, on the differences between Sir Richard Hawkesworth and his lady. The Archbishop, having failed to make a reconciliation between them, reported the circumstances of their disagreement, and recommended that their son should for the present be brought up by Sir Henry Goodrick and his lady, grandfather and grandmother to the child. [*Copy.*]

Feb. 67. James Earl of Carlisle to Sec. Dorchester. William Boswell, Clerk extraordinary of the Council, for his attendance on the Earl during his late ambassage, has allowance for his transportation by Privy Seal, and will not be included in any accompt of the Earl's.

Feb. 68. Sir Robert Karr to James Earl of Carlisle. Recommends to him good Dr. Echlin. His father, worthy laird of Pittadro, was one of the last men that stuck to Queen Mary, and was loved and esteemed for it all his life by King James. The man recommended is honest, learned, and witty; in sign whereof Sir Robert Aytoun loves him. In a word, he is Mr. John Echlin's brother, and has no fault but that he is a Papist, but such a one as will be in Heaven as soon as he is dead.

[Feb. ?] 69. Edward Earl of Norwich to the same, whom he terms his dear son. Thanks for kindness expressed that day. Notwithstanding Carlisle's expressed intention to keep his son out the whole year for his better accomplishment in languages, the writer is seduced by the importunity of his Eve, who will undertake to sequester him from her indulgent cockering, to request that he may be at home in June.

[Feb. ?] 70. The same to the same. The strength of the affection entertained for the Earl of Carlisle's son by the writer and the boy's grandmother.

[Feb. ?] 71. Anne Lady Goring to the same. Professes her humble service to the Earl, and wishes she had been an eye-witness of his "so enjoyed state of health."

Feb. Whitehall. 72. [Sec. Dorchester] to the Clerk of the Signet. It is the King's pleasure that he prepare a warrant to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty for the loan of the Notre Dame of Havre-de-Grace, and the pinnace the St. Peter, to Sir John Wentworth, for a voyage to the West Indies, with letters of marque. [*Copy.*]

Feb. Dover. 73. Mayor and Jurats of Dover to Edward Nicholas, one of the burgesses to Parliament for that town. He knows their just complaints against Richard Dancey and Maximilian Dancey. Mr. Pringle, who is well acquainted with proceedings in Parliament, is about to take some course in the House of Commons touching the same. Pray Nicholas's support and that of his friends.

Feb. 74. James Viscount Doncaster to James Earl of Carlisle. Has arrived at Florence on his journey to Rome and Naples. Lord Craven says he must hear from the Earl before he can stir. At Florence is likewise the Duke of Northumbria, who desires his humble service to the Earl.

VOL. CXXXVI.

1629.
Feb. 75. James Visconnt Doncaster to James Earl of Carlisle. Announces his arrival at Genoa.

[Feb.?] 76. Dr. Roger Mainwaring to Bishop Laud, of London. Appeals to him to oppose—perhaps some bill in Parliament—for the abolition of fees for burials. His parishioners have of late charged themselves with some additions, which they would not have done if they held such fees a grievance. Enumerates various ancient payments for which such fees are a substitute. Prays him to inform the King of the facts.

[Feb.?] 77. Petition of Nathaniel Steevens to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Was pressed out of Jersey to serve pilot in the Loyalty, of London, Capt. Bargrave, and is now to wait on Lord Danby to pilot him over to the Islands. Prays order for his due for his employment in the London, and allowance for his long waiting. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Officers of the Navy to take order for petitioner's satisfaction. Whitehall*, 1629, *March* 28.]

[Feb.?] 78. Minute of petition of Roger Charnock, of Gray's Inn, surety for Sir Thomas Tildesley, to the Council, for renewal of his protection for one year, he having during the past year paid 1,750*l.* to Sir Thomas Tildesley's creditors.

Feb. 79. List of ships which have taken out letters of reprisal since February 1, 1628, with their tonnage, and the names of the ports to which they belong; total, 205.

[Feb.?] 80. Speech addressed to the House of Commons by a Privy Councillor. The course taken by the House in seeking to render the officers of the Customs criminals for executing the King's commandments, makes the King think himself unkindly dealt withal. Urges that they should endeavour to gain the King's heart by the moderation of their proceedings.

[Feb.?] 81. Bishop Hall, of Exeter, to —— Turner, chaplain to Bishop Laud, and his Licenser. Gives him authority to omit certain passages in the letters of Bishop Hall and Bishop Davenant, of Salisbury, proposed to be published in Bishop Hall's Reconciler, which was at that time under consideration of Turner for a licence. The passages alluded to contain strong declarations of the anti-Arminian character of the church of England. Bishop Hall consents to their omission, as being lothe to offend, or draw blame upon Turner.

VOL. CXXXVII.—FEBRUARY 1629.

General survey of all Ships in the port of London and the liberties thereof, with their burthen, ordnance, age, owners and masters, taken by Sir Robert Mansell, by direction of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.

VOL. CXXXVIII. MARCH 1—17, 1629.

1629.

March 1. Worcester. 1. John Street to Lord President Conway. Prays his interest to procure Mr. Rose a prebend's place in the College of Worcester. Mr. Barksdale is dead, but the King has given his place to Mr. Bondon, and the next place is promised to Dr. Fell.

March 1. Tichfield. 2. Henry Earl of Danby to Sec. Dorchester. Victuals not being to be had in Portsmouth or Southampton, Sir Henry Palmer and the Earl have resolved with the first wind to go out, beat away the Dunkirkers about the Isle of Wight, and so pass over to the Islands, where, with some such provant as those parts afford, he shall find time to perform the chief part of his charge.

March 1. Tunstall. 3. Sir Edward Hales to the same. The Frenchman, Mons. Sandrin, went yesterday from Sittingbourne to London. He said his business was to Lord Holland from the Duke of Lorraine. The Mayor of Dover made no further stay of him than for an hour or two after the packet was sent away, that he might not gain it, as he did. Sir Edward hopes his omission of further stay of him excusable.

March 1. 4. Survey of the Ships in the port of Bristol, with the tonnage, age, and ordnance of the same, and names of the owners; with a list of all the sailors and fishermen.

March 2. Whitehall. Proclamation of the King's intention to dissolve the Parliament, on account of the disobedient and seditious carriage of certain ill-affected persons of the House of Commons, whereby the King and his regal authority and commandment have been so highly contemned as "our kingly office cannot bear nor any former age parallel." [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 103.]

March 2. 5. Notes concerning adjournments of the House of Commons by royal command, extracted out of the Journals of that House.

March 2. 6. Relation of what passed in the House of Commons on delivering his Majesty's message for adjourning the House.

March 2. 7. Another account of the same occurrences.

March 2. The Hague. 8. Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia to Sir Thomas Roe. Though when he went from the Brill she was so full of grief that she was not able to answer his kind letter with verses, she is still constant in her opinion of him, which she has let Sir Robert Karr know. The Lord Treasurer has promised her much for Sir Thomas. Hears that if the peace with France goes on Sir Isaac Wake will go thither, so that she hopes Sir Thomas will have his desire. Thus he will see that sadness cannot make her forget her friends. Croft will tell him all the news. Desires to be commended to his wife.

March 2. London. 9. Cyrille de Fiennes Viconte de Fruges to Sec. Dorchester. Has been obliged to make himself known to a merchant at Dover, being without money. Sends him an abstract of all that has passed, and will tell him the rest when he sees him. Mr. Dering, Lieutenant-Governor of Dover, has written to Lord Suffolk that the writer was coming to London.

Digitized by Google

1629. Vol. CXXXVIII.

March 2/12. Edinburgh. 10. Robert Leighton to his Mother, but addressed to his Father, Alexander Leighton, doctor of physic. Wonders that he has not heard from her. Received a letter from his father, which perspicuously made manifest the danger that by all likelihood would incur of the book which he has been printing. He sent some of the books thither which are like to bring those that meddled with them in some danger, but the writer hopes God will appease the matter, and limit the power of wicked men who would make havoc of God's children. Exhorts to prayer. It is a comfortable thing to suffer for the cause of God. Mentions his brethren, his sisters, and his aunt. Writes not to his father, because he knows not whether he be come home. Directs this letter to his father, that it might be the better known where to deliver it. [*Indorsed by Bishop Laud, "March* 12, 1629, *stylo Romano. Robert Leighton the son's letters to his mother from Edinburgh."*]

March 2. 11. Survey of Ships belonging to ports within co. Dorset, with tonnage, age, and ordnance of the same, the names of their owners, and a muster of all the sailors and fishermen.

March 3. Dover. 12. Mayor of Dover to Sec. Dorchester. According to his direction, sends in safe custody Reynold Mathew, the French prisoner long detained there in prison.

March 3. 13. Sir Thomas Aylesbury to his son Nicholas. Explains the history of the taking of a house for the Officers of the Navy, and the present occupation of it, and vindicates himself from having any participation in the wrong done by Sir Guilford Slingsby to Mr. Wells [*see* 1629, *February* 12, *Vol.* cxxxv., *No.* 37].

March 3. 14. Capt. James Duppa to Nicholas. Recommends Richard Gardner, to whom the purser of the St. Anne would transmute his place.

March 3. Aboard the Assurance. 15. Henry Earl of Danby to [Sec. Dorchester]. With sickness aboard and foul weather abroad, is almost under sail to drive the Dunkirkers from our coast, and pass over to those islands that groan and rebel under the burthen of billeting soldiers. Has taken order for the Secretary's directions to be sent on to him.

March 3. Lon[don]. 16. George Carleton to Endymion Porter. His Majesty was somewhat scrupulous to send down a licence in blank to take up pilots there [Portsmouth], they have therefore sent down two able men, to whom they have given security for their return back. The conditions are written at large to the ceptain.

March 3. London. 17. William Willingham to a person whom he styles his "Cousin" and "old Kinsman." Reports to him the settlement of a lawsuit with a clergyman named Bradley, and an answer to a petition respecting concealed lands. The letter is addressed to Francis Huftwayte, who is requested in a postscript to read it to the person for whom it was intended.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXXVIII.

1629.

March 3. 18. Estimate, by Phineas Pett, Andrewes Burrell, and Edward Boate, for fitting out the Swiftsure, Dreadnought, and other ships at Portsmouth and Chatham, for present service. Total, 1,406*l.* 13*s.*

March 3. 19. Estimate, by the same persons, of the cost of materials requisite for fitting out the ships mentioned in the preceding article. Total cost, 550*l.*

March 4. 20. Petition of Peter Jacobson Read, Master of the Hunter, of Amsterdam, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. His ship had been seized by Capt. John Hall, and condemned on account of having on board a small quantity of prohibited fish. The sentence has been appealed against. Prays that the ship may not depart on any employment until the appeal be tried.

March 4. Marquess House. 21. Sir Robert Mansell to Nicholas. Recommends Capt. Hooke for continuance in wafting the Eastland Fleet.

March 4. Dorset House. 22. John Sackville to Endymion Porter. Sir John Tasborough, a Suffolk man, lies very sick, and cannot escape. His son is not 20, and if Porter can get his wardship of the King, he thinks 2,000*l.* will be given for it. True he has a mother, but she is a Papist.

March 4/14. Utrecht. 23. Alexander Leighton to his Wife. Was to be ordained there on the 22nd inst., and on the 24th to set forth for England. Was glad to hear that God had wrought her heart to his entertaining of the call. Hopes the Parliament has "the thing" ere this. Hopes Mr. Pett would comfort her, who promised to have a protection for the writer at his house against his over-coming. Howsoever he means to come over upon Jehovah's protection. Love to her, their children, sister, and all friends.

March 5. 24. Petition of Capt. Ralph Bagnoll, son of Sir Samuel Bagnoll, to the Council and the Council of War. Having been employed in his Majesty's service ever since the expedition to Cadiz, prays payment of his arrears of pay.

March 5. 25. Petition of Capt. James Bradsey to the same. On his return from the expedition to Cadiz, where he was ensign to Capt. Philip Gifford, he was forced by foul weather into Ireland, where he remained 13 months. In the Isle of Rhé he received 40 wounds, and was left for lost amongst the dead bodies. Prays order for his arrears, and recompence for his extraordinary damage.

March 5. 26. Petition of John Brookes, Provost Marshal under Sir William St. Leger, Sir Alexander Brett, and Sir Thomas Fryer to the same. Sets forth his services in the expeditions to Cadiz and Rhé, and in the counties of Devon and Dorset, and prays payment of his arrears. *Annexed,*

26. 1. *Certificate of Sir Thomas Fryer in verification of the facts stated in the above petition.*

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXXXVIII.

March 5. 27. Petition of Capt. Degorie Collins to the Council and the Council of War. Was employed Sergeant under Sir Henry Killigrew in Count Mansfeldt's expedition; was Ensign in the Isle of Rhé, and Lieutenant to Capt. Thomas Gates at Rochelle. Prays payment of his arrears.

March 5. Whitehall. 28. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Capt. John Mennes. Complaints being daily made that English ships were taken about Dungeness by French men-of-war and Dunkirkers, he is to ply up and down with the Adventure between Gore End and the eastern part of the Isle of Wight, to preserve his Majesty's coasts, and capture ships of Spain, of the Archduchess, or of France.

March 5. 29. Petition of Thomas Arnold and Robert Gyver, Sergeants under Sir Edward Harwood, to the Council and the Council of War. Having left the hopes of their future fortunes in the Low Countries to go upon the expedition to Cadiz, they pray payment of their arrears.

March 5. 30. Petition of George Ruding, Quartermaster to Colonel Sir James Scott, to the same. Served at Cadiz and Rhé, and on his return from thence quartered the army by command of Lord Conway and Sir William Becher. Prays payment of his arrears.

March 5. 31. Petition of Capt. Walter Owen to the same. In the expedition to Rhé was lieutenant under Colonel Burgh, from which service he was taken by the Duke, and appointed to the command of a pinnace for the night watch. Prays payment of his arrears.

March 5. 32. Petition of Francis Grover, lieutenant to Capt. Robert Grey, to the same. Resigned his preferment in the Low Countries, and served in the expedition to Cadiz, and ever since. Prays payment of his arrears.

March 5. 33. Petition of Capt. Robert Grey to the same. After sixteen or seventeen years' service in the Low Countries and in Bohemia, engaged in the expedition to Cadiz, and had continued in his Majesty's service ever since. Prays payment of his arrears.

March 5. 34. Petition of Capt. Richard Woodward to the same. Came from the Low Countries to attend his Majesty's service here, and has been employed ever since the beginning thereof. Prays payment of arrears bought with the loss of much blood and hazard of his life.

March 5. 35. Petition of Thomas Drake, lieutenant to Capt. Walter Fowke, to the Council of War. Served at Cadiz, as sergeant to Capt. Philip Gifford, and in the Isle of Rhé, where in the retreat he was taken prisoner, and was in hold four months. Prays order to Capt. Mason to cast up his accounts and pay his arrears.

March 5. 36. Petition of Lieut. Edward Frodsham, in Sir James Ramsey's regiment, to the same. Served in the expeditions to Cadiz, Rhé, and Rochelle, and prays payment of monies due to him.

1629. Vol. CXXXVIII.

March 5. 37. Petition of Capt. Henry Frodsham to the Council of War. Prays for his pay, and also for money laid out for apparel and victuals supplied to his men when driven into Ireland.

March 5. 38. Petition of Capt. Emanuel Gilpin to the same. Having been in his Majesty's service above three years, and thereby lost the benefit of twenty years' service in the Low Countries, prays payment of his arrears, and some favourable consideration in regard of his losses.

March 5. 39. Petition of John Knolles, lieutenant to Capt. Thomas Sherley, of the regiment of Colonel Morton, to the same. His right leg broken all to shivers at Cadiz; was shipwrecked at Baltimore, to the loss of all he had, even to his shirt; received two musket wounds in the Isle of Rhé. Prays for his arrears, and some reward.

March 5. 40. Petition of Capt. John Sandclands to the same. Served lieutenant in Capt. Patrick Wood's company, in Sir Henry Bruce's regiment, at Cadiz, and afterwards at Rhé and Rochelle. Prays for his pay.

March 5. 41. Petition of Capt. Thomas Rawlins to the same. Served at Cadiz as lieutenant to Capt. Wood, and in Rhé as lieutenant in Sir Ralph Bingley's regiment. Was wounded in the retreat, but served in the voyage to Rochelle. Prays payment.

March 5. 42. Indorsement of petition of Capt. Robert Dishe, in which he prayed payment for his services. With certificate of Capt. John Mason as to the amount due to him. [*Imperfect.*]

March 6. 43. Petition of Nicholas Davie, Edward Stone, John Rugg, and Tristram Porter, the Company of the bark Fiddle, of Dartmouth, to the Council. Their ship having been taken up for transport of provisions to Rochelle was captured and carried into Nantes, where they remained prisoners for eight months; and now, being liberated, are like to perish for want. Pray payment of the means due to them.

March 6. The Fleet. 44. Certificate of James Ingram of a demand made by Garland, the Sergeant, of a return of the writ against Sir John Langworth, who had been ordered by the Lords to be discharged on payment of 55*l.* to Snooke, the original creditor.

March 7. 45. Attorney General Heath to James Earl of Carlisle. The untoward disposition of a few ill members of the House of Commons has given such just occasion for dissolving the Parliament that the Attorney General and many thousands of others are truly sorrowful for it. But the deserved punishment of the authors thereof may make such an example of better obedience that ages to come may be warned by their folly, and the King will not find the Attorney General faint or remiss in that or any other service. Now is the time to put brave and noble resolutions into acts, that whilst the vulgar part of this our little world are endeavoured to be made

1629. VOL. CXXXVIII.

diffident of his Majesty's religious and just government, they may find how much they have been abused. Offers to the Earl's clearer judgment things which he sees but by twilight, but conceives may be of moment to advance his Majesty's honour. Beseeches him to read an inclosed paper, and burn it if he pleases. *Inclosed* [?],

45. 1. *Original draft, in the handwriting of the Attorney General, of what, after considerable alteration, was published as the King's Declaration of the causes which moved him to dissolve the last Parliament.*

March 7. 46. Thomas Permenter, junior, to Bishop Land, of London. In zeal to God's truth, obedient fidelity to his Majesty, and for the general good of the commonwealth, sends him a paper, the substance of which he recommends to be put in effect. *Annexed,*

46. 1. *Suggestion that the King should have drawn four statutes: 1. For establishing religion; 2. For giving his Majesty tonnage and poundage, with certain abatements; 3. For suppressing oppressive suits, by a fine upon every controversy ended; and 4. For a register of judgments in every hundred. The drafts of these statutes should be sent out with writs for a new election; and on the election the drafts should be read, and the people be urged to elect such as should be willing to establish the same.*

March 9. Dover. 47. Anthony Percival to Nicholas. A small boat brought into Dover, having on board Malaga raisins and West India hides. Requests that his name may be in the Commission for examination of those who brought in the prize.

March 9. 48. Relation, by Sir William Courteney, of transactions between Capt. Turney, and his servant, which occurred at the Isle of Rhé. The Captain accusing his servant of robbing him of 80*l.*, the Council of War ordered the Marshal to show the accused the rack, and threaten him with that punishment. Capt. Turney went into the prison, and forced the Marshal's men "to pluck up" the prisoner, and the Captain put burning matches between his fingers, and so burnt them, "as you may behold." The Captain afterwards found his money, and the servant appealed to Sir William Courteney for justice, whereupon the Colonels gave sentence that Capt. Turney should lose his company, and deliver to his servant the 80*l.*, or settle upon him 10*l.* a year during life.

March $\frac{10}{20}$. Basle. 49. Wolgang Mayer to James Earl of Carlisle. Is full of fearful thoughts concerning the health and welfare of his son, not having received any letter from him, but having understood out of Mr. Burlamachi's letter that the poor lad had borrowed from him 13*l.* Prays he may be furnished with needful means for his entrance into the college and all his wants there.

March 10. Whitehall. 50. Order of Council, that the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty should take order for fitting out 16 or 17 ships and pinnaces, for six months' service at sea.

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXXXVIII.

March 10. Guernsey Road. 51. Sir Henry Palmer to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Since the arrival of the Earl of Danby on Friday last at Jersey, has used means to learn intelligence of the enemy's preparations, and reports the result. Begs that victuals may be ready against their return to Portsmouth. In their passage took a small Dutch ship laden with pitch and tar for St. Malo, and recovered a ship taken by the Dunkirkers from the English, and sold to the French. Weather tempestuous, and that place very dangerous.

[March 10?] 52. Petition of Capt. John Weddell and Capt. Thomas Ketelby to the same. Served as captains in admirals' ships, under the Earls of Denbigh and Lindsey. Pray order for payment after the rate of 20*s.* a piece *per diem.*

March 10. 53. Sir Sackville Crow to Nicholas. Sends particulars of pay due to Capt. Weddell. Total, 309*l.* 7*s.*, which he wishes were in his hands to give to so deserving a man.

March 10. Dover. 54. Mayor of Dover to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. Relates the circumstances of the surprise, by Claude Sandrin, of the packet of letters sent to the Earl, with various particulars of the arrival and conduct of the same Claude, with a description of his personal appearance, in case it should turn out that he had not been apprehended by the justices of the place where the fact was committed.

March 11. Westminster. 55. The King to [the Justices of Assize for co. Salop]. Robert Nowell, prisoner in the gaol of Shrewsbury for killing Robert Hawkins, is to be reprieved until the next assizes. [*Draft.*]

March 11. Whitehall. 56. Order of Council, that all accompts of money paid to Officers of the Army be delivered to the Auditors of the Imprest before the last day of June, to be examined, after which days of payment shall be set down. In the meantime officers and their creditors are prohibited troubling his Majesty or the Council with any further petitions. [*Printed copy.*]

March 11. 57. Another printed copy of the same.

March 11. 58. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Before the delivery of the St. Anthony, prize, they had the promise of Mr. Braems that she should not depart until her account were settled. Hear she is fallen down to Gravesend, laden with trunks of the States' Ambassadors, which they hold it to be their duty to acquaint the Lords.

March 11. 59. Thomas Bradley to Nicholas. Withdraws his bill from the consideration of the Lords of the Admiralty, but leaves it to be dealt with by Capt. Sydenham.

March 11. 60. Survey of Ships, with a muster of the seafaring men and fishermen belonging to the port towns in co. Lincoln, taken before Sir Clement Cottrell, Vice Admiral.

March 11. 61. Another report of the same Survey of Ships, without the muster of mariners.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXXXVIII.

1629.

March 12. London. 62. Sir Thomas Walsingham to Nicholas. Finds, by Mr. Austin of Rochester, that Mr. Attorney has satisfied the Lords that their charter is fitting to pass. This new grant will be good against the the Lord Admiral and his officers, which he prays Nicholas to make known to the Lords Commissioners. Begs him to be mindful of Sir Thomas's own business.

[March 13?] 63. Draft of a Royal Declaration, perhaps intended to be printed or to be entered on the Council Register, of the necessity of considering the present state of the King's finances, by reason that the bill for tonnage and poundage had not been passed as had been time out of mind to his predecessors; the King, according to this paper, declared his resolution noways to infringe on the liberty and property of his subjects, nor yet to suffer himself to be starved or bought out of any more flowers of his crown.

March 13. 64. Note of fees due to the Officers of the House of Lords at the rising of the House, and paid them by Bishop Laud; total 6*l.* 10*s.*, of which the Clerk of the House was paid 2*l.*, and the Gentleman Usher 2*l.*

March 13. Yarmouth. 65. William Buttolph, bailiff of Yarmouth, Norfolk, to the Council. Having been directed to appraise and deliver a ship to Arthur Ashby and John Smith, relates that by the combination of John Seaman, Leonard Oshorne (son-in-law of Mr. Bailiff Cooper), and Henry Tod, he had been unable to execute the order.

March 13. 66. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Set forth the difficulties they meet with in dealing with the ships-carpenters, and request their guidance. If they discharge them, they daily come up and are clamorous, which is insufferable, considering their miserable estates; if they continue them on the works (though indeed there are not materials to employ them) there is a waste of his Majesty's money.

March 13. Southampton. 67. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Capt. William Seras is arrived at Cowes, with a French bark containing Brazil sugars, and a ship of Hamburgh or Lubeck, with a lading of tar and pitch. Desires answer to former letters, and respecting the tobacco.

March 13. Whitehall. 68. Humphrey Haggett to Nicholas. By his Lord's command [the Earl of Arundel] sends papers concerning a vessel ashore near Arundel, and requests his opinion whether she is either wreck or prize. *Annexed,*

68. I. *Petition of John le Roulx and Company, owners of the long ship, the St. Peter, to Thomas Earl of Arundel, for the restoration of the goods aboard their vessel, which had been run ashore near Arundel after a severe engagement with a Dunkirker.*

68. II. *Extract from the Treaty of Southampton, dated September 7, 1625, between Great Britain and the United Provinces, respecting Dutch vessels driven on the coast of Great Britain by tempest or other mischance. Fr.*

1629.

VOL. CXXXVIII.

68. III. *Declaration of Jacob Johnson and another, two of the crew of the St. Peter, relating the circumstances of their engagement with the Dunkirker, and their being forced to run their ship ashore near Arundel; with a statement of the goods brought ashore from the same ship, and what became of them.* $\frac{\textit{November } 21,}{\textit{December } 1,}$ 1628.

March 13. 69. Note of an application by William Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, respecting a claim to right of wreck on the lordship of Laugharne, in co. Carmarthen, set up by Francis Smallman, in opposition to Hugh Wogan appointed by Sir James Perrott as substitute for the Earl. He prays the Commissioners to write to the Lord President and Council of Wales thereon.

March 13. 70. Inventory, by George Fielding and Richard Dike, of the tenths of three prizes brought into the port of London by Capt. May.

March 13. Names of the Six Clerks of the Chancery mentioned in the Statute of 14 Henry VIII. cap. 8, with the several admissions of six clerks from that time. [*Copy. See Miscellaneous, Vol.* viii., *p.* 28.]

March 14. 71. Petition of the Drums employed in the last voyage to Cadiz to the Council and the Council of War. Set forth their great distress, and pray payment of their arrears. [*Underwritten is an answer that they are to attend the accounts to be taken by the auditors according to the general order, and then, on attestation of their services, they will receive satisfaction.*]

March 14. 72. Petition of the Master and Mariners of the Lion, of Lubeck, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Petitioners are a great company of men who for the most part live remote from this place, having adventured their lives in the taking of this ship, which has now been in suspense these three months. Pray for reference to Sir Henry Marten for ending thereof. [*Underwritten is a reference accordingly.*]

March 14. 73. Officers of the Navy to the same. Certify, that, according to directions, they have obtained a report, which they inclose, of what ships are serviceable, and what of no use. State the gradual increase of the tonnage of the Navy from the time of Henry VIII., when it was 10,550 tons, to the 44th Elizabeth, when it amounted to 14,060. In the time of King James, in the beginning of the Commissioners, in lieu of Officers of the Navy, it had increased to 17,110

1629. Vol. CXXXVIII.

tons. It is now 24,388 tons, but of that amount 2,266 tons are unuseful. *Inclose,*

73. I. *Above-mentioned Report of Phineas Pett and others. They give the names and rates of 53 serviceable ships, and 13 unserviceable, the value of the latter to sell being 1,150l. [Underwritten is an addition of the Officers of the Navy, suggesting amongst other things that the Bear, one of the unserviceable ships, being a ship royal, another ship should be built in her place, so as to continue the ancient number of four Royal ships.]*

March 14. Copy of the preceding letter, without the inclosure. [*See* 1629, *February* 10, *Vol.* cxxxv., *No.* 32.]

March 14. 74. Estimate for setting forth to sea 17 ships, manned with 1,515 men, for six months' service; total, 22,160*l.* 3*s.*

March 14. 75. Memorandum to solicit the Lord Treasurer to uphold a sentence in the Admiralty which has been appealed against, lest if it be reversed that by which the pepper in the White Swan, worth 1,500*l.*, was condemned, should be drawn in consequence.

March $\frac{14}{24}$. Florence. 76. James Traill to Sir Isaac Wake, Ambassador in Turin. Hoped to have met there with some directions concerning their way home. Their stay is necessitated by the passage being stopped. Lord Carlisle has not written one word. Mr. Boswell sent Lord Craven a licence to travel for two years. So soon as Traill shall hear from Wake that the way of Savoy is passable, intends to draw towards England.

[March 14?] 77. Petition of the Sergeants, Corporals, and Drummers employed in this last Expedition, to the Council. Set forth their extreme distress, and pray that they may receive their pay.

March 16. London. 78. Letter of Attorney from William Calley, of Burdrop, co. Wilts, to Richard Harvey, authorizing the latter to receive rents due from the occupiers of lands which belonged to the dissolved priory of Nunkeeling, in Holderness, co. York.

March 16. 79. Memoranda, in the handwriting of Nicholas, of the answers to various petitions to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Among the petitioners are Capt. Rowle, Deacons Bull, Capt. Wotton, Capt. Ketelby, Matthew Harrison, Capt. Hughes, William Bowles, Paul Richard, and Nathaniel Steevens.

March 16. 80. Inventory of tenths of goods brought into Dover by Capt. Abraham Hugessen, captain of the Black Dog.

March 17. 81. Sir William Russell and others to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Report upon a survey of cordage belonging to

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXXXVIII.

Clement Harby, and Job Harby, part of which is recommended as suitable for his Majesty's service. *Inclose,*

81. I. *Particulars of cordage lying partly in the new warehouse at the mill in St. Saviour's Dock, and partly at Rotherhithe, and amounting in the whole to 349 tons.*

March 17. 82. Petition of Capt. Thomas Bardsey to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Ever since the voyage to Cadiz, until discharged in October last, he had been a commander at sea in his Majesty's service. Prays that he may be employed again. *Annexed,*

82. I. *Certificate of Sir Sackville Trevor, Sir Henry Mervyn, and others, that Capt. Thomas Bardsey was an able man to be a Commander in his Majesty's service at sea.*

March 17. The Downs. 83. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. Report of a 10 days' cruize in the Channel. Desires further instructions.

March 17. 84. List of captains suggested for employment in the King's ships and the Whelps. [*In the handwriting of Nicholas.*]

March 17. 85. Certificate of Sir Thomas Button, Sir Henry Mainwaring, and others, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, in recommendation of Capt. John Winter for employment.

March 17. 86. Orders for disposing of certain money given towards the maintenance of six morning lectures in the church of St. Antholin, London, indorsed in Bishop Laud's hand,—"St. Antholin's. The copy of the deed of that feoffment." The parish allowed towards the lecture 70*l.* per annum; the Chamber of London, 40*l.* per annum; and by the present instrument monies were vested in trustees to pay to each of the lecturers an additional 30*l.* per annum.

March 17. 87. Interrogatories to be ministered to Benjamin Valentine, respecting his share in the transactions which took place in the House of Commons on the 2nd inst. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath.*]

March 17. 88. Examination of Benjamin Valentine upon the previous interrogatories before a Committee of the Council appointed by the King. He desired to be excused to answer to anything which was done in Parliament, and refused to make any other answer.

March 17. 89. Examination of William Coryton before a similar Committee of the Council, and respecting his share in the same transactions. He admitted generally the facts which occurred, but alleged that he did not remember the particulars of any of those things respecting which he was interrogated.

VOL. CXXXIX. MARCH 18—31, 1629.

March 18. Chelmsford. 1. Justices of Peace for Essex to the Council. Their county is much troubled with a multiplicity of Irish men, women, and

1629. VOL. CXXXIX.

children, beggars, of whom they cannot learn at what port they were landed, or the cause of their landing. Not being able to dispose of them to their places of last habitation or birth, they crave directions how they may clear the country of so great a grievance.

March 18. Whitehall. 2. Lord President Conway to Attorney General Heath. His Majesty having observed that there are not sufficient instructions to the Lord President and Council in the North for various enumerated cases, all of ordinary occurrence in the administration of justice, he is to certify his opinion thereon.

March 18. 3. Copy of the preceding.

March 18. 4. Report made by Lords Chief Justices Hyde and Richardson to the Lords Committees appointed by his Majesty in the matter between the Company of Stationers of London and the University of Cambridge on the behalf of their printers. The Lords Chief Justices recited all the several grants of privilege made to the Stationers' Company and the University of Cambridge, and reported that three printers at Cambridge might by law there print all manner of books approved by the University, and sell the same wheresoever it pleased them, notwithstanding the patents to the company of Stationers. [*Copy.*]

March 18. 5. Another copy of the same.

March 18. 6. Interrogatories to be ministered to Sir John Eliot. They consist of those prepared for the examination of Benjamin Valentine, with additions principally relating to Eliot's own speeches on the day alluded to. [*The paper is in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath.*]

March 18. 7. Examination of Sir John Eliot on the preceding interrogatories. He refused to answer to any of the interrogatories because he held that it was against the privilege of the House of Parliament to speak of anything which was done in the House.

March 18. 8. Examination of John Selden upon interrogatories similar to those administered to Eliot. He alleged that he was so much interrupted in observing the passages of that day by many questions asked of him upon that sudden occasion, by those who sat near him of all sides, that he neither did nor could well observe other men's acts, he himself being thereby put into that confusion. He denied or explained away various speeches attributed to him as having been spoken on the day in question, and said that if he had understood the positions held or propounded by Sir John Eliot in his resolution as to the taking of tonnage and poundage, he would absolutely have dissented from him, and that he is clearly of another opinion.

March 18. Examination of Mr. Nicholl, in the handwriting of the Attorney General. The examinant had written to Mr. Coryton since his commitment, and is called upon to account for his doing so, and to explain a passage in his letter in which he asserted that the King

1629. Vol. CXXXIX.

was graciously inclined to Mr. Coryton, and another passage in which he expressed a wish that the King would punish certain evil members of the kingdom.

March 18. 10. Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. Having lately given him instructions to prepare a bill to Sir Thomas Lake and the rest of the farmers of the impositions on sea coals for a renewed lease of the same for 21 years, in consideration of 11,000*l.*, of which 5,000*l.* has been paid, and 6,000*l.* is to be paid within 14 days after sealing their lease, the Treasurer now sends some additions to this contract, on which he desires an opinion. *Underwritten,*

10. I. *Report of the Attorney General to the Lord Treasurer, approving of the new clauses, with some exceptions.* 1629, *March* 19.

10. II. *Lord Treasurer to the Attorney General. To prepare a grant according to the opinion stated in his report.* 1629, *March* 20.

March 19. 11. Petition of John Bolger to the Council of War. Was surgeon to Sir William St. Leger's regiment in the Cadiz expedition, and in that of Sir William Courteney in the Isle of Rhé, and has been continued in the King's service up to this time. Prays that he may receive his pay. *Annexed,*

11. I. *Certificate of Sir Thomas Fryer as to the petitioner's service up to June* 16, 1627.

11. II. *Similar certificate of Sir William Courteney of his services since June* 16, 1627. *Underwritten,*

II. 1. *Reference to Capt. Mason to certify what is due for service abroad. Petitioner is to attend the Auditors according to the Declaration lately printed. See* 1629, *March* 11, *Vol.* cxxxviii., *No.* 56.

March 19. Whitehall. 12. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Capt. John Mennes, of the Adventure. Instruct him to repair to the North Head to receive necessaries and provisions, and afterwards to ply up and down the Narrow Seas, according to his first instructions.

March 19. 13. Dr. Thomas Rives to ——, indorsed by Bishop Laud. Reports, from the register, as to who had presented to the rectory of St. Andrew in the Wardrobe from the time of Queen Elizabeth. Is of opinion that the King's elect is entitled to have institution, because it appears that the King was last in possession.

March 20. Whitehall. 14. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a pardon for Edward Armstrong, of the Ash, in co. Northumberland, Edward Armstrong *alias* Kinmond, Hector Armstrong *alias* Stubholme, and John Armstrong otherwise called John-with-one-Hand, of the kingdom of Scotland, for all robberies and thefts committed upon the

1629 VOL. CXXXIX.

borders of England and Scotland, on condition that before September 25 next they depart from the said kingdoms, and do not return without licence.

March 20. Westminster. 15. The King to ——. The King referred a petition of James Lord Kintyre, second son to the Earl of Argyll, to the Council, who have reported that neither the fault of his father, nor the default of so small a rent, ought to be pressed so as to make him lose so great an estate. They therefore are of opinion that either the land should be restored to him, or the person addressed should make satisfaction. The King hopes these recommendations will be complied with. [*Copy.*]

March 20. 16. Petition of Thomas Dowrich, Captain of the Unity, to the King. Being employed last summer under Capt. Pennington, petitioner took three prize ships which have yielded the King near upon 4,000*l.*, there being remaining six chests of tobacco, worth 170*l.* The Duke of Buckingham promised the petitioner a reward. Prays that the King would bestow upon him those chests of tobacco. *Underwritten,*

16. I. *Reference to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to give order for the delivery of the tobacco to petitioner. Whitehall,* 1629, *March* 20. *Annexed,*

16. II. *Certificate of Capt. John Pennington, in verification of the facts stated in Capt. Dowrich's petition.*

16. III. *Commissioners for sale of prize goods to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Report the state of the account of the three prize ships taken by Capt. Dowrich.* 1629, *March* 28.

March 20. 17. Petition of William Lord Grey, of Wark, to the same. For licence to inclose 1,500 acres adjoining to Chillingham Castle, co. Northumberland, and to make a park thereof. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare a grant accordingly.*]

March 20. 18. John Lord Savile to the Council. Report on a petition of Marmaduke Roundell against Thomas Pickering and Marmaduke Kettlewell. Martin Laycock bought land for the use of Thomas Roundell, petitioner's father, of Marmaduke Kettlewell, for 420*l.* 220*l.* was paid, and the rest was to remain in the purchaser's hands until Kettlewell cleared the land from incumbrances, the purchaser paying 10*l.* at every sheriff's tourn so long as the 200*l.* remained in his hand. The 10*l.* was regularly paid for many years, and ultimately was tendered in court, but neither Kettlewell nor any one for him came to receive it. Thereupon Kettlewell procured himself to be admitted to his land again as for nonpayment of the 10*l.* Lord Savile reports that Roundell is wronged.

March 20. The Tower. 19. Sir Allen Apsley to Sec. Dorchester. Reports what persons had desired to have access to the prisoners in his custody. Lord Holles wished to have spoken to his brother, and his Lordship, the

1629. VOL. CXXXIX.

Earl of Lincoln, and others would have induced Sir Allen's son to have brought them to Sir John Eliot's lodging, which he refused, whereupon his Lordship went and "did adoration" at Mr. Selden's window. Morton, a minister, came near Sir John Eliot's window, and called aloud to have spoken with him, but he did not answer him. Lord Rochford, and Lord St. John, son of the Earl of Bolingbroke, applied to speak to Sir John Eliot. Pollard and Grenville, Devonshire men, made a similar application. Two of the Plunketts, Irishmen, came to see Mr. Coryton. Mary Kingham, a titulary sister of Mr. Selden, sent him a table book sealed, which Sir Allen retains: nothing written in it. Sir Allen vindicates his son against a complaint made to the King, that he runs the same refractory course as those who opposed his Majesty's designs, and were the enemies of the late Duke; also, that he carries messages to the prisoners. The former arises out of his intimacy with Mr. Harry Percy, which Sir Allen explains; the latter he peremptorily denies.

March 20. 20. Thomas Gurlyn to Bishop Laud, of London. Performed beneficial services to Queen Elizabeth and the late King, and never received recompence. Desires to do service to the present King. Sends an inclosed paper for the Bishop's consideration. [*Indorsed by Bishop Laud, with Gurlyn's address.*]

March 20. St. Martin's Lane. 21. Anonymous letter to Sec. Dorchester. Offers service, and comments on the conduct of the imprisoned members of Parliament. By striving for a shadow of liberty they had lost the substance. Not only are their mouths stopped, but the Parliament doors sealed for many years.

March 20. 22. Sir James Bagg to Nicholas. Begs him to remind the Lords to direct warrants to the Victualler of the Navy for the Bonaventure, now ready to come for Chatham, and the Rainbow, which will be ready in three weeks. Press warrants will also be necessary. Has disbursed 350*l.* in victualling, and 690*l.* for repairs of the Rainbow.

March 21. Westminster. 23. Sir Francis Nethersole to Elizabeth Queen of Bohemia. Sends the Declaration set forth by the King of the causes which moved him to dissolve the late Parliament, together with another of a like nature made by the late King. In the late dissolution one thing was extraordinary, to wit, that the House of Commons (to which their Speaker was forbidden to come that day) was not sent for up to the Higher House, as the manner has always been, although there were above 200 persons there expecting to be called up, which has given much discontent. Some of the Lords excuse it as having happened by a chance, but it is sure enough that it was done of purpose, for the King addressed not his speech to the Lords and Gentlemen, but to the Lords only. Lord Bristol came to Sir Francis in the Court the other day, and remarked that during the time of the King's displeasure against him he had thought it respectful to her Majesty and her husband to forbear to make any address of his duty to her, but that being again right with his

1629. VOL. CXXXIX.

Majesty, and readmitted to his Court (where he has been very much of late), he should doubt it might otherwise be interpreted, and would therefore take the boldness to do it by his letters. Mr. Simon Digby has also prayed Sir Francis to intreat the Queen to express her good opinion of him in a postscript of some letter to Lord Dorchester. Acknowledges her favour to his wife and himself in remembering them with some relique of him who is now a saint in heaven [Elizabeth's eldest son]. *Inclosed,*

23. I. *His Majesty's Declaration to all his loving subjects, mentioned above. Printed. 4to. London,* 1628.

March 21. 24. Petition of Robert Sympson, Christopher Jackson, and many thousands of poor Clothiers of the parish of Leeds in co. York, to the King. The King having incorporated the town of Leeds by Letters Patent of July 12, in the second year of his reign, the alderman and a few of the chief burgesses, contrary to the good will of most of the best of the parish, endeavour to enforce the petitioners to be a company. Pray the King to refer the consideration of the inconvenience thereof to such of the Lords, Knights, and Gentlemen of co. York who best understand the nature of clothing. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Lord President and Council of the North with Sir Henry Savile, Sir Richard Beaumont, Sir John Ramsden, Christopher Wainsford, and John Keyes. Copy.*]

March 21. 25. Petition of Robert Story, Master Gunner of the Swiftsure, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Prays that his son-in-law, John Hickes, might be appointed Gunner of the Henrietta, void by the death of Henry Slaughter.

March 21. 26. Petition of Edward Goodfellow to the same. Sets forth his past services, and conditional appointment as Purser of the Swiftsure, in the room of John Wright. Prays that he may be settled in that purser's place. *Inclosed,*

26. I. *Certificate of Sir John Watts, in attestation of the past services of Edward Goodfellow. January* 28, 1629.

26. II. *George Duke of Buckingham to Edward Goodfellow. Warrant appointing him purser of the Swiftsure, during the absence of John Wright, accused of embezzlement. Whitehall, June* 30, 1628.

26. III. *Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Recommends Edward Goodfellow to be purser of the Swiftsure, instead of John Wright. The Tower, June* 27, 1628. *Underwritten,*

26. IV. *Reference of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy to examine the faults of John Wright. Whitehall, March* 21, 1629.

[March 21 ?] 27. Minute of the case of John Wright, and of the above application of Edward Goodfellow, for consideration of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.

VOL. CXXXIX.

1629.

March 21. Rodney Stoke. 28. Sir Edward Rodney to Nicholas. The city will not give way to his deputies mustering their ships and mariners, pretending that the Admiral has no jurisdiction there. In January last a small bark was wrecked in the Severn, and the goods cast ashore at Weston-super-Mare and Breane, where they are claimed by the Lords of the Manors. Prays the Lords Commissioners to call in question such claim, as other Lords of Manors follow the example.

March 21. St. Mary Axe. 29. Kenrick Edisbury to the same. Recommends John Howell for a porter's place in the King's Yard at Deptford, in the room of Robert Jones, now porter there.

March 21. 30. Bishop Laud, of London, to Attorney General Heath. It is the King's pleasure that there be a draft drawn for his signature of certain inclosed additions to the statutes of the Church of Norwich. *Inclosed,*

30. I. *Copy of new and altered statutes of Christ Church, in Norwich.* [*Latin, one sheet thereof being written upon a brief in English of the alterations of the statutes desired.*]

March 21. St. Ives. 31. Examination of Peter Rodford, captain of a small prize now at St. Ives, Cornwall. Sailed seven days ago out of Weymouth, in the Truelove, of Weymouth, Capt. Peter Salleneuve. Took various prizes, of which the bark at St. Ives is one. Being chased by French men-of-war, took refuge in St. Ives.

March 22. Whitehall. 32. Order of Council, on the petition of John Thieullier, that the Muscovy Company having refused to buy 188 hogsheads of oil, by him imported, he for this time may land and dispose of the same as he shall see good.

March 22. Hammersmith. 33. Edmund Earl of Mulgrave to Sec. Dorchester. Is so exceeding ill that he cannot stir abroad to attend a meeting in the affairs of his niece, Lady Preston, but desires that it may not be put off. Mr. Weames will attend him with such particulars as are most considerable.

March 22. Southampton. 34. Henry Yonger to the same. Recommends that provisions in readiness for Guernsey be sent by ships bound for St. Christopher's, "which are of necessity to pass by the islands."

March 22. Whitehall. 35. Sec. Dorchester to Attorney General Heath. His Majesty having formerly granted a reprieve from execution for Peter Arientson, of the Hague, who had been condemned for stealing a purse with 16 pence in it, has enlarged his grace to a full pardon, which the Attorney General is consequently to prepare.

March 23. 36. Petition of Capt. Giles Hawkeridge to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Sets forth his services under Queen Elizabeth and King James, and prays for naval employment.

[March 23?] 37. Similar Petition of the same to the Council of War.

VOL. CXXXIX.

1629.

March 23. St. John's Cambridge. 38. Master and Fellows of St. John's Cambridge to Bishop Neile, of Winchester. About eight years since, by his mediation, they gave satisfaction to his then Majesty's mandate by electing George Seaton as a supernumerary Fellow. He being beneficed, and long since married, will now needs have the power of resigning, and to that end has brought letters from the Marquess Hamilton and his Majesty to choose another in his place. Pray him to be a means that the bearers may have a favourable audience of the King and the Marquess Hamilton.

March 23. Penshurst. 39. Robert Earl of Leicester to Bishop Laud, of London. Sends him Mr. Harrison for induction to the living of Saint Andrew in the Wardrobe, the presentation to which the Earl claims as heir to Ambrose Earl of Warwick. If there be any other claims beseeches the Bishop to let the right fully appear.

March 23. 40. Permission of William Earl of Exeter, that a coppice belonging to the Earl of Warwick's manor of Corby, in Rockingham Forest, co. Northampton, might be felled, it appearing by a certificate of the verderers that the same might be done without prejudice to his Majesty's vert or venison within the same forest.

March 23. Colchester. 41. Edward Nuttall to Sir John Wolstenholme or Mr. Jacob, at the Custom House, London. For the customs at Colchester there is much questioning as they deny to pay anything without this caution, that they will enter into bond to pay such sums as the King and the Parliament which shall next be shall agree upon. Requests directions.

March 23. St. Ives. 42. Examinations of Morise Jan and Claudio Jackelloni, two French subjects brought into St. Ives on board Capt. Salleneuve's prize.

March 24. Whitehall. A second Proclamation for the apprehension of Richard Smith, a Popish priest, styled and calling himself the Bishop of Chalcedon. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 104.]

March 24. Westminster. Grant to William Viscount Say and Sele of the Castle and Hundred of Banbury, co. Oxford, on payment of a fine of 100*l.*, and reservation of a yearly rent of 5*l.* 18*s.* [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 18.]

March 24. Whitehall. 43. Lord President Conway to Mr. Styant, Receiver of his Majesty's rents in the Isle of Wight. Warrant to pay to Tobie Kemp, 8*d.* per day, for keeping Sandown Castle during the absence of Capt. Buck.

March 24. Westmoreland House. 44. Mary Countess of Westmoreland to Sec. Dorchester. The late Earl of Westmoreland built a sessions house at Kettering, and the town is "accommodate for the receipt" of the persons who usually attend a sessions there. Prays that her son may have the custos rotulorum's place there, and that if it has been already disposed of to Lord Spencer that the sessions there may be maintained. Since Lord Spencer had the better of the late Earl about choosing a knight of the shire, their insultations over them have been insufferable.

VOL. CXXXIX.

1629.
March 24. Ash. 45. Sir John Drake to Nicholas. Sends inventories of prizes again. Prays warrant for their sale. *Inclosed,*

45. I. *Inventories of the tenths of prizes taken before August* 23, 1628.

45. II. *The like Inventories of prizes taken since August* 23, 1628.

March 24. 46. Extract from a letter of Sec. Dorchester to Sir Robert Anstruther, respecting the dissolution of the Parliament by reason of the distempered carriage of some members of the Lower House. His Majesty is thus constrained to think of other ways to relieve his wants; which being so great, more time will be required to rectify these distractions. Sends copy of the King's Declaration, whereby he will discern how desirous his Majesty was of the continuance of the Parliament. Vosberghen, after some detention, has been sent away. [*The draft of the whole letter may be found in the Holland correspondence, under its date.*]

March 24. 47. Confession of —— Comparetti, otherwise Matthew Wilson, born at Catchborne, near Morpeth, co. Northumberland. Went last out of England in 1622. Has since been at and near St. Omer, Liége, and Ghent. Is a Jesuit. Came over hither for his health, but as one sent, and sent with a general charge to gain souls. [*In handwriting of Sec. Dorchester.*]

March 24. St. Ives. 48. Examinations of Nicholas Michell, Francis Renardett, and Stephen Murrey, giving account of the capture and subsequent disposition of Salleneuve's prize at St. Ives.

March 25. Durham House. 49. Lord Keeper Coventry to Bishop Laud, of London. Has considered the title made by the Earl of Leicester to the patronage of St. Andrew in the Wardrobe. It comes through John Duke of Northumberland, who was attainted in Queen Mary's time, whereupon this title fell to the Crown. Recommends the King's clerk for institution.

March 25. Whitehall. 50. James Earl of Carlisle to Attorney General Heath. He is to prepare a grant to create Sir William Herbert, Knight of the Bath, Lord Herbert of Powys, co. Montgomery, with this special provision that the Lady Elinor, daughter of Henry late Earl of Northumberland, now wife of the said Sir William, lose not the precedency which she hath as an Earl's daughter.

March 25. Gore End. 51. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. Reports his unsuccessful endeavours to get up to the North Head.

March 25. 52. Bill of Sir John Finet, Master of the Ceremonies to his Majesty, for attendances upon various Ambassadors from October 1, 1628, to March 25, 1629, addressed to Philip Earl of Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain. Total, 119*l.* 3*s.*

VOL. CXXXIX.

1629.

March 25. 53. Note of outlawries upon record against Sir John Eliot, whereof two are after judgment. They are in actions for debt at the suits respectively of William Carrigne and Samuel Rabanockes for 200*l.* each, and of Geoffrey Weeles for 46*l.* 7*s.*

March 26. Westminster. Further confirmation to Bishop Thornborough, of Worcester, of certain liberties and privileges within the hundred of Oswaldslaw, co. Worcester, lately confirmed unto him, and for which he heretofore paid 50*l.* Latin. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 19.]

March 26. Westminster. Grant containing various additions to the statutes of the Cathedral Church of Norwich. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 20.]

[March 26?] 54. Draft of intended docquet to be appended to the preceding Sign Manual.

March 26. 55. Petition of Richard Pew, Sergeant to Capt. William Killigrew, to the Council of War. Petitioner having been a little too late in putting up his attestation for pay due to him, prays a warrant to Burlamachi for what is his due.

March 26. The Tower. 56. Certificate of John Reynolds, the Master Gunner of England, of the competency of Digory Rosoyo, to serve his Majesty in a very good ship.

March 26. 57. Minute that Mr. Wainsford brought to the Council the petition of the clothiers of Leeds [*see* 1629, *March* 21, *No.* 24], with an offer of submitting to further examination by the Lords, but the King having already referred the same, it was thought that the petitioners should proceed according to the same.

March 27. Whitehall. Proclamation for suppressing false rumours touching Parliament. The rumours alluded to were,—I. That the scandalous and seditious proposition in the House of Commons made by an outlawed man, desperate in mind and fortune, which was tumultuously taken up by some few after the Royal order for adjournment, had been the vote of the whole House; and II. That a new Parliament was about to be called, which the King would be more inclined to do when his people should see more clearly into his intents and actions, and when such as have bred this interruption shall have received condign punishment. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 105.]

March 27. Whitehall. Proclamation for apprehension of Walter Long, Esq., late High Sheriff of Wilts, and William Strode, gentleman, son of Sir William Strode, of co. Devon, for seditious practices and crimes of a high nature. [*Ibid., No.* 106.]

March 28. 58. Attorney General Heath to the King. Has considered the instructions to the Council in the North, and certain propounded alterations. Sends in a schedule the articles to be altered, the altered article being written in a Roman hand, the article as it stood in the former instructions in a secretary hand. *Annexed,*

58. I. *A collection of the articles whereto additions or alterations are desired. Underwritten,*

58. II. *Direction to the Attorney General to prepare the articles as altered for the royal signature.* 1629, *April* 1.

VOL. CXXXIX.

1629.

March 28. 59. Petition of William Bowles [Bold?] to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Dwelling at Gosport, and known to be a sufficient pilot for the channels and sands thereabouts, petitioner has been employed by Sir James Watt and Sir Guilford Slingsby, as appears by their warrants. Petitioner, being a seaman, prays that he may either be appointed boatswain of the yard at Portsmouth, or be allowed to follow his calling. *Annexed,*

59. I. *Sir John Watts to William Bold. Warrant to take charge of the safe mooring of the Triumph and others of the King's ships.* 1628, *January* 28. [*Copy.*]

59. II. *Sir Guilford Slingsby to the Boatswains of King's ships riding at Portsmouth. Warrant to follow the directions of William Bold.* 1628, *December* 4. [*Copy.*] *Underwritten,*

59. III. *Certificate of Kenrick Edisbury of the necessity for the continuance of the petitioner's services.*

59. IV. *Certificate of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, that they hold it fit that petitioner be employed as boatswain of the yard at Portsmouth. Whitehall,* 1629, *March* 28.

March 28. 60. Petition of Ralph Twisleton to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Prays for payment of 20*l.* 9*s.* 6*d.*, found due to him for victuals supplied to the Centaur, of Woodbridge, and directed to be inserted by Sir Allen Apsley in an estimate which was signed March 24, 1628. [*Copy.*] *Underwritten,*

60. I. *Reference to Sir Allen Apsley, to certify why the money is not paid. Whitehall,* 1629, *March* 28. [*Copy.*]

60. II. *Sir Allen Apsley to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Has not received any money at all on the estimate specified. Petitioner must bear a proportionable patience of his drachm to the pound.* 1629, *April* 4. [*Copy.*]

March 28. 61. Petition of Deacons Bull, firemaster in the expeditions to Cadiz and Rhé, to the same. The Hunter, a prize ship, bestowed by the King on the petitioner, having been since otherwise disposed of, to his utter undoing, he prays that, in lieu thereof, there may be given him the Anthony, of London, now lying before Guernsey. [*Underwritten is the answer of the Commissioners, that the disposing of this ship for the King's service had been already recommended to the Earl of Danby.*]

March 28. 62. Petition of Thomas Claesen, of Lubeck, master of the Golden Lion, to the Commissioners for Review of Causes sentenced in the Admiralty. For release of his ship, taken by Capt. Richard West, and about to be discharged, when the Council interfered on account of

1629. VOL. CXXXIX.

words untruly alleged to be spoken by one of the mariners against the King. [*Underwritten is a reference by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to the judge of that court, to proceed to a final determination of the cause.*]

March 28. 63. —— (Unsigned) to Sir Henry Vane, at the Hague. Lady Oxford inquired of him as one more in her favour than he deserves. "Sovereign" is still constant, and the good woman at Charing Cross entertained them kindly—Clare, Tom Hutton, and the writer—with six dishes, and an everlasting pot. Her grace of Richmond, since neither message nor letter could procure a visit from the Queen first, went yesterday to the Court to congratulate the hope of her young cousin. The King, being in her way as she passed through the galleries, let her pass unsaluted, which shall be a ground for the writer to do him ill offices to her Grace, since there is no Parliament wherein the writer is charged to have done so much, but shall want opportunity a good while to do more, the King by proclamation declaring his purpose not to have one speedily, for he means to punish those that were the cause of the last breach first, wherein Sir John Eliot is most charged. The merchants do not pay, nor Strode and Long come.

March 28. 64. Inventory and valuation of two French ships brought into Southampton; with account, by John Ellzey, of tenths of the same by him received.

March 29. 65. Petition of Timothy Bugby, master of the Timothy, of London, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. His ship has been four years in the King's service. He has a bill of 200*l.* for freight, which has been overdue three years; 400*l.* more is also due, and 70*l.* 11*s.* 6*d.* for damage done by the Rainbow falling foul of his ship. In consequence of the non-payment of these sums he has become greatly impoverished, and has been forced to imprison himself in his own house, for fear of arrest. Prays payment.

March 29. Dorset House. 66. Edward Earl of Dorset to Lord President Conway. His Majesty has lent the Lord Chamberlain the prize ship, the St. Anne, to be employed to the Montgomery Islands in the West Indies for one year. He is to signify as much to the Council.

March 29. Ashwell. 67. Dorothy Lady Unton to Sec. Dorchester. Intreats him to appear a friend to her nephew Gibb in a business which is now in question.

March 29. 68. Philip Mainwaring [to Sir Henry Vane, at the Hague?]. Sir Henry's brother, Lord Powys, bids the writer say that the greatest joy he has in his promotion is to witness its effect, which the writer describes, on Tom Edmondes, Tom Jermyn, Sir Robert Killigrew, and Lord Castle Island. The last has run into a nutshell, and will never appear again. The key and the blue ribbon hang where they did. Make haste home, and then catch that catch can, you or the little chancellor. Court news as to James Palmer, Sir Henry's

1629. VOL. CXXXIX.

brother, Robin Maule, Sir Francis Cottington, and information as to the customs' business. The Merchant Adventurers are blamed for opposing the way which was taken for accommodating the business of the customs; so are the Merchant Strangers. The East India Company are come in. Lord Cork and Lord Goring have concluded a match; he gives 10,000*l.* with his daughter; six in hand, four within the year. The Queen removes to Greenwich for her confinement. Lady Savage is to lie-in in the court. Sir Richard Wynne is in possession of his office. Lord Totness has left his Countess wonderful rich. Mr. Comptroller is reported to be dangerously sick, and there are such as allot Sir Henry to walk with a white staff. Gave Sir Francis Crane warning to send to Sir Henry's house that day, but the King having been yesterday with him at Mortlake has put him off. Mention of Mr. Weston, the good Archbishop of York, the Lord President of the North, Mrs. Crofts, and the little doctor.

March 29. Whitehall. 69. John Dickenson to Sir Heneage Finch, Recorder of London. Sends an order; the particulars which concern Ireland should not be more divulged than needs must.

March 30. Whitehall. 70. The King to Attorney General Heath. Warrant to prepare a grant to Sir Francis Cottington of the offices of Chancellor and Under Treasurer of the Exchequer, during life, in as ample manner as Edward Lord Newburgh now holdeth the same.

March 30. Whitehall. 71. Order of Council, that the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty should deliver the prize-ship, the St. Anne, to Philip Earl of Montgomery, the Lord Chamberlain, as a loan for one year.

March 30. Whitehall. 72. Lord President Conway to the Lieutenant and Officers of the Ordnance. On the death of Lord Totness, put his Majesty in mind that Lord Vere had a grant in reversion of the Mastership of the Ordnance, and that Sir Thomas Stafford had a deputation for executing the office during Lord Totness's inability. The King directed, that until Lord Vere should come over, Sir Thomas Stafford should continue the execution of that place, and they are to obey him as whilst Lord Totness lived. [*Copy.*]

March 30. 73. Another copy of the same, but dated 31st inst., probably by mistake.

March 30. The same to Sir Thomas Stafford. Announces to him the arrangement described in the preceding letter. [*Copy, written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

March 30. 74. Petition of Colonel Sir Edward Harwood to the Council of War. Sets forth his services from the year 1625, when he was sent for by the Duke of Buckingham to be employed in the Cadiz Expedition. There is due to him 774*l.*, which he prays may be paid. [*Indorsed is an Order of the Council of War, in which the sum above mentioned is reduced to* 511*l.*, *whereof Sir Edward had received* 126*l.* 4*s.*, *so that there rests due* 384*l.* 16*s.*, *which the Lord Treasurer is prayed to pay with all convenient speed.*]

VOL. CXXXIX.

1629.

March 30. 75. Similar petition of Capt. Robert Dish to the Council and the Council of War. [*Underwritten is a direction to the petitioner to procure a certificate of what is due from Capt. Mason, and to attend the making up of the accounts, according to the published Declaration.*]

March 30. 76. Petition of James Gower to the Council of War. Was undersaddler to the troop of horse in the expedition to Rhé. Prays payment for his services. *Underwritten,*

76. I. *Certificate, on petitioner's behalf, of Montjoy Earl of Newport.*

76. II. *Reference to Capt. Mason to examine the petitioner's claim.*

76. III. *Report of Capt. Mason, that there is no such person as the petitioner in the pay list, nor is the saddler, who has received his full pay, allowed any servant. If he entertained petitioner he ought to pay him.*

March 30. Buckingham House. 77. Katherine Duchess of Buckingham to Capt. John Pennington. To deliver to the bearer, Thomas Lovett, 10 pieces of tapestry hangings, and the tent, with the bundle of "sea-beeds," delivered to him for the Duke's intended voyage. [*Underwritten is a receipt for the tapestry hangings and tent.*]

March 30. 78. John Selden to Sir Allen Apsley. Beseeches him to present his humble suit to the Lords of the Council, that the use of pen, ink, and paper may be permitted him, and to send for books into Paul's Churchyard to the stationers, all for his private studies, that he may not wholly lose his hours. Presumes it will not be believed that his discretion would abuse such a favour, or any other. Subscribes himself Sir Allen's affectionate friend and close prisoner.

March 30. Dorset House. 79. Sir Thomas Jermyn to [James Earl of Carlisle ?]. Hears the Comptroller is very sick. Desires him to defer no longer the favour he intends to the writer. If something must be given, shall rather choose to be a lay simoniac than to lie under the reproach of being thought worthy of nothing. Begs him to make the Lord Treasurer sure.

March 30. 80. Note of new buildings erected in St. John Street, Clerkenwell, contrary to the proclamation, and the smoke whereof doth very much annoy the dwelling-house of the Earl of Exeter, even in his dining-room.

March 31. 81. Petition of John Bland to the King, complaining of the conduct of Richard Oliver, who having procured a patent of the King's receipt in co. York, and by an award paid petitioner 350*l.* for 1,150*l.* which he had disbursed, now sought to dispossess petitioner of the Queen's receipt in the same county. Prays that the difference between himself and Mr. Oliver might be referred to the Queen's Council of Revenue. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CXXXIX.

1629.
March 31. Petition of Richard Oliver to the King. States how Bland became possessed of his receiverships, and prays that the King, having appointed petitioner receiver of his revenues for co. York, would add thereto the receivership of his revenues as Prince of Wales. [*Written on the same paper as the preceding.*] *Underwritten,*

I. *Reference of this and the preceding petition to the Lord Keeper to report thereon to the King. Annexed,*

II. *Report of Lord Keeper Coventry, in accordance with the above reference. He states fully the circumstances of the whole transaction. The award under which Oliver was appointed to pay* 350*l.* *to Bland was intended to comprise both the receipts.* 1629, *April* 11.

March 31. 82. Petition of Capt. David Sinnot to the same. Petitioner procured a grant for Sir John Jaques, one of the Gentlemen Pensioners, to be a Baronet, in lieu whereof Sir John gave the petitioner a bond for 190*l.*, 60*l.* whereof is paid. Being suddenly to go for Denmark to serve the King there, he stands in great want of the balance of 130*l.*, and prays the King to give command to one of the Lords of the Council to take course with Sir John to give petitioner sudden payment. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Lord Chamberlain.*]

March 31. 83 Petition of John Pearson and Benjamin Monger, of London, to the same. Set forth the inconveniences and mischiefs which arise from dishonest servants, and the impositions practised by charewomen and dry-nurses, and propose for a remedy the institution by Letters Patent of a Register of Masters and Servants, for a grant of which office, with a fee of 2*d.* from the master, and 1*d.* from the servant, petitioners offer a payment of 10*l.* per annum. [*Underwritten is a reference to the two Lord Chief Justices, with power, if they shall approve the proposal, to order the Attorney General to prepare a grant accordingly. Copy.*]

March 31. 84. Certified extract from the pell accounts, evidencing the payment by William Earl of Pembroke of 800*l.* for 2,400 cords of wood from the Forest of Dean. *Annexed,*

84. I. *Similar extract as to the payment of* 1,333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, *and* 1,666*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.*, *on February* 1, 1628.

84. II. *The like as to payment of* 3,333*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, *on September* 2, 1628.

84. III. *Lord Treasurer Marlborough and Sir Richard Weston to William Rowles and Robert Treswell, his Majesty's Officers of the Forest of Dean Warrant informing them that the King has granted the Iron Works in the Forest of Dean to the Lord Steward, for* 21 *years, with* 10,000 *cords of wood, to be yearly taken out of the said forest.*

1629. VOL. CXXXIX.

March 31. Offington. 85. Edward Alford to Thomas Earl of Arundel and Surrey. Sees no colour to entitle the Earl to the goods of the Peter, unless driving her ashore after the fight makes her a wreck. Her ordnance at Arundel lies well, the masts are 63 in number; one has been carried off, probably to some ship, for it cannot be heard of; another has been cut into short pieces. Five of them are estimated as worth 500*l*. Suggests they should be watched by night.

March. 86. John Verney to Lord President Conway. Made Mr. Calthrop acquainted with Lord Conway's letter. It will be late before he can return to the Temple this evening. Wishes that he may wait on Lord Conway as he goes to Lord Bedford, or suggests that Mr. Calthrop should go to that Lord for Lord Conway. What is said by a lawyer who knows the law and our title will have more avail.

March. 87. Ju——. Barrington to Sec. Dorchester. Understands this morning from Sir Gilbert Gerrard, that he hears the Chancellor of the Duchy is shortly to resign his place, which will be a prejudice to the writer's brother. Intreats the Secretary to be mindful of them on the first opportunity.

[March ?] 88. Horatio Gentileschi to the same. Gives account of the expenses incurred by his sons Francis and Julio on a journey to Italy, undertaken by the King's commands, with a view to the purchase of a collection of pictures of Signor Philip San Micheli. The purchase was to be dependent upon the approval of Nicholas Laniere, and was not made, as his opinion was against it; after a considerable stay in Venice and Genoa, Francis and Julio Gentileschi returned to England. Italian.

[March ?] 89. Petition of James Fletcher and Company, Anthony Larder, and Thomas Stone to the Council. The Jane, of London, belonging to the petitioners, lately took in at Dunkirk certain English prisoners, and for defraying their charges took aboard 14 bags of hops, and some other goods prohibited by the King's proclamation. Landing the prisoners at Ramsgate, the ship proceeded to London, but, being chased by a man-of-war, put into Margate, where she was seized and condemned by the officers of the Lord Warden. In consideration of their good service in bringing home the captives, pray delivery of their ship and goods. *Annexed,*

89. I. *Copy Order of a Court of Admiralty of the Cinque Ports, held at Dover March* 23, 1629, *before Dr. Thomas Rives, Judge of the same Court, whereby the ship and cargo were declared confiscated.*

[March ?] 90. Petition of his Majesty's tenants inhabiting near the Tower of London to the same. Complain of the conduct of William Bold, Gentleman Porter of the Tower, who, in spite of orders of the Council, is striving to get forth executions for recovery of possession of premises in the Tower, to the ruin of the petitioners, being above 100 families.

1629. VOL. CXXXIX.

[March ?] 91. Statement of various erroneous opinions held and taught by Mr. Shaw, and vouched by the signatures of Christopher Dow, John Palmer, Brian Walton, Stephen Denison, William Watts, and various other persons, principally clergymen, with a copy of a letter upon the same subject, sent by H. P., a person unknown, to A. Grame, who seems to have been the prosecutor of Mr. Shaw.

[March ?] 92. Minutes of answers to various petitions presented to the Council. Among the petitioners are Capt. Powell, Lieut.-Colonel Peter Hone, Capt. Nathaniel Taylor, Lieutenant Henry Mainwaring, Quarter-master Leigh, widow of Cyril Turnour, who acted as Secretary, in the Cadiz voyage, to the Army and Marshal's Court, Richard Penny, Provost Marshal, and Capt. John Reynolds.

[March ?] 93. Copy of legal opinion obtained in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, in favour of the removal of a decayed record relating to the barony of Powys, into the Court of Chancery, in order that the same might be exemplified and given in evidence in support of the title of Sir Edward Herbert to the same barony. [*Indorsed by Sec. Dorchester, and suggested to have been connected with the creation of Sir William Herbert, son of Sir Edward Herbert, to be Baron of Powys.*]

March. 94. Survey of the armour, in the armories at the Tower of London and Greenwich, late in the custody of Sir William Cope, taken under the direction of a warrant from Lord Treasurer Weston. [*Copy. This survey was taken on the appointment of Sir Thomas Jay, as successor to Sir William Cope, in the office of Master of the Armoury.*]

[March ?] 95. Note, by Capt. William Jewell, of the appearance of a fleet of Hollanders off Cowes, laden with commodities, which he is unwilling that France or any other enemy should enjoy.

March. 96. Note showing the pay due to the Ministers of his Majesty's fleet, what is the amount of it, and what deductions are made from it. The largest ships afforded the minister not more than 50*l.* a year; the smaller ships not 30*l.*

March. 97. Draft account of fees received at the Signet Office.

March. 98. Another similar draft account, perhaps in continuation of the preceding.

VOL. CXL. APRIL 1—16, 1629.

April 1. Whitehall. 1. Order of Council, on complaint of the Muscovia Company, against Andrew Hawes, William Batten, and others, of Yarmouth, for going with their ships to Greenland, contrary to an order of the Board, made April 1627. It is ordered that Hawes and Batten should enter into bond of 1,000*l.* that the Salutation, of Yarmouth, should

1629. VOL. CXL.

not make any voyage for whale fishery to any countries within the compass of the Muscovia Company's patent, and also that John Mason, Samuel Tolkerne, William Cave, and William Peare, ancient servants of the Muscovia Company, should give bond that they would not make any voyage this year for fishing the whale to any such countries; and also that Thomas Hoarth and others are forbidden to set out a ship for any such prohibited purpose, under pretence of a patent granted to Nathaniel Edwards in Scotland.

April 1. Whitehall. 2. Order of Council, setting forth a report from the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, that they had received the certificate from the Officers of the Navy, calendered Vol. cxxxviii., No. 73. The Commissioners recommended the sale of the thirteen unuseful ships therein mentioned, and the substitution of the Triumph for the Bear as a ship royal. The Council ordered the same accordingly.

April 1. 3. Copy of the above.

April 1. Whitehall. 4. Order of Council, recommending to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to appoint a boatswain of the yard at Portsmouth Dock, so long as his Majesty's ships shall ride there.

April 1. Whitehall. 5. The Council to Bishop Laud, of London. Complaint was made to the Upper House of Parliament, by the poor inhabitants of the Isle of Rhé, that the collection intended for their relief was much neglected, whereupon divers bishops made answer that they had not received any briefs. Require him to call before him the officers of the late Bishop of London, and to examine by whose default this charitable work rests unperformed.

April 1. 6. Petition of Capt. John Powell to the Council. Sets forth his services in the wars during 38 years down to the Isle of Rhé, where he received three dangerous shots at the landing. Prays payment of his means due for his past service, and some allowance whereon he may live. *Underwritten,*

6. I. *Reference to the Council of War, with directions to take especial regard of the petitioner's good deserts. Annexed,*

6. II., III., and IV. *Three Certificates from Justices of the Peace in Ireland, testifying to the petitioner's worthy command of his soldiers in that country.* 1626, *May* 15, *and November* 12 *and* 13.

April 1. 7. Petition of John Bowden to the Council and Council of War. Served 30 years in the Low Countries, and had since exercised troops in cos. Rutland and Leicester. Prays order to the deputy lieutenants of those counties for payment of money due to him.

April 1. Portsmouth. 8. Capt. Richard Beale to Nicholas. Had hastened to Weymouth and brought the [Charles] pinnace to Portsmouth. Begs a speedy supply of victuals.

1629. VOL. CXL.

April 1. 9. Petition of Samuel Day, Captain of the Heart's Desire, of Ipswich, and the rest of the owners and adventurers, to Sir Henry Marten, Judge of the Admiralty. Pray for a commission to dispose of 230 bags of pepper, taken in the St. Peter and St. Luke, of Hamburgh, on giving security to restore its value if it be readjudged from them. [*Underwritten is Sir Henry's fiat for granting such a commission.*]

April 2. Whitehall. 10. The King to Attorney General Heath. On July 16 last the King gave warrant for granting the Queen lands of the yearly value of 6,000*l.* for increase of her jointure, of which sum 2,777*l.* 2*s.* 2½*d.* per annum is to be granted by the King, and 3,222*l.* 17*s.* 9½*d.* by the Lord Chief Baron, and others, trustees of the King's revenues when he was Prince. These sums are to be granted to the persons under named for 99 years, on trust for the Queen for her life, and afterwards for the King's heirs and successors. [*Underwritten, in the King's hand, are the names of the Earls of Holland and Dorset, Lord Savage, Sir Robert Ayton, Sir Richard Wynne, Sir John Finch, and Sir Thomas Hatton.*]

April 2. Whitehall. 11. The same to the same. The King having passed to John Earl of Peterborough the Forestership of Farming Woods, and that of Geddington Woods to Edward Lord Montagu, and having also agreed to grant Cliff Bailiwick to the Earl of Peterborough, and Rockingham Bailiwick to Lord Montagu, to take effect after the death of the present Earl of Exeter, his Majesty now consents to an agreement between the Earl of Peterborough and Francis late Earl of Westmoreland, that Cliff Bailiwick may be granted to Mildmay now Earl of Westmoreland, and that the Bailiwick of Brigstock, intended to be granted to the Earl of Westmoreland, may be granted to the Earl of Peterborough. [*Copy.*]

April 2. 12. Lord Treasurer Weston to the same. In the new grant to the Lord Steward of 2,500 cords of wood, to be taken yearly in Dean Forest, he is to insert 2,400 cords more, to be delivered within two years, for which the Lord Steward is to pay 6*s.* 8*d.* the cord.

April 2. Westmoreland House. 13. Mary Countess of Westmoreland to Sec. Dorchester. Begs him to thank the King for favours granted her and her son in establishing their sessions, and also to present to the King for his hand an inclosed warrant to the Attorney General for an arrangement between her son and the Earl of Peterborough, of which a copy is calendared above, No. 11.

April 2. 14. [Sec. Dorchester] to the Provost and Fellows of King's College, Cambridge. Thanks for their courtesy in admitting his nephew, "Sir Carleton," into their society, and begs that, notwithstanding his nephew's absence in the King's service, he may have all lawful favour in obtaining his degree. [*Draft.*]

April 2. London. 15. The Commissioners for Causes Ecclesiastical to the Warden of the Fleet Prison. Warrant to receive into his custody the body of

1629. Vol. CXL.

Michael Sparke, stationer, and to keep him safe prisoner until further order, the cause of his commitment being for printing and publishing offensive books without licence or warrant.

April 3. Whitehall. 16. The King to Attorney General Heath. Warrant to insert, in the demise to Sir Thomas Lake and others of the imposition on sea coals, 10,000*l.* money paid, instead of 7,000*l.*, and 1,000*l.* to be paid within 14 days, instead of 4,000*l.*

April 3. Stokes Bay. 17. Sir Henry Palmer to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Announces the return of the Earl of Danby from the Channel Islands, to which return they were forced by want of victual. Those islands are the fittest place to annoy the French, and make his Majesty some return of his charge. The preparations of the French not "regardable" for any attempt on the Islands. The French have about 30 men-of-war in Brest, and other seaports, but neither manned nor victualled. Has brought in two prize barks.

April 3. Aboard the Assurance. 18. The same to Sec. Dorchester. Another announcement to the same effect.

April 3. Aboard the Assurance. 19. Henry Earl of Danby to [the same]. Has returned into Stokes Bay with three days' victuals. Has left the Islanders in distress for want of money to pay the English soldiers, who are made thereby odious to them. Sends survey of the French forces in Normandy and Brittany. Will attend the King in a few days.

[April 3?] 20. Sir Sampson Darrell to Nicholas. The bearer, Sir Sampson's wife's sister, is a suitor that her husband, Capt. Richard Clark, may go Lieutenant "in one of these ships."

April 4. 21. Sir Henry Clare to Lord President Conway. Sent his Lordship, on March 23, his petition, conditioning his endeavour in the philosopher's stone at his own charge, so as his Majesty would grant his suit. Desires to know what Conway had done or would do in the matter.

April $\frac{4}{14}$. Rome. 22. James Earl of Doncaster to his father, James Earl of Carlisle. Since his departure from Turin has not received any commands from the Earl. Fears the Earl has not received his letters.

April 4. The Downs. 23. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. Provisions received on March 30. Was engaged fitting new rigging. Detained in the Downs by contrary winds. A ship from Malaga reports that there is a world of poverty there on account of the King of Spain's last losses. Rumour of peace joyfully received by the people. Victuals will be out May 13; has sent up his purser to know what will be done in it.

April 4. London. Grant of arms by Sir John Borough, Norroy, to Barnaby Potter, Bishop of Carlisle. [*Copy. See Dom. Corresp., James I., Vol.* clix., *No.* 34.]

Digitized by Google

1629.

VOL. CXL.

April 6. London. 24. Notes, by Sec. Dorchester, of information as to the private feelings of the Merchant Adventurers with respect to payment of the customs duties, derived from an intelligent person among them. They will ship as soon as they hear from the other side of the sea. There is speech among them of a petition to the Council, that if they pay their wonted duties the King will protect them against future Parliaments.

April 7. Whitehall. 25. The King to Attorney General Heath. Having for a great and valuable consideration granted to Sir Cornelius Vermuyden the lordship of Hatfield Chase, co. York, the King will use his best endeavours to remove the deer before November 1 next, and whatsoever of them shall not be disposed of by that day the said Sir Cornelius may take at his pleasure.

April 7. Southampton. 26. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Sent last week appraisements of Capt. Scras's prizes, that of the sugars being made by conjecture. Since when he has spent a week at Cowes in weighing and sorting, and sends another inclosed account. Cowes is a very unjust and uncivil place, and the customer over nice. He is afraid that Capt. Scras will be out of square in these tumultuous times. *Incloses,*

26. I. *Note of sugar and tobacco brought into Cowes by Capt. William Scras.*

April 7. Portsmouth. 27. Henry Holt to Stephen Alcock, Deputy to Sir Allen Apsley. Minute details of various victualling operations, with prices of provisions. The Assurance, two Whelps, and the Charles are come from Guernsey. Their victualling ends to-morrow. He has refused to victual them without money, so there is post upon post sent to the Council to complain of him, which he desires to answer before his Majesty. At the end of the victualling the men vow they will run away. Rather than that hazard should come he will relieve them with two or three days' victuals.

April 7. 28. Account of ships prepared for present service, with the way in which they should be divided into two squadrons, and the manner in which they may be provisioned some in London and some at Portsmouth.

April 7. 29. Draft of the same, in the handwriting of Sec. Coke, indorsed, "1629, April 12," but it appears from the indorsement of the preceding article that it was received by Nicholas on the 11th of that month.

April 8. 30. Petition of Sir Francis Willoughby to the Council. Having discharged the duties committed to him concerning payment of the inferior officers of the army, prays them to take order for satisfaction both of his arrears and his losses in the Low Country, the latter of which cannot be paralleled with any other men's losses in the army. He has received above 600*l.* less than any man of his rank

1629. VOL. CXL.

by reason of his great patience. Prays also employment in Ireland. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Council of War, with special directions for recommendations to the Lord Treasurer and the King.*]

April 8. Hamburgh. 31. The authorities of the town of Hamburgh to the Council and the Commissioners of Appeal in Admiralty causes. In recommendation of the appeal of Philip Rodriguez and others against the condemnation of 370 bags of pepper taken by Capt. Day.

April 8. 32. Sir Richard Grosvenor to Sec. Dorchester. Importunately solicits his favour. Being engaged for an unfortunate but more dishonest brother-in-law, nothing will serve the creditors but present payment, wherefore he beseeches the mercy of his sovereign, not to defraud any, but to get from his fellow sureties and the principal what assistance he can. It were a killing misery for him to be the overthrow of so ancient a family, as hath continued in Cheshire ever since the Conquest, through too foolish kindness. My Lord of Lincoln will intreat his favour towards the writer.

April 8. 33. Attorney General Heath to the same. Conceives Mr. Handcorn's suit to be just and reasonable, for Mr. Erdeswick is indebted to his Majesty, and no protection privileges him against the King himself. His withdrawal from the kingdom might be prevented by a *Ne exeat regno.*

April 8. Carleton, near Penrith, in Cumberland. 34. Thomas Carleton to the same. Thanks for favour towards him expressed to Lord Clifford.

April 8. Ash. 35. Sir John Drake to his brother-in-law, ———. Recommends a person who desires to obtain a pardon. Thanks for favours showed to the writer's brother. If the ordnance, powder and muskets are not disposed of at Burton, wishes to have them at the price of new in London. His wife and Jack Boteler desire to be remembered.

April 9. 36. Sec. Coke to Sec. Dorchester. Finding, on his return to London, that the Lord Chief Justice was returned to his house, he wrote to him, and sends an account to be shown to his Majesty of what was written, both to receive his further commandments, and to let him see what is further required at the Lord Chief Justice's hands. He has also written to Mr. Attorney to the same effect, and hopes they will advise together what is fit to be done for the support of government and justice, which begin to be neglected too much; which especially men of law should take to heart.

April [9 ?] Lambeth. 37. Archbishop Abbot, of Canterbury, to one of the Bishops in his province. Wishes he had spoken to him before his going down at the end of the Parliament. His Majesty finds that by the late disunion in Parliament some extraordinary tempers are risen, and that preachers do little less than seditiously divulge that religion doth totter, and that the purity of the Gospel is in great hazard. This

1629. VOL. CXL.

caused him to recommend the consideration thereof to the writer and the other bishops there. The person addressed is therefore to know, that it is the King's command, that within his diocese he is in his own person to preach obedience to the highest magistrate as to the Lieutenant of God, and that neither clergy nor temporality interpose in questions and disputes which belong not unto them; but principally that "you cause the ministry of your diocese to forbear all undutiful speech in the pulpit as if there were like to be any innovation or alteration in religion, which we thank God and our gracious sovereign is not to be feared," but that they teach Christ crucified, sanctity and mortification of life, and turn the edge of their sword against the Papist. A good way to effect this will be to advertise his Archdeacons that they instil into the quietest and gravest of the clergy that *tanquam monitores* they may exhort their neighbours to hold this rule. Those who cannot by exhortation be compesced "we shall by public authority here make them examples to other men, to the terror of wilful and disobedient persons." [*Copy. Damaged by damp. Indorsed by Sec. Dorchester.*]

April 10. Ordnance Office. 38. Officers of the Ordnance to Lord Treasurer Weston. Report as to the quantities of gunpowder and saltpetre then in the Ordnance Office; of the former 100 lasts, of the latter 422 lasts.

April 10. London. 39. Sir Thomas Walsingham to Nicholas. To move the Lords that he might have a marshal, and that Richard Jennings might be the man.

April 10. 40. Copy of the Lord Chamberlain's answer to a petition of John Chapman and John Barker, permitting them to sue Thomas Clerke if he did not satisfy them before the end of the next term.

April 11. London. 41. Letters of marque authorizing Capt. William Seras and others to set forth the Bevis, of Southampton, to take ships of the King of Spain and any of his subjects. [*Cancelled.*]

April 11. Sergeants' Inn. 42. Sir Robert Hitcham to Sec. Dorchester. Having performed the King's commandment concerning Sir William Withypoll, desires an appointment when he may attend him and also his Majesty on some necessary occasions concerning that business. Could wish that the Secretary would be *oculatus testis* of what is done before the King, for although the matter falls out too evident yet it wants no friends in all places.

April 11. 43. Account of monies which now stand charged upon the revenue by anticipation; total, 155,185*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.*

April 11. 44. Separate examinations of Joseph Booth and Christian Cowper, servants to George Waples, of Towcester, co. Northampton, mercer, taken by Attorney General Heath. Booth deposed that Christian Cowper said the news was, that the King was over night well inclined to the Parliament, but lying with the Queen all night, the next morning his mind was changed; and she said further that she wished the Queen were ducked in the midst of the sea

1629. VOL. CXL.

John Cowper, a neighbour's servant, replied, "I do not say with a millstone about her neck," whereto Christian Cowper said, "You do well to put me in mind of it." In her examination Christian Cowper admitted that she said foolishly, that if it were 'long of the Queen that the Parliament was broken, she wished her on the top of the seas.

April 12. 45. Mayor and others of Chester to the Council. Desire that the permission formerly given to Capt. William Dutton to erect an artillery yard in that city for instructing young men in military discipline might be transferred to Capt. Edward Holmwood.

April 12. 46. Account of Henry Millington for extraordinary diet, perhaps for the family of Lord President Conway from this day to the 18th inst. On the 14th, when the Scotch lord "dined here," with Sir Richard Grimes, there is charged a dish of asparagus, which cost 2*s.* 8*d.*, and a Thames salmon at the price of 2*l.* 6*s.*

April 13. Bridport. 47. John Raymond to ———. Gives account of his disputes with the magistrates of that town, on account of their neglect of the harbour. The bearer has served subpœnas upon them, and attends to deliver in articles against them, in which the assistance of the person addressed is solicited.

[April 13 ?] 48. Court roll of View of Frankpledge with Court Baron of Diana Countess Dowager of Oxford, held for the manor of Grays, in Hedingham Sible, co. Essex.

April 13. 49. Copy of the same, with a presentation of the jury and a surrender attached.

April 13. 50. Minutes of the same, probably those taken by the steward in court.

April 13. 51. Verdict of the jury for the Leet and Court Baron at the manor of Prayors, in Hedingham Sible, co. Essex, with seven surrenders of tenements in that manor presented at that court attached.

April 13. 52. Masters of the Navy and others appointed to survey Mr. Harby's cordage to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Certificate that they had surveyed certain enumerated cables, and selected them for the King's service, and certain others which they cannot approve as serviceable.

April 14. 53. Francis Bassett to [Nicholas]. Further particulars respecting Salleneuve's wine prize at St. Ives. Replies to a slander uttered against him by his brother Bagg. Has not seen the wench since the day he last saw Nicholas. Is backing a Cornish nag to serve Nicholas this summer.

April 14. 54. Minutes, by Nicholas, of answers to several petitions to the Lords of the Admiralty. Among the petitioners are captains of the forts at Gravesend, Sir Sackville Trevor, Capt. Dowrich, Capt. Jewell, Robert Ramsey, and the pursers of the Whelps.

VOL. CXL.

1629.

April 14. 55. "A Proclamation for suppressing treasonous evil workers for the Popish infidel church's cause: dogs, as the Apostle calls them. Philipp. ii." The purpose of this paper was to excite the people against the bishops, whom the writer aimed at in the word "Dogs," as favourers of Popery, testified, amongst other things, by their compelling the stationers of London to print books having a Popish tendency, and keeping English Protestants close prisoners in the Tower, Gatehouse, and Fleet for their good services in Parliament. The following indorsement is in the handwriting of Bishop Laud:—"This paper was put up upon the Exchange in the daytime about April 14, 1629. The fellow was taken two days after, and put into Bedlam."

April 15. Haverford-west. 56. Justices of Peace of co. Pembroke to the Council. On their previous complaints touching the transportation of poor Irish people into those parts in great multitudes, the Council wrote that they would take order for their restraint. Since which they have continually increased, so that within the last month 300 have been landed thereabouts, for whose passage is paid 5*s.* a piece. Their ingress cannot be prevented by reason that they land them on rocks and in creeks, and presently return to bring as many more. By ingrossing and transportation corn is grown to a great price and scarcity. Wherefore they pray present order for restraint of licences for transportation.

April 15. 57. Petition of William Lane, ropemaker, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Prays warrant for his continuance as master ropemaker at Chatham. *Annexed,*

57. I. *Certificate of the Officers of the Navy as to the sufficiency of William Lane.*

April 15. Nicholas to Sir Henry Palmer. The Lords of the Admiralty commanded Nicholas to send the inclosed to Portsmouth, where they conceived he had been, and are very much offended that he and the captains of the Whelps are so long from their charge. No captain of any ship in his Majesty's service ever left his charge without special leave. Knows he will hasten to Portsmouth with all possible diligence. [*Copy. Nicholas's Letter Book. p.* 78.]

April 15. 58. Sir Thomas Aylesbury to Mr. Falkner. To enter Robert Sayres as boatswain of the Pink.

April 15. 59. Examination of Matthew Wilson, taken by Sir Heneage Finch. He is an Englishman; about 47 years age; born at Catchborne, near Morpeth. Went to Douay in 1599, and has lived subsequently at several foreign seminaries. Refuses to say whether he is a Jesuit, or in orders or not.

April 15. 60. Minutes of a View of Frankpledge and Court Baron of Diana Countess Dowager of Oxford, held for Heningham Upland, co. Essex; with two presentations of a jury annexed, one dated this day, the other April 17, 1629.

VOL. CXL.

1629.
April 15. 61. Similar minutes for Heningham Burrow, in the same county, with nine presentments, surrenders, and other papers annexed.

April 16. 62. Order of Council for an absolute end of all controversies between the University of Cambridge and the King's Printers and Company of Stationers. The University shall have liberty to comprint with the King's Printers and the Stationers English Bibles in 4to and median folio, together with the Liturgy in the beginning of the books and the singing Psalms at the end, provided that they shall not print more of the said Liturgies and singing Psalms than will serve to join with the Bibles printed by them, and that they shall not sell the Liturgies or singing Psalms apart; also that the printers of the University may print every year 3,000 Lilly's Grammars. [*Copy.*]

April 16. Portsmouth. 63. Henry Yonger, Sergeant Major, to the Council. The Captain of the St. Claude appointed to convoy troops to Guernsey has departed to Studland Bay, directing the troops to follow, which they are unable to do on account of the Dunkirkers who are daily chasing ships on the coast. The Tenth Whelp is ready with three weeks' victuals, if she may be employed in the service.

April 16. Portsmouth. 64. William Towerson to Sec. Dorchester. The inclosed was sent to him to be hastened away to the Secretary. Leaves the contempt of the St. Claude to his censure. The Tenth Whelp may be ready in four days. *Inclosed,*

64. I. *David Bandinell to Sec. Dorchester. Relates the circumstance of the departure of the St. Claude. Yarmouth,* 1629, *April* 15.

64. II. *Certificate of the Mayor and Burgesses of Yarmouth, Isle of Wight, of the departure of the St. Claude, leaving the troops for Guernsey without a convoy.* 1629, *April* 15.

April 16. Basle. 65. Wolgang Mayer to James Earl of Carlisle. Abel Socinus, a merchant of Basle, has reported to the writer that his wretched son still lives in London in expectation of the fulfilment of the Earl's promises, and that the 13*l.* obtained from Burlamachi being for the most part spent, he is in fear of falling into extreme misery. He further reports that the great occupations of the Earl in the Parliament and other public duties render it not at all extraordinary that he is not able to attend to his son. Beseeches the Earl that the boy, sprung from the family of the great Bucer, may be sent to college, accredited with letters from the King and from himself, and may be allowed some little stipend. Latin.

April 16. Sergeants' Inn. 66. Sir Robert Hitcham to Sec. Dorchester. Sir William Withypoll being his countryman, and his father and mother having been his very loving and familiar friends, begs that the King will spare the writer from giving evidence against him on his trial. Offers to sit by the King's Counsel, and prepare things for them.

VOL. CXL.

1629.

April 16. Ottery St. Mary. 67. Anthony Batt to Endymion Porter. Begs him to speak to the Lord Keeper on behalf of John Floyer, who has a cause to be heard in Chancery on May 2. His adversary is a beggar, admitted *formâ pauperis*, who has not left a stone untumbled that may any way come to his fingers. Sir William Pole remembers his best service.

April 16. The Downs. 68. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. Reports his falling in with a fleet of 52 sail off Beachy Head, and his capture of one of them, a Hamburgh vessel of 120 tons, under Dutch colours, bound for Rouen with a cargo of wool, wax, tin, latten, and divers vats and barrels full of goods. Requests further orders. *Incloses,*

68. I. *Examination of Adrian Riders, master of the Falcon, of Hamburgh, the vessel taken by Capt. Mennes. Describes his cargo.* 1629, *April* 15.

68. II. *Examination of Christian Christians, pilot of the Falcon. Explains how they came to be sailing under the flag of Holland.* 1629, *April* 16.

April 16. [Down]ton. 69. John Boteler to [Nicholas]. Has sent, as he desired, the mare. Will willingly retain the colt. Professes submission to his disposal. His wife's and his acknowledgments to his noble cousin.

April 16. 70. Report, by Edward Boate, of the state of the several ships now preparing for a new fleet.

April 16. 71. Account, by Kenrick Edisbury and others, of what is in progress at Portsmouth for accomplishment of the Lords Commissioners' instructions for preparation of the four ships returned from Guernsey and the new fleet for sea.

VOL. CXLI. APRIL 17—30, 1629.

April 17. Chelmsford. 1. Justices of Peace of Essex to the Council. On coming to the quarter sessions at Chelmsford there repaired to them 200 persons, who delivered a petition in the names of the weavers of Braintree and Bocking, complaining of extreme necessity for want of work by the clothiers, intimating that above 30,000 persons were likely to partake of that misery, and following the writers about with outcries, so that they were forced to forbear all the other affairs of the country. Some of the justices went to treat with the clothiers of those towns, and persuaded the people to repair to their own houses in expectation of some speedy provision to be made for them. But they are of opinion this quiet will not prevail long, as the clothier pretends a stop of trade, and that he is utterly unable to employ them as heretofore. Pray the Lords to determine what may be done for settling the clothier in his former course of trade, for these poor people will not long be quiet unless they have means to relieve themselves and families.

VOL. CXLI.

1629.
April 17. 2. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Dorchester. Yesterday received from the King's own mouth his commandment that Lord Stourton, who in truth goes to church, Lord William Howard, the Lord Viscount Dunbar, and Lord Gray, a Scottish Lord who married the Lady Sydenham, should have their convictions deferred. Begs him to procure the King's hand to short warrants.

April 17. 3. Account of Sir James Perrott, as Deputy Vice Admiral under the Earl of Pembroke for cos. Pembroke, Carmarthen, and Cardigan, of wrecks and prizes recently brought within his jurisdiction, and what had been received on account thereof.

April 18. 4. Petition of Seigneur de Lalande to the King. In the expedition to the Isle of Rhé. the Earl of Newport gave the petitioner a place in his cavalry. He was afterwards sent from England into Rochelle, where he remained until the arrival of the Earl of Lindsey, with whom he returned into England, and has since been sent into Languedoc with letters to the Duke of Rohan, whence he returned a few days since. He is now reduced to very great necessity, and without hope of ever being able to return to France, seeing the example of Seigneur de La Grossetiere, who after the surrender of Rochelle was hanged and burned, notwithstanding he had the same orders from the King as the petitioner. Prays for some allowances for maintenance and payment of his debts. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Lord Treasurer.*] *Annexed,*

4. 1. *Certificate of Montjoy Earl of Newport of the service of the petitioner in the Isle of Rhé. Salisbury Court.* 1628 (*sic*), *April* 18.

April 18. Whitehall. 5. The Council to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. It is the King's pleasure that they restore to the Earl of Lindsey the Content, formerly taken from him by the Dunkirkers, and recaptured by the Earl of Danby in his repair to the Isle of Jersey.

April 18. 6. Petition of Capt. Theophilus Wright, Archibald Nicoll, and their partners, to the King. Set forth the circumstances of their obtaining letters of reprisal and seizure upon a Scottish ship, laden with Dunkirk goods, at Dover, and the further proceedings which terminated in an Order of Council for their satisfaction, to the amount of 4,577*l.* 5*s.* By the interference of Sir John Hippisley, they failed in procuring satisfaction for 3,277*l.* 18*s.*, part of the 4,577*l.* 5*s.*, and thereupon petitioned Parliament for redress. During the inquiry the Parliament was dissolved, and they now pray a reference to the Archbishop of York and other Lords to take final order for their relief. [*Underwritten is a reference to Sir Henry Marten to call the parties before him, and take such course as is consonant with justice and equity.*]

April 18. 7. Dr. John Bancroft and Dr. William Smyth to Bishop Laud, of London. Report what progress had been made in the late commission for the preservation of the forests of Shotover and Stowe,

1629. VOL. CXLI.

and what frauds of the under-keepers had been discovered, so that each of them made more benefit to himself in one year than his Majesty did in five. Yet now there are some about the undertaking to repair the said forests. His Majesty's profit will be most advanced by keeping them in his own hands, so that the officers are straightly held to the forest laws; wherefore they request him to uphold the late commission.

April 18. 8. Lord President Conway to the Mayor of Guilford. Complaint has been brought to the Council against the Mayor for arresting Capt. Jo. Burley, commander of the Swiftsure, a Vice Admiral in the expedition to Rochelle, and at this time sent for to receive directions respecting the King's service. His entertainment being in arrear, Burley cannot satisfy his creditors, and therefore prays that he may be released. Lord Conway does not doubt that, on knowledge of these circumstances, both the Mayor and the creditor will take order that he may be set at liberty. The Mayor cannot be ignorant of the provision that those whose entertainment is in arrear should not be arrested till the end of July, when his Majesty will be prepared to satisfy them. [*Copy.*]

April 18. Haroldstone. 9. Sir James Perrott to Nicholas. Returns the Commission for the Spanish carvel which came into Milford Haven laden with corn. A small French bark has been brought into Tenby, the right to which does not appear. He has caused her to be stayed. If there be not a fair account made of the ship at Llanelly, some other course must be taken.

April 18. Exeter. 10. Anthony Batt to ——. Wrote last week to mention that Mr. Alden delivered a letter of the person addressed to the Bishop, who refused to institute him upon the King's presentation on the ground that he had a title of his own to Exminster. His title seems nothing more than to get money from the Corporators. The Bishop would yield to the King's letters mandatory.

April 18. 11. Certificate from the Masters of the Navy and others appointed to survey Mr. Harby's cordage, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, of a further quantity of the same cordage found serviceable, and another quantity unserviceable.

April 19. St. Martin's Lane. 12. Sir Thomas Roe to James Earl of Carlisle. Is prevented waiting upon him by the gout. To-morrow will attend their meeting in the public service, which can never be separated from his Majesty's service; if he cannot go, he will be carried, and will send the Earl an account by writing. It is not for the King's honour to contract or condition, but there are some graces which they hope to obtain, which will fall like a morning dew upon those that now wither in contumacy, and he will not doubt to promise the Earl's favour and assistance, which will set a crown upon their endeavours, and make them [*i.e.* the persons who wither in contumacy] know, and by them all others, that submission has more power to draw down grace from a good King than obstinacy.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLI.

1629.
April 20. 13. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Capt. John Mennes. Approve his discreet and stout carriage in the capture of a Hamburgher out of a fleet of Hollanders. Calling to his assistance the Mayor of Sandwich, he is carefully to search the hold of the ship. If he finds any considerable quantity of prohibited goods he is to send her up for London, if not to discharge her. A supply of three months' provisions will be sent for him into the Downs. He is to waft thence the stores for the ships preparing at Portsmouth, and whilst waiting for them to ply up and down from the river's mouth to Beachy Head.

April 20. 14. Extract from the preceding letter of the part relating to the captured Hamburgher.

April 20. 15. Nicholas to the same. Incloses the preceding letter, and comments on its contents.—P.S. Neither of the two ships he sent in will prove prize, but Nicholas fears no demand for anything they miss as taken from them.

April 20. Wallingford House. 16. William Lake to Sir Henry Fane [Vane]. Commends Mr. Rogers, who, in the Isle of Rhé, proved himself a soldier, a traveller, and a scholar, but withal ill handled by fortune. Advanced by the writer to Mr. Hierome's service. Business goes on *de mal en pis*, few or none paying the duties, and those that pay do so under other men's names; so much are their tender consciences terrified at Sir John Eliot's *brutum fulmen*. Though the Custom House is not shut up, yet they are at such low ebb that the monies that used to be supplied from thence for the monthly payment are now issued out of the Exchequer. Hope there is that the Merchant Adventurers leading the way, the rest of the sheep will follow. The ill spirit of obstinacy lies not only in the merchants' breasts, but moves in every small vein through the kingdom. Last week the clothiers of Essex were up, but were dispersed by the Earl of Warwick and Lord Maynard. Sir Francis Cottington is now at last Chancellor [of the Exchequer] in good earnest; Newburgh is Chancellor of the Duchy; the Chancellor [Sir Humphrey May] is Vice Chamberlain; William Herbert is Lord Powys; and now the only business of the Court is to provide a successor for the Gentleman Usher's place, and to make St. George a good feast. The Earl of Northampton is gone this day to Windsor to be installed, if the great waters do not stop his passage by reason of the excessive rain for three days. The term will bring in the Star Chamber, of which there is great expectation concerning Sir John Eliot and the rest, wherein, if they proceed not warily and stoutly, *actum est*. Likes well of Sir Henry's going to the Leaguer, because he may there learn to command and be of some service to the commonwealth in case the Earl of Warwick and Lord Maynard miscarry in the Essex affairs. Sir Henry's return depends upon another's answer, from whence they heard yesterday, but nothing to the purpose.

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXLI.

April 20. 17. Articles objected by the Ecclesiastical Commissioners against William Jones and Augustine Matthewes, printers, and Nathaniel Butter and Michael Sparke, stationers, for printing and publishing various books without the same being licensed by the Archbishop of Canterbury or Bishop of London, according to the Decree in the Star Chamber of the 28th year of Queen Elizabeth. Nathaniel Butter is charged with printing and publishing "The Reconciler," and Michael Sparke, "Babel no Bethel, written by Henry Burton;" William Jones, "Musquil unmasked," by Thomas Spencer; Augustine Matthewes with printing, and Michael Sparke with publishing, "The Antithesis of the Church of England," by William Prynne.

April 20. 18. Certificate of Robert Earl of Lindsey. In the late expedition to Rochelle, M. de Lalande exposed his life to extreme hazard, and desperately escaped when he issued out of Rochelle to report the state of the town.

April 21. Whitehall. 19. The King to Attorney General Heath. Warrant to prepare a pardon for Humphrey Galbraith, William Galbraith, and others, indicted two years ago of high treason in co. Fermanagh, Ireland, for killing Sir John Weymes. Order is taken for a competent allowance to be made to Dame Anne Weymes, widow of Sir John, by "the Mr." of some of the persons so indicted.

April 21. Whitehall. 20. Commissioners appointed to examine the complaints made against Dr. Beale, Master of Pembroke Hall, in Cambridge, to Thomas Boswell, John Johnson, Daniel Marrett, and William Fenner, Fellows of that College. Summons to appear at Whitehall, in the lodgings of the Earl of Holland, to give evidence concerning the matters in question. [*Signed by the Earl of Holland only, and the day of attendance not filled up.*]

April 21. Whitehall. 21. The Council to Thomas Boswell, Fellow of Pembroke College. Summons to give his personal attendance in the Council Chamber at Whitehall.

April 21. Whitehall. 22. Sec. Coke to Attorney General Heath. To renew the Commission for making Saltpetre granted to the late Duke of Buckingham and Earl of Totness, to the Commissioners for the Admiralty and the present Master of the Ordnance.

April 21. The Tower. 23. Sir Allen Apsley to Nicholas. Recommends Albon Frances, who had been commended to him by Endymion Porter, for a purser's place.

April 21. Southampton. 24. John Ellzey to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Gives account of what tenths had been sold by him since the August 23 last, and promises to sell those remaining in his hands, and account for the same in Midsummer Term.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLI.

1629.

April 21. Southampton. 25. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Sends him the preceding, to deliver or not as he thinks convenient. Gives further details of the tenths in his hands. A ship of 100 tons, said to belong to Ostend, has been brought in by Capt. Needler for Capt. Scras.

April 22. Marshalsea Prison. 26. Mons. La Touche to the King. Order had been made for his release, and that of his fellow prisoner, on paying the prison charges. Bremond had money and was discharged; the writer, not being able to pay, but being a stranger, unknown, without assistance, and reduced to hunger and nakedness, remains there the most wretched being in the world. Intreats for his release.

April 22. Cockfield. 27. Thomas Vicars to his cousin, John Vicars. Offers terms for apprenticeship of his brother. Perceives the wit of Dr. Hall to save his credit. What a disparagement is it for a Bishop to err! Every witty man is like the Pope. Take him in an error! You may as well take a rhetorician speaking false Latin; this man will salve his false Latin with a rhetorical figure, and he his error with a quirk of wit. Dr. Corbet has not forgotten his old trade. "I have heard he was a ballad singer when he was a mad lad in Oxford, and now he is the grave Bishop of Oxford he is turned a ballad maker." It concerns you little *vituperium* of London and the great O'Neale of Winchester to foment and keep afoot the faction. They have learned their lesson. *Divide et impera.* They play the Rex. It was Barnevelt's policy; they tread his ground. It is good fishing in troubled waters. We have a prayer, or rather praise, for the Queen's being with child. Do you believe it? The writer is Thomas. There be a great many jesuitical pates about her. He prays God they be not hammering some mischief.

April 22. 28. Extract from the statutes of St. Peter's College, Cambridge, concerning the restriction of preferments to persons born in particular counties, with articles showing the mischievous effect of the same. Indorsed, in Bishop Laud's hand, "The Statute of Countries in Peterhouse in Cambridge, in which case I was named a referee by his Majesty."

April 22. 29. Copy of the same.

April 22. Bourton-on-the-Hill. 30. N. Overbury to ———. Desires him to move the Bishop of Gloucester to favour a suit of the bearer, a kinsman of the writer.

April 23. Aboard the Assurance. 31. Sir Henry Palmer to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. One of the Whelps is gone to Swanage, to attend for the vessels laden with stone. The bark with provisions for the Islands is gone. He wrote to the captain of the St. Claude, whose name is Morley, to take charge of her, which he promised, but is gone without doing it. Purposes to-morrow to stand out to sea, and when his victual is spent to repair to the Downs to receive a supply. Answers a complaint respecting Dutch ships which came in to Guernsey, at his being there, said to be laden with French goods.

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXLI.

April 23. Flint. 32. Sir John Bridgeman and Sir Marmaduke Lloyd to Lord President Conway. Edward Morgan, a Popish recusant, found guilty of refusing to take the Oath of Allegiance, and now remaining in the gaol of Flint, offers, if he be bailed, to be a mean to apprehend the Bishop of Chalcedon, and to discover his practices against the State.

April 24. 33. The King to the Commissioners of his Revenue whilst Prince of Wales. By warrant, dated March 22, 1628, the Commissioners were ordered to pay 30,000*l.* to the Queen's Receiver General, for satisfaction of tradesmen to whom her Majesty was indebted; and by another warrant, dated the 17th inst., understanding that the Queen's creditors were clamorous, the amount was ordered to be paid in three equal payments. The Commissioners are now desired, for satisfaction of the mind of the Queen, and of those of her creditors who have long forborne their monies, and are unable to forbear them any longer, to take up upon their own bonds 10,000*l.* for the use of the Queen, on security of the lands held by them in trust. [*Copy.*]

April 24. Whitehall. 34. The Council to Lord Treasurer Weston. There remains due to Sir Francis Willoughby, for arrears of himself and his officers in the expeditions to Cadiz and Rhé, 1,094*l.* 7*s.*, whereof he is behind the officers of the army in proportion of payment 600*l.* Pray that he may be paid the 1,094*l.* 7*s.*, at such time as shall suit best with the Lord Treasurer's occasions. [*Draft.*]

April 24. 35. Horatio Gentileschi to Sec. Dorchester. In obedience to his commands gives account of what he received by way of gift from the late Duke of Buckingham, not what the Duke gave him whilst he served another sovereign, nor for pictures sent to the Duke from Paris, but what the King gave the Duke for Gentileschi. It was 1,500*l.*, out of which he had to give 200*l.* to some persons who interested themselves in the affair. Prays for a settlement of his other claims. Italian.

April 25. The Tower. 36. William Coryton to Sec. Dorchester. Intreats him to put the King in remembrance of his petition for his freedom. Protests his loyalty, and that he has always bent his endeavours only to the service of God, his Majesty, and the commonwealth. He has suffered more than any man in being deprived of all offices, and put out of all commissions without being questioned for misdoing or injustice, and thrust out of a place of judicature, out of which never any man was displaced before for any misdemeanor. Has endeavoured to regain his Majesty's favour; has a poor estate full of trouble, a great family, and is much indebted. Begs that he may know his transgression, or otherwise may enjoy his liberty.

April 25. Whitehall. 37. Sec. Coke to Attorney General Heath. Notwithstanding the message sent by Sir Francis Cottington, the saltpetre commission is to proceed according to the writer's former direction.

VOL. CXLI.

1629.

April 25. Tehidie. 38. Francis Bassett to Nicholas. Daily expects return of his messenger with instructions how to proceed against Salleneuve's prize. Wishes to know what custom is due out of wrecks and pirate's goods: should the King pay tenths and custom out of his own?

April 27. Newcastle upon-Tyne. 39. Mayor and Aldermen of Newcastle to the Council. Send schedule of the names of all recusants in that town and county. Had caused them to be indicted at the last Easter Sessions, to the end they might proceed to their conviction.

April 27. Newcastle-upon-Tyne. 40. Certificate of the Mayor and Aldermen of Newcastle, Commissioners for preservation of the River Tyne, to the Council, of their proceedings from Michaelmas to Easter last.

April 27. Newgate. 41. Charles Caimus to Sec. Dorchester. Appeal for favour and protection. He was moved to return to England by the tears of his wife, and the advice of his physicians. Latin.

April 27. 42. Bishop Laud, of London, to Attorney General Heath. The Dean and Prebendaries of Norwich have petitioned that the manor of Hindolveston may not be annexed to the deanery. The King is pleased that the late declaration of the statutes of that cathedral should be newly engrossed, with this alteration.

April 27. Portsmouth. 43. William Towerson to Nicholas. By the inclosed he will perceive what goods are aboard the Ark, sent to him by Sir Henry Palmer. Has put a man aboard, and waits for further directions. *Inclosed,*

43. I. *Sir Henry Palmer to Towerson. Sends the Ark to him to take care of till he hears from the Lords.* 1629, *April* 26. [*Copy.*]

43. II. *Examination of Peter Eversham* [*Evertson*], *master of the Ark. Was laden at Amsterdam by Dirick Nysan* [*Niesen*], *with butter, hides, and wicks for candles, for Brouage, in France.* 1629, *April* 26. [*Copy.*]

[April 27?] 44. Questions respecting the legal character of the offences attributed to Sir John Eliot, and others, propounded to the three Chief Justices by Attorney General Heath by direction of the King, with their answers. In this copy there are two additional questions written in the hand of the King himself: one is, "Can any privilege of the House warrant a tumultuous proceeding?" to which the Judges replied, "We humbly conceive that an earnest, though a disorderly and confused proceeding, in such a multitude, may be called tumultuous, and yet the privilege of the House may warrant it." The other question put by the King arose out of the answer to one of the previous questions. The Judges had been asked, whether if Parliament-men conspired to defame the King's government, and deter his subjects from obeying and assisting him, of what nature would be their offence?" They answered that it would be more or less according to the facts. The King added, "It is true

1629. VOL. CXLI.

that the circumstances of the fact will aggravate or diminish when particular men come to be tried, but I must know what the nature of this offence is, being fully proved?" The Judges replied, "We in all humbleness are willing to satisfy your Majesty's command, but until the particulars of the fact do appear we can give no directer answer than before."

[April 27?] 45. Draft of the preceding questions (except those added by the King), in the handwriting of the Attorney General; with an additional memorandum, in the same hand, to the effect that the answers of the Judges consulted in reference to the offence of Parliament-men conspiring as above mentioned was given off-hand, and was not to be published "but by consent and conference with the other Judges."

[April 27?] 46. Another draft of the same questions, with others, in the same handwriting.

[April 27?] 47. Copy of the same questions and answers.

[April 27?] 48. Another copy, differing in some respects from the others.

[April 27?] 49. Copy of the answers only.

[April 27?] 50. Copy of another series of questions, apparently submitted to all the Judges; with the answers, and some questions added by the King, specially in relation to the case of Sir John Eliot.

[April 27?] 51. Draft of the same questions, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath. It differs very materially from the questions which seem to have been ultimately adopted.

[April 27?] 52. Statement, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, as to the questions propounded by him, and the answers given by the Judges. This statement contains the King's questions as to the case of Sir John Eliot, mentioned in article No. 50, with the answers of the Judges.

[April 27?] 53. Copy of the same.

April 27. Aboard the Adventure, in Margate Roads. 54. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. The weather had been so unseasonable that they had not been able to search the Hamburgher. He had brought her into Margate pier, where they intended to begin their search that morning. The skipper would confess nothing. Prays permission, when they have convoyed the provisions to Portsmouth, to haul ashore and careen their ship.

April 27. Whitehall. 55. Certificate of Sir William Alexander, that he has sworn in Nicholas Sherman, as master workman and chief armourer at Greenwich, in the place of Thomas Stevens, deceased.

[April 27?] 56. Information preferred in the Court of Exchequer by Attorney General Heath against Richard Chambers, merchant, for refusal to pay customs.

VOL. CXLI.

1629.

[April 27 ?] 57. Note, that in the Exchequer, in custody of Gawen Wilson Mr. John West's man, are books of certain enumerated monasteries. It is added, that in one of them is the will of Edward II.

[April 27 ?] 58. Another list, comprising more names of monasteries than the preceding. It commences with "The Will of Henry II."

April 28. Margate. 59. Capt. John Mennes and Henry Forstall to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. On incomplete examination they had discovered in the Hamburgh Hoy a great quantity of prohibited goods. There will be found in the vessel near 20,000 weight of copper. Inclose examinations. *Inclosed,*

59. I. *Examination of Adrian Reymers, Master of the Hawk, of Hamburgh. On searching the vessel, he said, that if we were ashore he would truly confess what goods he had; and, being examined, gives a detail, which follows.* 1629, *April* 27.

59. II. *Examination of Casun Casun, mate of the Hawk, who gives a similar but more general account.* 1629, *April* 27.

59. III. *Account of copper, lead, and other prohibited goods found aboard the Hamburgh Hoy. April* 27.

April 28. Margate. 60. The same to Nicholas. Details the contents of the Hamburgher, and the way in which the prohibited goods were stowed away under wet and musty hides. Has sent examinations, and hopes to receive further instructions immediately.

April 28. Portsmouth. 61. George Robinson to the same. Prays him to move the Lords of the Admiralty, that Jarvis Morland may be purser of the Triumph, in the writer's place, on his voluntary surrender.

April 28. Hinton. 62. John Lord Poulett to his cousin, Sec. Dorchester. Thanks for friendly courtesies. His sons are preparing to wait on the Earl of Danby, and intend to be in London by May 5 or 6. Wants an honest, careful man, that can speak French, to wait on his son Rolles this journey. Begs the Secretary to spare him one of his, or commend a fit person.

April 28. Buckden. 63. Bishop Williams, of Lincoln, to the same. Thanks for favours at his last being in town, and continued since, to Sir Richard Grosvenor. Details the circumstances of Jane Hawkins, of St. Ives, who, having fallen into a rapture or ecstacy, has uttered strange things, in verse, which she will not confess she could ever make before or can do now, in matters of divinity and state. She is a witty, crafty baggage. Feigning herself in a trance, she began to preach in verse, magnifying the ministry of Mr. Tokey, the Vicar. The versifying continued three days and three nights in an auditory of very near 200 people, the Vicar and one Mr. Wise, his Curate, and another scholar sitting at the bed's feet, and copying out the

1629. VOL. CXLI.

verses which the poor woman (she is but a pedlar) did dictate, which, amounting to some thousands, they had transcribed fair, with intent to print them, when, coming suddenly, the Bishop seized on the copy and originals. The Bishop required the Vicar and his Curate to acknowledge their error in making themselves actuaries to the impostures of a frantic woman, which the Vicar refusing to do, the Bishop had suspended him and put the Curate quite away. He also left a warrant with the Justices to look to the woman, and that none of her neighbours come to visit her. Preaching there on the Sunday, he took occasion to speak of the scandal thereby put upon our church, whereupon the people have quite forsaken this rhyming preacheress.

April 28. / May 8. Douay, from the Convent of St. Gregory. 64. [P. Leander] to ———. Gives him a long account of a book written in the controversy between the Regulars and the Bishop of Chalcedon, which book had been condemned by the Pope.

April 28. / May 8. Florence. 65. James Traill to James Earl of Carlisle. The continuance of Lord Doncaster's health. Mr. Boswell will make known their resolutions, and the causes of them.

April 28. / May 8. Florence. 66. William Lord Craven to [the same]. Desires the continuance of his favour.

April 28. / May 8. Florence. 67. James Traill to William Boswell. Signor Galileo remains retired in the country, above 30 miles from this town, so that Traill is afraid he must send him Boswell's letter by another, yet he knows the means to do it, so that if he have anything of these Boswell desires, Traill shall have them sent him. Lord Craven cannot stay there all the summer, and Lord Doncaster being unwilling to stay there alone, they have determined to return to England.

April 28. / May 8. Florence. 68. James Viscount Doncaster to [the same?], whom he addresses as his most Noble Cordial. Complains that he has received no lines of comfort for two months. Is so weak for want of comfort that he is coming to fetch his cordial.

April 28. / May 8. Florence. 69. John Spelman to the same. Has met with one book of Galileo since the date Boswell wrote of, the title "Il Sagiatore," and met also with a little book, privately printed and given abroad by the author, "Della Misuratione d' Acqua Corrente," written by one that honours Galileo much; and because of that, and because it was a subject as the author supposes never writ on before, Spelman thought Boswell might like it. They are both small books, and he shall receive them by the first convenient messenger. Is this instant returned from Lucca.

April 29. 70. Minute of a letter from the Mayor of Bristol to [the Council]. William Dollert, servant to Lord Mountgarret, residing in St. John's, near Clerkenwell, had been apprehended with a box which contained letters. He received it from Capt Zouch, to be delivered to

1629. VOL. CXLI.

Mr. Knatchbull, in Ireland. In the box is a letter from Paris to the Bishop of Chalcedon, to take order to suppress a certain book of the Benedictines.

April 30. Aboard the Assurance, in the Downs. 71. Sir Henry Palmer to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Has thought it best to come to the Downs for his victuals with the two Whelps. Off Beachy they fell in with three Dunkirkers, whom they chased as far as Calais (freeing from them a Holland man-of-war, and a prize taken by him in the West Indies), but they proved too swift of foot for Sir Henry. Wishes the two Whelps to continue with him. Waits their commands.

April 30. Aboard the Assurance. 72. The same to Nicholas. Repeats the information in the preceding letter.

April 30. Portsmouth. 73. Richard Beale to the same. If he is to go to sea in the Charles, intreats his furtherance for expedition. Thinks the Irish coast the fittest service for that pinnace.

April 30. Hinton. 74. John Lord Poulett to Sec. Dorchester. His sons, Smith and Rolles, come to London to wait on the Earl of Danby in his employment into France. Begs the Secretary to present them to the Earl, and that before they go they may kiss his Majesty's hands. Would not have them spare expense in that which tends to the honour of the King's service, being the only sons of their fathers, gentlemen well born and to good fortunes.

[April ?] 75. Opinions and advice given by the Judges on being consulted as to the mode to be adopted for clearing the kingdom of Irish and other beggars. This is the advice referred to and adopted in the proclamation respecting beggars published on May 17, 1629. Indorsed on this paper is a minute, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, of the similar opinion and advice of the Judges respecting the mode of raising money for setting the poor on work, alluded to in a proclamation on that subject, also published on May 17, 1629.

April. 76. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to the Officers of the Navy. Desire them to renew a warrant of the late Lord Admiral for allowance to George Burrowes, for victuals embezzled out of the Recovery in his absence, attending other of his Majesty's services. [*Unsigned, and torn.*]

April. 77. Petition of the Mayor and Commonalty of Bristol to Queen Henrietta Maria. Bristol has anciently been reputed and called the Queen's Chamber, as London is the King's Chamber, and the late Queen Consort so esteemed thereof, and took it into her special protection. Being parcel of her Majesty's jointure, they pray to be received into her favour, and that she would recommend an annexed petition to the King, that he would refer the same to the Lord Chief Justice, the Lord Chief Baron, and the Attorney General.

1629.

VOL. CXLI.

April. 78. Eliza Lady Falkland to Sec. Dorchester. The Countess of Banbury has acquainted the writer with his exceptions against her letter. If he had been a looker-on upon her miseries, a little impatience would not seem strange to him. There is nothing in the letter that can be taxed with incivility. She conceived that he had, in favour to her Lord, delayed her, but now discerns that he had been most noble to her, and he must needs believe that they who have most seen of delay will likewise be most sensible of despatch. Is well pleased with the King's reference, but would have himself added to the referees.

[April ?] 79. William Warmstry to [Endymion Porter]. Is so oppressed with a wandering humour of his two sons in Oxford, in their desire of going into France with Lord Danby, that he knows not what to do. If Porter thinks it a fit course for either of them, the writer will do what he prescribes. Hears that Lord Newport and Porter purpose to see the country from which Warmstry writes this summer. Would have some warning of their coming through Worcester, otherwise they may chance to keep fast. Being at Weston last week, saw a petticoat making up for Mrs. Sheldon. Advises him to fellow it for Mrs. Porter, and gives a reason for doing so.

April. 80. Questions arising out of the King having engaged in foreign war on the intreaty of a Parliament, and the Commons having been wooed in three Parliaments and having refused to give necessary supplies:—I. Whether it be not against the law of God and nature for the people, on any pretence of private grievances, to deny present aids for defence of the whole estate? II. Whether, if the people do refuse, the King ought not to make a proportionate assessment of all men's goods and estates? and III. Whether in that case he may be justly taxed for breaking any fundamental laws of the land?

April. 81. Articles objected by the Ecclesiastical Commissioners against Henry Burton, Parson of St. Matthew's, Friday Street. It is alleged that Joshua [Joseph] Hall, a grave and learned doctor, having written and published a book, entitled "The Old Religion," a book orthodox and fit to be read, Henry Burton, by word of mouth, and writing two books, entitled "The Seven Vials" and "Babel not Bethel," scandalized Dr. Joshua Hall by perverting his words, as if he intended to maintain that the Church of Rome is a true orthodox Church of Christ. It is further charged that Burton procured "the said book" to be imprinted by Michael Sparke, and himself distributed abroad 200 copies of it.

[April ?] 82. "The sums of money Gentileschi has received:" an account in the handwriting of Balthazar Gerbier. It enumerates the pictures which Gentileschi had painted since his arrival in England, and the various amounts paid to him.

[April ?] 83. Information of John Hooper concerning a person calling himself James Preest, who came to the house of the informant on

VOL. CXLI.

1629. March 29 last, and, pretending to know more than he dared speak, professed that a sudden change would take place before Michaelmas, perhaps even before Midsummer next, after which there would be but one religion throughout the whole kingdom; and, in reference to the means by which this change was to be brought about, remarked, "The Duke died; he was but a man. You know how he died; the King is no more."

[April ?] 84. Paper, prepared by a Herald, of the "Provisions to be made against the Queen's Majesty's delivery, and for the christening of the Prince, gathered out of former precedents."

[April ?] 85. Certificate of Thomas Powell, Keeper of the Ordnance Stores, of the quantity of powder spent in firing ordnance on the Tower Wharf, on May 6, 1606, at the funeral of the Earl of Devonshire, then Master of the Ordnance. With underwritten demand of John Reynolds, Master Gunner of England, for a quantity probably to be employed in the like manner at the funeral of the Earl of Totness.

April. 86. Note, by Nathaniel Apslyn and John Cawse, of the masts at Plymouth, received out of the St. Peter, of Horne, showing their several lengths, and number of hands or palms.

April. 87. Survey, by —— Willoughby and —— Right, of a parcel of masts lying near Arundel, with the charge of bringing them to Chatham.

[April ?] 88. Replication of Thomas Mun, plaintiff, in an action of Mun *versus* Letts and others, for chasing and abduction [*chasiacionem et abductionem*] of a horse at Rothwell.

[April ?] 89. Order made by the Justices of co. Somerset at the sessions held at Ilchester. The Officers of the Green Cloth for his Majesty's Household having, by letter dated January 24 last, certified that complaint was made by the Corporation of Bridgewater of a greater charge being laid upon them towards his Majesty's composition than they ought to bear, the same was referred to John Symes, George Powlett, Robert Goffe, and George Browne, four of the Justices.

VOL. CXLII. MAY 1—21, 1629.

May 1. 1. Bond of Lord President Conway to William Weld and Edward Reed, to indemnify them against bonds in which they had joined Lord Conway, for securing his debts of 104*l.* to Samuel Gott, 104*l.* to Nathaniel Weston, and 104*l.* to Charles Purrett.

May 1. 2. Attorney General Heath to either of Messrs. Kirk, Porter, Manle, Leviston, or Murray, of his Majesty's Bedchamber, to procure the King's signature to a letter to be sent to Sir Charles Berkley for his Majesty's service in the disafforestation of Selwood.

VOL. CXLII.

1629.
May 1. Hinton. 3. John Lord Poulett to [Sec. Dorchester]. Enumerates letters of the writer which have not come to hand. Would have thanked him by word of mouth, but for an infirmity arising from great coldness in the back of his head. Offers his house to the King and Queen as a shelter from the plague. His wife kisses his hands. She was in hope that the business between him and the fair lady had been ended until she saw lately, in a letter of news, that Lord Dorchester was to marry Lady Bayning, and the Lord Chamberlain the Countess of Dorset. She expects more by the next corranto.

May 1. Tenth Whelp, in the Downs. 4. Capt. John Dymes to Nicholas. Reports his arrival in the Downs, to victual, and then go forth with the Lion, which Sir Thomas Button is to have to guard the Irish seas. Hopes no one will supplant him in the Tenth Whelp. Is sure he did his duty in the matter of the Dutchmen brought into Guernsey. Capt. Gibbons would have had them released, but the writer brought them to the Admiral.

May 2. Greenwich. Proclamation prohibiting the exportation of corn and grain, unseasonable weather having endangered the hopefulness of the ensuing harvest. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 107.]

May 2. 5. Petition of Clement Dawbeney to the King. The late King granted the petitioner, in recompence of his great charge in inventing an engine for slitting iron bars into rods, Letters Patent for the sole exercise thereof for 21 years. His patent being threatened under the statute of monopolies, he prays a confirmation thereof. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare the same.*]

May 2. 6. Petition of Humphrey Bache, Gentleman of the Chapel Royal, to the same. Richard Nash, about 20 years ago, mortgaged to petitioner five small houses in Worcester for 60*l.*, subject to the life interest of Elizabeth Nash, his mother, who lived about 17 years after. Richard Nash was also seized in reversion of another small messuage, and died so seized. His only brother having been attainted of treason for coining money, the power to redeem had come to the King. Prays that, having been constantly attending the Royal Chapel for above 20 years, the King would release the premises to him. [*Copy.*] *Underwritten,*

6. I. *Minute that the King grante the request, and that the Lord Treasurer and Chancellor of the Exchequer are to give order accordingly. Greenwich, May* 2, 1629. [*Copy.*]

6. II. *Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill granting the premises as desired.*

May 2. 7. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Send a complaint against Peter Philcott, Master Gunner of the Prince Royal, and find him faulty in most of the accusations laid to his charge; likewise Mr. Reynolds, the Master Gunner of

1629. VOL. CXLII.

England, avers that he is a very unfit man for that charge. *Inclosed,*

7. I. *Certificate of George Wilson, one of the principal Masters of the Navy, William Adams, and other persons, of various instances of the riotous and disorderly conduct of Peter Philcott. Chatham,* 1629, *April* 11.

May 2. 8. Petition of Dirick Niesen, merchant, of Amsterdam, and Peter Evertson, Master of the Ark of Noah, of Amsterdam. It being reported in Amsterdam that peace had been concluded between England and France, they had agreed to make a voyage to Rochelle to lade salt for Londonderry. Being laden with butter, hides, candlewick stuffs, and harlimer stuffs, they had been stayed by Capt. Gibboas. Pray they may be discharged, proclamation having been made at Paris and Calais for free trade with England.

May 2. 9. Answer of Capt. Robert Gray to questions of the Council of War, respecting the occasion of his coming from the Low Countries to enter the service of his Majesty, and the amount due to him.

May 2. 10. Sir Thomas Freke to Endymion Porter. Has perused his accompt made ready for the auditors. His disbursements exceed his Privy Seal of 600*l.* by 26*l.* There are certain omitted payments on account of the wrecked Spaniards, and also some expenses of Freke's own, in discharge of which he suggests that the ordnance cast on shore at Burton should be sold. Out of them he prays that three or four may be left to guard the coast. Sir John Norris, in '89, caused bulwarks to be made to hinder any landing. The same has been done at Weymouth and Lyme.

May 2. London. 11. Inventory, by George Fielding and Richard Dike, of tenths of goods taken out of the Santa Maria di Monte, taken by Peter Blake, captain of the Valentine, of London, and also of two small French barks taken by Capt. Pierre Laloue, in the Fortune, of Stonehouse.

May 4. Suckley, Worcestershire. 12. John Raister, a clergyman, to Sec. Dorchester. Solicits an advowson for his son.

May 4. Margate. 13. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. He was in Margate Roads, expecting his remains of victual. Hears a rumour of their going for Hamburgh. Ineffectual chase of a Dunkirker. Lord Warwick's ships came yesterday. The master of the hoy and his son are come for London to find fathers for their prohibited goods. Wishes the Lords would take some sudden course about her.

May 4. 14. Capt. John Mason to the same. Jacob Johnson recovered out of the sea, near the Needles, 2,360 ryals of eight, 5 pieces of ordnance, 101 pieces of lead, and 9 anchors. Johnson desires to have his part set out.

May 4. 15. Account, by Bishop Mountague, of Chichester, of the woods felled by Bishop Carleton, his predecessor; total value, 2,381*l.* 18*s.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLII.

1629.
May 5. 16. Petition of Peter White, one of the four principal Masters of the Navy, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. As he can get no pay, begs a grant of four pinks lying at Portsmouth, he paying for the same out of his entertainment as much as any other man.

May 5. 17. Petition of John Duffell, captain of the pinnace the Seven Stars, to the same. Has served in guarding the Thames and Medway two years and five months. As his ship is to be called in, prays the command of the next ship or pinnace employed in that service. *Annexed,*

17. 1. *Certificate of the Earl of Thanet, and others, of the good service rendered by Capt. John Duffell, in guarding the Medway.* 1629, *May* 5.

May 5. The Tower. 18. Sir Allen Apsley to Sec. Dorchester. Requests him to move his Majesty to know whether it be his pleasure that the close prisoners, members of the House of Commons, lately committed, should be allowed counsel to have access to them, according to an order of the Star Chamber. They were committed close prisoners by his Majesty's express pleasure, and he thinks, therefore, he ought to have immediate warrant from his Majesty, or the Council, or Secretary of State. To obey any other warrants or orders may be a precedent of inconvenience hereafter,

May 5. Buckden. 19. Bishop Williams, of Lincoln, to the same. Will be very vigilant that this imposture of the woman at St. Ives spread no farther. The curate and schoolmaster he has quite discharged. The vicar has made an acknowledgment in writing of the woman's imposture and his indiscretion, and has read it openly in the church. It has fully satisfied the people, who cry out against the woman. Incloses the only reflection upon the state in the woman's verses. Is glad that the merchants begin to return *ad saniorem mentem* He ever told the Lord Treasurer they would be weary of this new habit of statesmen, and turn merchants again when they heard from their factors that their storehouses grew empty. God send those men more wit who living in a monarchy rely upon the democracy! *Inclosed,*

19. 1. *Sixteen lines, portending coming troubles in punishment of sin. They begin:—*

> *" Oh, let it be for ever told*
> *To ages that succeed,*
> *That they may lay it up in store,*
> *For then will be most need."*

May 5. King's College, Cambridge. 20. Dr. Samuel Collins to Mr. Beare. Is written to by their Chancellor, the Earl of Holland, in his Majesty's name, for another scholar this time, one W. Fairbrother. Sir Henry Wotton is the setter-on of this work. He would have named this Fairbrother for his particular affection to him, but that his Majesty hath taken him off for one Oliver, and now he would put Fairbrother on the writer, in

1629. VOL. CXLII.

wrong of Beare's son, whom his Majesty had recommended twice before. Beare sees what he has to do. The writer has performed a friend's part, both for Beare's sake, Capt. Pennington's, and Mr. Ambrose's.

May 5. 21. Elizabeth Countess of Carrick to Attorney General Heath. The King had bestowed on her a ward for the better preferment of her daughter in marriage. Prays him to make the bill for the King's hand in the name of the Earl of Monmouth, the writer's uncle, to the use of Lady Margaret Stewart, her daughter.

May 5. 22. Answers of Michael Sparke, of the parish of St. Sepulchre's, stationer, to the articles objected against him by the Ecclesiastical Commissioners, see Vol. cxli., No. 17. He denies the present binding authority of the decree in the Star Chamber for regulating printing, as directly intrenching on the hereditary liberty of the subject's persons and goods, and being contrary to Magna Charta, the Petition of Right, and other statutes. Presumes that Court will no way infringe the liberties of his Majesty's subjects, which his Majesty professes in his late Declaration that he will constantly maintain. That he printed "Babel no Bethel," but conceives there is nothing contrary to the established doctrine of the Church of England therein, and that he has indured a hard imprisonment already for the same, which he hopes will excuse his further answer. That some part of Mr. Prynne's book was printed by Augustine Matthewes, and other part elsewhere. He conceives the book itself to be a just and necessary defence of the Church of England against the Arminians. Refuses to confess the printer that printed part of the book, and thinks this Court will not desire it, in regard that he [the printer?] has done all to the glory of God, the honour of the King, the good of the Church, and the welfare of the doctrine of the Church of England and the religion established.

May $\frac{5}{15}$. Florence. 23. James Viscount Doncaster to his father, James Earl of Carlisle. Is commanded by the Lord Duke to inclose his letter, which is to procure for a very honest Englishman, Allen Towson, the Consul's place at Leghorn. *Incloses,*

23. 1. *Sir Robert Dudley, signing himself "Il Duca di Northumbria," to James Earl of Carlisle. Thanks for his courtesies. Praise of his son, Viscount Doncaster. Regrets that the Earl did not visit Florence where the Grand Duke expected him, with much admiration of his noble carriage elsewhere. Is desired to accompany Lord Doncaster's recommendation of Allen Towson, an English merchant. Florence,* 1629, *May* $\frac{5}{15}$.

May 6. 24. Lord President Conway to Lady Villiers. Understands she intends to employ a gentleman who has served the writer some years, to attend her noble son in his travels abroad. She could not have made a better choice. Highly commends his usefulness and diligence. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CXLII.

1629.

May 6. Arrow. 25. Elizabeth Amson to the Honourable Mistress Mary Conway, daughter to Viscount Conway, at his house in St. Martin's Lane. Finding the house in the country for the writer and her husband to dwell in not yet unoccupied, begs that she may be received into the ark again, as Noah did the dove, and that Lord Conway would give order for a speedy and peaceable possession of their house.

May 6. Thisleworth [Isleworth]. 26. Capt John Mason to Nicholas. Jacob, the supposed lost diver, is returned, and comes to Nicholas, with request that the money and wrecked goods at Portsmouth may be speedily adjudged in the Admiral's Court, so that he may have his part. He purposes to go on with his design at the Wight, and then at the Lizard. Desires to have his commission renewed.

May 6. 27. Giles Grene to the same. The bearer [Mr. Wright] has a petition against Mr. Delabarre, which he recommends to his influence with the Lords. Begs Nicholas to direct the bearer's ignorance in suits of this nature. On the morrow will bring him tidings of some convenient hour of meeting with Mr. Alcock.

May 6. Star Chamber. 28. Notes, in the handwriting of Bishop Laud, of the proceedings in the Star Chamber in the cases of John Maud, of Wakefield, and Richard Chambers. In the former case the defendant had said that "the King went to mass with the Queen; he would be provided with powder and shot; another gunpowder blow, &c." The note contains fragments of a speech or speeches, and a minute of the several suggested sentences. The notes on Richard Chambers's case are of the same kind. In his case the words were spoken at the Council table, and were, "The merchants are in no part of the world so served and wrung as in England. In Turkey they have more encouragement." There is a full note of one of the speeches spoken on this occasion, perhaps that of Bishop Laud himself. [*These notes are written on the back of a minute of Chambers's case, probably one of those handed to the Judges. The cause seems to have been first appointed for hearing on May* 1.]

May 6. 29. Answers of Nathaniel Butter, of London, stationer, to the articles objected by the Ecclesiastical Commissioners. Acknowledges that he printed some passages of the book mentioned in the fifth article, which were objected to by the Licenser. He asked the Licenser if he had showed them to the Bishop of London, and he answering that he had not, the examinant resolved that the judgment of two bishops in writing the said passages was more to be regarded than the opinion of the Licenser.

May 6. 30. Inventory, by William Drake, of tenths of several small prizes lately taken by the Little George, and brought into Bristol.

May 6. 31. Certificate of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty and Officers of the Navy of the price of ships bought at Plymouth by Sir James Bagg, and at Portsmouth by Kenrick Edisbury, for fire ships in the late expedition to Rochelle.

1629.

VOL. CXLII.

May 6. 32. Petition of John Skinner and various other persons to the Commissioners for saltpetre. Robert More, of Southwark, flax dresser, having obtained a deputation for making saltpetre in Essex, Suffolk, and Norfolk, and having no experience, knowledge, or discretion, wasted and disabled the grounds, vexed and troubled the King's subjects, and kept back the hire of the petitioners, his servants. They pray the Commissioners to commiserate their case. *Annexed,*

32. 1. *Particulars of some of the wrongs done by Robert More, ready to be proved by several of the preceding petitioners.*

May 7. 33. Copy of a writ of Habeas Corpus, addressed to the Marshal of the Marshalsea for bringing the body of William Strode, with the day and cause of his detention, before the Court of King's Bench; with a copy also of the return made by the Marshal, setting forth the Council's warrant for the prisoner's detention, dated April 2 last; with a royal declaration of the cause of his committal, dated this day.

May 7. 34. Examination of William Strode, taken by the Attorney General. Was in the Parliament House on March 2 last. Does not well remember what was done in the House on that day, neither does he desire to answer anything done in the House of Parliament but in that House.

May 7. 35. Examination of Walter Long, taken by the Attorney General. Was member for Bath in the last Parliament, and was present on March 2 last. The Speaker delivered to the House some message for adjournment. By the privilege of Parliament he should not be pressed to answer anything out of the House which was said or done there; nevertheless, to testify his innocence, he is contented to answer to those things which shall be demanded of him. Sir John Eliot threw down a paper, and moved it should be read. Examinant had nothing to do with the preparation of that paper. Does not remember the contents, nor what Sir John Eliot said, nor what he himself said. Desires to see the records of his being made sheriff, and of the time of his election for Bath before he answers whether he was sheriff of Wilts at his election.

May 7. 36. Information in the Court of Star Chamber, filed by the Attorney General on his Majesty's behalf, against Sir John Eliot, Denzill Holles, Benjamin Valentine, Walter Long, William Coryton, William Strode, John [Selden], Sir Miles Hobart, and Sir Peter Heyman, for their conduct in the House of Commons on February 25 last.

May 7. 37. Another copy of the same.

[May 7.] 38. Outline of the same, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, probably prepared as instructions for the person who actually drew the information.

1629. VOL. CXLII.

May 7. 39. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Capt. John Mennes. On consideration that about the time the Hawk, of Hamburgh, was taken by him, articles of peace were agreed on with the French King, he is to release that ship, and afterwards he is to waft to Portsmouth such provisions as shall be sent by the Officers of the Navy, and there to grave his ship, and receive a supply of victuals for five months.

May 7. 40. Answers of Henry Burton to the articles objected against him by the Ecclesiastical Commissioners. Believes that about two years ago Dr. Joshua [Joseph] Hall composed the book articulated, but whether it was lawfully printed and published he does not know. Denies that he has perverted Dr. Hall's words in the manner charged. The book he wrote was composed principally against Mr. Cholmely and Mr. Butterfield, who endeavour to prove the Church of Rome to be a true visible church, which he contends to be contrary to the 19th article, the second part of the homily for Whitsunday, and Bishop Jewell's Apology. Delivered the copy of his book, "The Seven Vials," to William James, and that of "Babel no Bethel" to Michael Sparke, to procure them to be licensed, and so printed and published.

May 7. St. James's. 41. Henry Earl of Danby to James Earl of Carlisle. Is forced abruptly to take leave of absence for some few days. On precedent experience he found nothing saved his life but the quiet of Cornbury Lodge, and the counsel of his old physician, Dr. Ashworth, who knows every vein amiss in his body. Hopes presently to return, and in the meantime his preparation for France shall go forward.

May 7. 42. Note of the division of the shires among the petremen, made by the Lord Treasurer, Lord Steward, and Sir John Coke. There were eight saltpetremen, among whom the whole kingdom was divided, and who were bound to a weekly supply of certain quantities here stated.

May 8. 43. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Dorchester. Has received five warrants signed with the King's own hand for the imprisonment of Sir John Eliot and eight others in the several prisons where they were formerly committed. Will take care of that service.

May 8. Hatton House. 44. Eliza Lady Hatton to the same. The business in which she formerly troubled him with the delivery of a petition in the name of her brother, Thomas Cecil, has been debated with the King's counsel, and is cleared from any pretence of the projectors, as appears by an inclosed certificate. Begs him to move the King to grant a new patent to Sir Edward Altham and Mr. Hawtrey.

May 8. Greenwich, at Serjeant Gibbon's house. 47. Lionel Sharpe to the same. It grieves every honest man to see these differences between the King and his subjects, who do but mistake the King. To make the King known, there are no fitter instruments than the Lord Lieutenants, and the bishops by themselves and their clergy. They might make known the excellent mind and nature

1629. VOL. CXLII.

of the King to his people. Sets forth the example of Queen Elizabeth, and the way in which she carried out her policy, which was to suppress the Jesuits and sneap the Puritans. What she effected by the cheap virtue of courtesy, and by allowing some great lord to take, as it were, the protection of the party, as Sir Francis Walsingham and Sir Walter Mildmay in the Lower House of the Council, and two lords, the Earls of Leicester and Essex. States his own employment under the Earl of Leicester in mediating for Cartwright, Fenner, and Fenn, Sir Richard Knightly, Mr. Travers, and others of that note; only such as Penry and Udall had the extremity of the law.

May 8. 46. Petition of William Golstone to Sec. Coke. Petitioner was employed in the time of the Secretary's being Commissioner of the Navy to make provision of timber for the navy. In 1625 there was a contract made with Roger Terry, William Love, and John Willett, for 600 loads. In the time of the sickness part of it was left at Kingston and Dorking, where the same still lies on the waterside and in the woods. Prays that he may be furnished with money to bring this timber to the yard at Deptford.

May 8. 47. Petition of William Burrell to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. King James granted the petitioner the office of a Master Shipwright, with a fee of 20*d. per diem*, during the life of Andrewes Burrell, his son. Being much engaged in his particular estate in Ireland, and in regard of his years unfit to travel; being also much engaged for many courtesies received from his good friend Peter Pett; petitioner prays that on surrender of his grant the like letters may be renewed to Peter Pett. *Annexed,*

47. I. *Certificate, by John Greaves and various other shipbuilders, that Peter Pett is a skilful and well experienced arts-man in the building of ships, and of honest life and good reputation.* 1629, *March* 30.

47. II. *Certificate by the Master and Brethren of the Trinity House, in similar recommendation of Peter Pett.* 1629, *March* 31.

May 8. Congregation House. 48. The University of Oxford to Sir Thomas Roe. Thanks for a gift of oriental manuscripts. Latin.

May 8. 49. James Viscount Doncaster to his father, James Earl of Carlisle. Fulfils his promise of testifying his progress in Italian. Lord Craven being obliged to return to England, the writer is unwilling to be left alone, and therefore in self-defence intends to return also.

May 8. 50. William Lord Craven to some one whom he terms "Sweet Saint Anthony," perhaps William Boswell. Begs him to deliver an inclosed letter to Lord Carlisle (probably the previous letter), and to use means to continue the writer in his lordship's good opinion. Cartropes shall not detain him longer in that place, unless the sun were more temperate or the people less dogmatic.

Vol. CXLII.

1629.
[May 8 ?] 51. Petition of the Parishioners of St. Botolph without Aldgate, London, to Bishop Laud. Some well-disposed persons, unknown to petitioners, have bestowed a lecture upon them, and commended Mr. Edwardes to be their lecturer for three years, which was allowed of by Mr. Swadlyn, their minister. Since Christmas last Mr. Edwardes has preached with them every Sunday afternoon and Tuesday forenoon, to the great comfort of the petitioners and relief of the poor of the parish, in number 3,000 and upwards, by collections at the church door. On Sunday afternoon last, the church being very full, there was no sermon at all, and requiring to know the occasion, Mr. Swadlyn told them that the Bishop had dismissed the lecturer for a time, for causes unknown. Pray that he may be re-admitted to preach among them, being a man every way conformable to the Church of England, with life and doctrine agreeable. [*The petition is signed by the four churchwardens, vestrymen, and principal persons of the parish.*]

May 9.
The Tower. 52. Sir Allen Apsley to Sec. Dorchester. Mr. Matthewes, of Dartmouth, John White, minister of Dorchester, and Ferdinando Nicholls, of Sherborne, had applied to see some of his prisoners, and to speak to them at the windows, but had been prevented. On the 8th inst. Sir Oliver Luke and Sir John Littleton, Parliament men, desired to speak with Sir John Eliot, or at least that they might see him, but were refused. They then offered to speak to Mr. Holles, at his window, but the keeper forbade him to speak to them. He showed them "his topp and skurdgstick, his weights of swinginge with." They made antic signs and devoted salutations at their parting. Prays his Majesty's pleasure whether he should not make stay of any that attempt the like; if it be thought meet, they should be questioned what business they had there. Hears the Earl of Clare was informed or conceited that two of Sir Allen's servants were dead of the spotted fever, and that some other sick lodged under his son. He has no servant dead, and, of the two that are sick, one has been in a consumption these two years, and the other has been for half a year so desperately in love that he could neither eat nor sleep, and so fell into a burning fever. Some said he had spots, other fleabites; but his mistress came, and gave him assurance of being his wife, whereupon he mends apace. Has received a Habeas Corpus for Mr. Selden, and another for Mr. Coryton. Desires to know his Majesty's pleasure, whether he shall return both the body with the cause, one or neither.

May 9.
Westminster. 53. John Griffith to Nicholas. Prays him to inform the Lords of the Admiralty, that on the coast of Anglesea there is an English pirate, which robs and spoils all shipping that passes from Ireland to Wales and Chester. Has taken two barks freighted with goods to the value of 2,000*l.* at the least, besides sundry passengers of quality. The people of that country pray that some course may be taken to free them from this "piratical prejudice."

VOL. CXLII.

1629.
[May 9.] 54. Henry Earl of Danby to James Earl of Carlisle. The Venetian Ambassador is of opinion that his Majesty should rather send some man of meaner quality than the writer, or associate Sir Isaac Wake for the present, as less troublesome and more convenient to the French King. The young Duke, Governor of Picardy, may perform the work extraordinarily well, attended from this next neighbour province, when the writer at his years must be constrained to travel into Italy or Languedoc. The Venetian Ambassador makes not his despatch until seven that evening.

May 9. 55. Christopher Earl of Anglesea to his cousin or nephew, Endymion Porter. Being unwell, sends to him to procure the King's hand to a paper which concerns the Earl's cousin, Browne.

[May 9?] 56. ——— to Mons. Damville, at Liége. News of the arrival of the Plate fleet in Spain, and of another fleet in Portugal, with the destruction of the Hollanders in the island of "Cabo Verde," is unpleasing to our Puritans. It was moved in the late Parliament that since tonnage and poundage were denied, our Narrow Seas should be committed to the Hollanders, whose government many of the falsehearted people prefer to that under which they live, but the King and some few of the Privy Council rejected the treacherous advice, and seven of the King's ships are sent to guard the Narrow Seas. The King is afraid the swelling of the Hollanders, being the chief encouragers of his people against him, may concur to the ruin of him and his monarchy. Believes the King would rather be beholden to Spain to supply his wants than comply with the Puritans.

May 9. 57. Minute of application of John Giffard for direction to apprehend Thomas Guy, who having made quantities of saltpetre and gunpowder in Devon, to the prejudice of Giffard, the Council granted a warrant for attaching Guy and seizing his goods and chattels. The latter was effected, but Guy himself escaped.

May 10. Proclamation of the renewal of the ancient amity between the Crowns of England and France, from April 14 last. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 108.]

May 10. Milton. 58. Foulke Reed to Lord President Conway. Has sent my lady by the bearer 100*l.* The tenants are become poor, and are not able to perform their payments at any certain day. They pay as they can sell their cattle, which is very uncertain.

May 10. 59. Petition of Robert Tokely to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. One Robert Mullebeck, a foreigner, having begun a suit in the Court of Admiralty, as is declared in the case adjoined, petitioner paid some fees to Counsel, for which he has been drawn into a most tedious and chargeable suit in the King's Bench, of purpose to deter all men from having resort to the Admiralty Court, or accommodating their friends beyond seas. Prays the

1629. Vol. CXLII.

Commissioners to interpose their authority with the Judges of the King's Bench for his ease and comfort. *Appended,*

59. I. *State of the cause complained of by the Officers of the Admiralty and Robert Tokely.*

May 11. Chester. 60. Sir George Booth and Sir Randolph Mainwaring to the Council. On receipt of their Lordships' letters, they sent forth warrants to all persons complained of by the Feltmakers of Chester, and some of the persons appeared and conformed to their order. James Prestwich agreed to conform, but has since contemptuously neglected. All these persons had used the trade of feltmaking, and taken apprentices, though themselves had never served as apprentices. Certain persons, whose names are given, appeared not.

May 11. 61. Mary Countess of Westmoreland to her cousin, Sec. Dorchester. Sends a messenger respecting a business which she commends to his better judgment. If he would inquire after the business of the Lord Keeper, and add that the King asked whether his command therein were obeyed, it would give much life to it.

May 11. On board the Assurance, at Portsmouth. 62. Sir Henry Palmer to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Finds, from Mr. Boate, that the graving-place there is decayed, and that he cannot perform the required careening without money. Inquires whether it were not better they were at once in the way of service, waiting another opportunity, than spend their victuals here in harbour. Having been near touched with scandalous reports, he desired to have waited on their Lordships, but a mischance on one of his legs disables him.

May 11. 63. Sir Guilford Slingsby to the same. Thomas May, purser of the St. Andrew, being desirous to make over his place to Charles Clarke, he certifies that Clarke is a very able and sufficient man either as purser or master.

May 12. 64. Petition of Sir Anthony Ancher to the King. Petitioner and Sir Thomas Hardres being indebted 32,000*l.*, of which petitioner's share was 20,000*l.* and Sir Thomas's 12,000*l.*, for the greater part of which petitioner was surety, petitioner has paid his own creditors 15,000*l.*, and Sir Thomas died lately, leaving 6,000*l.* unpaid, but with an estate sufficient to pay all his debts, which his representatives endeavour to convert to their own use, without freeing the petitioner from Sir Thomas's debts. Prays therefore for a protection. *Underwritten,*

64. I. *Reference to the Council to take measures for the relief of the petitioner. Greenwich,* 1629, *May* 12.

May 12. 65. Petition of the Aldermen and Burgesses of Grantham to the same. King James granted them a new charter, but of late some ambiguities have arisen in the construction thereof, wherefore they

1629. VOL. CXLII.

pray the King to confirm the grant with some explanations and fresh privileges. *Underwritten,*

65. I. *Reference to the Attorney General to certify his opinion. Greenwich,* 1629 [*miswritten* 1628], *May* 12.

65. II. *Report of the Attorney General to the King, that five of their requests might be granted without loss or prejudice to his Majesty, but that to grant them to be escheators within their town would be of ill precedent.* 1629, *May* 16.

65. III. *Reference to the Attorney General to prepare a bill accordingly. Greenwich,* 1629, *June* 2.

May 12. 66. Petition of the Master and Fellows of Pembroke College, Oxford, to the King. Their College was heretofore only a Hall, called Broadgates Hall, but the late King made the same a College. Their College is without a chapel, but the parish church of St. Aldate's adjoins the College, the King being its patron. Pray the King to grant them the advowson of St. Aldate's, being under the value of 9*l.* in the Exchequer. *Underwritten,*

66. I. *Reference to the Lord Keeper to certify his opinion. Greenwich,* 1629, *May* 12.

66. II. *Lord Keeper Coventry to the King.* 8*l.* 13*s.* 2½*d. is the yearly value of the living in the King's Books. When it falls void it belongs to the gift of the Lord Chancellor or Keeper. Sees no further inconvenience than relinquishing the advowson, but thinks it fit that by some clause in the grant the parish be well provided for.* 1629, *June* 15.

May 12. Gloucester. 67. William King to the Lord President Conway. Prays him to solicit Lord Vere to appoint the writer to the saltpetre works for the city of Gloucester and county of the city.

May 12. Fleet Street. 68. Sir James Spence to Sec. Dorchester. Capt. John Caswell being employed to levy a company of soldiers for the service of the King of Sweden, prays a warrant for the discharge of such condemned persons as are capable of the benefit of the King's general pardon forthwith, that they may be delivered to Capt. Caswell, to be shipped and transported for that service.

May 12. 69. Petition of the Adventurers of the Pelican, of London, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The Pelican having taken, under letters of marque, a Brazil ship with nine pieces of ordnance, has brought her into Plymouth. Petitioners have also other prize goods there, which they desire to relade and bring to the port of London. Pray that the King's ships which are to come from thence may waft the same. Petitioners will disburse 200*l.* or 300*l.* for victuals for the King's ships, so that defalcation of their disbursements be made out of the customs on their prize.

1629. VOL. CXLII.

May 12. Southampton. 70. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Various prize intelligence. Dispute with the Customs as to the quantities of Capt. Seras's sugars. Incloses valuation of the St. Francis, of Nantes, and Joan, of Nantes, taken by Capt. James Reskeimer. Irregularity with which Capt. Seras has proceeded in the execution of a commission for a Dutch prize with salt. *Inclosed,*

70. I. *Appraisement and valuation above mentioned.*

May 12. Cowes Castle. 71. John Bewley to Sir Fulke Greville, at Heneage House, in Bevers [Bevis] Marks. Hopes he will reconcile a difference between Capt. Rawden, Rowland Wilson, and Capt. Theobald. Richard Jolliffe, of Newport, is come from London with Lord Conway's hand and seal for the Vice Admiralty of the whole Isle of Wight, except Cowes Castle and harbour, with the seal for setting the price of corn and a grant of all the King's waste and houses, so that he is become a great man of a sudden, and makes great brags. Hopes this shall be altered, for it was never known that the Admiralty went from the Castle. It is thought it is Mr. Reed's doing.

May 12. Cowes Castle. 72. William Manfilde to the same. Informs him that Richard Jolliffe had exhibited two warrants under Lord Conway's hand for the appointments mentioned in preceding letter. Jolliffe's anger on account of an arrest of a ship made by the writer and Mr. Bewley, whom Jolliffe threatened to have sent for before the Council. He brags so that the writer could find in his heart to beat the jackanapes out of the Cowes. Dismay at the appointment of such a base fellow. He boasts of keeping an Admiralty Court in Carisbrooke Castle. Present of Dutch cheeses. Hopes to see him shortly.

May 12. 73. Affidavit of Nicholas Shrimpton, messenger of the Attorney General, that on May 1 inst. he served a subpœna out of the Court of Star Chamber on Benjamin Valentine and Denzil Holles, they being in several chambers in the Tower of London.

May 12. Grays' Inn. 74. Note of the several days on which Sir John Eliot and other members of Parliament, imprisoned for their conduct in the House of Commons, entered appearances in the Star Chamber at the suit of the Attorney General. Benjamin Valentine and Denzil Holles had not yet appeared.

May 13. Greenwich. 75. The King to Archbishop Abbot. Seeing that divers bishops live in and about London, to the ill example of the inferior clergymen, and the hindrance of God's service and the King's, he is required command all bishops to their sees, those only excepted whose attendance at Court is necessarily required, and that none be suffered to reside upon their lands or commendams, but in their episcopal houses, and that they waste not the woods belonging to their sees. [*Draft, with an addition in the handwriting of Bishop Laud.*]

May 13. 76. Petition of Bishop John Howson, of Durham, to the King. Having a suit against Sir Henry Marten, Dean of the Arches, which is next term to have a judicial hearing, Sir Henry, to give

1629. VOL. CXLII.

interruption to the conclusion of that suit by a common citation (no adversary appearing), has summoned petitioner to appear before him in the Arches, a thing against all law and precedent. Prays the King to command stay of the proceedings here, and that, if they have anything against petitioner, they prefer it in the province of York, of which jurisdiction petitioner properly is. [*Underwritten is a minute, that the King having commanded all the bishops to repair to their dioceses, Sir Henry Marten is to stay the suit, and if any will prosecute it, that it be done in the province of York. Greenwich,* 1629, *May* 13.]

May 13. 77. Sir Theodore Mayerne to Sec. Dorchester. Their hopes are in vain. The fruit of their desires has been cut off that night by the premature confinement of the Queen, who has forestalled the ordinary term by about ten weeks. God had shown them a Prince of Wales, but the flower had been cut down the same instant that it saw the light. The mother was doing well, and was full of strength and courage. The Secretary was to send a messenger express into France, to stop the coming of Madame Peronne, which would leave her at liberty to go to the assistance of the Princess of Piedmont. Fr.

May 13. 78. Attorney General Heath to the same. Mr. Lieutenant of the Tower has received writs of Habeas Corpus for Mr. Selden and Mr. Valentine, to bring them to the King's Bench bar, of which Mr. Lieutenant makes stay without his Majesty's own knowledge and direction. Requests him to move the King for it, as a thing fit to be done. They are sure to be remanded again.

May 13. 79. Petition of Jacob Johnson, the diver, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Since 1620, has, in his own person, by a plain and manifest way of diving deep under water, brought up much goods of good benefit to the Admiralty. Prays for a renewal of his commission, with a special clause for the Lizard, where he has knowledge of some wrecked silver. Solicits a third part of the silver recovered there for his commission.

May 14. 80. Petition of Thomas Mottershed to the King. The late King, in the 13th year of his reign, granted to petitioner and Robert Christian, deceased, the office of Receivership of fines and forfeitures imposed by the Ecclesiastical Commissioners, with a fourth part thereof for their pains. Prays that on surrender of that grant a new patent may be made to petitioner and Edward Mottershed his son. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare the grant prayed. Greenwich,* 1629, *May* 14.]

May 14. The Court, at Greenwich. 81. Sec. Dorchester to Bishop Buckeridge, of Ely. The King promised Gerardus Joannes Vossius to make his son a Fellow of some college in Cambridge, and has sent letters to Jesus College, where the Bishop is Visitor, and absolutely required the Fellows to choose Joannes Vossius the younger on the next vacancy. The Bishop is also

1629. VOL. CXLII.

required, when the next election is brought to him, to take one of two, according to the statute, to nominate the said Joannes Vossius. He is not to fail herein, the rather because the honour of his deceased friend, the late Duke of Buckingham, is engaged in it. [*Draft, corrected by Bishop Laud, and written on the blank side of a letter or cover of a letter addressed to him.*]

May 14. The Tower. 82. Sir Allen Apsley to Sec. Dorchester. Upon a second writ of Habeas Corpus he has returned the cause without the bodies, for which contempt (as they term it) the Judges have fined the writer twice, and have now sent to him that to-morrow they will send an attachment to the Sheriff of Middlesex and London to arrest the writer's body. For all that concerns himself, farther than it may be advantageous or disadvantageous for the King's service, he esteems not. Received his Majesty's warrant to keep the prisoners close, which he will observe until he receives a like warrant to carry them; nor will he make his own appearance to answer the disobeying of their mandates without his Majesty's approbation. Was yesterday to have waited on him at Greenwich; the Secretary was absent, and the sad time unseasonable to move the King. How is he to carry the prisoners? by water or land, publicly with a guard, or silently without?

May 14. Turin. 83. J. B. Figon to [William Boswell]. Thanks for courtesies and professions of gratitude. As he desires to know what in England would be agreeable to the Prince Cardinal, would say that horses are a great delight to him, and that a hackney would be very acceptable.

May 14. Kilmaronnnle. 84. L. Hay to her brother, James Earl of Carlisle. Her anxiety to hear from him. Congratulations on his return. If she survives the the Lord her husband, will be content to live in any place in that kingdom where she might sometimes enjoy his company. Since it pleased God to call that hopeful youth her son, never had much pleasure. Her husband and daughter present service. Thanks for favours to her husband's brother's son, Sir James Cuninghame [?], at Venice, and also to her cousin, Arthur Barclay.

May 15. At Sec. Dorchester's House. 85. Henry Lucas to Sec. Dorchester. Of a long day's work, which lasted till one of the clock, shall make a short report. On hearing the King's Sergeants, Davenport and Berkeley, whose arguments spent the whole morning, the prisoners were remanded until the first of the next term, when their counsel are to reply, and the next day Mr. Attorney is to have the last word for the King. The Judges have expressed no inclination of their judgment, but seem to be yet unsatisfied; whether the hearers were of the same mind he has not had time to inquire.

May 15. Whitehall. 86. The Council of War to Lord Treasurer Weston. Pray him to pay 24*l.* to Sibell Aley, widow of a lieutenant colonel, who was drowned, with his two sons, in the return of the Earl of Holland after the retreat from the Isle of Rhé. [*Draft.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLII.

1629.
[May 15.] 87. The Council of War to Lord Treasurer Weston. Similar letter for payment to William Elphinstone, one of the Captains of the Cadiz expedition, of 332*l.* 10*s.*, for his own and his officers' arrears.

May 15. Margate Road. 88. Capt. John Mennes to Nicholas. The weather has been so extraordinary foul that he has not been able to take aboard his victual, which was forced into Margate pier. Released the Hamburgher on sight of the order. Wishes the Officers of the Navy would send down materials for careening. These winds make a clear coast. Lord Warwick's ship came in that day, in which it was reported she had done great service in rescuing his Majesty's subjects from the enemies. All that morning Mennes was turning up to the Gore, and Sir Henry Palmer was in the Downs so that between them the Dunkirkers must have passed invisible.

May 15. 89. Appraisement of the Dolphin, a prize ship, at Southampton. Total, 220*l.* Forwarded by John Ellzey to Nicholas.

May 16. London. 90. Sec. Coke to Sec. Dorchester. Is forced by a pressing occasion to be absent from Court this Sunday. Hopes to be the more ready for the great business of Ireland at their next meeting. Begs Dorchester, if necessary, to make his excuse. The Merchant Adventurers have agreed to ship their cloths. The resolution was gained by two hands. Coke's brother Gore dealt honestly and effectually, and so did the rest. The Persian Company have begun a new subscription; Sir William Russell 3,000*l.*, and others to the amount of 10,000*l.* at the least.

May 16. The Temple. 91. Sir Thomas Freke to Endymion Porter. Desires to return into the country, and hopes Porter will supply him with money and directions. The Lord Treasurer promised that all should be paid before the end of the term. Has an uncle and a sick son to go down with him in a coach, and beyond Tuesday next cannot stay.

May 17. Greenwich. Proclamation commanding the due execution of the laws made for setting the poor on work. This proclamation was founded upon the advice of the Council and Judges; as to the latter of which, see 1629, April [?], Vol. cxli., No. 75. [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 109.]

May 17. Greenwich. Proclamation for speedy sending away Irish beggars out of this kingdom into their own country, and for suppressing and ordering English rogues and vagabonds according to the laws. This proclamation also was founded upon the advice of the Judges mentioned above. [*Ibid., No.* 110.]

May 17. Greenwich. 92, 93. Two Libels, said, in the indorsement by Bishop Laud, to have been found at St. Paul's Cross. "It was the Sunday before Whitsunday." They are papers of expostulation, addressed to the King, the nature of which may be gathered from the commencement of the first of them:—"Oh King, or rather no King, for thou hast lost the hearts of thy subjects, and therefore no king, nor they any longer thy subjects—that relation now ceaseth, violated on thy part. . . . The first thing God doth when he determineth to

1629. VOL. CXLII.

dethrone a King from his kingdom (as Carion in his Chronicle observeth) is to take from him the hearts of his subjects." The writer calls upon the King to purge his house and kingdoms of idolatry, otherwise if he persists still in his obstinacy, breaking off one parliament after another, yea, imprisoning and punishing them, then he was to fear the sentence following:—"Because thou hast cast away the word of the Lord, He also has cast away thee from being King: the Lord hath rent away the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to thy neighbour that is better than thou." The second paper enlarges principally on the fate of Rochelle, which is laid to the King's charge; and it is distinctly asserted that God has cast him away from being King. In both papers, the death of the King's first-born is treated as a judgment, and in the former he is called upon to hear the voice of God proclaiming, "Give account of thy stewardship, for thou mayst be no longer Stuart." The King is charged to read these papers privately to himself, and to make use of them, before it be too late.

May 17. 94. Notes out of Mr. Salisbury's sermon, apparently sent to Lord Chief Justice Hyde by Bishop Laud for his advice. The sermon was upon Matthew xxiv. 6. The preacher deplored the changes introduced into the Church, and the unhappy dissensions in Parliament, and urged upon his hearers to suffer all things in a passive fortitude, rather than permit the least impairing of the national liberties. [*Appended,*]

94. *I. Attorney General Heath [to Bishop Laud]. Lord Chief Justice Hyde has advised with the rest of his brethren, and they utterly condemn Mr. Salisbury of much folly and indiscretion, and hold him worthy to be proceeded against, but advise that he should be convented before the Ecclesiastical Commissioners.*

May 17. Aboard the Seven Stars, riding against Queenborough. 95. Capt. John Duffell to Nicholas. Reports that he has made stay of a pink, called the Sea Horse, laden with 150 quarters of malt; malt being now 24*s.* the quarter; and it is thought it will be worth more. A Fleming has come into the Medway to load ordnance on account of Mr. Burlamachi. They say they have a warrant. Requests directions.

May 17. 96. Henry Earl of Danby to James Earl of Carlisle. Has remitted what concerns him to the delivery of Mr. Kirkham, whose affection well deserves Lord Carlisle's purposes for his preferment, which will prove of special use for the King's service.

May 18. 97. Sir Peter Heyman to Sec. Dorchester. The Secretary procured the writer the liberty of the House, but within very few days after it pleased his Majesty to make him close prisoner again, and the Secretary seconded it with the strictest limitations that treason itself deserves, and so he now continues, his rents being stopped, divers sums of money called in upon him, 300*l.* lands turned into his hands, various other inconveniences thrown upon him; his wife, ten children, and all his family distressed; himself thrust out of the protection of the laws, and Star-Chambered for heinous crimes,

1629. Vol. CXLII.

whilst his counsel protest that they dare not give counsel to the subject in this particular case. Besides this there is the afflicting sense which presses his better part, that is, his soul, of the heavy distaste imputed by his Majesty, and signified under his blessed hand. If he could find himself guilty, he would not suffer his hands to let his heart dwell where it does. The clearness of his conscience makes him protest unto the Secretary, not daring to supplicate the King, until he finds him innocent from fact, though not clear from folly, humbly supplicating the Secretary's benign construction.

May 19. 98. The Council to the Deputy Lieutenants and others, Commissioners for maimed soldiers in co. Salop. Join with the Earls of Montgomery and Warwick in soliciting a pension for Edward Taylor, an old soldier of Queen Elizabeth. [*Attested copy.*]

May 19. 99. Order of the Court of Star Chamber in the cause of the Attorney General *versus* Sir John Eliot and others, that if the defendants answer by Friday next no advantage shall be taken against them for not answering before, so that the Attorney General may have copies thereof on Saturday next, on which day the Court will sit for settling such matters as shall be moved on either side.

May 19. 100. Order of the same Court, in a cause of John Darbyshire and others defendants, at the suit of William Evans and Grace, his wife, plaintiffs. The pleas of the defendants having been referred to Sir Thomas Crewe on reading his certificate, it was ordered that the defendants should make better answer to the charges of perjury, subornation of perjury, and riots. The Court held that the special pardon granted to John Darbyshire and Anne his wife for all things relating to their marriage was good as to them, but not as to the other defendants who were not named therein. [*Copy.*[

May 19. 101. Minute of a petition to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, that Mr. Nicholas might write to Dr. Eden to proceed with the examination of the accounts of John Delabarre against Eric Turgeson and Company. With underwritten note from Sec. Coke to Nicholas, enforcing the application.

May 19. 102. Examination of Vernon Ferrar, servant to John Locke, "at Amen," taken by Bishop Laud, of London. On Sunday last, in the morning, sitting at St. Paul's Cross, keeping a place for his master, as he usually doth, he saw "a young youth" take up a letter with three seals, with a large superscription, wrapped up in another paper. When he saw it was a letter, he offered the poor fellow 2*d.* for it, but he said "No. He would carry it himself, and hoped he might have more." Then he read it, and said it was for the King, and then people hearing him, an old man that belongs to the Cross came and called for it, and took it away from the youth.

May 19. 103. Copy of the same.

1629. Vol. CXLII.

May 19. 104. Petition of Thomas May, Purser in the St. Andrew, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Prays them to give him permission to resign his place, and to appoint Charles Chalk thereto. [*Underwritten is a certificate of the Officers of the Navy and Stephen Alcock in favour of Charles Chalk.*]

May 19. 105. Sir Henry Marten to Sir John Hippisley, Theophilus Wright, and Archibald Nicoll. The King having referred a petition of Wright and Nicoll to Sir Henry, he appoints the morrow, at 3 of the clock at his chamber in Doctor's Commons, for examination of the truth of the petition, and settling the matter in difference.

May 19. 106. Invoice of wrecked goods recovered from the sea near the Isle of Wight by Jacob Johnson, the diver:—5 pieces of ordnance, 9 anchors, and 101 pigs of lead.

May 19. Wallingford House. 107. William Lake to Attorney General Heath. At the request of Mr. Ramsey, and in reference to a petition of Ramsey and Mr. Potts, lets him understand that the Lord Treasurer sees no inconvenience in passing the grant according to the restrictions mentioned in the Attorney General's certificate.

May 19. Hackney. 108. Thomas Marsh to Endymion Porter, at Greenwich. The barrenness of the place to which he goes induces him to solicit Porter to procure him a warrant for a buck or two from Ampthill or Somersham chase.

May 19. 109. Statement, by Capt. John Dymes, concerning the release of three Dutch ships which were stayed by him in the course of his employment to carry over Sir Peter Osborne and others from Guernsey to Jersey, and the complaints made of their being plundered whilst detained.

May 20. Greenwich. 110. The King to Capt. John Mennes, of the Adventure. Warrant of instructions to waft the Marquis de Ville, employed to the King by his Majesty's cousin the Duke of Lorraine to Dunkirk or Mardyke, and to attend the coming out of that port, and conduct into this kingdom, such person as the bearer of this warrant shall bring to him.

[May 20?] 111. The same to Henry Earl of Holland. He is to tell "Mr. de Ville" that if he be not content to go in the King's ship to Dunkirk, the King will complain of him to Rosabella, for if he go not, Rubens's journey will either be hindered or the King will lie open to a just exception to those that are no friends to that treaty. Sends inclosed a letter to the Duke of Lorraine. [*Wholly written by the King.*]

May 20. Wallingford House. 112. Lord Treasurer Weston to Attorney General Heath. The King intends to confer on Francis Winterton and Ralph Butler, for special service best known to his Majesty, the full value of 9,800*l.* In consideration of 2,000*l.*, part thereof, the Attorney General is to

1629. VOL. CXLII.

prepare a grant to them of all arrears on account of wine licences from Christmas 1616 until March 20, 1628, with full power to collect and compound for the same at their pleasure.

May 20. Braintree. 113. Samuel Collins to Dr. Duck, at his Chambers in Doctors' Commons. Has spoken with Mr. Hooker. He desires that my Lord of London would not bring him into the High Commission, but permit him quietly to depart out of his diocese. Some honourable persons and discreet divines think it would be the safest way for the peace of the church in those parts to grant his desire. All men's ears are filled by the obstreperous clamours of his followers against my Lord of London, as a man endeavouring to suppress good preaching and advance popery. Secondly, the stop of trade has bred much distraction in that country, and the jealousies of the tumultuous vulgar will be increased by a rigorous proceeding against him. Thirdly, if suspended by the High Commission, it is the resolution of his friends and himself to settle his abode in Essex, and maintenance is promised him for the fruition of his private conference. His genius will still haunt all the pulpits. Describes his great popularity and influence especially with young ministers, to whom he is an oracle, and their principal library. In case he be gone from Chelmsford, gives advice as to his successor. They must have a man who will draw tumults and troops of the country to their inns and shops.

May 20. Edinburgh. 114. Robert Leighton to his Mother, but addressed, on the outside, to his Father, Alexander Leighton. Has not received some things which she had stated she had sent. Mr. Wood has received things from Mr. Morehead, but not Leighton's. Desires to hear of his father's affairs. Has not so much as seen any of his books, though there be some of them in Edinburgh. Prays her to write what he has done as yet. Kind messages to his aunt, his brother James, Elizabeth, Elisha, his young brother and sister, and Mrs. Freese. [*On the remainder of the sheet of paper, which is partly occupied by this letter, is written a portion of a religious composition, thickly bestrewn with references to Scripture.*]

May 20. 115. Inventories, by Anthony Percival, of prize goods brought into Dover, by Capt. Jacob, in a small pinnace, and by the Black Dog, Capt. Hugessen.

May 21. 116. Sir Richard Harrison to his brother, Sec. Dorchester. Mr. Madison, to whom Sir Richard resigned his walk in Windsor Forest, desires to speak with the King, to inform him of some great abuses offered to the walk now at his first entrance. He is a very honest gentleman, and a diligent servant in his place. The King should countenance him with a warrant for taking away guns, bows, dogs, and such like things as are daily offensive.

1629. VOL. CXLIII. MAY 22—31, 1629.

May 22. Westminster. 1. Warrant for payment to Colonel Donald Mackay, Lord Reay, of 3,000*l.*, assigned to him by the King of Denmark for his services in the present wars, to be paid with the King's first commodity after May 1, 1630. He is also to have 1,000*l.* more for the said service, which is to be paid at the same time. [*Copy.*]

May 22. 2. Attorney General Heath and Serjeant Humfrey Davenport to the Council. To accomplish the King's command touching the town of Yarmouth, they resolved to bring a Quo warranto. The town made appearance, but the letter of attorney was not well warranted, nor the town seal put to it, but such a seal as the justices put to passes and ordinary business, and not set to by order of the Common Council of the town. The defendants have day to plead until next term. In the meantime the King should be moved to direct that the warrant of attorney be well examined, which course may well stand with the King's justice and honour, seeing his purpose is, not to destroy but to rectify them, which will hardly be as long as the head of the body consists of two bailiffs, which is monstrous in nature, and dangerous and inconvenient in government. [*Copy.*]

May 22. 3. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Dorchester. At the request of Sir Thomas Edmondes, Treasurer of the Household, reports to him, that, on May 6, 2nd James, that King granted the office of Clerk of the Crown in Chancery to Mr. Treasurer, in reversion after Sir George Coppin, for life, by virtue of which grant Mr. Treasurer now holds the same. By another grant, July 11, 8th James, the office was granted, in reversion, after Mr. Treasurer, to Anthony Luther and Thomas Luther, for their lives, if Henry, now Sir Henry Edmondes, son and heir of Mr. Treasurer, should so long live.

May 22. 4. Plea and Demurrer of Sir John Eliot to the information of Attorney General Heath. He alleges:—1. That the King has no legal knowledge of what takes place in Parliament until it is communicated by the House itself, and that it does not appear in the information that the matters charged were so communicated to the King. 2. That the matters charged are supposed to have been committed in Parliament, and are only examinable in the House of Commons. 3. That the defendant ought not to disclose what was spoken in Parliament, unless by consent of the House. 4 and 5 were objections of a more technical character. Bramston, William Holt, and Robert Mason are stated to be the counsel for the defendant. [*Office copy.*]

May 22. 5. Another copy of the same.

May 22. 6. Similar Plea and Demurrer of Denzil Holles. This defendant's counsel were the same as those of Sir John Eliot. [*Office copy.*]

May 22. 7. Similar Plea and Demurrer of Benjamin Valentine. His counsel were Robert Mason and Henry Calthrop. [*Office copy.*]

May 22. 8. Similar Plea and Demurrer of William Coryton. His counsel were Bramston, Richard Aske, and John White. [*Office copy.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLIII.

1629.
May 22. 9. Plea and Demurrer of John Selden, to the information of Attorney General Heath, for alleged seditious conduct in Parliament. His counsel were John Bramston, William Holt, Edward Herbert, Robert Mason, and Thomas Gardner. [*Office copy.*]

May 22. 10. Another copy of the same.

May 22. 11. Similar Plea and Demurrer of Walter Long. His counsel were Bramston, Sherfield, Holt, Atkins, Calthrop, Mason, and Charles Jones. [*Office copy.*]

May 22. 12. Similar Plea and Demurrer of William Strode. His counsel were Bramston and Richard Aske. [*Office copy.*]

May 22. 13. Similar Plea and Demurrer of Sir Peter Heyman. His counsel were Bramston and Whitfield. [*Office copy.*]

May 22. 14. Particular of monies disbursed by Sir James Perrot concerning the Charles, of Dieppe, brought into the port of Tenby, co. Pembroke. Total, 16*l.* 7*s.* 8*d.*

May 22. London. 15. John Bland to James Earl of Carlisle. A friend of the writer, a goldsmith, tells the writer he could furnish 4,000*l.* on plate and jewels, so that, if the Earl pleases, against Monday the money may be ready.

May 23. 16. Order of the Court of Star Chamber in the cause of the Attorney General against Sir John Eliot and others. The defendants having for further delay put in several pleas and demurrers to the jurisdiction of the Court, the Court required the Lord Chief Justices and Lord Chief Baron, calling to them such other of the Judges as are now in town, to consider the pleas and demurrers, and to certify whether the defendants ought to make any other answer or not. The Court appoints to sit again in expectation of their report on Friday next.

May 23. 17. List of Ships appointed for present service at sea, and of such Captains as the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty conceive fit men to be employed. [*This is the copy of the list submitted to the King. The names of captains approved by him are underscored, and in the case of the Red Lion, intended for service in the Elbe, "Capt. Pennington" is inserted by the King, in lieu of Sir John Chudleigh and several others recommended by the Commissioners.*]

May 23. 18. Draft of the same, with some alterations, probably made by the Lords of the Admiralty.

May 23. 19. William Drake's Inventory of tenths of the Rosemary, taken by the Abraham, Capt. Robert Hull, and brought into Bristol, April 6, 1629.

1629. Vol. CXLIII.

May 23. 20. Algernon Lord Percy to James Earl of Carlisle. Has spoken to Lord Salisbury, and he is so far from willing to accept that employment as he shall think it a great misfortune to be nominated to it. Begs Lord Carlisle to stop it.

May 24. Hinton. 21. John Lord Poulett to Sec. Dorchester. Strong expressions of grief for the Queen's miscarriage. Prays to know when the time is set for the Earl of Danby's journey into France, that his sons may wait upon the Earl. Edward Sydenham, one of the King's servants, was there of late, and, telling Poulett that his Majesty wanted a horse to hunt on, took the opportunity to present the best he had. They are very quiet, although not without some such people as the kingdom is too full of, that covertly essay to fill their ears and minds with jealousies and fears of alterations in religion and government. Doubts not that men will every day become more sensible and thankful for the peace and happiness they enjoy.

May 24. / June 3. The Hague. 22. Mary Gilpin to the same. Solicits payment of arrears of pay due to her son, Capt. Emanuel Gilpin, and his appointment as Muster-master in some shire in England.

May 24. At Fucht, in the Army before Bois le Duc. 23. Appointment, by Horace Lord Vere of Tilbury, of Sir Thomas Stafford, to be his deputy in the office of Master General of the Ordnance. [*Copy.*]

May 24. 24. Lord President Conway to his cousin, Foulke Reed. Minute directions for the letting and management of Lord Conway's property in Warwickshire. [*Copy.*]

May 25. London. 25. Lucas Jacobs to William Weld, secretary to Lord President Conway. Puts him in mind of the writer's business. In hot weather corn will quite spoil a shipboard. Begs him to do what he can, and he shall find the writer thankful. The two ships at Chichester were cleared, and out of that jurisdiction, before the proclamation came there.

May 25. Dover. 26. Capt. John Mennes to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Landed the Marquis de Villo at Dunkirk on the 23d. The next day received on board a gentleman who is coming towards his Majesty, and landed him that same night at Dover. The ships of the King of Spain at Dunkirk are all in harbour, and the people full of faction for want of pay. There are riding before the town nine Hollanders, but they purpose shortly to remove, for there is no expectation of ships coming out of Dunkirk. The Peter and Andrew, which they lately took from our merchants, is fitting for the sea, with 38 pieces of brass.

May 25. 27. William Burrell and others appointed to sell the decayed ships to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Have had conference how to perform their directions, but, wanting further instructions in divers particulars inserted in the inclosed note, they request him to move the Lords thereon. *Inclosed,*

27. I. *Remembrances for Nicholas to move the Lords Commissioners; with Nicholas's marginal memoranda of their answers.*

VOL. CXLIII.

1629.
May 26. 28. Particular, by Matthew de Quester, of packets despatched for his Majesty's affairs from April 3, 1629, to this day. It comprises 41 despatches, and the charge is 36*l.* 6*s.*

May 27. Grant to Sir Robert Killigrew, Sir John Heydon, and George Kirke, in consideration of service done, of divers marshes in cos. Norfolk, Lincoln, Kent, Sussex, and Carmarthen, often overflown with the sea, which they have undertaken to drain, paying to the King for every acre so drained a yearly rent of 4*d.* [*Docquet.*]

May 27. Grant to Robert Earl of Monmouth of the benefit of the wardship of Henry Winchcombe, son and heir of Henry Winchcombe, of Buck[le ?]bury, co. Berks, deceased. [*Docquet.*]

May 27. London. 29. Sir John Finet to Sec. Dorchester. On his return from Court, he encountered a letter from the Venetian Ambassador, requesting an audience of his Majesty with his first conveniency. Had been told that the King was to go to Theobalds on Thursday. He is, by the Lord Chamberlain, remitted to the Secretary, to know whether the Ambassador might not have access to his Majesty at Greenwich this evening.

May 28. 30. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. Has been earnest with the Earl of Dorset to put him into Capt. Pennington's squadron, but he makes difficulty of it, and says he moved it to the rest of the Lords Commissioners, but they would not agree to alter anything. Therefore begs his commission may be despatched. The Earl of Dorset has forced upon him for lieutenant one Jacob Lovell, with which be must have patience perforce.

May 28. 31. Robert Earl of Leicester to James Earl of Carlisle. During his abode at Petworth he shall be forced to part with Lady Anne, for he has liberty to bring but one child with him, and a small number of servants. Begs him to consider therefore where she may best be placed. Last night received a letter from his father to hasten his coming to Petworth, and no kindness from him must be slighted.

May 29. 32. Order of the Council in the Star Chamber, in the information of the Attorney General against Sir John Eliot and others. The Chief Baron being ill, and unable to take the reference directed by the order of the 23d inst., the counsel also of the defendants desiring time to produce records in maintenance of their plea, and the Attorney General, to avoid delay, desiring to make an amendment in his information,—it was ordered, that the Attorney General might amend accordingly; that the defendants might make any further answer consequent on the amendment by Monday next; that the reference should be taken on Tuesday next, with or without the Lord Chief Baron; and that the Court would sit on Saturday se'nnight to receive the report.

May 29. 33. Copy of the same order.

VOL. CXLIII.

1629.

May 29. Gore End. 34. Capt. John Mennes to Edward Nicholas. There arrived yesterday in the Gore the prize ship, the Fortune, with a warrant for Mennes to convoy her to Portsmouth. They were at the time taking in their provisions, but should be ready on Monday to bring her within sight of St. Helen's.

May 29. Petworth. 35. Henry Earl of Northumberland to his son-in-law, James Earl of Carlisle. In answer to inquiries after his health. Made little use of the Bath, only seven times, for the weather was intemperate, and he got a cold. Now he is troubled with the spleen, which he hopes will soon wear away.

May 29. 36. Sir Thomas Morton to the same. Never expected so much injustice from the Earl as to call that unkindness which was but an expression of how much the Earl's unkindness had wounded him. The Earl cannot deny him the name of a near kinsman, and honoured him with the title of a chosen friend; how then could he but take it unkindly that in two months of sickness the Earl never visited him nor sent message by his footmen? If the Earl be ashamed of this, the writer's sharpest censure will be to remain his humble servant.

May 30. 37. Kenrick Edisbury to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Having been employed to assist the Officers of the Navy at the pay for the ordinary at Chatham, he had discerned much improvidence, and, having advised with some of the honestest and ablest of the workmen, he finds that the 170 extraordinary workmen now in pay may be reduced to 85, and a variety of other reductions be made, on payment of about 1,000*l.* wages now due, which might be defalked by the Lord Treasurer out of the ordinary monthly payments to the Treasurer of the Navy. *Inclosed,*

37. I. *List of the 85 workmen whom alone it was necessary to retain.*

May 30. 38. Petition of Richard Davies and his son to the same. State their employments in the expedition to Rochelle under Lord Denbigh. Pray payment of their wages, as ordered by Sir Guilford Slingsby, to prevent their being imprisoned for their debts.

May 31. Presentation of the rectory of Tredington, co. Worcester, to William Smyth, D.D., and Warden of Wadham College, Oxford, the same being void by the promotion of the last incumbent to the bishoprick of Kilfenora. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to Sir John Chudleigh, in consideration of his service, of a prize ship, the St. Mary. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Four usual warrants for providing red cloth, spangles, and other necessaries for coats given to the Yeomen of the Guard. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Three usual warrants for halberts, javelins, bows and arrows, for the Yeomen of the Guard. [*Docquet.*]

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLIII.

1629.

May 31. Form or precedent of wine licences to be granted by Lord Goring and others, agents for granting the same; with warrant to the Lord Keeper to seal the same. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant of office of Chief Searcher for the port of London to Thomas Ivatt and William Ivatt, sons of Thomas Ivatt deceased, for their lives, as the same was formerly granted to Thomas Ivatt deceased, and James Bearblock. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. Grant to John Mountford, Richard Greene, and others, on the nomination of William Plott and others, copyholders of the manor of Paris Garden, co. Surrey, of divers messuages within that manor, in consideration of their having paid to the King's use 76*l.* 4*s.*, besides 25*l.* 8*s.* paid to Robert Tipper. [*Docquet.*]

May 31. 39. Sir Guilford Slingsby to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. It is true he purposed to go to Chatham with his wife. He finds many things so much miscarried to his Majesty's prejudice, that his desire is to reform them, which he conceives to be the duty of his place. His predecessors have been accustomed sometimes to reside at Chatham; Sir Henry Palmer did so; Sir Guilford himself did so on his appointment by the Earl of Nottingham; Sir Richard Bingley did the like; and Sir Nicholas Gilborne, Deputy Surveyor, with a large family; Capt. Norris and Capt. Downing did so. Whoever gave them information that his residence there was likely to be of dangerous consequence, did it rather to avoid discovery of things amiss than for any just cause.

May. 40. Petition of Aurelian Townshend to the King. Thomas Ivatt, searcher, of London, left his wife lunatic. Prays a grant of her custody, and the benefit of her estate. [*Underwritten is a signification by the Earl of Holland that the King has granted the petition.*]

May? 41. Petition of divers poor inhabiting within the borough of Hertford to the number of 50 householders, with their wives and children, to the Council. The King and his progenitors have for many hundred years been seized of the manor of Hertford and of the King's Meadows and Great Hartham belonging thereto, Great Hartham being suffered to lie common, and the meadows being demised to the corporation for relief of the poor. But two years ago the corporation having obtained a grant of the inheritance of the said grounds, they have now refused petitioners the benefits they formerly had from the same. Pray that householders in cottages built at least 30 years ago may have their old privileges. *Annexed,*

41. I. *Petition of the Corporation of Hertford to the Commissioners for Sale of his Majesty's lands in fee farm. Pray that they may purchase the leet belonging to the manor, and all the common meadows, for the relief of the poor.* 1627, *May* 1. [*Copy.*]

VOL. CXLIII.

1629.
May. 42. Petition of Capt. Richard Beale to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The Charles, pinnace, being now laid up, prays that he and his late ship's company may be transferred into one of the Whelps.

May. 43. Elizabeth Countess of Carrick to Sec. Dorchester. Begs him to speak to her uncle, the Earl of Monmouth, respecting a ward whom it has pleased the King to grant her for the better advancement of her daughter's fortunes. She is so troublesome because the ward has but a very few days to continue his wardship.

May. 44. Elizabeth Viscountess Savage to the same. A poor woman that was the neighbour of the writer many years, at Brentford, makes lamentable moan for her husband, who is to be hanged on Saturday, but swears he is wrongfully accused. Prays the Secretary to procure his pardon.

May. 45. Sir John Carleton to the same. Prays him to procure for a young man, the bearer, the King's letter to the Master of the Wards, to be fendary of their country. The place is not of profit, but rather an introduction to better fortunes.

May ? 46. An Epitaph upon the untimely born, untimely fallen Prince, Charles, Prince of Wales, who was born and died upon Ascension Eve, 1629. Begins,—

> "Snatched from our longing, hoping eyes,
> Here all that Heaven could promise lies!
> Long wish'd, then born, he had scarce cried,
> But he despised the times, and died;
> Whom Heaven but shewed to th' age's scorn,
> And then resumed ere hardly born."

Concludes,—

> "But tell thine eyes, within this tomb
> Here lies the hope of Christendom:
> Then, let, like Niobe's, thy doom,
> Weep thee a statua of the tomb,
> And so translate thy darker fears
> To th' easy language of thy tears,
> Nor ever let the shower be done,
> Till my King sees his second son."

May ? 47. Draft, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, of an information against Sir John Eliot for refusing to answer questions put to him by the Council respecting his conduct in the House of Commons on March 2nd last. Probably this information was never filed or proceeded with.

VOL. CXLIV. JUNE 1—16, 1629.

1629.
June 1. Whitehall. 1. Order of the Council of War, concerning the course to be holden for manifestation of the default of the leading ships appointed to assault the enemy before Rochelle. The names of the witnesses, and the points they were to be required to answer, were to be delivered to the Clerks of this Council, and, after their examination, order would be given for further proceeding. [*Copy, addressed to Peter White, one of the witnesses; indorsed is a memorandum, that the examinations of certain specified persons, including Peter White, were delivered to Mr. Cottington, Secretary to the Earl of Lindsey, June* 10, 1629.]

June 1. 2. Copy of the same order.

[June 1 ?] 3. Questions upon which the witnesses above mentioned were to be examined. With a note by Francis Morice, probably addressed to Peter White, requesting him to return his own answers.

June 1. 4. Petition of Julian Calandrini, Paymaster of the Forces in the service of Denmark, to the Council of War. Has disbursed 2,508*l.* 7*s.* 10*d.* more than received. Prays that some course may be taken for his repayment, and that he may be freed of a suit in the Court of Requests for money pretended by Lieut. Skipwith, who commanded Sir John Ratcliffe's company. [*Copy. Underwritten is the draft of an Order of the Council of War, that the Lord Privy Seal should be informed that the monies due to Lieut. Skipwith are in truth payable by his Majesty, and that his petition should therefore be discharged.*]

June 1. Whitehall. 5. Copy of the above-mentioned Order of the Council of War on the preceding petition.

June 1. 6. Petition of Seigneur de Lalande to the Council of War. Sets forth his services, enumerated more at large in previous petitions, and that there is due to him twenty months' wages, at 50 francs a month. Being in extreme necessity and overwhelmed with debts, he appeals to their Excellencies to give order for his payment. [*Underwritten is a reference to Capt. Mason to certify what was due to the petitioner.*]

June 1. Whitehall. 7. Minutes of Answers to Petitions given at the meeting of the Council of War this day. The names of the petitioners were, John Cornwell, —— Garnesey, James Jeffrey, Julian Calandrini, Olive Rayley, and Segnieur de Lalande.

June 1. Cassington. 8. Bishop Richard Corbet, of Oxford, to Sec. Dorchester. Thinks a recent suit of his was unsuccessful on account of the way in which it was commenced. Is confident of success through the Secretary, because it is conceived he has done some tolerable service to his Majesty in his own diocese lately. His lawyers advise him to try his cause in one of their courts, but if ever he tries more courts than that he is in, let a lawyer be his poison. If Gloucester Hall were his in possession (as it is injuriously kept from him), there were no question but he might challenge his immunity by Act of

1629. VOL. CXLIV.

Parliament. Hopes that his loss of part of his bishoprick will not draw on a charge on all the rest. Submits himself wholly to the King's mercy. When he was consecrated he took an oath to be very hospitable. If these payments are put upon him must either be forsworn or undone.

June 1. Portsmouth. 9. Thomas Morgan to Sir Thomas Button. Reports the state of of the Ninth Whelp and its provisions. Such of the latter as are not yet on board are ready, but the Mayor wants 600*l.* to be paid for it, and without this money neither she nor the rest of the fleet will be made ready. Numbers of seamen on board and deficient; boatswain and cook are on board; the master is expected—a mutinous, troublesome fellow, who is not acquainted with the coast of Ireland. No order to make ready the Fifth Whelp as yet.

June 1. 10. Examinations taken before Dr. Matthew Wren, Vice Chancellor of Cambridge, "concerning Mr. Prynne's last book," as is stated in Bishop Laud's indorsement. It appears from these examinations that 50 copies of the book in sheets were sent from London for sale to Leonard Greene, with a note signed "Orthodox." Of these copies, 30 had been sold to 12 persons whose names are enumerated; 12 copies were delivered up to the Vice Chancellor,

June 1. 11. Further Plea and Demurrer of Sir John Eliot, by way of addition to his former Plea and Demurrer to the Information of Attorney General Heath, as altered by the Order of May 29 last. [*Office copy.*]

June 1. 12. The like of Denzil Holles, another of the defendants. [*Office copy.*]

June 1. 13. The like of Sir Miles Hobart, his counsel being Robert Thorpe. [*Office copy.*]

June 1. 14. The like of Benjamin Valentine. [*Office copy.*]

June 1. 15. The like of John Selden. [*Office copy.*]

June 1. 16. Notes on the state of Mr. Alford's account as Receiver of Admiralty droits in co. Sussex. Payments which it was thought should have been made to Mr. Oliver had not been received.

June 2. Greenwich. 17. The King to [Attorney General Heath?]. The Earl of Suffolk, being hopeful to discover divers good sums of money detained upon reprises, has offered to recover the same, and pay over the fourth part, if the King would bestow upon him the other three parts in recompence of his charges. The person addressed is therefore to receive the Earl's information, and proceed for the recovery of the amounts due. [*Copy.*]

June 2. 18. Petition of Edward Ball, Robert Hampton, and others, to the King. Petitioners have for many years employed themselves in finding means for supply of the kingdom, and especially of London, with fuel of peat, never used in these parts before, as also for its

1629.

application in making iron, lead, glass, or salt. Pray for letters patent for the sole sale of the same in the City of London and places adjoining. [*Underwritten is a direction to the Attorney General to prepare a grant accordingly.*]

June 2. 19. Petition of John Darbyshire and Anne his wife to the same. Pray that the pardon granted to them for their intermarriage may be extended to the following persons, who were present and assisting at the same:—Mary Darbyshire, widow; Thomas Darbyshire; Mary, Ann, and Elizabeth Darbyshire, daughters of Mary Darbyshire, widow; Walter Llewellyn and Mary his wife; Thomas Osboldeston and Battris his wife; Simon Osboldeston; George Wilson, clerk; and Samuel Hayward, parish clerk. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to draw up the pardon solicited.*]

June 2. 20. Petition of Capt. Archibald Douglas to the King. Mr. Nicholson, having letters patent to compound for assart lands lately deceasing, there remains due on his accompts 300*l.* odd money. Petitioner prays (for supplying of his present urgent necessities) that the King will grant him the same. [*Underwritten is a direction to the Attorney General to prepare a grant according to the petition.*]

June 2. 21. Petition of Richard Williams, late one of the children of the Chapel Royal, to the same. There is now a contra-tenor's place void in the church of Sarum. Prays the King to direct the Bishop of Winchester to signify his Majesty's recommendation for petitioner's admission to the same. [*Underwritten is the King's recommendation of the petitioner to the church of Sarum, petitioner having been a child in the King's chapel, and done acceptable service therein.*]

June 2. 22. Petition of Capt. Charles Driver to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. In September, 1626, the merchants of Bristol received a commission from the late Lord Admiral for surprising pirates, and thereupon Humphrey Hooke and Humphrey Browne set out ships under the command of petitioner and Robert Hull, who took a Sallee-man, and sent her into Bristol, where she was condemned. On complaint of some merchants of London petitioner is now sent for to appear before the Council for taking the same prize. Prays the Lords Commissioners to be a means for his speedy despatch.

June 2. 23. Lord President Conway to Sir John Hume. His son, Sir George Hume, has made a motion to the writer for marriage with his daughter, and has interposed a treaty at large by the Earl of Kellie. Lord Conway accepts the estate of 1,200*l.* per annum, to be assured on the issue of the marriage, and 500*l.* a year present maintenance, and 500*l.* a year jointure to the lady, assured out of lands in Scotland, and offers 2,000*l.* portion. [*Draft, in the handwriting of the Lord President.*]

June 2. 24. Copy of the same.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLIV.

1629.
June 2. 25. Lord President Conway to Sir John Hume. Has acquainted the Earl of Kellie, Sir George Hume, and Mr. Colville with the precedents of three former matches of daughters of the writer, but upon some debate has agreed to add 500*l.* more portion to be paid on his death. With the advice and consent of Mr. Colville, he sends a footman to receive letters of credit to one Richardson, a friend of Lord Conway's, in Ireland, that he may go to see the land in that kingdom, from whence he will pass into Scotland, there to present Lord Conway's service to Sir John, and have a view of the lands there which are intended to be assured. [*Draft, principally in the handwriting of Lord Conway.*]

June 2. 26. Copy of the same.

June 2. 27. Sir Henry Clare to Lord President Conway. Intreats an answer to his petition to the King.

June 2. Shalden. 28. Sir Bowyer Worseley to Lord President Conway. Old Thornton and his son coming into the island were entertained by Sir Bowyer. The son married Sir Bowyer's daughter, never so much as moving of it to Sir Bowyer. The old man went away in a rage, and Sir Bowyer sent the son after him, and kept his daughter. There were many meetings for an agreement. The demand was for 1,000*l.* portion; Sir Bowyer insisted on 500*l.*; but in conclusion agreed to give 500*l.* down and a bond for 500*l.*, upon an understanding that the bond should be but in show that he had 1,000*l.* with his son. Last term Sir Bowyer was arrested on the bond. Lord Conway's note released him, and he now begs for a place in ship or castle, or a protection, or if Sir Fulke Greville were willing to leave Cowes Castle, he would give him more than any for it.

June 2. Westminster. 29. Sir John Bingley to Sec. Dorchester. He was confident in Dorchester's favour and his own merit in doing the King faithful and profitable services, and now he hears that he is not regarded in the establishment. His Majesty conferred with him when he gave him the place for his life, and the late Duke of Buckingham told him, in presence of his brother Goring, that this was but a beginning of the King's grace. Has lost above 10,000*l.* in losing his place in the Exchequer. To be used in this manner cannot but grieve him; the disgrace is more irksome than the money. If the King's grace and his great seal for the writer's life be not good, he submits it to God.

June 2. Rysum. 30. H. Wentworth to the same. Peace being likely between the King of Denmark and the Emperor, they are fearful that the English troops, being 1,800 men, besides officers, will be broken. They have sent Capt. Ernely to petition in their behalf. Their pay is four months behind, and they have not a penny to help themselves. Unless the captain brings some good news they shall suffer exceedingly.

VOL. CXLIV.

1629.
June 2. Dover Castle. 31. Sir Edward Dering, Lieutenant of Dover Castle, to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. On complaint of Capt. Dunning of indignity offered to his Majesty, and wrong done to him by a Flemish man-of-war lying in Dover Road, Sir Edward discharged several pieces at him, but, instead of coming ashore, he hoised sails and made seaward. It has not been known that any vessel has in such contemptuous manner gone off in scorn. The master of the ship is now in prison, there awaiting the Earl's commands. *Incloses,*

31. I. *Information of Henry Dunning, Capt. of the Miniken. Coasting on the shores of Brittany, in March last, he fell in with the Waterhound, of Flushing, Francis Jonson, captain, who fired upon the Miniken, and would have sunk her, but that Sir Henry Palmer in the Assurance and other ships came to her rescue. Jonson forced Capt. Dunning to strike his topsail to the Prince of Orange, but himself refused with base and scornful gesture to strike sail to the King of England.*

31. II. *Examinations of John Emerson and Joshua Langworth, deposing to further acts of scorn practised towards them by mariners of the Waterhound, in Dover harbour.* [*Written on the same paper as the preceding.*]

June 2. Puncknowle. 32. John Arundel to Endymion Porter. Salutes him, not with a puritanical heart, as did the Burtonians, or rather the Brutonians, at his perilous arrival on their barbarous coast, but with a real and catholic heart, devoted ever to honour and serve him. Commends unto him a French gentleman, whom he intreats him to respect and to advance his suit; he is so worthy as that he will rather perish in his suit than abuse Porter with a syllable of untruth. Subscribes himself Porter's "fidele friend and servant."

[June 2?] 33. Notes, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, of arguments addressed to a court by Sergeants Bramston, Berkeley, and Davenport, apparently respecting the validity of a return made to a Habeas Corpus; probably they are those urged on behalf of Sir John Eliot and the other members of the late Parliament imprisoned with him.

June 2. 34. Assignment, by John West, of London, shoemaker, to Robert Swanson, now of the Red Lion, of the office of Master Cook in the Tenth Whelp, for life.

June 3. Westminster. Grant to Francis Winterton, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, and Ralph Butler, of Quine Hall, co. Hertford, of all arrears of rents and forfeitures due on account of wine licences, from Christmas, 1616, to March 20, 1628, which, according to an accompt, amount to 6157*l.* 9*s.* 2*d.* The grant is in consideration of 2,000*l.*, parcel of 9,800*l.* intended to be conferred on Winterton and Butler for service done to the King. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 21.]

VOL. CXLIV.

1629.

June 3. Westminster. Grant to Aurelian Townshend of the custody of Philippa Ivatt, widow, found lunatic by inquisition. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 22.]

June 3. Westminster. Commission to Bishops Field, of St. David's, and Murray, of Llandaff, and others, to review the sentence in the Prerogative Court of Canterbury, for granting administration of the goods of Sir Rawleigh Bussey, not administered by his mother and sole executrix, Lady Jane Maunsell, in her lifetime, to Sir Thomas Maunsell, her husband, according to her will nuncupative. [*Ibid., No.* 23.]

June 3. Westminster. Warrant to pay to David Portius and Nicholas Geerloof engineers, 200*l.*, for service done by them on several occasions. [*Ibid., No.* 24.]

Jnne 3. Puncknowle. 35. Robert Naper to Endymion Porter, Gentleman of the Bedchamber. At his last being in London, searched Court and city to have seen him. Recommends to him the bearer Mons. Peter, and begs Porter to extend the best of his power to the effecting Mons. Peter's desire.

June 3. 36. Samnel C[ollins] to Dr. Duck. Mr. Hooker has gone into Leicestershire, and thence to London, to appear before the Bishop of London on the first day of term. The writer cannot be there until Monday night, and has signified as mnch to Mr. Hooker, with the good hopes conceived of the Bishop's favour if he will quietly depart out of the diocese. All men are taken np with expecting what will be the conclnsion of Mr. Hooker's business. Cambridge dispntes it *pro et con.* It drowns the noise of the great question of tonnage and poundage. Dares not say half what he hears. Paper walls are easily broken open. If he be once quietly gone my lord has overcome the greatest difficulty in governing that part of his diocese.

June 4. 37. Attorney General Heath to Lord President Conway. Until Saturday morning next, abont nine o'clock, there will be no occasion for the Lords to be troubled about the great cause in the Star Chamber, but then it will be very requisite that there shonld be a good presence. By that time the Judges will be ready with their certificate. Tuesday was spent till after twelve hy the counsel of the defendants. Yesterday all the forenoon was spent by the Attorney General for the King, which was upon the point of three hours in continual speech, till he was almost tired, which he hopes he shall never be in the King's service. This morning they meet again, and then leave it to the Judges.

June 4. Hinton. 38. John Lord Poulett to [Sec. Dorchester]. Sends him a copy of a letter received from the King. The Attorney has done him this favour, and it is the second or third of this kind that he has had. In explanation sends him copy of a letter he had written to Sir Francis Cottington. Is an unhappy man, that having no other ambition than to keep himself in his Majesty's favour, yet he must be exposed to snch hazards by keeping a forest. Since he finds he

1629. VOL. CXLIV.

cannot do it without being continually subject to the like, begs the Secretary to move the King that the Commissioners having the land, woods, and game, and taking up the course as they do, may have the deer committed to their care. Beseeches him to let his Majesty know that he is much grieved to have received a letter of displeasure from so gracious a King, whose favour he values above all the things of this world, and to desire him not to believe amiss of his humble servant, that never did nor will offend him.

June 4. 39. Peter White to Francis Morice. Has repaired to his house, and being otherwise employed in his Majesty's service desires to be excused thereafter.

June 4. 40. Depositions of John Jonson and William Fenner, Fellows of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, concerning words spoken by the Master [Dr. Beale], at the meeting when Mr. Maret was convented. [*Copy.*]

[June 4 ?] 41. Statement of circumstances, showing that Mr. Doncon told Mr. Maret those words for the which he was excommoned.

June 5. Westminster. Pardon to Thomas Bond, convicted of killing Peter Bond, his fellow scholar in the University of Oxford. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 25.]

June 5. Westminster. Warrant to pay to James Heriot, the King's jeweller, 190*l.*, that is, 165*l.* for four diamond rings, and 25*l.* for a valentine of gold, set with two pointed diamonds and thirty-eight smaller diamonds. [*Ibid., No.* 26.]

June 5. Westminster. Warrant to Sir William Acton and Rowland Backhouse, Sheriffs of London and Middlesex, to deliver to such person as the Swedish Ambassador shall appoint, 47 persons, of whom one was Elizabeth Leech, being prisoners condemned of felonies, and remaining in the gaols of Newgate and Bridewell, to the end they might be employed in the service of the King of Sweden. [*Ibid., No.* 27.]

[June 5 ?] Greenwich. 42. The King to Bishop Thornborough, of Worcester. Understanding that the archdeaconry of Worcester is in his disposition, and knowing his care and zeal to promote men of worth, and his due respect to the King and his service, recommends to him for that place Dr. Fell, Professor of Divinity in the University of Oxford.

June 5. Chatham. 43. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. In addition to the reductions suggested in his last letter, proposes a substitution of the new ketch for the Seven Stars, as one of the ships which bear the chain at the barricado at Upnor Castle. They have been there a fortnight, staying for the remainder of the money to pay the ordinary for the year 1628; and though Mr Harpur and himself use their best oratory, they have much ado to stay the caulkers from coming up to petition his Majesty. Verily believes if the money come not afore Monday they will up, do what the writer can.

Digitized by Google

Vol. CXLIV.

1629.
June 5.
Portsmouth.

44. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. The fleet there is fully provided of nothing. They want part of their victual, except the Fortune, which is now discovered coming about, bring it. Grieves to see the King's provisions eaten up in a harbour. Has no mind to be one of the King's harbour captains, whose idleness draws infamy on themselves and their nation. Longs to hear of Sir Paul Harris with their ammunition. Had he that, he would drink cold water and eat coarse bread but he would out.

June 5.

45. Certificate of John Reynolds, Master Gunner of England, of the sufficiency of Robert Chamberlayne for Master Gunner in one of the King's ships.

[June 6?]

46. Petition of the City of London and Edward Ditchfield, John Highlord, Humphrey Clarke, and Francis Mosse to the King. By three several letters patent the King granted to Edward Ditchfield and the rest certain lands in cos. Oxford, Northampton, York, Cumberland, and Berks, with a clause that if any doubt arose as to the validity of the letters patent new grants should be made to the patentees. Doubts having arisen, they pray that they may surrender the previous grants and have new grants according to the Royal contract. *Underwritten,*

46. I. *Certificate of the Attorney General, but unsigned, that the course proposed by the petitioners would be no ways prejudicial to his Majesty.*

46. II. *The King to the Attorney General. Warrant to prepare the new grants desired by the petitioners. East Greenwich,* 1629, *June* 6.

June 6.
York.

47. W. Sheffeild to James Earl of Carlisle. Advises him to assert his claim for compensation, on the disafforesting the forest of Galtres, in reference to a piece of land called the Lund lying in the manor of Raskeilf. Mr. Allsop and Mr. Burnett should prove the claim to Sir Thomas Fanshawe. If the matter be omitted the land will be passed away as part of the manor of Easingwold, and it will cost much money by suit to recall it.

June 6.

48. Answers of Augustin Matthewes, printer, to the articles objected against him by the Ecclesiastical Commission. About the beginning of the last session of Parliament Mr. Prynne brought him a part of a book styled "The Antithesis of the Church of England," consisting of collections out of divers other books, which collections, in nine or ten sheets, examinant printed. There being some part of a written copy, he demanded of Mr. Prynne to see the Licenser's hand. Mr. Prynne answered, that the same was licensed, and that if examinant would not proceed in the printing he would procure some other to print it. Mr. Prynne accordingly took away the 1,000 or 1,500 copies of the sheets which had been printed, and paid him for the same.

VOL. CXLIV.

1629.
June 7. Greenwich. 49. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a commission to the Lord Treasurer, the Chancellor and Barons of the Exchequer, himself, and the Solicitor General to compound for the estates or forfeitures of any recusant convict, subject to such directions as the King, under Sign Manual, shall appoint; which commission and instructions he is to draw according to a form theretofore granted.

June 7. 50. Petition of Bishop Murray, of Landaff, to the King. William Blethyn, once Bishop of Llandaff, in the 24th year of Elizabeth, demised the manor and rectory of Bassaleg, and some other churches, to the Queen, for 100 years, at the rent of 38*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* In her 25th year, Queen Elizabeth demised the same to Sir William Herbert for 60 years, and the residue to the then Bishop and his successors. In the 10th year of King James, Benjamin Valentine procured a grant for the residue of the term after the 60 years, with a reservation of 23*l.* a year to the King and 38*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* to the Bishop, neither of which rents has Valentine ever paid, so as the term is in the King's disposal. Petitioner prays the King to grant his interest to the petitioner and his successors. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to draw a bill, if there be no legal impediment.*]

June 8. Westminster. Grant to Thomas Viscount Wentworth, for his life, of the newly erected office of Receiver of Fines and Forfeitures of Popish Recusants in cos. Stafford, Derby, Chester, and other northern counties, with the like fees as other receivers of the King's revenue. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 28.]

June 8. Westminster. Grant to Robert Fludd, Doctor of Physic, of a messuage and lands in Kirton, co. Suffolk, come to the Crown by being devised by Richard Smart to Anne Deletto, an alien, to the use of Rosamund Hewett, to hold the same to such uses as by the will of Smart are limited. [*Ibid., No.* 29.]

June 8. Docquet of the same.

June 8. Westminster. Warrant to pay to William Le Neve, York Herald, appointed to attend Sir Thomas Edmondes, Ambassador Extraordinary into France, 6*s.* 8*d.* per diem for diet, and a similar sum by way of reward, with allowances for transportation and postage for himself and two servants. [*Ibid., No.* 30.]

June 8. Re-grant to Edward Ditchfield and others, at the nomination of the City of London, of the site of the manor of Turnors, co. Oxon, and of divers manors in cos. Oxon, Northampton, York, Cumberland, and Berks, according to the King's contract with the City, and for strengthening their estates in the premises. [*Docquet.*]

June 8. Docquet of warrant to discharge the Marquis of Hamilton; see Sign Man., 1629, June 9.

June 8. Docquet of warrant to pay to Theophilus Lupo 40*l.*; see Sign Man., 1629, June 9.

VOL. CXLIV.

1629.
June 8. Docquet of a warrant to Thomas Johnson for 280*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*; see Sign Man., 1629, June 9.

June 8. 51. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a discharge to Lord Treasurer Weston for such jewels as were remaining in the secret jewel house in the Tower of London, which he has delivered as the King has commanded, according to books to be shown to the Attorney General, signed by the King, the Lord Treasurer, Viscount Conway, Sir Thomas Edmondes, Sir John Coke, and Sir Francis Gofton, late one of the Auditors of the Imprest.

June 8. Whitehall. 52. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Jacob Johnson, the diver. Warrant authorizing him to employ his art and industry by diving in the harbours and creeks in the Isle of Wight, the Lizard in Cornwall, Castlehaven on the coast of Ireland, and elsewhere for the recovery of ordnance, money, bullion, anchors, cables, and other commodities. [*Copy.*]

June 8. Mitton. 53. Foulke Reed to Lord President Conway. Has sent a view, taken by Philip Clough, of the defects of the park, with an estimate for reparation [*perhaps the estimate calendered in Vol.* lxxxix., *No.* 44, *Calendar, Vol.* ii., *Car. I., p.* 496]. The park may well keep between two and three hundred deer. Reports the state of the horses, and the difficulty in obtaining possession of a house occupied by Purser's, formerly Cox's, widow, who pleads his Lordship's charitable consideration.

June 8. Bristol. 54. Richard Aldworth to Sir Thomas Button. Heard in the time of Parliament, and since, that he is appointed to a great ship and one of the Whelps for the Irish coast, where he is more wanted than is conceived. Although a peace be established with France, the French men-of-war were at no time thicker than now. One of them lies between Homes [the Holmes] and Bridgewater, and took a trow which was coming to Bristol with lead. The Englishmen told them of the peace; the Frenchmen made answer they knew not, nor did not care.

June 9. Westminster. Warrant to discharge James Marquis of Hamilton, Master of the Horse, of 400*l.*, by him received for provision of horses for the King's service, of the disbursement whereof he had given the King an accompt, and to pay him 17*l.* due to him on that accompt, and 400*l.* towards the like provision thereafter. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 31.]

June 9. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Robert Kirkham 40*s.* per diem, as secretary to Sir Thomas Edmondes, Ambassador Extraordinary to France. [*Ibid., No.* 32.]

June 9. Westminster. The like to Theophilus Lupo, one of the King's musicians, 40*l.*, wages for one year. [*Ibid., No.* 33.]

VOL. CXLIV.

1629.

June 9. Westminster. Renewed warrant to pay to Thomas Johnson, baker, 280*l.* 12*s.* 6*d.*, for bread delivered by him for the service of the Duke and Duchess de Chevreuse and the Marquisses d'Effiat and Blainville. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 34.]

June 9. Greenwich. 55. The King to James Heriot, Philip Jacobson, Thomas Simpson, and William Tirrey, jewellers. To view certain jewels thereunder written, and to return their opinions of the value of every piece. The jewels enumerated had for the most part been defaced by the extraction of principal stones. Among the newest items was a "circlet of gold new made for Queen Anne," ornamented with diamonds, pearls, and rubies. One diamond had been taken out of that circlet on October 5, 1621, to be disposed of at his Majesty's pleasure, for which another had been returned. Two great half-round pearls are mentioned as having been taken from "the Mirror of Great Britain." A collet is also mentioned "wherein a diamond was, which is set in the jewel J." [*Copy.*]

June 9. Portsmouth. 56. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. Complains of not hearing from him, and not receiving his ammunition. Sir Paul Harris's officers have come down with order only for the Whelps, which are to go to the Elbe. Is furnished with everything but hammocks and ammunition. Intreats that he may be quit of that jail. Would rather be imprisoned anywhere than in the cursed town of Portsmouth. Has victuals only for three weeks, and the victualler will put no more aboard without money. Lies like one in *Epicuri intermundiis*, not certain whether he be living or dead. This is the second packet he has sent, the number of which shall be past all arithmetic to sum up, except he gets an answer.

June 10. Westminster. Grant to Thomas Willys and Richard Beringer, of the Office of Clerk of the Crown in the Chancery for their lives, on surrender of former grants made to Sir Thomas Edmondes. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 35.]

June 10. Docquet of the same.

June 10. 57. Petition of John Hamond, of Brandeston, co. Norfolk, Yeoman, to the King. Petitioner and Thomas Thompson meeting at Sparham in Norfolk, fell out, and some blows passed between them, shortly after which Thompson died. The coroner's inquest found that he died a natural death, but petitioner being threatened to be prosecuted, prays a pardon. *Annexed,*

57. I. *Affidavit of William Abbs, that Thompson complained that some work for one Mr. Robinson would be the death of him. Dated May* 8, 1629, *and sworn on June* 11 *following.*

57. II. *Similar affidavits of Mary Gibson and Thomas Locke. Dated as the preceding, and sworn June* 12 *following.*

1629 VOL. CXLIV.

57. III. *Certificate of John Rychers, Clement Hirne, Henry Rookewood, Oliver St. John, gent., and several clergymen and others, of the good character of the petitioner. Underwritten,*

57. IV. *Reference to the Attorney General to prepare a pardon if he found the contents of the petition true.*

June 10. 58. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. According to their directions, explains his claim for pay for pressing men-of-war, and fitting them as fireships, pinks, and victuallers for the Duke of Buckingham's intended voyage to Rochelle. Conceives he was to have had 40*s.* per diem.

June 10. Warwick Lane. 59. Eliza Lady Fanshawe to Sec. Dorchester. Is a suitor to obtain a change of a life, and another added, in the office of Remembrancer, which is now in her son, Sir Thomas Fanshawe and Sir Arthur Herris. Sets forth various reasons for her suit, among them that the place has been in the family without just exception ever since the beginning of Queen Elizabeth's reign. Does not desire the alteration of the life of Sir Arthur Herris in respect of likelihood of his death, for he is as likely to live as any man, being of a middling age and most temperate in diet, but only to invest the office in such persons as her son shall desire.

June 10. 60. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Begs him to get a warrant to the Officers of the Navy for delivery of such provisions to the Boatswain and Carpenter of the Adventure as they are in extraordinary want of, and cannot go to sea without. Prays him to get his business despatched.

June 10. Tehidie. 61. Francis Bassett to the same. Lately received a letter from my Lady Duchess that she considered he had not given in his account for the last year, and advised him to apply to William Allcock, administrator of the late Lord Admiral. Sent in his account last year, but the sum being so poor, Nicholas thought fit, and so did Mr. Wyan, that it should be respited till Michaelmas next. Wishes him to explain as much to the Duchess and Mr. Allcock. Desires him not to give the bearer above 12*d.* for bringing his nag. Try first whether he be worth more.

June 11. Haverfordwest. 62. Justices of co. Pembroke to the Council. Have apprehended Edmund Wealsh, master of the Gift, of Dublin, who has transported Irish beggars into those parts, and used unreverent speeches of his Majesty. They have committed him to gaol until they receive further directions. He willingly took the Oath of Allegiance. He has not brought over of Irish beggars above eight. A French pirate on that coast has suprised small ships to the number of forty, and taken from them at least 5,000*l.* in money, besides other commodities. *Inclose,*

62. I. *Examination of Thomas Atty. Edmund Wealsh, at Atty's house on June 6, said, "A pox take that King that owns such a harbour as this is [Milford Haven], and does not fortify it better than it is."* 1629, *June* 8.

1629.

VOL. CXLIV.

62. II. *Examination of Edmund Wealsh. Denies speaking the words above attributed to him. Landed some company of Irish at Nangle. Does not know how many. Denies that he took money for their transportation.*

June 11. Tehidie. 63. Francis Bassett to Nicholas. Has met with that ship of Bristol with which Capt. Jones piratically took from St. Ives the iron prize. The owners are merchants of Bristol, grand, rich men, and stout. Begs Nicholas's support against them. Capt. Cosmar, of Rochelle, now of Plymouth, has brought into Padstow a French prize laden with wines, taken since May 8 last. Leaves to Nicholas to determine whether she be lawful prize or no. *Annexed,*

63. I. *Examination of Louis Baillée, Vincent Routier, and Vincent Saunier, master and two of the crew of the St. Nicholas, which sailed out of Dieppe for Somme in Picardy, and was taken May 11 last. Describes the cargo of the ship, principally wine.* 1629, *June* 9.

June 12. Westminster. Grant to Christopher Wasse of the office of one of the Yeomen Prickers of the King's Harriers, for life, with the fee of 3*l.* per month, and 4*l.* yearly for livery. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 36.]

June 12. Docquet of the same.

June 12. Westminster. Grant of baronetage to John Holland, of Quiddenham, co. Norfolk. Latin. [*Ibid., No.* 37.]

June 12. Docquet of the same.

June 12. Warrant to discharge John Holland of the 1,095*l.* usually payable in respect of a baronetage. [*Ibid., No.* 38.]

June 12. Docquet of the same.

June 12. Docquet of renewed protection to John Middleton; see Sign Man., 1629, June 27.

June 12. Grant to Thomas ——— and David ——— of all monies due from the executors of Otho Nicholson, deceased, Receiver of fines for purprestures in his Majesty's forests, reserving one sixth part to his Majesty, and also reserving 315*l.* 10*s.* 3*d.* remaining due upon an accompt heretofore made by the executors. [*Docquet.*]

June 12. 64. Bishop Thornborough, of Worcester, to the King. Has given the archdeaconry of Worcester to his son, a learned divine, and a good and frequent preacher. Though the Bishop has very few preferments in his gift, yet when two of his best benefices, worth 400*l.* per annum, became void, and were disposed of to a son-in-law and another, it pleased the late King to require them from him, which, with much ado, he procured, upon their resignation, for Dr. Lesley and Mr. Woodford, chaplain to the Earl of Carlisle, according to his Majesty's pleasure. Nevertheless, if the King command this from the Bishop's own son, the Bishop will command him to yield submission, which he hopes the King will not do, he being the Bishop's "natural son," capable thereof, a worthy man, and without preferment from the Bishop.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLIV.

1629.

June 12. Chatham Hill. 65. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Report the state of repair and equipment of the Convertive, appointed for the coast of Ireland, and the Fifth and Ninth Lion's Whelps intended to consort with her. The victuallers at Portsmouth will not complete their provision without a further supply of money. The Assurance and Dreadnought are ready, save for sea victuals, and some 30 men, which were pressed, but ran away, for want of "hamaccoes," as Capt. Plumleigh pretends. Conceive that such a provision is unnecessary, neither have his Majesty's ships formerly employed in the Narrow Seas ever had them allowed. The ordinary shipkeepers at Chatham are in danger to mutiny, and abandon the ships for want of victuals, having received none for this month of June. Hitherto the expectation of pay has detained them.

June 12. Chatham. 66. The same to the same. Have given order for a further supply of boatswain's and carpenter's stores for the Adventure. The boatswain's demands unreasonable, and far beyond the usual allowance.

June 12. London. 67. John Ellzey to Nicholas. Certain merchants of the City, with the writer, set to the sea, by virtue of letters of marque, the Hopewell, of London, under the conduct of Capt. William Pryme, of Plymouth. It has pleased God to bless them with a Spanish ship from Brazil, taken near the Rock at the entrance of the river of Lisbon, her lading consisting of 350 chests of sugar, with certain Farnambuck [Pernambuco?] Wood, and a few Brazil hides. Proceedings are being taken against the ship at Plymouth, where they are waiting some good convoy. Prays warrant to Sir James Bagg, to suffer the ship to be brought about, the Captain giving caution not to transport the lading out of the kingdom, and to pay duties at the port of discharge.

June 12. Red Lion. 68. [Capt. John Pennington?] to Capt. John Mennes. Instructions to stand over to Calais, to take aboard the French King's Ambassador with his company and servants, and bring them for Dover. After which he is to return to the Downs, and await further instructions. [*Sealed, but not signed.*]

June 12. 69. Certificate of Thomas Gewen, Auditor, of the amount due from John Bland and others, late Farmers of the cunage and pre-emption of tin, for surplus on their account for one year up to Christmas, 1628.

June 13 Whitehall. 70. Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to Capt. John Pennington. Sir Thomas Roe, Ambassador Extraordinary to the King of Poland, and divers other princes, is presently to go to the Low Countries. Pennington is to repair to Margate Road, there to take aboard Sir Thomas, and to land him, as he passes to the Elbe, at the Brill, Goree, or some other place thereabout.

June 13. 71. Montjoy Earl of Newport to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. In the late expedition to Rochelle he was appointed to the St. Andrew, as Rear Admiral of the Fleet. Desires warrant to the Officers of the Navy to cause present payment to be made to him for that service.

Vol. CXLIV.

1629.
June 13. 72. Petition of Thomas Wright, owner of the Ketch, of Bristol, of 30 tons, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The Ketch surprised and took a ship of Portugal, of 100 tons, coming from Brazil with sugars worth 5,000*l.* Hired the Dainty, of Bristol, to associate and conduct them home for 500*l.*, which has been accordingly paid. Prays allowance of that 500*l.* in their accounts, and that the 50*l.* paid for tenths may be returned to them.

June 13. 73. Petition of the same, to the same. Having in time of peace had much traffic into Spain and other parts now forbidden, he has owing to him from one Cosmo Lopez, living in the island of St. Michael, the sum of 500*l.*, which debt would be there satisfied on demand. Prays licence to carry 200*l.* or 300*l.* worth of broad cloth into the said island, safe from English men-of-war, giving security not to transport any prohibited goods, or approach any fort whereby to lose the ship or ordnance to the King's enemies.

June 13. Chatham. 74. Kenrick Edisbury to Nicholas. Has received copy of the warrant for sale of the unserviceable ships, which he hopes will fully enable them for the sale thereof. Advises that, besides the ships, they should be authorized to sell the ground tackle and furniture. They have received 6,200*l.*, in part of 12,000*l.*, for needful payments in that place. Has written earnestly and affectionately to Sir Robert Pye touching the money. Until the money come to pay the men fit to be discharged, the King will be at 15*l.* per day fruitless charge. Cannot learn of any vessels robbed by Dunkirkers about Sheppey. They began to pay the shipwrights yesterday, and paid but 1,000*l.* in three or four hours. They spin out the time till the rest of the money come. The books are ready, and they can despatch all in two days. Intends to persuade the officers to clear all the extraordinary men, to license them to get their living elsewhere, but to continue them at half-wages from his Majesty till money can be had to pay them all their due, yet so as they shall have no tickets whereby to come up to clamour the Lord Treasurer. Desires Nicholas to move Sec. Coke how he tastes that course.

June 13. 75. John Traske to Bishop Laud, of London. Will not think so vilely of his venerableness as that he should be implacably cruel against a man unseen, unheard, unknown, and never spoken with to this day. What if he once erred? How long was it? How long since relinquished? Has confessed by authority in pulpit and in print. Can bring large testimony for his orthodox teaching. The late King gave charge for his preferment to the then Lord Chancellor. Is loath to be of that number who go railing up and down against bishops for bare maintenance. Knows no law to starve any, and he knows no way to live out of his callings. If the Bishop will not hear, and permit the writer the exercise of his function, or prescribe him some other way to walk in without offence, his very life will melt away in tears. He takes his leave, hearkening what the Lord will say by the Bishop on the writer's behalf.

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXLIV.

June 14. 76. Nicholas to Capt. John Pennington. Will receive herewith his instructions to transport Sir Thomas Edmondes, and afterwards to carry over Sir Thomas Roe. Whilst attending on those services it is believed that he will ply up and down in the Narrow Seas. Warrant for 200*l.* will be delivered to his cousin as soon as he comes for it. Peter Hein, Admiral of Holland, has lately in a brave fight taken three ships belonging to the Governor of Ostend, which makes him here no less admired than for his former service of taking so many of the Plate fleet. Prays Pennington may have the good fortune to meet with some of the enemies' ships.

June 14. Gravesend. 77. Capt. John Mennes to [Nicholas]. Prays him to get Mr. Scot's warrant to be master of the Adventure, she being to launch on Saturday or Monday next.

June 15. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Philip Burlamachi or John Cotton 8,600*l.*, for providing 4,000 suits of clothes for the soldiers that were employed to Rochelle. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 39.]

June 15. Westminster. Warrant to the Commissioners of the Admiralty, and those for sale of prize goods, to deliver to Thomas Dowrich, late captain of the Unity, six chests of tobacco, part of the lading of three prize ships lately brought into the port of London. [*Ibid., No.* 40.]

June 15. Docquet of the same.

June 15. Westminster. Grant to Patrick Maule and James Levingston of the wardship of John Reresby, son and heir of Sir George Reresby, of Thrybrough, co. York, deceased, his mother being a recusant convict. [*Ibid., No.* 41.]

June 15. Docquet of the same.

June 15. Grant to John Williams of an almsroom in Christchurch, Oxon. [*Docquet.*]

June 15. Whitehall. 78. Order of Council, that the Officers of the Ordnance, with his Majesty's Gunfounders, should deliver in an accompt of the number of ordnance which have been made within this kingdom since the first year of his Majesty's reign, and how many have been sold to his Majesty, and how many to his subjects, with their particular names; and how many have been sent beyond seas, and upon what warrant. [*Copy.*]

June 15. 79. Certificate of Thomas Wyan, Deputy Registrar of the High Court of Admiralty, that a Commission was this day issued, directed to Laurence Lord Esmond, Sir Adam Cocklough, Sir Richard Masterson, and Walter Crosby, to examine witnesses on behalf of Sir John Crosby and Company, concerning a Dutch ship taken by the Ark, of Wexford in Ireland.

June 15. Saltash. 80. Sir William Courteney to Sec. Dorchester. Thought before now to have sent him an ambling stoned nag of three years old, but Sir Ferdinando Gorges has prevented him, by keeping possession of his nephew, Peter Courteney's estate, in spite of his Majesty's pleasure that Sir William should have the care both of his person

1629.

and estate. When the accounts of the army shall be made up, prays that he may not be forgot. Hopes to get not only his entertainment, but a recompence for the loss of his company, which was promised by the King, and thought reasonable by the Council.

June 15. 81. Theophilus Eaton to [Sec. Dorchester?]. Enumerates certain articles which will be deemed essential by the [Eastland] Company in case a commercial treaty be concluded with some country not named. Free exercise of religion; freedom to buy and sell; a dwelling-house assigned rent-free for the company's deputy; with power for the brethren to take houses, keep their own smoke, and entertain English guests. These particulars are considered the most weighty.

June 15. Portsmouth. 82. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. Wonders that neither the clamour of the pillaged merchants, nor the dishonourable expense of victuals and wages in harbour, is able to procure him a despatch from Portsmouth. Sir Henry Mervyn knows nothing of orders to send him to sea. If Sir Paul Harris be not quickened, the writer must resolve to die there. His charge is great, and his cause to tarry none had he but powder and bullet. Begs Nicholas to consider the penance he is put to there, to imitate the garrison of Portsmouth, he means, to lie as lazily in the harbour as they do in the town. Prays him to deliver him of this abortive employment, which he verily conceives will prove a nautical embryo.

June 15. Herringston. 83. John Williams to Theophilus Earl of Suffolk. The Earl having procured the writer a commission for the preservation of his Majesty's game within his manor of Fordington, co. Dorset, he accordingly apprehended Henry Maber, a mechanic, and took from him his piece. Some days after, on his submission, the writer forgave him, and redelivered his piece, but since, forgetting his former offence, he sported himself with his greyhound as if he had no king to command him, or himself had been exempted from the obedience of a subject, which is a damnable opinion of a Puritan. The writer then took from him his greyhound, and the writer's man leading the same in the town of Dorchester, Maber, being a constable, assaulted him and took the dog from him. In his own defence, the servant struck Maber, wherenpon the servant was committed to prison until the writer and another person gave bail for him. If one subject shall punish another for defending his Majesty's right, what doth he deserve who shall dare to offend not once or twice, and in a hostile and seditious manner to maintain the same? Begs that course may be taken to curb the rebellious spirit of these Dorchestrians, who factiously contemn all law and justice that is without their own precincts.

June 16. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Thomas Roe 200*l.*, for a cabinet and table delivered to his Majesty's use. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 42.]

1629. VOL. CXLIV.

June 16. Westminster. Warrant for payment of 300*l.*, to be afterwards defalked out of interest which shall appear to be due on perfecting the accounts of 7,710*l.* 18*s.*, disbursed for his Majesty's service in the Low Countries by Count Ernest, of Nassau. [*Coll. Sign. Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 43.]

June 16. Westminster. Grant of privilege to Thomas Grent, Doctor of Physic, for the sole making of such circular baths as he has been the first inventor of, to hold for 14 years at 20*s.* per annum rent. [*Ibid., No.* 44.]

June 16. Greenwich. 84. The King to Sir Anthony Thomas, John Worsopp, Henry Briggs, and Hildebrand Prusen, Commissioners of Sewers in cos. Norfolk, Suffolk, Cambridge, Isle of Ely, Huntingdon, Northampton, and Lincoln, to appoint certain General Sessions of Sewers to settle a rate on every acre of land, and to receive of the undertakers fair propositions for draining the fens. [*Attested copy.*]

June 16. Ragley. 85. Thomas Rice to Lord President Conway. Hugh Hampson without the writer's consent, took little grey Forman to ride a journey into Cheshire, and left him foundered by the way. Reports as to the state of the other horses.

June 16. Canterbury. 86. Sir Henry Wotton to Sec. Dorchester. The presenter hereof will acquaint the Secretary with an occasion befallen Sir Henry, wherein he must implore the Secretary's favour to unsoil him.

June 16. 87. Henry de Vic to Sec. Coke. The miserable condition of the poor [Channel] Islands, and the necessity for speedy calling home the soldiers for preventing the utter undoing of the inhabitants, embolden the writer to solicit the Secretary on their behalf. Difficulties, daily arise to hinder the effect of their Lordships' orders, and are not like to be overcome but by his hands, which will be a very charitable work. It is uncertain what courses men of their condition may run into.

June 16. Aboard the Dreadnought. 88. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. Desires that Mr. Thomas Bradley go along with him in the Dreadnought as chaplain, and begs Nicholas to procure him a warrant.

June 16. [Sout]hampton. 89. Thomas Wulfris to Abraham Dawes. This nation is fallen into a deep consumption and loss of all sorts of ships. Divers of the Frenchmen that have lately come into England have gone coasting all along our ports to buy shipping, which, under pretence that these vessels are most of them prizes, owners, captains, vice-admirals, and others will presume to sell unless some speedy course of a high nature be suddenly published. Urges him to acquaint the Lord Treasurer and some of his special friends, who will gain honour by this act, and he much love and thanks, besides the good he shall do to the nation, which is of greater consequence than can be suddenly conceited.

1629. VOL. CXLV. JUNE 17—30, 1629.

June 17. Westminster. Royal Declaration, that a contract having been made for conveying to Sir Allen Apsley lands of the yearly value of 714*l.* 5*s.* 8½*d.*, one third part whereof was to be holden by knight's service, the King, the better to enable Sir Allen to raise money on the said lands, and in consideration of 286*l.*, agreed that the whole of the same lands should be passed in free and common socage. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 45.]

June 17. Docquet of the same.

June 17. Westminster. Renewed warrant to pay to Sir John Finch, her Majesty's Attorney General, and Justinian Povey, her auditor, 200*l.*, for rewarding such as took pains in passing the grants of Denmark House, and the Queen's jointure. [*Ibid., No.* 46.]

June 17. Docquet of the same.

June 17. Warrant to pay to Archibald Rankin, being to attend Sir Thomas Roe, Ambassador Extraordinary to Poland, 200*l.*, in full of arrears of his pension of 40*l.* per annum granted by the King when Prince of Wales. [*Docquet.*]

June 17. The like to the Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, to give order for preparing a grant to James Maxwell, of the lott and copp of the lead ore in the High Peak, co. Derby; see Sign Man., 1629, June 27. [*Docquet.*]

June 17. Chatham. 1. William Burrell and others, Commissioners for sale of decayed ships, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Having given notice in the Shipwrights Hall, and on the Exchange, of a time to sell the decayed ships by candle at Rochester, divers chapmen attended, and the writer bargained to sell the hulls of the Bear, the Answer, the Crane, the George, drumbler, and the Primrose, for 497*l.*, if their Lordships think fit. Request their confirmation of the sale.

June 17. Aboard ship, standing for Dover Road. 2. Capt. John Pennington to the same. Reports his arrival in the Downs, where he met the three Lion's Whelps. The King's letter and their letter to the town of Hamburgh not sent to him. The Adventure is gone to Calais for the French King's Ambassador. The Whelps ill fitted with sails, and the grating by the sides closed up, which has spoiled their going. Insufficient store of powder. The Third Lion's Whelp victualled for 60 men instead of 70. The Adventure has been eight months out of dock, and is very foul and unfit for a northern voyage. A barge is sent to him, but no oars, which will force him to leave her behind. Has sent the Whelps to clear the coast as high as Dungeness.

June 17. Chatham. 3. William Burrell and others, Commissioners for sale of decayed ships, to Nicholas. Repeat the information in their letter to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty of this date, and urge despatch of their answer.

1629. VOL. CXLV.

June 17. Aboard the Red Lion, standing for Dover Road. 4. Capt. John Pennington to Nicholas. Repeats information in his letter to the Lords Commissioners. Nicholas must not expect any great matter to be done by him. He shall be out of the way of doing any service.

June 17. London. 5. John Ellzey to the same. Has attended in town three weeks almost, wishing to be eased of 106*l.* 3*s.* 8*d.* received for his Majesty's tenths. Finds, as Nicholas told him, that 500*l.* will be as easily paid into the Exchequer as 100*l.* for fees. Has goods worth 350*l.* also in his hand. Wishes to be authorized to sell, and at days, as in the Duke's time. Has assigned Mr. Allcock 300*l.*, which is as much as is due to the Duchess.

June 17. Pentre-Pant. 6. Bishop Hanmer, of St. Asaph, to Sir James Fullerton. It is two years since he received the King's letters to bestow the next benefice without cure on the bearer, Dr. Nicholas, but none has yet fallen. Prolonged hopes trouble the Doctor's spirits, and therefore he is desirous to come to London. Has some suit to his Majesty, which the Bishop recommends to Sir James's charitable furtherance. The good man is in want, and had need of some present refreshment.

June 18. Westminster. Warrant to the Lord Chief Baron, Sir James Fullerton, and Baron Trevor, lessees in trust for his Majesty, to pass lands of the yearly value of 714*l.* 5*s.* 8½*d.* to Sir Allen Apsley, according to the contract made with him by the King. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 47.]

June 18. Westminster. Grant to William Murray, one of the Grooms of the Bedchamber, during life, of the imposition of 10*s.* on every awne of Deale or Rhenish wine imported into this country, paying the yearly rent of 13*l.* 6*s.* 8*d.*, and with the same covenants as in the grant formerly made to Lord Brooke and Sir David Murray, deceased. [*Ibid., No.* 48.]

June 18. 7. List of various sums of money paid to and for the late Duke of Buckingham, many of them on account of public services in which he was engaged.

June 18. 8. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Send survey of his Majesty's four gallies and the Disdain pinnace, from which it appears that they are unfit for service, and are held better to be sold for ready money to be employed towards reparation of the wharfs at the old dock. Do not approve the offer of William Blunden. *Inclose,*

8. I. *Certificate, by Masters Attendant and Master Shipwrights, that the gallies are worth* 14*l. a piece, and the Disdain* 3*l. William Blunden, for the four gallies and* 20*l., will repair the old wharf and keep it in repair for seven years.*

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLV.

1629.
June 18. 9. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The Charles, pinnace, is the fittest to be employed for guard of the Medway, in place of the George, drumbler. The Fortune is preparing for the like service in the Thames, in lieu of the Seven Stars.

June 19. Westminster. Grant of the remission of a fine of 400 marks and a payment of 40 marks per annum to Sir Thomas Cony and Dame Awdrey his wife, payable out of the Court of Wards and Liveries for the wardship and marriage of Laurence Oxburgh, son and heir of Hewar Oxburgh, deceased. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* x., *No.* 49.]

June 19. Westminster. Warrant to the Exchequer to forbear making any further payments to Sir Sackville Crow, Treasurer of the Navy, who had stayed in his hands 1,500*l.*, provided to pay divers hundreds of poor artificers; the remainder unpaid of the sum of 40,875*l.* 14*s.* 4*d.*, the ordinary charge of the navy for 1628, was to be issued to Sir Guilford Slingsby, Comptroller of the Navy, and to Kenrick Edisbury, one of the Assistants of the Officers of the Navy. [*Ibid., No.* 50.]

June 19. Westminster. Discharge to Edward Alleyn of money usually paid on the grant of a baronetage. [*Ibid., No.* 51.]

June 19. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Sir Robert Dayell 206*l.* 11*s.* 3*d.*, interest on 2,500*l.* advanced to the Treasurer of the Navy on March 19, 1628, and future interest thereon, until repayment, at eight per cent. per annum. [*Ibid., No.* 52.]

June 19. Docquet of the same.

June 19. Westminster. Presentation of Christopher Newstedd, M.A., to the vicarage of St. Helen, in Abingdon, co. Berks. Lat. [*Ibid., No.* 53.]

June 19. The King to the Vice Chancellor and Heads of the University of Cambridge. For Thomas Whalley, B.D., and one of the Senior Fellows of Trinity College, Cambridge, to be admitted Doctor of Divinity. [*Docquet.*]

June 19? 10. The same to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a bill for a commission to Sir Francis Cottington, Chancellor of the Exchequer, James Maxwell, one of the Grooms of the Bedchamber, and George Bingley, Deputy Auditor of Imprests, to sell certain jewels that remained in the secret jewel house in the Tower, which upon the King's own view he has thought unfit for his use and service. The inventory of jewels to be sold by these commissioners comprises many noticeable items. It commences with four collars of gold, one that of the Order of St. Michael, containing 24 knots of gold and 24 knots of double scallop shells, having at the end of it St. Michael hanging at two little chains. Other items are, an old defaced jewel in form of "a pyramides," with some few small diamonds, all the great ones having been taken out for making a jewel in fashion of a rose by the late Prince Henry, which was given by the late King to the Lady Elizabeth; a girdle of rubies and diamonds in the form of red and white roses; a jewel of gold

1629. VOL. CXLV.

in fashion of a Jesus, of old work; a collett of an old jewel in fashion of the letter M; a Lorayne, or double cross, of gold, set with diamonds and rock rubies; with many others.

June 19. Greenwich. 11. The King to Attorney General Heath. By letters patent in the first year of his reign, the King granted to William Earl of Banbury, then Viscount Wallingford, and Edward Ramsey, the lieutenancy of the forest of Aylesholt and Wolmer, co. Hants. On a surrender by the Earl (Edward Ramsey being lately deceased), the King is pleased to grant the same to Sir Francis Clerke and Robert Tirwhit, for their lives. The Attorney General is to prepare a grant accordingly.

June 19. 12. Katherine Duchess of Buckingham to Sec. Dorchester. A cause which concerns the bearer, the Duchess's servant, Bold, having been stayed by the Council, she hopes the King, being better informed, will be satisfied in the justness of his matter, and begs the Secretary to help Bold, as an act of justice and a friendship to the memory of the Duchess's dear lord, who esteemed Bold's service. Subscribes herself his "loving unfortunate friend."

June 19. The Tower. 13. Commissioners for Sale of Prize Goods and Ships to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. In their commission there is a restriction against their selling any ship above the burden of 100 tons, which has been a great disadvantage; for such ships, under pretence of service, have been disvalued and begged. Pray that they may be authorized to sell any prize ship, and at this time especiall the Red Lion, taken by the Earl of Lindsey.

June 19. Marybone Park. 14. Sir Philip Cary to Sec. Dorchester. Begs him to present an inclosed petition to the King, from whom Sir Philip rests assured of receiving right and justice when he shall be truly informed.

June 19. 15. Sir Paul Harris to Nicholas. Received his message about delivering the munition that is in store towards furnishing the ships. By his good husbandry he has so carried the business that he will undertake to furnish them in four days if the Treasurer will assign the money which the Ordnance Office will receive for their part of the prize pepper towards payment of the estimate for the ships. Stays sending his man to Portsmouth till he hears from him.

June 20. Westminster. Grant of Baronetage to Edward Alleyn, of Hatfield, co. Essex. Latin. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* xi., *No.* 1.]

June 20. Westminster. Grant to Thomas Parker, son of Thomas Parker, one of the Clerks of the Privy Seal, of the office of Clerk of the Ordnance in Carlisle, for life, from the death of William Lacon, with the fee of 12*d.* per diem. [*Ibid., No.* 2.]

June 20. Westminster. The King to James Heriot, Philip Jacobson, Thomas Simpson, and William Tirrey, jewellers. Having authorized Sir Francis Cottington, James Maxwell, and George Bingley to sell certain jewels, the King has thought fit, for his more satisfaction and indem-

1629. Vol. CXLV.

nity, to have them appraised; the persons addressed are therefore to view the same, and return the value of every article. The schedule enumerates all the jewels mentioned in the previous article, No. 10. [*Copy. See* 1629, *June* 9, *Vol.* cxliv., *No.* 55.]

June 20. 16. Capt. John Pennington to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. No notice from the Lord Ambassador. On the 19th, stood to sea, and came up with a fleet of 30 sail of Hollanders, bravely appointed and bound for the West Indies. As soon as he had caused them to do their duties, which they would willingly have omitted, he returned into Dover road, still expecting the Lord Ambassador. The Lion's Whelps have returned, and brought nothing but fresh complaints of their wants; the Third wants bread and beer; the Fourth a surgeon, for yesterday having a man sore hurt he was forced to come in and bring him aboard Pennington's ship. There is a world of other wants, which he supplies out of his own purse. Has been a commander twenty years, and never saw ships so slightly set out. Wants instructions as to waiting for the Ambassadors.

June 20. 17. Petition of Margaret, "woeful widow of Thomas Blackstone," to the same. Her husband, as master of his Majesty's best barge, serving in the expedition to Rhé, valiantly took three armed barks, with a French baron and divers other prisoners. The Duke promised him a good reward out of the Baron's ransom, but he, making his escape from the Provost Marshal, Blackstone got nothing but an appointment of boatswain of the Third Lion's Whelp, in which he is lately dead, leaving the petitioner with a great charge of children, and much in debt. Prays that she may be allowed to recommend a sufficient boatswain as her husband's successor. *Annexed,*

17. I. *Sir Allen Apsley to the same. Relates at full the gallant actions of the petitioner's husband, and urges compliance with her prayer, as a deed of charity to her, and of encouragement to others. The Tower,* 1629, *June* 20.

June 20. 18. Petition of George Robinson, Purser of the Triumph, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Prays to be allowed to turn over his place of purser in the Triumph to Jervis Morland. *Annexed,*

18. I. *Certificate of Sir Allen Apsley, Denzil Fleming, and Stephen Alcock, of the sufficiency of Jervis Morland.*

June 20. 19. Sir Paul Harris to Nicholas. Intended to send away his man, but the Lord Treasurer cannot be spoken withal, and Mr. Meautys has so drawn up the order that without the Lord Treasurer's consent it cannot be done. Sir Francis Cottington was at the Council Chamber if the Lords had met to have got it altered. If the Lords of the Admiralty meet this afternoon he will seek to the Earl of Dorset to get it altered, and then if the prize pepper be consigned, he will go down and furnish the ships in four days.

VOL. CXLV.

1629.

June 20. 20. Account of the Deputy Vice-Admiral of Sussex of the perqnisites which have happened from Michaelmas, 1627, to this day.

June 20. 21. Katherine Duchess of Buckingham to her "good cousin," Endymion Porter. Begs him to inform his Majesty that a business referred to concerned her steward, Bold, whom her dear Lord had especial care of, and particularly that he should not suffer in this matter, which the Duke himself procured him. Has no other refuge but to his Majesty immediately. Desires that out of his especial favour he would protect Bold from wrong.

June 21. Aylesford. 22. Eliza Lady Sedley to Sec. Dorchester. Regrets that at her last being in town her ill fortune denied her the happiness of his visits. Left a suit to him to Lady Barrington's delivery, her meaning in which was simply to recommend Mr. Wright to him as one of his servants, leaving his particular employment to the Secretary.

June 22. Westminster. Warrant to the Exchequer to exonerate the representatives of Dr. George Montaigne, late Archbishop of York, of any sum of money due to his Majesty for first fruits. [*Coll. Sign. Man*, *Car. I.*, *Vol.* xi., *No.* 3.]

June 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay to David Floud, Tobio Bayly, William Parkwood, and Hill Rose, four Grooms of the Queen's Chamber in ordinary, an allowance of 2*s.* per diem each. [*Ibid.*, *No.* 4.]

June 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Peter Richaut, of London, merchant, 80*l.*, for a looking-glass, by him sold to the King. [*Ibid.*, *No.* 5.]

June 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay to the Countess of Denbigh 420*l.* to be distributed among the physicians, surgeons, midwives, and others as have done service about the Queen during her lying-in. [*Ibid.*, *No.* 6.]

June 22. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Archibald Rankin, appointed to attend Sir Thomas Roe, Ambassador Extraordinary into Poland, 200*l.*, as the King's gift. [*Ibid.*, *No.* 7.]

June 22. Westminster. 23. The King to the Lord President and Council of the North Is given to understand that the proceedings before the said Council grow much more perplexed, and suitors are oftener disappointed of the just fruits of their suits there than in the happy reigns of Queen Elizabeth and King James, all which proceeds from the too frequent granting of prohibitions out of the courts of common law in Westminster. The King therefore admonishes the President and Council to be very careful not to transgress from their commission and instructions, and to cause their decrees to be fully and speedily performed by such ways as are used in the Court of Chancery, notwithstanding any prohibition. The King will not have his courts of justice thus to clash, but in these cases of jurisdiction will himself hear and judge between them.

VOL. CXLV.

1629.
June 22. Lambeth. 24. Report of Archbishop Abbot, of Canterbury, Bishops Buckeridge, of Ely, Murray, of Llandaff, Neile, of Winchester, and White, of Norwich, and Dr. John Donne, Dean of St. Paul's, to the King. Not having been able to prevail in accommodating the differences between the Bishop of Salisbury and the Dean and Chapter, they certify that on the whole hearing they find no reason to think otherwise than that Giles Tomkins was lawfully elected to the places now in question, and that he ought to be admitted into possession of the same.

June 22. 25. Copy of the same.

June 22. 26. Petition of Sir George Rivers, Richard Amherst, sergeant-at-law, and Edward Lindsey, feoffees for payment of the debts of Richard, late Earl of Dorset, to the King. Since June 1628, when the King renewed to them his protection, they have paid of the debts of the late Earl of Dorset 8,000*l.*, and employ themselves with all possible expedition to make sale of lands to satisfy the Earl's remaining debts. Pray for a renewal of their protection, by which they will be much the better enabled to pay the King his rent during the minority of the Lady Isabella Sackville. [*Underwritten is a reference to the Attorney General to prepare a renewed protection.*]

June 22. Sheire. 27. John Dutton to Endymion Porter. The ill behaviour of the vicar of the writer's parish had forced the writer to crave the aid of the bishop of the diocese. The vicar appealed to the Archbishop who had declared the bishop's [?] course contrary to law and reason. The bishop means to justify himself, and has written a letter which Porter may direct to the Bishop of London or Winchester, in order to obtain the opinion of one of them, together with Porter's own; in all which the writer solicits Porter's friendly assistance.

June 22. Somerford. 28. John Pigott to [William Chesterman, Secretary to Lord President Conway]. Regrets his displeasure. Sends a payment on account by Mr. Tuck, and begs his forbearance of the rest until the spring.

June 22. 29. Jane Blake to James Earl of Carlisle. Begs his assistance in procuring her an opportunity of soliciting the King for payment of a debt due to her husband, the withholding which makes them live in daily fear of executions. The sum due is 1,111*l.* 15*s.* 6*d.*, of which 796*l.* 15*s.* 9*d.* was due three years last March. Is sure that he will say with her that it is a great pity that an honest subject should be undone by doing his sovereign good and honest service.

June 23. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Lieutenant Colonel Coningsby 100*l.*, for disbursements by him made in transporting 1,400 recruits to Denmark. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* xi., *No.* 8.]

June 23. 30. Deputy Lieutenants and Justices of Peace for co. Middlesex to the Council. In August last, the Council gave order for conveyance of 900 Irish soldiers towards Portsmouth and Bristol. The

writers ordered John Willoughby, a constable of Stepney, to provide horses for that service. He brought one horse for the hamlet of Spitalfields, which being delivered to an officer to ride to Colnbrook, he kept him and rode on to Reading, where he left him in an obscure "ostrey," so that it was seven days before he could be restored to the owner, John Quincey, a surgeon of London. Thereupon Quincey brought an action against Willoughby, and recovered damages and costs to the value of 10*l*., Willoughby expending also in his defence five marks. Finding this will be a precedent to others to question constables and officers, they pray the Council to make such order in the case as shall be thought meet.

June 23. Bedford House. 31. Francis Earl of Bedford to Lord President Conway. The bearer, Mr. Ackland, one of the Colonels of Devonshire, having received a great affront, by a private soldier of his regiment, done to a captain of his regiment, in a public and scornful manner, it is hoped the Lords will send for the party offending.

June 23. The Tower. 32. Sir Allen Apsley to Sec. Dorchester, termed by mistake Viscount Carleton. Has received from the Fleet, Marshalsea, and King's Bench the bodies of Sir Miles Hobart, Mr. Long, and Mr. Strode. Desires to know whether they shall be close prisoners, as Sir John Eliot and the others, or only safe prisoners. For matter of intelligence they may do the same thing as if they had the liberty of the Tower, and no man to speak to them without the privity of the Lieutenant. Thereby his Majesty should have notice of their adherents, and is it not a greater punishment to them to pay for their diet, than to be close prisoners, during which it will be a charge to his Majesty of 1,200*l*. a year. One Short was committed by warrant of the Lords, and having been examined by direction of Sec. Coke, who is privy to the treasons he is charged withal, remained close prisoner. He sawed a bar of iron asunder, and crept out of a hole where a cat could hardly have followed him. He pretended to be a Frenchman, but was truly an Englishman. It is six months since he escaped, since which the Lieutenant has had continual spies upon his wife, and once made him leave his breeches behind. He has now attached his body, and at the same time the prisoners were sent in this morning Short was brought in pinioned. Apsley has been Lieutenant 13 years, in which time there have been two escaped in this kind. One was condemned and pardoned, the other hanged. He prays that next sessions Short may, for example sake, be tried, and that to save charge he be sent to Newgate.

June 23. 33. Officers of the Navy to Edward Monox, Clerk of the Cheque at Chatham. Warrant to enter John Attawell, cook of the Fortune, pink, appointed to guard the Medway.

June 23. 34. Presentment of the Churchwardens of Romsey of Thomas Puckeridge, for saying that the Virgin Mary was an harlot; of John Mowle, for saying that the Bishops of Canterbury and London

1629.

and two others of the Lord Bishops were no more able to argue in the Scriptures than one old Coles, of Abridge, who goeth about a begging; and of Mr. Audrie, their vicar, for preaching that it was idolatry to bow the knee at the name of Jesus. [*Attested copy.*]

June 24. 35. The King to the Lord Chief Justice and the rest of the Judges of the King's Bench. The King having lately removed Sir Miles Hobart, Walter Long, and William Strode from their several prisons to the Tower, and understanding that constructions are made thereof, as if he had done it to decline the course of justice, he has thought fit to let the Judges know the true reason thereof, as also why he commanded that those and the other prisoners should not come before them. Having heard how most of them did carry themselves insolently and unmannerly towards the King and their Lordships, his Majesty could not but resent his honour, and that of so great a court, so far as to let the world know how much he disliked the same; and having understood that they and the other Judges had not yet resolved the main question, he did not think the presence of those prisoners necessary, and until he found their temper and discretions to be such as to deserve it, he was not willing to afford them favour; nevertheless he had now given directions that Selden and Valentine should attend them on the morrow, to whom they may deliver the occasion of the suspension of their opinions in the main point, and the reason why the prisoners were not sent the last day.

June 24. 36. Draft of the same, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath, considerably different from the letter as ultimately settled.

June 24. 37. Copy of the same, with many alterations, in the handwriting of Sec. Dorchester.

June 24. 38. Another copy of the same, with further alterations, in Sec. Dorchester's handwriting.

June 24. 39. The same to Sir Allen Apsley, Lieutenant of the Tower. For the reasons given in his letter to Viscount Dorchester, and for some others, the seven prisoners are to have the liberty of the Tower, being kept safely, but not as close prisoners. Having given a special commandment that he should not carry any of the prisoners before the King's Bench until the King's pleasure be further known, which he did out of a just offence taken against them, for their insolent miscarriage awhile since in that court, it is now the King's pleasure that on the morrow he send thither Selden and Valentine, but that himself go not with them. As for Short he is to be delivered to a Messenger of the Chamber, to be taken to Newgate. [*Draft, in the handwriting of Attorney General Heath.*]

June 24. 40. Attorney General Heath to Sec. Dorchester. Since the Attorney General waited on the King he had been with the Lord Chief Justice, and on conference finds it is not safe to adventure the bringing of any of the prisoners to the King's Bench to-morrow

1629. VOL. CXLV.

lest they should be delivered. Beseeches him to acquaint the King therewith, and to intreat him to countermand that part of his letter to the Lieutenant of the Tower. Sends his servant, who can deliver the countermand.

June 24. Greenwich. 41. The King to Sir Allen Apsley, Lieutenant of the Tower. In his letters of that day's date the King had signified his will that to-morrow Sir Allen should send before the Judges of the King's Bench Selden and Valentine, and detain the rest of the prisoners still in the Tower. Upon more mature deliberation the King thought it good to treat them all alike, and that none be suffered to appear in that court, until they have given the King cause to believe they will show a better testimony of their duty towards the King and modesty towards the court, than they did at their last appearance. [*Draft, altered in the handwriting of Sec. Dorchester.*]

June 24. Greenwich. 42. The same to the Chief Justice and the rest of the Justices of the King's Bench. The King in his letters of that day's date, gave them to understand that Selden and Valentine should be brought to-morrow before them. Now, on more mature deliberation, the King has resolved that all of them shall receive the same treatment, and that none shall come before them until the King has cause given him to believe they will make a better demonstration of their modesty and civility than at their last appearance.

June 24. Greenwich. 43. Petition of John Taylor, shipwright, to the King. Being a young beginner in his calling, yet by warrant from the late Duke and command of Capts. Pennington and Pett, and promise of Sir Sackville Crow of present payment, petitioner strained his estate and friends to trim 17 ships with extraordinary expedition for the late employment to Rochelle, for which service there is due to him 280*l.*, of which he can get no payment, even to his undoing. Prays special order for present payment, or allowance of the first prize ship that shall be sold. [*Referred to the Lords of the Admiralty to give speedy order for petitioner's satisfaction.*]

June 24. Canterbury. 44. Justices of Peace of the lathe of St. Augustine, co. Kent, to the Council. By direction they certify that wheat is at present sold in those parts at 32*s.* the quarter, barley at 20*s.*, and oats at 14*s.* Pease and beans are sold at extraordinary rates.

June 24. Dover. 45. Anthony Percival to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Having been appointed collector of the King's tenths of reprisal goods at Dover, certifies that there is brought in there by a man-of-war of Dover a Brazil prize laden with sugar, tobacco, and Brazil wood. The proprietor purposes to send these goods to London, by which course his Majesty's tenths will be in danger. Desires their speedy order what he shall do therein.

June 24. 46. Nicholas to Capt. John Pennington. Hopes he has received a packet from the Lords Commissioners to stay his going for the Elbe till further order. Begs his favour on behalf of Mr. Morice, son of Francis Morice, Clerk of the Ordnance, who is desirous, for his experience, to go with Pennington in his present employment.

Digitized by Google

VOL. CXLV.

1629.
June 25. 47. The Council of War to Sir Richard Sutton and Sir Ralph Freeman, Auditors of the Imprests, and Capt. Mason, Treasurer of the Army. In calculating the pay of the officers and soldiers of the army that went to Cadiz, no man is to be accompted with who shall not produce a commission wherein the date of his entrance into pay may be seen, or testimony under the hand of his colonel to satisfy that point. Quartermasters and provost marshals are to be accompted with, according to the King's lists for the voyage to Rhé, or orders of the Board, or special warrants of the Duke of Buckingham. The month's gratuity shall go on accompt of the arrears anterior to November 13, 1628, the day of the army's discharge. Charges for arms embezzled are to be deducted from the captains or other officers. [*Draft.*]

June 25. 48. Petition of 18 Officers under Colonel Morgan in the late service of the King of Denmark to the Council of War. Petitioners left their service in the Low Countries by special command to attend the employments of Denmark. Have waited here for ten months in expectation of their pay, and have as yet only received so small a part thereof they have been enforced to run into debt, and endangered themselves to suffer perpetual imprisonment. Pray payment of the remainder of their pay. *Annexed,*

48. I. *List of the petitioners, being seven lieutenants, nine ensigns and two marshals.*

June 25. 49. Petition of Gregory Cromwell, gentleman, of the Company of Colonel Sir John Swaynton, to the Council of War. Petitioner served under the King of Denmark for a long time, having nothing in consideration of his pay but the common allowance of bread out of the storehouse during the siege of Stade. Prays that he may receive what is due to him.

June 25. The Tower. 50. Commissioners for Prize Goods to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Have made due search after the barks and goods taken by the Fleet under the Earl of Denbigh, but do not find any thing recoverable but one ship, the Red Lion, taken by Capt. Jewell himself, being about 200 tons, and now remaining at Plymouth. All the rest they find disposed of as appears in the inclosed examination. *Inclose,*

50. I. *Brief of the examinations of Capts. Weddell, Cannon, and Hughes, Joseph Dobbins, Mr. Rolph, and Mr. Cooke, from which it appears that most of the ships and goods above mentioned had been taken on his own account by the Earl of Lindsey, or given away by him, the Earl of Newport, or some other person.*

June 25. Marybone Park. 51. Sir Philip Cary to Sec. Dorchester. Understands his petition, although it sought nothing but justice, and defence of right and reputation, was not well relished, but rejected with some distaste. But as on a second presentment it pleased his Majesty to vouchsafe it a reference, he doubts not on examination to make his requests appear just and equitable.

Digitized by Google

Vol. CXLV.

1629.

June 25. The Dreadnought. 52. Capt. Richard Plumleigh to Nicholas. Has received his gunner's stores, and is gone out of Portsmouth to ride at Spithead, where he shall be ready to set sail on receipt of orders, which he hourly prays for. Hears nothing from Sir Henry Mervyn. Holt supplies victuals to all the ships from two days to two days, that they may not go out till he he paid. For the same cause he keeps back Plumleigh's butter and cheese, but it shall no way hinder his going to sea as soon as he sees an order. It would be convenient to the merchants and colliers if the sea were a little cleared, and if he cannot get a Whelp with him prays he may get order for the ketch.

June 25. Aboard the Red Lion, off Margate. 53. Capt. John Pennington to Capt. John Mennes. Having received a command to go on present service, Pennington instructs Mennes to remain there for the transportation of Sir Thomas Roe. He is to land him at the Brill, and to return, with all possible speed, to the Downs, capturing any ship of the enemy, or ship laden with prohibited goods, with which he may encounter in his way.

June 25. 54. Edward Earl of Norwich to his noble dear son, James Earl of Carlisle. The bearer is nephew to the writer's brother Allington. He has concluded with a gentleman, servant in some place to his Majesty, for his place, and only wants a noble friend's good word to his Majesty for him. Refers the relation of the business to Mr. Dalton, your servant, being of his name, and assistant to his suit. Beseeches Lord Carlisle to give him his kind word. Calls upon him to perform his challenge, apparently of visiting the writer.

June 25. 55. Sentence of the High Commission Court of suspension against Robert Townes, clerk, pronounced upon his own confession of certain offences.

June 25. 56. Sentence of deposition and degradation pronounced by the same court on Richard Crowde *alias* Crowder, late curate of Ewell, co. Surrey, for offences proved against him in a suit promoted by John Baker, one of the proctors of that court.

June 25. 57. Will of Henry Turner, late of Atherston in co. Warwick, gentleman. It makes mention of his wife, his brothers Thomas and John, and his friends Sir Francis Nethersole, Sir Henry Rainsford, and Thomas Combes.

June 26. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Charles Lord Stanhope, Postmaster General, 50*l.*, for laying of extraordinary stages for conveyance of the King's packets, during this progress. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* xi., *No.* 9.]

June 26. Westminster. Grant to Henry Withers, the King's servant, of the benefit of two recognizances forfeited by John Lyvesay, George Chauncey, and John Munck, at Hertford assizes, amounting to 80*l.* in all. [*Ibid.*, *No.* 10.]

June 26. Whitehall. 58. Order of Council. By letters of August 4, 1628, Sir John Drake and Richard Alford, Mayor of Lyme, were required to cause a ship of Luc de la Roche, a French Protestant, to be delivered to

1629. VOL. CXLV.

him on giving caution to be answerable for the value thereof. The letter not having been obeyed, the matter is recommended to the Judge of the Admiralty, who is to take order for de la Roche's relief. [*Attested copy.*]

June 26. Whitehall. 59. Order of Council. By sentence in the High Court of Admiralty, the Hope, of Calais, was ordered to be restored to Nicholas Brunt, and a commission was thereupon issued on May 12, 1626. The same ship having been employed in his Majesty's service, and being now come home, lies, as Brunt understands, in some port, in danger of decay. The Judge of the Admiralty is to take course for her present delivery. [*Copy.*]

June 26. 60. Inventory of tenths received by Sir John Drake in the course of the present year, out of various prize ships brought into Weymouth, and other places, within his collectorship.

June 26. 61. Similar inventory of tenths received by William Drake at Bristol.

June 27. Westminster. Lease of all the mines of lead ore within the hundred of High Peak, co. Derby, called Lott and Copp, to James Maxwell, one of the Grooms of the Bedchamber; together with the office of Barmaster there to Charles de Boussey, named by Maxwell, for the term of 41 years, under several rents. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* xi., *No.* 11]

June 27. Westminster. Warrant to allow to the Tin Farmers interest upon 6,000*l.*, advanced by them to his Majesty for so long as they paid it before it was payable. [*Ibid., No.* 12.]

June 27. Westminster. Renewed grant of protection to John Middleton, of Horsham, co. Sussex, for one year. [*Ibid., No.* 13.]

June 27. Westminster. Grant of denization to Anthony Ridouet de Sance and George, his son. [*Ibid., No.* 14.]

June 27. 62. Petition of John Attawell to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Has served for two years as cook and steward in the George, drumbler. That ship being disposed of as unserviceable, and the Fortune, pink, put in her place, prays to be purser in her, or if she have no purser solicits the same offices as he held in the George.

June 27. The Strand. 63. Sir James Levingstone to Sec. Dorchester. Hears that some regiments are to be employed for the Netherlands besides Sir Charles Morgan's; begs him to move the King in his behalf. The Sec. knows how great a prejudice it would be to Sir James's reputation if he should not be one in so brave an employment.

June 27. Canterbury. 64. Sir Henry Wotton to the same. Is informed by Mr. Griffith how sensible Lord Dorchester has been of that rude affront which was lately done to Sir Henry. Thanks him for his noble intentions, as well in curing the cause as in plaistering the symptom.

VOL. CXLV.

1629.
June 27. 65. Sir Thomas Aylesbury to Nicholas. Recommends Robert Sayres for boatswain to the Fortune, pink.

[June 27?] Greenwich. 66. Archibald Earl of Argyle to James Earl of Carlisle. His affairs in Scotland require his presence, and he finds his Majesty for the present has no service to command him. When will he the fittest time to kiss his Majesty's hand and be honoured with his commands.

June 27. 67. Certificate of 28 Parishioners of St. Botolph without Aldgate, London, setting forth the circumstances of Mr. Thomas Edwardes's appointment as lecturer of that parish. They state that it was made with the concurrence of their minister, Mr. Swadlyn, who would not suffer Mr. Edwardes to preach there before he had a promise of 30*l.* a year for his good will, to be paid so long as Mr. Edwardes continued to preach. Mr. Swadlyn also said that the Bishop had given him a lecture, and that he had authority to allow of Mr. Edwardes. The parish relieves about three or four thousand poor, and at Mr. Edwardes's lectures there has been 3*l.*, 4*l.*, and 5*l.* collected for that purpose.

June 27. 68. List of the ships of the Navy to be supplied with gunners.

June 27. 69. Examinations of Francis Gueryn, Captain, and Stephen Ladsway, Master's Mate, of the Cape de Cœlo, taken by the St. George, of Stonehouse, and brought into that place. They depose to the ownership and lading of the ship, which latter consisted of sugar, tobacco, and Brazil wood.

June 28. Westminster. Grant to Bishop Murray, of Llandaff, and his successors, of his Majesty's interest in the manor and rectory of Bassaleg, and other rectories in co. Monmouth demised to Queen Elizabeth, in the 24th year of her reign, by the then Bishop of Llandaff, for 100 years, and since demised by the late King to Benjamin Valentine for the remainder of that term. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* xi., *No.* 15.]

June 28. Greenwich. 70. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a proclamation prohibiting the making of starch with wheat flour, and other things fit for the food of man, in all things agreeing with a proclamation for the same purpose issued by the late King, with an alteration to give power to the Company of Starchmakers to put in execution the power given to them for reformation of abuses.

June 28. Greenwich. 71. Minute of an Order of the King, made on the report of the Archbishop of Canterbury, and others, respecting certain disputes between the Bishop of Salisbury and the Dean and Chapter. The King requires that Giles Tomkins be admitted, by way of provision, unto the places now in question, but for the validity of the election his Majesty leaves the same to a trial at law.

Vol. CXLV.

1629.

June 28. 72. Order of the King in Council, made upon taking into consideration a petition exhibited to him by the nobility of England, in the time of the late Parliament, touching such of the English [nation as being advanced to] nobility in Scotland and Ireland, and having no possessions in those kingdoms, notwithstanding, take place before the respective degrees of nobility of this realm. After consideration and debate with the Council, the King thought fit, for the present, not to alter the said precedences, reserving the determination thereof to a future time. In the meantime he directed the Lord Keeper, that, in all commissions, none of the said nobility of Scotland or Ireland should from thenceforth be inserted without his special direction. His Majesty expects that in all public and private meetings the parties respectively demean themselves according to the forms of courtesy to foreign nobility. [*Attested copy.*]

June 28. 73. Copy of the same.

June 28. 74. Another copy. Imperfect.

June 28. Whitehall. 75. The Council to the Officers of the Customs at Chichester. The King having been moved, on behalf of his good friends and allies the States of the United Provinces, for buying and transporting corn for supply of their army encamped before Bois-le-Duc, the good success of which enterprise does not a little import the welfare of this State, and corn in Sussex being under the price limited by the statute for transportation, they are to permit Lewis Jacobs to transport 250 last of wheat from their port in Dutch bottoms. [*Copy.*]

June 28. 76. Sir John Heydon to Nicholas. Thinks an order from the Lord Treasurer to direct warrants to Sir Thomas Stafford, Deputy to the Master of the Ordnance, no other than a misprision procured by practice, as about the end of March his Majesty disclaimed his consent, and gave order that all warrants should be directed to the Lieutenant and the rest of the officers, as hitherto. The same direction the King expressed last night, when Heydon waited upon him at Greenwich on another occasion.

June 28. Bushey Park. 77. Sir John Hippisley to Nicholas. Hears that Mr. Percival has written of the danger of coming about of Sir John's ship. Hopes Nicholas well understands the danger, that it is but for his own profit that he desires her stay there. For every pennyworth the King adventures he adventures ten, therefore begs Nicholas to procure him a warrant, because here is the market where advantage may be made both for the King and himself.

June 28. London. 78. Sir Henry Marten to Endymion Porter. Acknowledges his good offices with his Majesty, for since then he finds his Majesty more sensible of his case and condition. Wishes Porter to observe any passages this day between his Majesty and the Lord Keeper that may concern Sir Henry, for either his Majesty will inquire of the Lord Keeper how his cause stands, or the Lord Keeper will be so officious as to advertise his Majesty of the difficulties which

1629. VOL. CXLV.

occur, though indeed they are most made by himself. Received his letter yesterday. Prays him to know that any one whom he thinks worthy of his serious recommendation will find that Porter has more than ordinary power over him.

June 29. Westminster. Warrant for payment to Sir Robert Karr, Keeper of the Privy Purse, for the King's private service, of all monies to arise within the next two years, from fines of copyholds within the manor of Wakefield, co. York. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* xi., *No.* 16.]

June 29. Westminster. Protection to Sir George Rivers, Richard Amherst, sergeant-at-law, and Edward Lindsey, feoffees of Richard, late Earl of Dorset, for one year. [*Ibid., No.* 17.]

June 29. Greenwich. 79. General Order of the Council of War, regulating the mode of settling the accompts of soldiers employed in the several expeditions to Cadiz, Rhé, and Rochelle. It is in the terms of the letter addressed by the same Council to Sir Richard Sutton and others [*Vol.* cxlv., *No.* 47.], with some additional provisions applicable to the Surveyor General of the Victuals, and the conformation of the general mode of taking the accompts of the officers to his Majesty's declaration.

June 29. 80. Extract from the above order.

June 29. Cassington. 81. Bishop Corbet, of Oxford, to Sec. Dorchester. Had he importuned any other of like quality about the King, he would not doubt to have been called troublesome, or unmannerly, or ignorant of the Court; but Dorchester he hopes will rather say that he is diligent and advised, and but careful of his estate. Begs to know in what grace he stands with his Majesty, and whether the writer's friends say true or not, that he has rather lost a deanery than got a bishoprick.

June 29. Sewthay Lodge [South Hay Lodge?]. 82. Mary Countess of Westmoreland to the same. Begs him to move two suits to the King when her friend, the Earl of Arundel, is present. The first is, that 1,000*l.* remaining due from the Crown to the Earl of Home, who married a daughter of the late Earl of Westmoreland, for relinquishment of Codingham [Coldingham], in Scotland, to John Stewart, his Majesty would bestow upon the Earl of Home the 16 chather of victuals paid out of the lands of Coberspeth [Cockburnspath], until his Majesty be pleased to give him satisfaction of the whole debt. The second is, that Thomas Hope, King's Advocate in Scotland, may be allowed to plead for Lord Home, against John Stewart, who had neglected to pay the sum enjoined upon him by the late King for the possession of Codingham.

June 29. 83. Sir James Spence to the same. If Thomas Poppard and two other men apprehended for highway robbery are condemned, prays that they may be reprieved, and a Privy Seal granted for their employment in the service of the King of Sweden.

VOL. CXLV.

1629, [June 29 ?] 84. Edward Earl of Dorset to [James Earl of Carlisle]. Letter containing strong expressions of attachment, apparently written at a time when some suspicion of unkindness towards the writer, on the part of the Earl of Carlisle, had just been removed by a kind letter from him.

[June 29 ?] 85. Return, apparently, of actions against James Jefferies, marshal to Sir Francis Willoughby, a prisoner in the Compter.

June 30. Greenwich. Proclamation concerning the making of starch and "avoiding the annoyances thereby." None but members of the Company of Starch-makers were to make starch to sell, nor was any one to make it of wheat flour, meal, or any other thing than pollard and bran. No one was to sell any other starch than that made by the Company, nor was any one to sell starch, "as a huckster or hawker, from door to door, in private or secret." [*Coll. Procs., Car. I., No.* 111.]

June 30. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Julian Calandrini 275*l.*, to be paid to Capt. William Ashburnham and Capt. William Cromwell, for two months' pay, for themselves and their officers, now under the command of General Morgan. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* xi., *No.* 18.]

June 30. Westminster. Grant to Sir James Bagg and Arthur Chichester, during their lives, of the office of Captain and Governor of the Castle of Plymouth, and the Island of St. Nicholas, with the fee of 56*s.* per diem, for the maintenance of the garrison, and such other privileges as were formerly granted to Sir Ferdinando Gorges, who lately enjoyed the said office. Latin. [*Ibid, No.* 19.]

June 30. Westminster. Warrant to pay to Michael André, one of the King's Surgeons, all monies paid in by his procurement on account of a subsidy granted to King James, in the seventh year of his reign, until they should amount to the sum of 1,000*l.*, granted him by the late King. [*Ibid., No.* 20.]

June 30. Westminster. Grant of Baronetage to Richard Earle, of Stragletborpe, co. Lincoln. [*Ibid., No.* 21.]

June 30. Westminster. Discharge to Richard Earle, of the money usually paid in respect of a Baronetage. [*Ibid., No.* 22.]

June 30. Westminster. Discharge to John Lord Savile, Comptroller of the Household, of the fine of 100*l.*, imposed on him in the Star Chamber, in a cause lately depending between him and Thomas Viscount Wentworth. [*Ibid., No.* 23.]

June 30. Westminster. Grant to John Jacob and Robert Seyliard, for their lives, of the office of Collector of the Pretermitted Customs in the Port of London, as the same was formerly granted to John Jacob and his father, who is lately deceased. [*Ibid., No.* 24.]

June 30. Westminster. Similar grant to the same persons of the office of Collector of the Petty Customs outwards within the Port of London. [*Ibid., No.* 25.]

Digitized by Google

1629. VOL. CXLV.

June 30. Westminster. Similar grant to John Jacob and George Wilmer of the office of Receiver of Impositions and Duties on tobacco. [*Coll. Sign Man., Car. I., Vol.* xi., *No.* 26.]

June 30. Greenwich. 86. The King to the Council of Scotland. Having heard of the lamentable estate of the poor exiled ministers of the Palatinate extending to the number of 600 persons, with their wives and children, the King has given order for a general collection throughout England towards their succour, and he recommends to the persons addressed to give order to every Archbishop and Bishop throughout Scotland, that a course may be taken there for collecting what can be had from the charitably disposed towards the same purpose.

June 30. 87. Officers of the Navy to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. Certify that John Attawell, late Cook and Steward of the George, drumbler, is fit to discharge such place in the pink, the Fortune.

June 30. Durham House. 88. Lord Keeper Coventry to Sir John Bridgman, Chief Justice of Chester. Is informed that Sir John Ratcliffe, who lost his life in France in his Majesty's service, died seized of lands in co. Chester, whereof Lady Ratcliffe is dowable. Being enforced to a suit for her dower against gentlemen of great allowance in that county, herself being a mere stranger there, the Lord Keeper recommends her for expedition in her cause.

June 30. Hackwood. 89. John Marquis of Winchester to Sec. Dorchester. After long search has found the Ten Precepts of the Wise Treasurer unto his Son. By the preface he will find them to be the fruits of Lord Burghley's sage observations and last commandments to his son Robert Cecil, so that the Marquis confesses his error in fathering them upon Lord Treasurer Paulett. Howsoever, since Lord Burghley, accounted an oracle of wisdom in his time, was the true father of such counsels to a son who made so good use thereof, he begs leave to present them to the Secretary.

June 30. 90. Copy record of the Trial before the Court of the Virge of the King's Household of John Payton, for the death of Timoleon Gorge. He was acquitted of murder, but found guilty of manslaughter.

June. 91. The King to Attorney General Heath. To prepare a pardon for Sir William Withypoll, Francis Withypoll, Henry Withypoll, Edward Withypoll, Francis Prudhomme, Jeffrey Gilbert, William Smith, and John Smith, accused of the murder of Robert Wright and Francis Maddison, of Woodbridge, co. Suffolk. Sir William Withypoll, in whose company all the rest of the said persons then were, had been tried and acquitted of murder, but was found guilty of manslaughter.

June. 92. Capt. Thomas Jackson to Lord President Conway. His Lordship has laid upon him, being a blunt and illiterate soldier, a very great task to deliver his opinion concerning the union in reli-

1629.

gion, wherein many wise and learned men have been puzzled and gravelled. Two principal errors committed by divines; 1. Fiery wits and over curious inquisitors raise divisions by determining their private conceits by natural reason, leaving no place for God's good will, and making frustrate the doctrine of Christ. 2. They take no pains to instruct their flocks against the opinion laboured by the Jesuits that there is no salvation out of the Church of Rome.

[June?] 93. Thomas Rice to William Weld, secretary to Viscount Conway. Reports the state of Lord Conway's horses, and suggests a variety of things needful to be attended to in relation to them.

[June?] 94. Petition of Henry Goddard, one of his Majesty's Shipwrights, to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. He is behind of his entertainment of 20*d.* per diem, by the space of five years, amounting to 152*l.* 1*s.* 8*d.* Unless they help him to obtain the same, he will be much disenabled in performance of his Majesty's service.

June. 95. Philip Burlamachi to Sec. Dorchester. Met the Ambassador of the States, and talked over with him very fully the affair in dispute or treaty. Finds him inclined to expedition, but the States wish to have an engagement for the pay of the regiment of volunteers. Discredit it will be to his Majesty to refuse the States to support these troops in this their great necessity. [French.]

June. 96. The same to the same. Has spoken to the Ambassador. He desires that his Majesty's answer be of a kind to increase the good feeling on the other side. Told him that he should assist on his part in the redemption of the jewels; and for the rest, the writer deemed the business settled [French.]

June. 97. Edward Earl of Norwich to James Earl of Carlisle. Thanks for the perusal of a letter from Viscount Doncaster. Longs to have precise word of his face. Is much affected with his manliness, and all the good hopes which may well be entertained of him.

June. 98. Certificate of Henry Earl of Huntingdon of the precise numbers of his Majesty's Forces in co. Rutland.

June. 99. Brief of the proofs on behalf of Philip Rodriguez, of Hamburgh, claiming as his goods 120 bags of pepper, taken in the St. Luke, and 110 bags, taken in the St. Peter.

June. 100. Articles against Mr. Mellow, master of the Prudence, of London, testified by Dawtry Cooper, captain of the Seventh Whelp, and others. Mellow was charged with resisting a party sent on board the Prudence to press two of his men.

June? 101. Notes in explanation of the comparatively small amount received in the Court of Wards during the last half year.

514,660

GENERAL INDEX.

A.

Abbot, George, Archbishop of Canterbury, 4 (2), 119, 269, 437, 525, 586, 593.
....., ..., letters and papers of, 460, 516, 586.
....., ..., commission to, 445.
....., ..., letters to, 2, 3, 547.
....., ..., officers of his probate court, 429
....., ..., servants, 204.
....., Sir Maurice, 256, 308, 330.
Abbs, William, affidavit of, 572.
Abercorn, Earl of, *see* Hamilton, James.
Abergavenny, barony of, 432.
Abergavenny, Lord, *see* Neville, Henry.
Abia, the, of London, 240.
Abigail, the, of London, 303.
....., of Weymouth, 291, 300.
Abingdon, 372, 582.
....., mayor, 372.
....., recorder, 372.
....., Christ's Hospital, 372.
Abraham, Adam, petition of, 20.
Abraham, the, 9, 49, 323 (2), 451, 556.
....., of Bristol, 284, 288 (2), 298, 306.
....., of Ipswich, 7, 417.
....., of Rotterdam, 34.
Abridge, 588.
Academy of Honour, 248, 249 (2).
Acheson, Sir Henry, 92, 111, 323, 324.
Ackersloot in Holland, ship of, 33.
Ackland, Mr., 587.
Acton, George, 106.
....., Sir William, sheriff of London, warrant to, 568.
Adams, Captain, 41.
....., John, deputy press-master, certificate of, 228.
....., Morgan, 374.
....., Robert, 296 (2).
....., Thomas, 161, 293, 295.
....., William, certificate of, 536.
....., ..., petition of, 355.
Adamson, Gilbert, 310.
....., Capt. Robert, petitions of, 79, 125.
Adjournments of the House of Commons by royal direction, 479 (2), 485 (3).
Adlin, Peter, 172.
Admiral, Lord High, *see* Villiers, George, Duke of Buckingham; Zouch, Edward Lord.
Admiralty, the, arrangements consequent on the assassination of Buckingham, 273, 274, 275, 276, 310, 312 (4), 313, 316, 336, 383, 391.
....., Commission for, 333.
....., Lords Commissioners of, 312, 333, 338, 341, 350 (2), 351, 354, 355, 356, 366, 375 (2), 380, 390, 403, 405, 408, 410, 426, 448, 463, 464, 471, 473, 476, 483, 484, 490, 491, 492, 500 (2), 501, 505, 506, 507, 512 (2), 519, 521, 525, 530, 543, 556 (2), 557, 558, 580, 581, 584, 589 (2).
....., ..., certificates and report of, 342, 448, 505, 539.
....., ..., instructions of, 395, 497.
....., ..., journal of their proceedings, 338.
....., ..., letters of, 341, 383 (2), 389, 416, 461, 462, 463 (2), 474, 488, 524, 532, 541, 575.
....., ..., officers of, 545.
....., ..., warrants of, 433, 571.
....., ..., certificates, reports, and warrant to, 494, 495, 498, 518, 523, 577.
....., ..., letters to, 350, 376 (2), 379, 383, 385, 387, 389, 392, 397, 403, 404, 405, 410, 416, 444, 451 (2), 454 (4), 458, 461, 463, 481 (2), 491 (2), 492, 493, 505, 514, 522, 525, 526, 530, 532, 535, 545 (2), 557 (2), 559, 560, 573, 575 (3), 580 (2), 581, 582, 583, 584 (2), 589, 590, 597.
....., ..., memorials and petitions to, 340, 348, 350, 356, 363, 366 (2), 368, 371, 372, 379 (2), 380, 381, 385, 399, 403, 404 (4), 407, 409, 411, 412, 415, 434, 443 (2), 445, 448, 451, 453, 455 (3), 457, 462, 463 (3), 466, 467, 468 (3), 471, 478, 480, 482, 484, 487, 491, 493 (2), 495, 500 (2), 501, 505 (3), 506, 519, 537 (2), 542, 544, 548, 548, 552, 553, 559, 581, 564, 576 (2), 584 (2), 592, 598.
....., ..., minutes of answers to petitions, 447, 463, 494, 518.
....., ..., reference to, 342.
....., ..., secretary to, *see* Nicholas, Edward.
....., court of, 9, 17, 22, 44, 89, 128, 142, 187, 256, 276, 350, 381, 405, 443, 463, 494, 544, 592.
....., judge of, 278; and *see* Marten, Sir Henry.
....., marshal of, 236; and *see* Marsh, Gabriel.

Digitized by Google

Admiralty, commissioners for review of causes sentenced in, letter to, 516.
....., ..., petition to, 505.
Admiralty of Cinque Ports, *see* Cinque Ports.
....., judge of, *see* Rives, Dr. Thomas.
....., serjeant of, *see* Jacob, John.
Adventure, the, 302, 353, 369, 389, 390, 391, 394, 412, 415, 439, 454, 455, 457, 488, 497, 553, 573, 575, 577, 580.
....., documents dated from, 446, 452, 481, 529.
....., of Bristol, 440.
....., of Dartmouth, 307.
....., of Kiosale, 287.
....., of London, 298, 440.
Africa, the, of Dover, 294 (2), 300 (2).
Aimonere, *see* Anoonier.
Ainsworth, ——, 30.
Alton, Sir Robert, secretary to the Queen, 483, 513.
....., ..., letters of, 218, 410.
....., ..., letter to, 3.
Alabaster, William, D.D., dispensation to, 106.
Alavert, 171.
Albert, Francis, petition of, 394.
Alcock, Mr., 539.
....., Stephen, deputy to Sir Allen Apsley, certificates of, 553, 584.
....., ..., letters of, 75, 80, 128, 169, 196, 400.
....., ..., letter to, 515.
Aldborough, co. Suffolk, 176.
....., bailiffs and others, certificate of, 436.
....., ships of, 140, 197, 236, 286.
Alden, Mr., 523.
Aldermen, court of, 104, 203, 353.
....., ..., order of, 226.
Aldermanbury, 127, 185.
Aldersgate Street, documents dated from, 14, 72.
Aldred, George, presentation to, 123.
Aldredge, James, 427.
....., ..., petition of, 400.
Aldworth, Richard, letter of, 571.
Alecampus, Odoardus, letter of, 54.
Ales, church, 20 (2).
Alessandria, 408.
Aletheia, the, of Hull, 303.
....., of London, 288.
Alexander, William, 185.
....., Sir William, Secretary for Scotland, 185, 195, 457.
....., ..., certificate of, 529.
....., ..., letter of, 42.
Alexander, the, of Aostrather, 301.
....., of London, 300.
....., of Newcastle, 287.
Aley, Sibell, 542.
Alezan, the, 308.
Alfonso, Michael, 122.
....., ..., petition of, 122.
Alford, Edward, Receiver of Admiralty Droits, co. Sussex, 79 (2).
....., ..., account of, 563.
....., ..., letters of, 204, 234, 250, 510.
....., Richard, Mayor of Lyme, 440, 591.
Algarkirk, co. Lincoln, 438.
Algiers, 322, 328 (2), 356, 425.
....., consul at, *see* Friaell, John.
....., pirates of, 105, 443.
Alice, the, of Aldborough, 236
....., Bonaventure, 297.
....., ..., of Cley, 297.
Alkumbury, co. Huntingdon, manor of, 431.
Allcock, Capt. Thomas, petition of, 432.
....., William, 573, 581.
Allegiance, oath of, 55 (2), 78, 99, 136, 423, 468, 527, 573.
Allen, ——, 479.
....., Dr., 460.
....., Mr., 7.
....., Peter, 285; and *see* Alleyn and Alleyne.
Alleyn, Edward, grant and discharge to, 582, 583.
Alleyne, Berkley, petitions of, 207 (2).
....., Capt. George, 17, 105, 130, 141, 207 (2).
....., ..., letter of, 23.
Alifarthing, manor, co. Surrey, 169.
Allington, ——, 591.
Alloa (?), document dated from, 352.
Alloay, *see* Alloa.
Almoner, the king's chief, 192.
Almoner, Lord, the, 119.
Alnager, the, answer of, 437.
....., account of office of, 437.
Alport, Edward, petition of, 404.
Alresford, Hants, 92, 246, 278.
Allsop, Mr., 569.
....., Robert, 221, 335.
....., ..., letters of, 230, 387, 411.
Alsop, William, examination of, 36.
Alt, Robert, 226.
....., petition of, 200.
Altham, Sir Edward, 541.
Alton, Hants, 92.
Alum Works, 109, 124, 125, 180, 193, 204, 436.
....., preacher at, *see* Leake, Richard.
Amadas, Capt. Francis, 91, 301.
Ambassadors, 359, 503.
....., deer for, 237.
....., and *see* the names of the countries whence they came, or whither they were sent.
Amboyna, 313, 401.
Ambrose, Daniel, presentation to, 219 (2).
....., ..., certificate of, 461.
....., Mr., 40, 538.
....., Robert, petition of, 157.
"Amen" Corner (?) 552.
Amerideth, Edward, 288, 291, 298.

Amherst, Richard, serjeant-at-law, protections for, 180, 595.
....., ..., petition of, 586.
Amie, Thomas, assignment to, 446.
Amity, the, 51, 138.
....., of Bristol, 305.
....., of Ipswich, 75.
....., of London, 288, 306, 410.
....., of Newcastle, 7, 292, 356.
....., of Southampton, 305.
Ampthill chase, 553.
....., honour of, 42.
Amson, Elizabeth, letter of, 339.
Amsterdam, 79, 84, 96, 128, 226, 417, 445 (2), 455, 528, 536.
....., ships of, 94, 113, 127, 142, 152, 208, 268, 404, 411, 487, 536.
Anchor, the best, claimed as prize, 195, 451.
Anchorsmith to the King, *see* Neale, John.
Anderson, John, 237.
Andersons, the, of Newcastle, 349.
Andover, 238, 248.
André, Michael, King's surgeon, warrant to, 596.
Andreas, Thomas, 122.
....., ..., petition of, 122.
Andrew, the, of Plymouth, 292.
....., of Rotterdam, 37.
Andrewes, George, 440 (2).
....., John, 466.
....., Mr., petition of, 428.
....., Peter, 299.
....., Phineas, 248.
....., Richard, 440, 470 (3).
....., ..., depositions of, 449, 459.
Andrews, Boatswain, 201.
....., Peter, 289, 298 (2).
Androwes, Henry, petition of, 415.
Angel, the, of Chichester, 169.
....., of London, 298, 299.
....., of Poole, 181, 436.
..... Gabriel, of Bristol, 288, 300, 449.
Angel gold for healing, 155.
Anglesea, 543.
....., Countess of, *see* Villiers, Elizabeth.
....., Earl of, *see* Villiers, Christopher.
Angola, ship of, 110.
Anguish, Thomas, 200, 392.
Aniseed, 52, 68, 237.
Ankerwick, near Staines, 362.
Anlaby, William, confirmation to, 193 (2).
Anne, of Denmark, Queen, 198, 399, 532, 572.
Anne, the, 287, 295, 439, 440.
....., of London, 287, 290, 291, 293, 299 (2), 305, 468.
....., of Plymouth, 292.
....., of Portsmouth, 286.
..... Fortune, 300.
Anne, Maid of Dartmouth, 441.
....., Royal, the, 18.
Annesley, Francis, letter of, 391.
....., Sir Francis, grant to, 199 (2).
Annonier, Capt. Thomas, 228, 247, 441 (2).
Anonymous writers and persons unknown, letters of, 51, 96, 121, 164, 436, 437, 457, 499, 506, 544.
....., grant to, 574.
....., letters to, 1 (2), 30, 54 (2), 56 (2), 57 (2), 81, 93, 143 (2), 152, 244, 271, 420, 457 (2), 497, 498, 516, 518, 523, 526, 531.
....., petition of, 399.
Ansbie, R., letters of, 252 (2).
Anstey, Coventry, 402 (2), 414.
Anstruther, Sir Robert, Ambassador to the King of Denmark, 94, 328, 389 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 503.
....., ..., his wife, 389.
Anstruther, ships of, 301 (2).
Answer, the, 580.
Antelope, the, 15, 366, 433, 476.
....., document dated from, 130.
....., of London, 288.
Anthony, Adrian, 307.
Anthony, the, of London, 197, 505.
....., of Plymouth, 286.
Anticipations of revenue, accounts of, 5, 31, 93, 160, 215 (2), 252, 454, 517.
"Antithesis of the Church of England," by Prynne, 525, 569.
Antonio, Don, 444.
Antrim, Earl of, *see* MacDonnell, Randal.
Antwerp, 113, 134.
....., document dated from, 175.
"Appello Cæsarem," by Mountague, 451, 456.
Appercorn, *see* Abercorn.
Appleby, George, 195.
Apposer, foreign, the, 438.
Apsham, ships of, 296 (2), 306.
Apsley, Sir Allen, Lieutenant of the Tower, and Surveyor of Victuals for the Navy, 5 (2), 12, 24 (2), 42, 44, 84, 99 (2), 107, 114, 124 (2), 137, 144, 156, 186, 196, 212, 225, 248, 247, 252, 257, 261, 262, 273, 320, 349, 354, 421, 426, 455, 460, 463 (2), 478, 499, 505 (2), 543, 548, 581, 589, 595.
....., ..., certificates and statement of, 99, 318, 584.
....., ..., letters of, 24, 41, 46, 48 (2), 52 (2), 60, 90, 102, 111, 123, 139, 140, 151, 169, 204, 207, 229, 236, 249, 251, 448, 498, 500, 505, 525, 537, 543, 549, 584, 587.
....., ..., petitions of, 139, 197, 442.
....., ..., grants to, 183, 349, 580 (2).
....., ..., letters to, 124, 138, 142, 177, 179, 354, 508, 588, 589.
....., ..., warrants to, 47, 114, 178, 182 (2), 210 (2).
....., Allen, his son, 499, 543.

Apsley, Allen, grant to, 183.
....., Thomas, charge brought by, 357.
Apslyn, Nathaniel, letter and account of, 414, 534.
Archangel Michael, the, 307.
Archbold, Dr., 100 (2).
....., Thomas, Chaplain to Lord Conway, 95, 100 (2), 166, 382.
....., ..., letter of, 60.
Archbutt, Robert, 308.
Archdale, Richard, 256.
....., ..., petition of, 426.
Archers, Company of, 477.
Archery, encouragement of, 43, 181.
Arches Court, the, Procurator of, 108.
Ardway, Edward, pardon, 219 (2).
Argyle, Earl of, *see* Campbell, Archibald.
Arientson, Peter, 501.
Arius, 311.
Ark, the, of Wexford in Ireland, 577.
Ark, the, or the Ark of Noah, of Amsterdam, 528 (3), 536.
Arminius, 311.
Arminians, 311, 460, 538.
Armour, 97, 400, 427, 454, 511.
....., survey of, at the Tower and Greenwich, 511.
Armoury, the, Master of, 360; and *see* Cope, Sir William; Jay, Sir Thomas.
Armstrong, Archibald, letter of, 393.
....., ..., his wife, 393.
....., Edward, of the Ash, co. Northumberland, 497.
....., Edward, *alias* Kinmond, 497.
....., Hector, *alias* Stubholme, 497.
....., John, otherwise called John-with-one-Hand, 497.
....., Philip, 393.
Army, the, treasurer of, *see* Mason, Capt. John.
....., "list of the strength of," 188.
Arnett, John, *alias* Jacob, grant to, 381.
Arnold, Thomas, petition of, 488.
Arnstley, manor of, co. Montgomery, 220.
Arrow, document dated from, 539.
Artillery, 420, 435.
..... garden, 176.
Arundel, 50, 148, 252, 461, 492 (2), 493, 510, 534.
....., John, of Trerise, 24, 333.
....., John, of Puneknowle, letter of, 566.
....., Thomas, Lord Arundel of Wardour, dispensation for, 15.
....., and Surrey, Earl of, *see* Howard, Thomas.
Arundel House, documents dated from, 10, 22.
Ascott, co. Buckingham (*sic*), 237.
Ash, co. Devon, documents dated from, 45, 49, 83, 93, 463, 464, 503, 516.
Ash, co. Northumberland, 497.
Ashburnham, Elizabeth, 248.
....., John, 85, 197, 252.
....., ..., will of, 248.
....., Sir John, 167.
....., William, 248.
....., Capt. William, 596.
Ashburton, document dated from, 351.
Ashby, Arthur, 492.
Ashley, Sir Francis, King's Serjeant, 84 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 90.
Ashley House, co. Surrey, 223.
Ashwell, document dated from, 506.
Ashwood, Bernard, 152.
Ashworth, Dr., 541.
Aske, Richard, 555, 556.
Askew, Adam, 371.
Asnonnier, *see* Annonier.
Asparagus, 518.
Assart lands, patent to compound for, 564.
Assay Master of Tin in Devon and Cornwall, 192.
Assetynne, Jacques, 307 (2).
Assurance, the, 106, 195, 369, 394, 409, 412, 416, 444, 467, 473, 515, 566, 575.
....., documents dated from, 467, 481, 486, 514 (2), 526, 532 (2), 545.
....., of London, 290, 296, 297, 302.
Astell, William, grant to, 15.
Aston, co. Chester, 222, 225.
Aston, Thomas, grant and discharge to, 222, 225 (2).
....., Walter, Lord, letter of, 324.
....., ..., grant to, 192.
....., ..., chaplain to, in Spain, *see* Jeffery, William.
....., ..., his son, 192.
Atherston, co. Warwick, 591.
Atkins, ——, 556.
Atkinson, ——, 384.
....., Mary, 93.
Attawell, John, 587, 397.
....., ..., petition of, 592.
Attorney General, *see* Heath, Sir Robert.
Atty, Thomas, examination of, 573.
Aucher, Sir Anthony, petition of, 545.
Auchterlony, Sir James, 180, 194.
....., ..., warrant to, 204 (2).
Audley, Hugh, 427.
Audney, Nicholas, 301 (2), 440 (2).
Audrie, Mr., 588.
Augier, René, grant to, 377.
Augustine, the, of London, 309.
Aunger, Ambrose, 305.
Aurelius, Petrus, 430.
Austen, old John, 180.
..... Thomas, 180, 201, 387, 399.
....., ..., letter of, 386.
....., ..., grant to, 387.
Austin, Mr. 492.
Austria, house of, 318.

Avery, William, examination of, 333.
Axholme, Isle of, 262, 337, 338.
Ayles, William, 304.
Aylesbury, Nicholas, letter to, 415.
....., Sir Thomas, Surveyor of the Navy, 220, 382, 399, 446.
....., ..., letters of, 8, 126, 152, 180, 201, 406, 415, 486, 519, 593.
....., ..., letter to, 414.
Aylesford, document dated from, 585.
Aylesholt, forest of, co. Hants, 583.
Ayloffe, James, bond of, 113.
Aylsham, new draperies at, 352.
Ayr, 30.
....., ship of, 258.
Ayr, Viscount, *see* Crichton, William.
Ayres, John, 290.
....., Robert the younger, 90 (2), 99 (2).
....., ..., pardon, 170.
....., Robert, messenger, 365.
Aytoon, *see* Aiton.

B.

Babb, Thomas, 308 (2).
"Babel no Bethel," by Borton, 525, 533, 538, 541.
Babington, Ury, 430.
Bache, Humphrey, Gentleman of the Chapel Royal, petition of, 535.
Backhouse, Rowland, Sheriff of London, letter of, 348.
....., ..., warrant to, 568.
Bacon, ——, 423.
....., Elizabeth, Viscountess St. Alban, 234.
....., Francis, Viscount St. Alban, 234, 237.
....., George, Groom of the King's Boiling House, pardon, 192.
Badenham, co. Suffolk, 432.
Bagg, Sir James, Vice Admiral of North Cornwall, 20, 21, 27, 38, 46 (2), 48, 61, 67 (2), 71, 77, 90, 99, 113, 117, 121, 124, 126, 130, 132, 133, 150, 169, 196, 250, 257 (2), 294, 297, 298, 299, 305, 318, 322, 326, 332, 335 (2), 338, 409, 436, 442, 455, 457, 463 (2), 468, 518, 539, 575.
....., ..., letters of, 24 (2), 27, 28, 33, 35, 37, 45, 46, 63, 65, 68, 77, 78, 82, 84, 85, 91, 99, 117, 121, 125, 126, 127, 131, 151, 172, 193, 201 (2), 208, 225 (2), 249, 273, 314, 322, 323, 370 (3), 377, 478, 499.
....., ..., petition and certificate of, 455, 463.
....., ..., letters to, 48, 115, 167, 212, 219, 273, 284 (2), 329, 336, 347.
....., ..., grant and warrants to, 134, 282, 596.
....., ..., his wife, 273, 347.
Bagnoll, Capt. Ralph, petition of, 487.
....., Sir Samuel, 487.
Baillée, Louis, examination of, 574.
Baily, William, petition of, 415.
Bainbridge, Christopher, 163.
Bainbrige, John, power of attorney of, 195.
Bainbrigg, Dr. John, Vice Chancellor of Cambridge, letter of, 279.
Bainton, William, 132.
....., pardon to, 145 (2).
"Baiting of the Pope's Bull," by Burton, 364.
Baker, *see* Barker.
....., Arthur, 383.
....., George, grant to, 165.
....., James, 292.
....., John, assaulted in Westminster Hall, 450.
....., ..., Vicar of Carisbrooke, letter of, 376.
....., ..., proctor, 591.
....., Capt. John, 288, 291.
....., Sir Richard, 383.
....., Sir Thomas, 383.
Baldwin, Thomas, grant to, 125.
Balfour, Sir William, 129, 158.
....., letter of, 19.
Ball, Edward, petition of, 563.
....., John, 291, 306.
....., Peter, Auditor of the Duchy of Cornwall, 7.
....., William, 159.
Ballard, Richard, petition of, 426.
Ballehash, Edward, petition of, 425.
Ballow, John, clergyman, promise of, 61.
....., ..., shipowner, 288, 300.
....., Thomas, 61.
Baltic, the, 31.
Baltimore, 489.
....., Lord, *see* Calvert, George.
Bamff, shrievalty of, 422.
Bamford, Capt., 228.
Banbury, co. Oxford, castle, 502.
....., hundred of, 502.
....., Countess of, *see* Knollys, Elizabeth.
....., Earl of, *see* Knollys, William.
Bancroft, Dr. John, report of, 522.
....., Dr. William, certificate of, 417.
Bandiocll, David, letter of, 520.
Bangor, Bishop of, *see* Bayly, Lewis.
Bankes, Richard, Provincial of Jesuits, 53.
....., ..., letter of, 56.
Bankworth, Robert, D.D., 364.
....., ..., letters of, 363, 364.
Bannestar, Edward, 466.
Baoyer, Andrew, 365.
Baple, Etheldred, 286, 290.
Baradelle, William, 152.
Barbara Constance, the, of London, 287, 301.
Barbara Constant, the, of Dartmouth, 441.

Barbary, 161, 167, 275, 434.
....., agent to, *see* Harrison, John.
Barber, Charles, 194.
....., Dr., 194.
....., Margaret, 246.
Barber-Surgeons, *see* Surgeons.
Barbican, document dated from, 453.
Barcker, Edward, 287.
Barclay, Arthur, 549.
Bardie, Thomas, 409.
Bardon, John, 299 (2), 307 (2).
Bardsey, Capt. Thomas, 495.
....., ..., petition of, 495.
Barges, to carry water engines to Rochelle, 147, 148.
....., building in France to land cavalry in the Isle of Wight and at Portsmouth, 261.
Bargrave, Dr. Isaac, Dean of Canterbury, 325.
....., ..., letter of, 314.
....., ..., letter to, 325.
....., Capt. Robert, 157, 484.
....., ..., examination of, 36.
....., Richard, letter of, 387.
Barker, Edmund, Messenger of the Chamber, petition of, 227.
....., John, partner with John Chapman, 517.
....., John, of Bristol, 9, 286 (2), 290, 291, 293 (2), 298 (2), 299 (2), 302 (2), 304, 309.
....., ..., letters of, 195, 249.
....., ..., warrant to, 182 (2).
....., Matthew, 306.
....., Thomas, 59, 303.
Barking, 332.
..... manor, co. Essex, 49, 165, 193.
Barksdale, Mr., 458.
Bark Warwick, the, 284, 289 (2), 296.
Barley, price of, 336, 344, 450, 589.
Barlo, Rudesindus, President of College at Douay, letter of, 173.
Barlow, Henry, 471.
....., John, 250.
....., Thomas, 165.
Barnaby, the, of Southampton, 303, 441.
Barnaby, William, 285.
Barnard, the, of Fowey, 299.
Barnard, George, 112.
Barnardiston, Sir Nathaniel, 6.
Barn Elms, 410.
Barnes, Henry, 298, 300 (2).
....., Humphrey, 294, 298.
....., John, 298, 300.
Barnevelt, John d'Olden, 526.
Barnfield, Robert, 94.
....., ..., his wife, 94.
Barningham, co. York, 195.
Barnstaple, 58, 207, 377, 378.
....., documents dated from, 376, 377.
Barnstaple, mayor, letter of, 376.
....., ..., and another, letter of, 377.
....., ships of, 286, 289 (2), 290, 292 (2), 298, 302 (4), 304, 308 (2), 439.
Barnwood Forest, 316, 377.
Barr, Robert de la, petition of, 116.
Barraden, John, pardon, 239.
Barrell, Gilbert, bond of, 110.
Barrett, Andrew, 405.
....., Edward, Lord Newburgh, Chancellor of the Exchequer, and afterwards Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 218, 230, 395 (2), 507, 524.
....., ..., certificate and report of, 395(2).
....., ..., grants and warrant to, 248 (2), 580.
....., ..., letter to, 354.
....., Matthew, 293, 296.
Barrington, Sir Francis, 6.
....., Ju—, letter of, 510.
....., Lady, 585.
Barstaple, hundred of, co. Essex, 134.
Bartelotti, William, Governor of the West India Company of Holland, petition of, 455.
Barthwick, Capt. James, 163.
....., ..., petition of, 170.
Barthy, William, 303 (2).
Barton, Roger, the elder, 463.
....., ..., petitions of, 451, 463.
Bash, Sir Edward, Chamberlain of the Exchequer, 215.
Basingstoke, 112, 120, 386.
....., document dated from, 111.
....., bailiffs, letter of, 111.
Baskervile, Samuel, certificate of, 174.
Basle, 520.
....., documents dated from, 411, 447, 490, 520.
Bassaleg, co. Monmouth, manor of, 570, 593.
Bassano, Henry, 151, 169.
Bassenge, Gerard, grant to, 204 (2).
Bassett, Arnold, 300, 307 (2).
....., Arthur, charge brought by, 357.
....., Capt., 157.
....., Francis, letters of, 89, 106, 175, 249, 383, 452, 518, 528, 573, 574.
....., Robert, 292 (4).
....., Thomas, letter of, 154.
Bastell, ——, a Jesuit, 51.
Bastwicke, Edmond, 303 (2).
Bateman, William, 288.
Bates, ——, 277.
Bath, 174, 540, 559.
Bath, Sir John, 414.
....., Earl of, *see* Bourchier, Edward.
Bath and Wells, Bishop of, *see* Laud, William; Mawe, Leonard.
....., bishopriek of, 214 (2).
Baths, circular, patent for, 579.

Batt, Anthony, letters of, 521, 523.
Batten, Andrew, 195.
....., William, 289, 511.
Battersea, 362.
....., document dated from, 407.
Batteshell, Henry, 291, 306.
Battle Bridge, 467.
Battles Bailiwick, *alias* Battles Walk, in Windsor Forest, 399.
..... keepership of, 385 (2).
Battyshell, *see* Batteshell.
Bawd, Francis, 123 (2), 138.
Baxter, Capt. Alexander, 463.
....., ..., petitions of, 443, 457.
Bayley, John (father), 431.
....., ..., will of, 431.
....., John (son), 431.
Bayly, Lewis, Bishop of Bangor, 364.
....., ..., dispensation for, 32.
....., ..., letter to, 199.
....., Mr., 430.
....., Richard, grant to, 399.
....., Tobie, warrant to, 585.
Baynard, George, 386.
Bayning, Anne, Lady, 535.
....., Paul, Lord, afterwards Viscount, 12, 253.
....., ..., grant to, 5.
Baynton, Sir Edward, 427.
Bayonne, 481.
Beachy Head, 481, 521, 524, 532.
Beacons, 315, 321, 414 (2), 415, 445.
Beagles, 142.
Beale, ——, 444.
....., Dr., master of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, 525, 568.
....., Edward, 289.
....., John, petition of, 411.
..... Capt. Richard, letters of, 453, 512, 532.
....., ..., petition of, 561.
....., William, 444.
....., ..., petition of, 448.
Beamont, ——, 289 (2).
Bean, Peter, 303 (2).
Bear, the, 494, 512, 580.
Bearblock, James, 560.
Beare, Mr., letter to, 537.
....., ..., his son, 538.
Beauchamp, John, 285.
Beaullen, 227, 234, 245.
....., document dated from, 246.
....., Court at, document dated from, 250.
Beaulieu, James, discharge to, 223 (2).
Beaumont, John, 48.
....., Sir John, 248.
....., ..., lines by, 249.
....., Richard, 296.
Beaumont, Sir Richard, 500.
....., ..., grant and discharge to, 237 (2), 238 (2), 269.
....., Robert, 53.
....., Thomas, 140.
Beaver wool, 61.
Beccles, co. Suffolk, 184, 235, 478.
Becher, Sir William, 12, 162, 279, 313, 444, 488.
Becontree, half hundred, co. Essex, 49, 193.
Bedchamber, the, grooms of, *see* Cary, Mr.; Levingston, James; Maule, Patrick; Maxwell, James; Murray, William; Pitcairn, Andrew; Porter, Endymion.
....., pages of, *see* Bickerstaff, Heyward; Henn, Hugh; Rogers, Humfrey; Ross, James; Wood, Hugh.
Bedford, 429.
....., co., 403.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 42, 58.
....., ..., high sheriff of, *see* Chester, Sir Anthony.
Bedford, Earl of, *see* Russell, Francis.
Bedford House, document dated from, 587.
Bedingfield, Anthony, 10.
Bedlam, 519.
Bedoe, Thomas David, examination of, 272.
Beeding, co. Sussex, manor of, 163, 211.
Beele, Richard, affirmation of, 333.
Beere, 34.
Beere, ——, 34, 168.
....., John, 407.
Beggars, Irish, landed in England, 258, 358, 442, 495, 519, 532, 550, 573.
Bell, George, 427.
....., John, petition of, 367.
....., ..., pardon, 375 (2).
....., Robert, certificate of, 352.
Bell, the, brought from the Isle of Rhé, 481.
....., Southwark, 96.
Bellasis, Sir William, sheriff of Durham, 390.
....., ..., appointment and certificate of, 31, 390.
Bellemaine, Franchesio Bonifacio, 172.
Belon, William, petition of, 422.
Belt, William, commission to, 205.
Belvyn, Joseph, 199.
Bembridge, Isle of Wight, 162.
Bemerton, co. Wilts, chapel of, 224.
Benee, Alexander, 296.
....., John, 296.
....., Squire, 293 (3), 296 (2), 305 (2).
Benedictines, 63, 449, 532.
....., protest of, 318.
Benediction, the, of Dartmouth, 292, 303.
....., of London, 288.
Benjamin, the, of Torquay, 300.
Bennett, ——, survey by, 129.
....., Edward, Vicar General and Archdeacon, letter of, 57.
....., Edward, 296 (2).

Bennett, Griffith, examination of, 272.
....., John, 290, 294, 295, 303, 309.
....., Sir John, 338.
....., Nicholas, 48, 432.
Benson, Fr. Peter, letter to, 318.
Bere forest, 251.
Berniger, Richard, grant to, 572 (2).
Berkeley, Captain, 362.
....., Robert, king's serjeant, 549, 566.
Berkhamstead, co. Herts, park of, 3, 129.
Berkley, Sir Charles, 534.
Berks, co., 8, 429, 569, 570.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 42, 103, 228, 279, 360, 558, 582.
....., Lord Lieutenants, *see* Knollys, William, Earl of Banbury; Rich, Henry, Earl of Holland.
Berry, Christopher, 302, 440.
....., Edward, 407.
Berry Cutbell, document dated from, 331.
Bertie, Montagu, Lord Willoughby, 320.
....., Sir Peregrine, letter of, 67.
....., Robert, Earl of Lindsey, Great Chamberlain, 81, 270, 277 (2), 278, 298, 304, 313, 315 (2), 317, 320, 324, 335, 340, 370, 372, 373, 374, 378, 379, 382, 384, 386, 389, 433, 437, 491, 522 (2), 562, 583, 590.
....., ..., certificate of, 525.
....., ..., letters of, 268, 317, 320, 342, 343, 345.
....., ..., commissions to, 333, 407.
....., ..., letters to, 311, 323, 351, 355, 378.
....., ..., instructions from, 318 (3).
....., ..., warrants of, 318, 340.
....., ..., his secretary, *see* Carleton, ——; Cottington, Mr.
Bertowe, John, 172.
Berwick, 365.
....., discharge to, 216.
....., governor of, *see* Gray, Sir Andrew.
Bespitch, Mr. 24.
Bess, the, of Brighthelmstone, 195 (2).
Best, Mr., 128.
....., Capt. Thomas, 308.
....., ..., letters of, 17, 454.
Bestuiner, the, of Holland, 354.
Bethell, David, 295 (2).
Beton, David, 285.
Betts, Nicholas, 192.
....., Robert, 202.
Bevan, Andrew, 289 (2).
Beverley, James, the elder, grant to, 42.
....., James the younger, confirmation to, 42.
Beverley, co. York, 199.
....., mayor and others of, 192.
....., grant to, 400.
....., Court of Record of, 192.
Bevers Marks, *see* Bevis Marks.
Bevis, the, of Southampton, 517.
Bevis Marks, 547.
Bewick, Robert, letter of, 457.
Bewley, John, 547.
....., ..., letter of, 547.
Bible, the, 347, 350, 358, 429, 520.
Biblia Regia Britannica, 429.
Bickerstaff, Heyward, page of the bedchamber, 423.
....., confirmation to, 19.
Bideford, ships of, 286 (3), 301, 302, 303, 309.
Biggs, Abraham, 24, 37, 46, 84.
Bill, ——, 187.
Billetwood, cost of, 5.
Billingsley, ——, 332.
....., Henry, 177.
Bills of exchange, inconveniences of, 436.
Biltiog, Robert, 406.
Binding, Henry, pardon, 189.
....., Richard, pardon, 189.
Bingley, George, Deputy-Auditor of Imprests, 582, 583.
....., ..., certificate of, 408.
....., Sir John, letter of, 565.
....., Sir Ralph, 106, 217.
....., ... his regiment, 205, 489.
....., Sir Richard, 560.
Binloss, Sir Robert, at suit of the King, 430.
Biondi, Sir Francis, of the Privy Chamber, 137.
....., ..., warrant to, 160.
Birch, William, 304, 309.
Birchington, in Thanet, 265 (2).
Birchley, Thomas, 82.
Bird, Ralph, 82.
Birde, William, 299.
Birkenhead, co. Chester, 464.
Birkhead, John, 369.
Biscopp, Philip, 447.
....., ..., petition of, 445.
Bishop, Sir Edward, 3.
....., ..., letter of, 237.
....., ..., pardon to, 356.
....., Robert, 433.
....., William, Bishop of Chalcedon, 55.
Bishops, 541.
....., letter to one in the province of Archbishop Abbot, 516.
Bishopsgate, 103.
Blachford, John, 397, 471.
....., ..., petition of, 425.
Black Bess, the, of London, 298.
Black Dog, the, 25, 29, 68, 77, 308, 444, 465, 494, 554.
....., of London, 291.
....., of Rotterdam, 241, 256 (2).
....., owners, petition of, 187, 256.

Blacke, Robert, petition of, 418.
Blacker, William, confirmation to, 371.
Black George, the, 482.
Blackhead, Henry, pardon, 368.
Blacklo, Thomas, letter to, 63.
Blackman, Jeremy, 441 (2).
Black Robert, the, 440.
Blackstone, Margaret, 584.
....., ..., petition of, 584.
....., Thomas, master of the king's barge, 48, 584 (2).
Blackwall, 366.
Blackwell, Andrew, certificate of, 195.
Blainville, Marqois de, 572.
Blake, Alexander, 301 (2).
....., Jane, letter of, 586.
....., ..., her husband, 586.
....., John, 294, 300, 301, 439.
....., Mr., 248.
....., Nicholas, 292.
....., Peter, 286, 308 (2), 536.
....., Robert, 290 (2).
....., William, 301 (2).
....., Sir William, letter to, 171.
Blan, Jean le, 118.
Blanch, John, 329.
Bland, John, farmer of the cunage of tin, 575.
....., John, receiver for co. York, 209, 210, 509 (2).
....., ..., letters of, 209, 556.
....., ..., petitions of, 201, 209, 331, 508.
....., Mr., letter to, 437.
....., Sir Thomas, commission to, 205.
Blandford, 2.
....., documeots dated from, 2, 75, 91, 367.
Blankerd, Jane, 143.
Blaydes, Anthooy, messenger of the chamber, charges of, 119.
Blaxton, ——, letter of, 124.
....., Thomas, 124.
Blessing, the, 289.
....., of Burnt Island, 287.
....., of Dartmouth, 286, 291.
....., of London, 288, 292, 305.
....., of God, of Dartmouth, 306.
Blethen, Thomas, 293.
Blethyn, Thomas, pardon, 191 (2).
....., William, Bishop of Llandaff, 570, 593.
Bleven, Thomas, 288.
Blisworth, co. Northampton, 110, 431.
Bilth, William, 287 (2).
Blizard, Francis, 305, 465.
Blocke, Henderson, 297.
Blount, Mootjoy, Lord Montjoy, afterwards Earl of Newport, 243, 259, 278, 370, 387, 522, 533, 590.
....., ..., certificates of, 508, 522.
....., ..., letters of, 251, 444, 575.
Blount, Montjoy, graol to, 230 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 453.
....., Richard, letter of, 136.
....., Father Richard, 457.
....., ..., memorial of, 54.
Blowe, Robert, pardon, 206, 209.
Bludder, Sir Thomas, 110, 475.
....., ..., letter of, 190.
Blue Dove, the, of Anstruther, 301
Blue Pidgeoo, the, 246.
Blundell, George, 154, 160.
....., ..., his son, 154, 160.
....., Sir George, 154, 476.
....., Sarah, 154.
....., ..., grant to, 160 (2).
Blunden, William, 581 (2).
Blunt, Christopher, heirs of, pardon, 191, 192.
....., Sir St. John, 25.
Blyth, William, saltpetreman, 16, 124.
....., ..., letter of, 118.
....., William, shipowner, 301 (2).
Boate, Edward, letters of, 87, 417.
....., ..., report and estimate of, 260, 487, 521.
....., ..., his son, 87.
....., Mr., 149, 154, 160, 179, 545.
Bocking, co. Essex, weavers of, 521.
Boconnock, 65.
Bodham, George, 289, 302, 309 (2).
Bodmin, documents dated from, 350, 358.
Bogan, Richard, grant to, 8, 10.
Bohemia, 254, 366, 488.
....., Elizabeth, Electress Palatine and Queen of, 77, 337, 345 (2), 406, 426, 448, 452, 582.
....., ..., letter of, 485.
....., ..., letters to, 64, 73 (2), 83, 84, 153, 168, 183, 270 (2), 456, 459, 472, 492.
....., Frederick, Elector Palatine and King of, 239, 266, 345, 426, 492.
....., ..., letter to, 158.
....., King and Queen of, expenses of household, 345 (2).
...., account of debts, 412.
....., ..., provision for payment, 4 (3), 8, 192.
....., ..., Henry Frederick, Prince, eldest son, 445, 448, 500.
....., ..., ..., graots to, 208 (2), 209, 210.
....., ..., ..., death of, 452.
Bois-le-Duc, 524.
Boislorée, Mons., 144.
Bold, Heory, 188.
....., William, boatswain, 505.
....., ..., petition of, 505.
....., ..., warraot to, 505.
....., William, chief porter of the Tower of London, 111, 510, 583, 585.
....., ..., demise of, 176.
....., ..., letter of, 107.

Bolenger, *see* Bulger.
Bolger, John, petition of, 497.
Bolingbroke, Earl of, *see* St. John, Oliver.
Bolles, Ed., letter of, 341.
....., John, 188.
....., ..., grant and warrant to, 219, 224, 225 (2).
....., Capt. Richard, 67 (2).
Bolsover, co. Derby, 8.
Bolt, Mary, grant to, 119.
....., Nathan, grant to, 119.
Bolton, Edmund, letter and address of, 248, 249.
Bonaventure, the, 5, 150, 190, 195, 225, 369, 379, 383, 390, 394, 414, 499.
....., of Barnstaple, 308.
....., of Lyme Regis, 291, 299, 300, 305.
....., of Penryn, 290.
Bond, Giles, 286.
....., James, 302, 308.
....., Peter, 568.
....., Thomas, pardon, 568.
Bondon, Mr., 485.
Bone, John, 359.
Bon Esperance, the, of Bristol, 291, 297, 303.
Bonfires, 114, 156, 172, 175.
Bonne Amie, the, and John, of London, 289.
Bonnell, David, jun., petition of, 129.
Bonython, Hannibal, 71.
Booksellers, 364.
..... in London, dealing in old libraries, 328.
Booth, Sir George, letter of, 545.
....., Joseph, examination of, 517.
Boothe, William, 295, 305, 306.
Bordeaux, 11, 39, 151, 170, 173, 217, 228, 312, 399, 462, 476.
Borlase, Nicholas, 364, 400.
....., letter of, 333.
Borough, Sir John, Norroy, grant of, 514.
Bosseville, Dr. John, certificate of, 47.
Boswell, Sir David, 228 (2).
....., Mr., 494.
....., ..., letter to, 175.
....., Thomas, 525.
....., ..., summons to, 525.
....., William, clerk of the Council Extraordinary, 483, 531.
....., ..., letters to, 391, 394, 453, 531 (3), 542, 549.
....., ..., warrant to, 42.
Boteler, George, letter of, 12.
....., Jack, 516.
....., John, letter of, 521.
....., ..., his wife, 521.
Botley, 238, 244, 246, 255 (2).
Boudewin, Francis, petition of, 79.
Boughton, 49.
..... under-Blean, co. Kent, 224.
Bourage, ship of, 43.
Bourchier, Edward, Earl of Bath, letter of, 160.
....., ..., dispensation for, 15.
....., Sir John, proposal by, 436.
Bourli, *see* Burley.
Bourton-on-the-Hill, document dated from, 526.
Bous, John, 460.
Boussey, Charles de, lease to, 592.
Brussine, Charles, 422.
Bovey Tracy, co. Devon, 188, 215, 238 (2).
Bowd, Thomas, deputy alnager for Norfolk, 341, 370, 400.
....., ..., affidavit of, 352.
Bowden, John, petitions of, 480, 512.
Bower, Hugh, 38.
Bowle, William, 59.
Bowles, Serjeant-Major Richard, 477.
....., William, 494.
....., ..., petition of, 505; *see* Bold, William.
Bows and arrows for Yeomen of the Guard, 559.
Boxgrove, in Sussex, 417.
Boyle, Richard, Earl of Cork, 507.
Braddell, John, 18.
Bradford, co. Wilts, document dated from, 146.
....., constables, letter of, 146.
....., hundred of, 443.
Bradgate, Martin, petition of, 426.
Bradley, ——, 486.
....., Thomas, 481, 579.
....., ..., letter of, 491.
Bradley, in forest of Feckenham, 248.
Bradsey, Capt. James, petition of, 487.
Bradshaw, ——, 277, 325.
Brady, John, 231.
Braems, Mr., 491.
Bragneau, Capt. Daniel, Admiral of Rochelle, 27, 115, 121, 151, 206, 225, 312, 370, 378, 382, 447.
Braintree, co. Essex, document dated from, 554.
....., weavers of, 591.
Brames, Arnold, 302, 307.
....., Mr., 120.
Bramston, John, Serjeant, 555 (2), 556 (4), 566.
Brancepeth, co. Durham, 40, 187.
....., documents dated from, 187, 259.
....., manor of, 428.
Brandenburgh, Duke of, 365.
Brandeston, co. Norfolk, 572.
Brandwood, Thomas, 16, 32.
Branthwaite, Robert, 497.
Branion, *see* Bragneau.
Branneau, *see* Bragneau.

Bray, Arthur, 128.
Braydon, co. Wilts, forest of, 11.
Brazil, 83, 122, 179, 425, 492, 575, 576.
....., ships of, 20, 27, 70, 83, 91, 381, 546, 589.
Breadcake, John, 295; and *see* Bridcake.
Breadrake, Robert, 291.
Bread Street, 406, 470.
Breames, *see* Brames.
Breane, 501.
Breda, siege of, 208.
Bree, Roger, 304.
Breene, John, 289.
Breers, Edmund, 380.
Bremond, Le Chevalier James, 246, 316 (2), 330, 442 (2), 526.
....., ..., letters and examination of, 368, 408 (2), 415, 449.
....., ..., petition of, 368.
....., ..., his captivity, document dated from, 368.
Brent, Dr. Nathaniel, commission to, 208.
Brentford, 561.
Brerewood, Robert, cause between, and the mayor of Chester, 52.
Brest, 339, 475, 514.
Brett, Sir Alexander, 163, 487.
....., Henry, certificate of, 402.
....., Lieutenant-Colonel Jeremiah, 227.
....., ..., certificate of, 227.
....., Mary, 163.
....., Dame Mary, 163.
....., Sarah, 163.
Brewer, John, petition of, 150.
Brewers, the king's, 397.
Briant, Joseph, 75.
Bridcake, John, 289; and *see* Breadcake.
Bride, the, of London, 286, 293, 304.
Bridewell (prison), 359, 568.
..... lands, 436.
Bridge House, London, 436.
Bridgeman, John, Bishop of Chester, commission to, 387.
....., Sir John, Chief Justice of Chester and Recorder of Gloucester, 110.
....., ..., letters of, 89 (2), 527.
....., ..., letters to, 34, 396.
Bridges, Henry, 419.
Bridgewater, 571.
....., corporation of, 534.
....., ..., confirmation to, 41.
....., sessions at, order of, 20.
Bridport, 518.
....., document dated from, 518.
Brigges, John, 106, 217.
....., ..., petition of, 68.
Briggs, Henry, letter to, 579.
Brigham, co. York, 132, 145.
Brighouse, co. York, 269.
Brighthelmstone, 250.
Brighthelmstone, ships of, 191, 195 (3), 212, 292, 305 (3).
"Brighthemsted," 475.
Brightwood, J., letter of, 63.
Brigstock bailiwick of, 513.
Brill, the, 485, 575, 591.
Briot, Mons., 428.
Bristol, 9, 12, 22, 46, 70, 80 (2), 83, 85, 91, 93, 103, 106, 131, 133, 137, 176, 182, 233, 275, 282, 285, 284 (4), 313, 319, 395, 404, 416, 425, 532, 539, 556, 564, 571, 574, 586, 592.
....., documents dated from, 2 (2), 22, 64, 70, 80, 83, 190, 249 (2), 263 (2), 271, 368, 412, 442, 571.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
....., Bishop of, *see* Wright, Robert.
..... Mayor, 404.
...., letters of, 263 (2), 271, 368, 531.
...., letter to, 276.
.... and others, 195.
...., letters of, 190, 412, 442.
...., petitions of, 394, 532.
....., survey of ships at, 485.
....., called the Queen's Chamber, 532.
....., ships of, 70, 106, 283 (2), 284 (2), 286 (2), 287 (3), 288 (8), 289, 290, 291 (4), 292 (2), 293 (2), 294 (2), 295, 296 (3), 297 (2), 298 (7), 300 (6), 301 (3), 302, 303 (4), 304 (6), 305 (6), 306 (31), 307 (3), 308 (5), 309 (6), 363, 368, 404, 439, 440 (3), 441 (2), 574, 576 (2).
....., castle of, 394 (2).
....., Earl of, *see* Dighy, John.
Bristol Merchant, the, 302.
Brittany, 261, 475, 514, 566.
Brixton, Isle of Wight, 122.
Broad, Reuben, 301.
Broadgate, Martin, 286.
Broadgates Hall, Oxford, 546.
Broadribb, Stephen, 297.
Broadwas, 60, 95, 382.
Broadwey, co. Somerset, manor of, 223, 334.
Brockenhurst, co. Hants, 431.
Brodley, Matthew, 12.
Brocket, Francis, 101.
Broman, Abel, certificate of, 355.
Bromfield, lordship of, co. Denbeigh, 422.
Bromfield, Richard, 407.
Bronson, near Poole, 72.
Brooke, Sir Basil, discharge to, 161, 163.
....., Christopher, 8.
....., Francis, storekeeper at Portsmouth, 406, 447, 471, 482.
....., ... account by, 201.
....., ..., letter of, 442.
....., ..., petition of, 404.
....., ..., his father, 406.
....., John, 101.

Brooke, Lord, *see* Greville, Fulke, 280.
....., Matthew, clerk of the cheque at Portsmouth, 283 (2), 284, 325, 348, 385, 454 (2), 482.
....., ..., letter of, 347.
....., ..., petition of, 350.
....., ..., letter to, 386.
....., ..., death of, 404.
....., Dr. Samuel, King's Chaplain, Master of Trinity College, Cambridge, grant to, 211, 212.
Brooke House, 344.
....., document dated from, 344.
Brookes, *see* Brooke.
....., John, Provost Marshal, petition of, 487.
Brookings, William, 423.
Brookshaw, John, 297 (4).
Brouage in France, 528.
Broughton Ashley, co. Leicester, manor of, 170.
Broumcker, Edward, D.D., King's Chaplain, dispensation to, 38.
....., Sir William, 427.
Brown, Father John, 57.
Browne, ——, cousin to Christopher, Earl of Anglesea, 544.
....., David, 305 (2).
....., Edward, petition of, 426.
....., George, 534.
....., Ham., 439.
....., Sir Henry, warrant to, 134.
....., Humfrey, 287, 288, 564.
....., John, of Dorchester, letter of, 131.
....., ..., grant to, 361.
....., John, founder of iron ordnance, 165.
....., John, student of physic lecture at Paris, petition of, 451.
....., Jonathan, presentation for, 211.
....., Nicholas, 221 (2), 272, 273.
....., ..., examinations of, 210, 236.
....., Sir Richard, 102.
....., Robert, 289.
....., Capt. Rowland, 17, 162.
....., ..., petition of, 6.
....., Thomas, 291.
....., Capt. William, 93, 289, 300 (2), 440 (2).
Browning, Thomas, 437.
Browninge, Christopher, 303.
Bruce, Capt. Andrew, 477.
....., Sir Henry, 489.
....., Robert, petitions of, 423, 424 (2).
Brudenell, Thomas, Lord, 409.
Bruning, Anthony, grant to, 116.
....., Mary, grant to, 116.
Brunt, Nicholas, 592.
Brussels, 81, 113, 261, 269, 276, 356, 471.
....., document dated from, 93.
....., letter to the Father Rector at, 58.
Bryan, Joseph, petition of, 51.
Bryant, Capt. Thomas, 292 (2), 295 (2), 303 (2).
....., William, 291.
Bryard, John, 290.
....., William, 299 (2), 439 (2).
Bubb, Mrs., 310.
Bucanus, Daniel, 477.
Bucer, Martin, 411, 447, 490, 520.
Buchan, Earl of, *see* Erskine, James.
Buchanani Cronicon, 328.
Buck, Capt., 502.
....., Serjeant-Major, 158.
Buckden, documents dated from, 7, 276, 277, 317, 330, 530, 537.
Bockenham, Dr., 257.
Buckeridge, John, Bishop of Rochester, afterwards Bishop of Ely, 108, 427.
....., ..., report of, 586.
....., ..., oath taken on doing homage, 131.
....., ..., letter to, 548.
....., ..., grants to, 155, 157, 208, 216.
Buckhounds, 216.
....., master of, *see* Tyrrell, Sir Timothy.
....., yeomen and grooms of, 372.
Buckingham, Countess of, *see* Villiers, Mary.
....., Duchess of, *see* Villiers, Katherine.
....., Duke of, *see* Villiers, George.
....., co., 58, 196, 323, 428.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 68, 237, 344, 377, 409, 431, 467.
....., ... lord lieutenant of, *see* Villiers, George, Duke of Buckingham; Dormer, Robert, Earl of Carnarvon; Herbert, Philip, Earl of Montgomery, during the minority of the Earl of Carnarvon.
..... House, documents dated from, 107, 247 (2), 508.
Buckland's case, 272.
Bocklebury, co. Berks, 558.
Bucknall, ——, 137.
Bucks, warrants for, 420 (2), 553.
Bucquarq, ——, 172.
Bughy, Timothy, petition of, 506.
Bugg, Anthony, 466.
Bugganne, William, 288.
Buildings, Commissioners for, 400.
Bulger, Capt., 190, 191.
....., Capt. Christopher, 445.
Bull, Deacons, firemaster of the army, 494.
....., ..., petitions of, 366 (2), 404, 505.
....., Mr., letter to, 161.
Buller, Sir Richard, 65, 346, 350.
....., ..., letter to, 347.
Bollion, 160, 571.
Bullock, John, grant to, 148.
Bullocke, Hugh, 300.
Bulloigne, William, 167.
Bolteel, John, 118.
Bunce, James, certificate of, 44.

Bundocke, William, 303 (2).
Bunne, Portland, 301.
Burch, William, 298.
Burden, Luke, 290.
Burdrop, co. Wilts, 494.
....., document dated from, 102.
Burfield, George, 285.
Burgess, Richard, 142.
Burgh, General Sir John, 129, 476, 488.
Burghley, Lord, see Cecil, William.
Burgoigne, John, 260 (2).
Burgoyne, Mr., 259, 266.
Burgundy, House of, 188, 206, 209.
Burin, ship of, 297.
Burkett, Christopher, 304, 440 (2).
Burlamachi, Philip, 35 (2), 38, 46 (2), 67 (2), 77, 97, 113, 127, 133, 142 (2), 156, 192, 203, 237, 242, 320, 341, 350, 359 (2), 365, 377, 387, 490, 504, 520, 551.
....., ..., letters and statement of, 152, 326, 343, 348, 350, 378, 598 (2).
....., ..., letters to, 348, 376.
....., ..., warrants to, 129, 159 (2), 170, 191, 198, 205, 217 (2), 222, 270, 334, 345, 358, 368, 369, 389, 406, 577.
....., ..., his brother, 326.
Burley on the Hill, 185.
Burley, ——, 288.
....., Capt. Barnaby, 93, 110, 131, 149, 293 (2), 294.
....., ..., journal by, 62.
....., Capt. John, 523.
....., Matthew, 185.
Burnard, William, 203.
Burnett, Mr., 569.
Burnley, Matthew, letter of, 206.
Burnt Island, ship of, 287.
Burquis, Captain, 225.
Burrell, Andrewes, 542.
....., ..., certificate of, 33.
....., ..., estimate by, 487.
....., William, 385, 478.
....., ..., letters of, 90, 454, 557, 580 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 542.
....., ..., propositions for sea service, 344.
Burridge, George, 453.
....., ..., petition of, 451.
Burrowes, George, 426, 532.
....., Mr., 385.
Burton, 516.
Burton, D., letter of, 151.
....., Henry, 525, 533.
....., ..., answers of, 364, 541.
....., Marmadnke, certificate of, 367.
....., Rebecca, 188.
....., ..., her husband, 188.
Bury St. Edmund's, 100, 478.
Busfield, Captain, 130.
....., William, petitions of, 201, 331.
Bushell, Thomas, 162, 163, 188.
Bushey, William, 289 (2).
Bushey Park, 272, 344.
....., documents dated from, 173, 594.
Bushroad, ——, 101, 131.
Bussey, Miles, 438.
....., ..., widow of, petition of, 438.
....., Sir Rawleigh, 567.
Bust, Edward, 309, 441.
Bustlers manor, co. Huntingdon, 161.
Butcher, John, 285.
....., Nathaniel, 297.
Butler, ——, 213.
....., Captain, 149, 173, 180.
....., Capt. Allen, 154.
....., James, Earl of Ormond, 423.
....., John, 290.
....., Lieut.-Col. John, letter of, 317.
....., Ralph, 553.
....., ..., grant to, 566.
....., Richard, Viscount Mountgarret, 531.
....., Sir Richard, commission to, 7.
Butter, 144, 162, 215.
Butter, Nathaniel, 525.
....., ..., answers of, 539.
Butterfield, Mr., 541.
Buttolph, William, bailiff of Yarmouth, Norfolk, letter of, 492.
Button, Captain, 251.
....., Sir Thomas, 130, 297, 303 (2), 535.
....., ..., certificate and letters of, 398, 495, 563.
....., ..., letter to, 571.
....., Capt. William, 370.
....., ..., relation of what passed at Rochelle, 370.
Buxton, Capt. William, 46, 70, 89, 91, 131, 133, 363.
....., ..., letters of, 9 (2), 22, 48, 64, 80.
"Byon, Isles of," 475.
Byrd, Thomas, 446.
....., Dr. William, 444.

C.

Cable, claim of the best as prize, 195, 451.
Cadd, John, 286.
Cade, Thomas, 301.
Cadiman, Dr., 414.
Cadiz, 201, 356, 479 (2), 480 (2), 488 (2), 489 (3), 493, 495, 511, 650, 590.
....., expedition to, 18, 40, 51, 67, 104, 171, 230 (2), 353, 366, 379, 432, 433, 451, 465, 476, 487 (3), 488 (4), 497, 505, 507, 527, 595.
Caen, in Normandy, 76.

Digitized by Google

Cæsar, Sir Charles, Master io Chancery, commission to, 208.
....., Sir Julius, Master of the Rolls, 279, 422, 448.
....., ..., commission to, 407.
Caignoue, *see* Conway.
Caimus, Charles, letter of, 528.
....., ..., his wife, 528.
Cake, John, 302.
Calais, 49, 67, 114, 175, 226, 446, 450, 532, 536, 575, 580.
....., governor of, 450.
..... Road, 364.
....., ships of, 379, 410, 451, 461, 592.
Calandrini, John, 436.
....., Julian, paymaster of forces in service of Denmark, 25, 129, 147, 237, 562.
....., ..., certificate of, 472.
....., ..., petition of, 562.
....., ..., letter and warrant to, 154, 596.
....., Philip, 412.
....., ..., letter of. 468.
....., his brother, 468.
Caldwell, William, acquittance of, 362.
Calfskins, export of, 368, 447.
Calley, William, letters of, 102, 494.
Calsbot, 119.
Calthrop, Heory, 535, 556.
....., Mr., 510.
Calvert, George, Lord Baltimore, 71.
Camber Castle, plan of, 436.
Camberwell, 53.
Cambray, 78.
Cambridge, 40, 161, 183, 196, 214 (2), 369, 482.
....., documents dated from, 5, 9, 537.
....., co., 579.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 113, 214, 216.
....., University of, 5, 9, 279, 281, 361, 438, 520, 567.
....., ..., heads of, letter to, 582.
....., ..., lecture of history in, 280.
....., ..., dispute between their printers and the king's printers and Stationers' Company, 496, 520.
....., ..., election of members of Parliament, 5, 9.
....., ..., ... Chancellor on the assassination of Buckingham, 279, 281.
....., ..., Vice-Chancellor, *see* Bainbrigg, Dr. John; Wreo, Dr. Matthew.
....., ..., court of, 148.
....., ..., Vice Chancellor aod others, certificate of, 127.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 183 (2).
....., ..., Chancellor of, *see* Villiers, George, Duke of Buckiogham; Rich, Henry, Earl of Holland.
Cambry, Calcott, 296.
Cammocke, Sussex, 289, 296, 305.
....., Thomas, 296.
Campbell, Archibald, Earl of Argyle, 498.
....., ..., letters of, 276, 341, 350, 593.
....., James, Lord Cantire or Kintyre, 358, 498.
Campden, Viscount, *see* Hicks, Baptist.
Camphere, in Zealand, 409.
Campian, Henry, 188.
....., Isaac, 188.
Canaries, the, 228.
Canbury, documents dated from, 228, 246.
Candia in the Straights, 456.
Cane, Nicholas, 159.
Canfield Hall, co. Essex, 250.
Cannoll, 426.
Cannon, Alice, petition of, 368.
....., Capt., examination of, 590.
....., Peter, 40, 368.
Cannynge, ——, 102.
Canterbury, 93, 137, 162, 167, 185, 206, 216, 227, 255, 330, 424 (2).
....., documents dated from, 78 (2), 86, 93, 117, 145, 166, 197, 214, 314 (2), 579, 589, 592.
..... Mayor, 279.
.... and others, 423, 424.
...., certificate of, 377.
...., letters of, 78 (2), 86, 93, 117, 145, 166, 197, 214.
....., ..., petitioo to, 118.
..... Cathedral, 217.
..... post-boy, 481.
..... prison, 78, 377.
....., Walloon congregation, 117.
....., ..., petition of, 118.
....., Archbishop of, *see* Abbot, George.
....., Archbishoprick, registers of, 473.
....., Prerogative Court of, 208, 567.
....., Dean of, *see* Bargrave, Dr. Isaac.
....., Provincial of the Roman Catholic province of, letter to, 173.
Cantire or Kintyre, Lord, *see* Campbell, James.
Canvas, 189, 198.
....., Rouen, 241.
....., Vitry, 241.
Cape de Cœlo, 593.
Captains of the Navy, lists of, 434, 495.
Carbett, William, 300.
Carde, Robert, 292.
Cardiff, document dated from, 311.
Cardigan, co., 522.
Cardinal, the Prince, at Turin, 549.
Cards, 241, 337.
....., playing, company of makers of, charter of, 354, 356.
Carew, *see* Carey.
....., Lord, *see* Carew, George, Earl of Totness.
....., Sir Francis, 6, 10, 24, 27, 34, 46 (3), 67 (2).
....., ..., letters of, 17, 21, 22, 39, 46.

Carew, George, Earl of Totness, Master of the Ordnance, Treasurer and Receiver of the Queen's Revenue, 31, 82, 96, 141, 195, 374, 420, 507 (2), 525, 534.
....., ..., letters of, 16, 42, 87, 458.
....., ..., letters to, 72, 75, 124, 271, 277, 458, 474.
....., ..., warrant to, 319.
....., ..., his Countess, 507.
....., Sir Nicholas, *alias* Throgmorton, Chamberlain of the Exchequer, 215.
Carey, Henry Viscount Rochford, afterwards Earl of Dover, 8, 499.
Carisbrooke, document dated from, 376.
..... Castle, 376, 547.
...., document dated from, 446.
....., forest of, 376.
Carke, George, 305.
Carleton, co. Cumberland, documents dated from, 461, 516.
Carleton, ——, Secretary to Earl of Lindsey, 320, 351, 373, 379.
....., Alice, 266.
....., Dudley, Lord, afterwards Viscount Dorchester, Vice Chamberlain, and afterwards Secretary of State, 11, 134, 218, 252, 337, 363.
....., ..., appointed Secretary of State, 409, and from thence, *passim*.
....., ..., letters of, 265, 269, 270, 271, 273, 315 (2), 320, 339, 355.
....., ..., grant to, 222 (2).
....., ..., letters to, 179, 255, 258, 265 (2), 266 (2), 315, 320 (2), 326.
....., ..., commissions and warrant to, 333, 407, 409.
....., ..., his brother, 461.
....., ..., his house, document dated from, 549.
....., ..., letters of, addressed to the following persons:—
Sir Robert Anstruther, 503.
Bishop Backeridge of Ely, 548.
Provost and Fellows of King's College, Cambridge, 513.
Attorney General Heath, 501.
Clerk of the Signet, 483.
....., ..., his wife, 436.
....., Dudley, agent with the States, 198, 265.
....., ..., warrant to, 224 (2).
....., George, letter of, 486.
....., ..., warrant to, 318.
....., George, Bishop of Chichester, 536.
....., Sir John, letter of, 561.
....., Mr., 64.
....., Sir ——, nephew to Viscount Dorchester, 513.
....., Thomas, letters of, 461, 516.
Carlisle, 145, 192, 583.
....., document dated from, 374.
....., Dean of, *see* Peterson, William.
....., Bishop of, *see* Potter, Barnabas.
....., Countess of, *see* Hay, Lucy.
....., Earl of, *see* Hay, James.
Carlisle, the, of London, 306.
Carmarthen, co., 272 (2), 522, 558.
....., ..., place in referred to, 493.
Carnarvon, co., 371.
....., Earl of, *see* Dormer, Robert.
Carnation, the, 243, 324, 325.
Caroline Year, the, 445.
Caron, Sir Noel, 418.
Carpenter, John, 67.
....., Joshua, letter of, 265.
Carr, Frances, Countess of Somerset, 393.
....., Thomas, 219.
....., Sir William, 164.
Carrick, Countess of, *see* Stewart, Elizabeth.
Carrigne, William, 504.
Carter, Henry, 178.
Carteret, Sir Philip, 41, 79, 125, 184, 187, 245.
....., ..., letter of, 114.
Cartwright, Thomas, 30, 542.
Cary, Eliza, Lady Falkland, letters of, 187, 533.
....., Ferdinand, pardon, 224 (2).
....., Sir George, Master of the Exchange between England and Ireland, 125, 126.
....., Henry, Viscount Falkland, Lord Deputy of Ireland, 133, 145, 244, 258, 275, 533.
....., Mr., Groom of the Bedchamber, 224.
....., Sir Philip, letters of, 583, 590.
....., Robert, Earl of Monmouth, 538, 561.
....., ..., certificate of, 462.
....., ..., grant to, 558.
....., Capt. Roys, 24.
....., ..., information of, 25.
....., Thomas, letters of, 393, 412.
....., Capt. William, 294, 295, 302.
Casanbon, Meric, grants to, 137, 167 (2).
Cashel, Archbishop of, 144.
Cassemarte, Matthew, 441 (2).
Cassington, documents dated from, 562, 593.
Castell, Michael, petitions of, 398, 418.
....., William, 231, 232 (2).
Castle, *see* Castell.
Castlehaven, 571.
....., Countess of, 369.
Castle Island, Lord Herbert of, *see* Herbert, Edward.
Castles, enumeration of the principal, on the sea coast, 435.
Casun, Casun, examination of, 530.
Caswell, Capt. John, 477, 546.
Catchborne, near Morpeth, 503, 519.

Catesby, Elizabeth, 409.
....., Robert, father, 409.
....., Robert, son, 409.
Catherine, the, appraisement of, 75, 85.
Catwater, 371, 385.
....., document dated from, 133.
Caulfield, Lord, his servant, 188.
Caulveley, Sir Richard, Steward for the Company of Archers, accompt of, 477.
Cause, John, 351.
Cave, William, 512.
Cavendish, Sir Charles, pedigree of, 438.
....., William, Earl of Devonshire, 50, 203.
....., ..., death of, 219.
....., William, Viscount Mansfield, afterwards Earl of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 359.
....., ..., letters of, 188, 333, 362.
....., ..., grants to, 8, 202, 203.
....., ..., pedigree of, 438.
....., ..., Catherine, Baroness Ogle, his mother, 186.
Cawse, John, letter and account of, 414, 534.
Caynhoe manor, co. Bedford, 42.
Ce——, F., Archbishop of, letter of, 93.
Cecil, Charles, Viscount Cranborne, 221.
....., Edward, Viscount Wimbledon, 11, 171.
....., ..., petition of, 482.
....., ..., report of, 171.
....., Eliza, Countess of Exeter, grant to, 12.
....., Robert, first Earl of Salisbury, 252, 597.
....., Thomas, 541.
....., William, Lord Burghley, his Ten Precepts, 597.
....., William, Earl of Exeter, 508, 513.
....., ..., permission of, 502.
....., ..., letter to, 71.
....., William, Earl of Salisbury, 135, 220, 221, 557.
....., ..., letter of, 218.
....., ..., letter to, 220.
Ceely, Thomas, 302.
Centaur, the, of London, 297.
....., of Woodbridge, 505.
Centurion, the, of Plymouth, 304.
Ceremonies, master of, *see* Finet, Sir John.
Cervia, 450.
....., Bishop of, *see* Patras, Archbishop of.
Chafin, Thomas, certificate of, 195.
Chafford hundred, co. Essex, 134.
Chalcedon, Bishop of, *see* Smith, Dr. Richard; Bishop, William.
Chalcroft, Richard, 216.
Chaldicott, Robert, discharge to, 161, 163.
Chalk, Charles, 553 (2).
Chaloner, Sir Thomas, his daughter, 94.
Chamber, the privy, gentlemen of, *see* Biondi, Sir Francis; Drury, William; Mainwaring, Sir Arthur; Saint Ravy, Sir William; Yonge, Sir Richard.
....., ..., grooms of, *see* Champs, Francis de; Kirk, George; Maule, Patrick; May, Adrian; Murray, William; Porter, Endymion; Smythsby, William.
....., ..., messengers of, 444, 588; *see* Barker, Edmund; Blaydes, Anthony; Cross, Humphrey; Flip, Adam; Tomlins, Richard; Weaver, Edmund.
....., ..., grooms and messengers of, discharge to, 223 (2).
....., ..., treasurer of, *see* Uvedale, Sir William.
....., ..., yeomen of, 16.
....., ..., keeper of, letter to, 146.
Chamberlain, Ambrose, 231.
....., Lord, *see* Herbert, Philip, Earl of Montgomery.
....., Robert, 156, 569.
Chambers, Humphrey, grant to, 371.
....., Dr. James, physician to the King, 101.
....., ..., petition of, 101.
....., ..., release to, 176.
....., Richard, 529, 539.
....., ..., examination of, 362.
Chambrelan, Abraham, petition of, 363.
....., Thomas, petition of, 363.
Champernoone, Arthur, 288, 290, 292, 303 (3).
Champernown, Capt., 80.
Champion, Richard, 293 (2).
Champs, Francis de, Groom of the Chamber, grant to, 18.
Chancery, the Court of, 60, 76, 96, 372, 380, 511, 521, 585.
....., ..., clerk of the Crown in, 555, 572.
....., ..., six clerks in, 448.
....., ..., names of, 493.
....., ..., Master in, *see* Cæsar, Sir Charles.
Chancery Lane, 328.
Channel Islands, the, 416, 484, 485, 514 (2), 528, 579.
Chapel Royal, 564.
....., gentleman of, *see* Bache, Humphrey.
Chaplains of the Navy, payment to, 28, 40 448 (2), 466, 467, 511.
Chaplin, Thomas, 297.
Chapman, John, 517.
....., Robert, examination of, 196.
....., Thomas, 287.
....., Widow, 370.
....., ..., her son, 370.
....., William, 285.
Chappernoune, *see* Champernown.
Chapple, William, 288.
Charcoal, used for smelting iron ore, 15.
Charing Cross, 321, 506.

Charing Cross, documents dated from, 75, 120, 326, 349, 392.
Charity, the, 157 (2), 160.
....., of London, 287, 297, 303.
....., of Sandwich, 61.
Charlebois, 113, 171.
..... Point, 342.
..... Road, 112, 141, 312.
Charles, servant to Sir Sackville Crow, 257, 258.
Charles I., allusions and references to, *passim*.
....., his love of sports, 4.
....., questions submitted by, to the Judges on the power of commitment, without stating the cause, 95.
....., the like as to the consequences of granting the Petition of Right, 142 (2).
....., the like as to the legal character of the offences attributed to Sir John Eliot and the other imprisoned members, 528, 529 (2).
....., his indignation on the failure of the Earl of Denbigh to relieve Rochelle, 120.
....., affection towards his Queen, 393, 412.
....., his inquiries respecting abuses in pressing, 421.
....., his moderation, 464.
....., allowed the Duchess of Richmond to pass him unsaluted, 506.
....., differences between him and his subjects arose out of their mistaking him; suggestions for making him better known, 541.
....., officers of his household or government, viz.:—
Alm giver, *see* White, Thomas.
Chaplains, *see* Brooke, Dr. Samuel; Brouncker, Edward, D.D.; Collins, Daniel, D.D.; Curle, Walter, D.D.; Damport, Richard; Fuller, Dr.; Mainwaring, Roger, D.D.; Mason, Edmund, D.D.; Mawe, Leonard, D.D.; Pinson, John; Stanhope, George, D.D.; Wren, Dr. Matthew.
Coachman, *see* Lewin, Thomas; Sanderson, Thomas.
Cupbearer, *see* Murray, Patrick.
Footmen, *see* During, Patrick; Griffith, Rice; Moggeridge, Henry.
Clerk of the Kitchen, *see* Lamplugh, William.
Composer of Music, *see* Tomkins, Thomas.
Keeper of his Library, *see* Young, Patrick.
Physician, *see* Chambers, Dr. James.
Surgeon, *see* André, Michael.
....., letters, commissions, grants, and warrants of, to, or for the following persons:—
Archbishop Abbot, 445, 547.
Sir William Acton 568.
Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
Commissioners of the Admiralty, 577 (2).
William Alabaster, D.D., 106.
George Aldred, 125.
Edward Alleyn, 582, 583.
Daniel Ambrose, 219 (2).
Richard Amherst, 180, 595.
Michael André, 596.
Christopher, Earl of Anglesea, 209, 211, 223, 225.
William Anlaby, 193 (2).
Sir Francis Annesley, 199.
Randal, Earl of Antrim, 377.
Allen Apsley, 183.
Sir Allen Apsley, 47, 114, 142, 176, 182 (2), 183, 210 (2), 349, 580 (2), 588, 589.
Edward Ardway, 219 (2).
John Arnett *alias* Jacob, 381.
Thomas, Lord Arundel of Wardour, 15.
Thomas, Earl of Arundel and Surrey, 163, 211.
William Astell, 15.
Thomas Aston, 222, 225 (2).
Walter Lord Aston, 192.
Sir James Auchterlony, 204 (2).
René Augier, 377.
Thomas Austen, 387.
William, Viscount Ayr, 205.
Robert Ayres, 170.
George Bacon, 192.
Rowland Backhouse, 568.
Sir James Bagg, 134, 526.
William Bainton, 145 (2).
George Baker, 165.
Thomas Baldwin, 125.
William, Earl of Banbury, 2, 8.
John Barker, 182 (2).
John Barraden, 239.
Gerard Bassenge, 204 (2).
Edward, Earl of Bath, 15.
Bishop Bayly, of Bangor, 32, 199.
Richard Bayly, 399.
Tobie Bayly, 585.
Paul, Lord Bayning, 5.
James Beaulieu, 223 (2).
Sir Richard Beaumont, 237 (2), 238 (2), 269.
John Bell, 375 (2).
Sir William Bellasis, 31.
William Belt, 205.
Richard Beringer, 572 (2).
Town of Berwick, 216.
James Beverley, the elder, 42.
....., the younger, 42.
Mayor, Governor, and Burgesses of Beverley, co. York, 400.
Heyward Bickerstaff, 19.

Digitized by Google

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
Henry Binding, 189.
Richard Binding, 189.
Sir Francis Biondi. 160.
Sir Edward Bishop, 356.
William Blacker, 371.
Henry Blackhead, 368.
Sir Thomas Bland, 205.
Thomas Blethyn, 191 (2).
Robert Blowe, 206, 209.
Sarah Blundell, 160 (2).
Representatives of Christopher Blunt, 191, 192.
Prince Henry Frederick, eldest son of the Queen of Bohemia, 208 (2), 209, 210.
Richard Bogan, 8, 10.
John Bolles, 219, 224, 225.
Mary Bolt, 119.
Nathan Bolt, 119.
Thomas Bond, 568.
William Boswell, 42.
Charles de Boussey, 592.
Dr. Nathaniel Brent, 208.
Bishop Bridgeman, of Chester, 387.
Corporation of Bridgewater, 41.
Henry Briggs, 579.
Sir Basil Brooke, 161, 163.
Dr. Samuel Brooke, 211, 212.
Sir Henry Browne, 134.
John Browne, 361.
Jonathan Browne, 211.
Anthony Bruning, 116.
Mary Bruning, 116.
Bishop Buckeridge, of Ely, 155, 157, 208, 216.
Duke of Buckingham, 12, 80, 134, 137, 144, 145, 178, 237, 265, 282, 368.
Mary, Countess of Buckingham, 223.
John Bullock, 148.
Philip Burlamachi, 129, 159 (2), 170, 191, 198, 205, 217 (2), 222, 270, 334, 345, 358, 368, 369, 389, 406, 577.
Ralph Butler, 566.
Sir Richard Butler, 7.
Sir Charles Cæsar, 208.
Sir Julius Cæsar, 407.
Julian Calandrini, 596.
Provost of King's College, Cambridge, 196.
The University of Cambridge, 185 (2).
Company of Makers of Playing Cards, 354.
Dudley Carleton, 224 (2).
Dudley, Lord Carleton, afterwards Viscount Dorchester, 179, 222 (2), 333, 407, 409.
James, Earl of Carlisle, 15, 16, 18.
Ferdinand Cary, 224 (2).

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
Meric Casaubon, 137, 167 (2).
Robert Chaldicott, 161, 163.
Grooms and Messengers of the Chamber, 223 (2).
Humphrey Chambers, 371,
Dr. James Chambers, 176.
Francis de Champs, 18.
Dean and Officers of the King's Chapel, 196 (2).
Roger Charnock, 26.
George, Viscount Chaworth, 219.
Thomas Chaworth, 219 (2).
Sir Anthony Chester, 403.
Sir Robert Chester, 31.
Officers of Chester, 224.
George Cheyney, 205 (2).
Arthur Chichester, 596.
Dean and Chapter of Chichester, 193 (2), 257, 278.
Dean and Chapter of Oxford, 254 (2).
John Christmas, 191, 192.
Sir John Chudleigh, 559.
Françoise Civill, 44.
Pierre Civill, 44.
John Clayton 371 (2).
Edward Clerke, 16.
John Clerke, 360.
Sir Edward Coke, 223.
Sir John Coke, 5, 109, 116 (2), 179, 407.
Daniel Collins, D.D., 211, 214.
Degorie Collins, 178.
Richard Collins, 371.
Thomas Collins *alias* Deane, 211 (2).
Robert Collyns, 143 (2).
Thomas Colville, 221 (2).
Justices of Common Pleas, 369, 380.
Spencer Lord Compton, 142.
Lieut.-Col. Coningsby, 586.
Sir William Constable, 220.
Viscount Conway, 179, 261, 312, 324, 369.
Dame Awdrey Cony, 582.
Sir Thomas Cony, 582.
John (afterwards Sir John) Conyers, 199 (2), 202, 401.
Ambrose Cooke, 163.
John Copley, 13.
Deputy Lieutenants of Cornwall, 117.
Receiver of Duchy of Cornwall, 171.
Sir Clement Cotterell, 205 (2).
Sir Francis Cottington, 170.
Sir Allen Cotton, 217 (2).
John Cotton, 577.
The Council, 420.
Sir William Courteen, 354 (2).
Lord Keeper Coventry, 18, 80, 181, 560.
John Cowper, 360.

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
George Cox, 240.
William Cradock, 183.
William Lord Craven, 459.
Francis Crofts, 15.
John Crofts, 240.
Sir George Croke, 208.
Walter Curle, Bishop of Rochester elect, 224 (2), 235 (2).
William Cutts, 406.
Henry, Earl of Danby, 389.
Sir John Danvers, 389.
Sir Richard Darcy, 205.
Mons. David, 224 (2).
Sir Robert Dayell, 582 (2).
Dean and Chapter of —— Cathedral, 419.
Thomas Deane *alias* Collins, 211 (2).
Francis Lord Deincourt, 32.
Henry Lord Delaware, 3.
Susan, Countess of Denbigh, 190, 685.
William, Earl of Denbigh, 16 (2), 39, 44, 113.
Matthew Denton, 42.
Judges of Assize, co. Devon, 251.
Richard Dike, 349.
Edward Ditchfield, 570.
John Dixon, 129.
Capt. Thomas Dixon, 216 (2), 383.
James Viscount Doneaster, 459.
Mayor and others of Doncaster, 125.
John Donne, 208.
Robert Lord Dormer, 237.
Edward Earl of Dorset, 179, 333, 407.
John Doughty, 182 (2).
Sir Robert Douglas, 115.
Bishop Dove of Peterborough, 15.
Officers of Dover, 224.
Robert Drew, 181, 182.
William Dudley, 203.
Francis Duett, 42.
Elizabeth Dundas, 225.
Dean and Chapter of Durham, 121, 189 (2).
Patrick During, 396.
Richard Earle, 596 (2).
Sir Thomas Edmondes, 35.
John Eglefield, 137.
Dean and Chapter of Ely, 47.
Sir William Erskine, 103.
Provost of Eton, 196.
Thomas Evans, gent., 211.
Thomas Evans, 215, 217.
The Exchequer, 12, 26, 29, 129, 192, 582, 585.
Barons of the Exchequer, 125.
Tellers of the Exchequer, 420.

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
Elizabeth, Countess of Exeter, 12.
John Fanshaw, 49.
Simon Fanshaw, 49.
Sir Thomas Fanshaw, 49, 205.
Sir John Fenwick, 137 (2).
Alphonso Ferrabosco, 44.
Henry Ferrabosco, 44.
Lancelot Fetherstonhaugh, 40.
William Fetherstonhaugh, 40.
Bishop Field of St. Davids, 208, 567
George Fielding, 334, 349.
Sir Henry Fiennes, 129.
Sir John Fineh, 10, 580 (2).
Anne Fisher, 103.
Thomas Fisher, 228 (2), 356.
Warden of the Fleet, 279.
Sir Miles Fleetwood, 174, 223, 359.
Sir Richard Fleetwood, 380.
David Floud, 585.
George Floyd, 202 (2).
Robert Fludd, M.D., 570 (2).
James Forbes, 215.
Alexander Foster, 406.
Nathaniel Fowle, 10.
John Fowler, 146, 168.
Sir Thomas Fowler, 115, 116.
Francis Freeman, 375.
Dr. Fuller, 190.
Sir James Fullerton, 15, 581.
Nathaniel Geerloof, 225.
Nicholas Geerloof, 567.
John Gilbert, 375.
Sir Francis Godolphin, 375.
John Goldsborough, 2.
Francis Gordon, 403.
Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 347.
Timoleon Gorges, 15.
George Lord Goring, 197.
Richard Graham, 198, 199.
Benchers of Gray's Inn, 181.
Richard Greene, 560.
Thomas Grent, M.D., 579.
Henry, Lord Grey of Groby, 38.
Rice Griffith, 334.
Henry Grise, 205.
Robert Grymes, 385.
Yeomen of the Guard, 137, 223 (2), 559.
Robert Guilman, 406.
Dr. Thomas Gwynne, 208.
Lawrence Halsted, 199 (2).
James Marquis Hamilton, 371 (2), 381, 570, 571.
Lord Mayor (Hugh Hammersley), 103.
For preservation of game at Hampton Court, 482.
Clerk of the Hanaper, 205.
Bishop Hanmer of St. Asaph, 32.

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
Gregory Harmitage, 205.
Sir Paul Harris, 349.
John Harrison, 360.
Sir Richard Harrison, 399.
Dr. Harsnet, Archbishop of York, 407.
John, afterwards Sir John, Harvey, 31, 327.
John Hassall, D.D., 192.
Sir Henry Hastings, 222 (2).
Sir Christopher Hatton, 49, 193.
John Hawkins, 368.
Miles Haynes, 178, 368.
Attorney General Heath, 144, 176, 196, 205, 211, 239, 259, 279, 282, 329 (2), 334 (2), 344, 348, 365, 386, 387, 399, 405, 407, 418 (2), 418, 447, 450, 464, 467, 497, 507, 513 (2), 514, 515, 525, 563, 569, 570, 571, 582, 583, 593, 597.
Thomas Hebblethwaite, 205.
Hugh Henn, 19.
The Heralds, 226 (2).
Dean and Chapter of Hereford, 209, 210.
James Heriot, 30, 124, 202, 220, 568, 572, 583.
William Earl of Hertford, 223.
John, afterwards Sir John, Heydon, 155 (2), 349, 558.
Rowland Heylin, 125.
Roger Hilbert, 26.
Anthony Hinton, 263.
Capt. Richard Hippisley, 216.
Henry Hobart, 43.
John Hobart, 43.
Henry, Earl of Holland, 8 (2), 254, 553.
John Holland, 574 (4).
John Holled, 206, 209.
Gerrit van Honthorst, 376.
Sir Ralph Hopton, 327.
For preservation of game on Hounslow Heath, 482.
Sir John Horner, 327.
Cofferers of the Household, 12 (2), 44, 45, 183 (2), 397.
Officers of the Household, 334.
Sir Francis Howard, 140.
Dr. John Howson, Bishop of Durham, 235, 334.
Thomas Hubbock, 397.
James Hudson, 393.
Henry, Earl of Huntingdon, 32.
Sir Nicholas Hyde, 588, 589.
Sir Robert Hyde, 11.
John Ince 221 (2).
Dodo d'Inhausen, 406.
Thomas Ivatt, 560.

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
William Ivatt, 560.
John Jacob, 586 (2), 597.
John Jacob, *alias* Arnett, 381.
Philip Jacobson, 572, 583.
Sir Thomas Jay, 337.
Abraham Jennings, 214, 215.
Kenelm Jenour, 225 (2).
Thomas Johnson, 571, 572.
Sir William Jones, 208.
Judges of the Court of ——, 419.
Dr. William Juxon, 25.
Sir Robert Karr, 202, 595.
John Kay, 205.
Sir George Keith, 19.
John Kent, 181, 182.
Robert Kerby, 215, 217.
Ralph Kete, 223 (2).
Sir Robert Killigrew, 31, 32, 558.
Sir William Killigrew, 31, 32.
Judges of the King's Bench, 588, 589.
Bailiffs and Freemen of Kingston-upon-Thames, 406.
George Kirke, 558.
Robert Kirkham, 571.
Colonel Knipbausen, 406.
Henry Knollis, 26.
Sir John Lambe, 208.
William Lamplugh, 18.
Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, 145 (2).
Receiver of the Duchy of Lancaster, 145 (2).
William Langley, 215 (2).
Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells, afterwards of London, 202, 216, 384, 385 (2).
Sir John Laurence, 344 (2).
William Leggatt, 192 (2).
Sir Francis Leigh, 226, 228, 237.
Sir Thomas Leigh, 148, 150.
Geoffrey Le Neve, 43.
William Le Neve, 570.
James Levingston, 577 (2).
The Lord Lieutenants, 334.
Edward Lindsey, 180, 395.
Robert, Earl of Lindsey, 511, 333 (2), 351, 407.
Sir Marmaduke Lloyd, 477.
Officers of London, 224.
Robert Long, 334.
Francis Lownes, 401.
Theophilus Lupo, 401, 570, 571.
Officers of Lyme, 224.
Peter Maber, 240.
Ralph Maddison, 385 (2).
Edward Mahowne, 167 (2).
Elizabeth, Viscountess of Maidstone, 205 (2).
Sir Arthur Mainwaring, 398.

Charles I., letters, &c., *cont.*
Sir Henry Mainwaring, 349.
Roger Mainwaring, D.D., 198, 217, 235 (2).
Lord President Manchester, 18, 19, 165, 178, 182 (2), 205.
Sir George Manners, 202 (2).
Lady Grace Manners, 222 (2).
John Manners, 222 (2).
Conway Manning *alias* Manley, 11.
William Viscount Mansfield, 8.
Lord Treasurer Marlborough, I. 49, 111, 165, 178, 195, 205, 211, 214, 215, 223.
Gabriel Marsh, 215 (2).
Sir George Marshall, 389.
Edmund Mason, D.D., 214, 216.
Capt. John Mason, 360, 479.
Patrick Maule, 577 (2).
Bishop Mawe, of Bath and Wells, 393.
James Maxwell, 368, 592.
Adrian May, 334.
Sir Humphrey May, 109, 205, 214, 215.
William Lord Maynard, 10.
All Mayors, and others, 216.
Sir John Meldrum, 103.
Merchant Strangers, 206, 209.
Capt. John Mennes, 391, 553.
Sir Thomas Metham, 174.
John Middleton, 182 (2), 574, 592.
Sir Thomas Middleton, 49.
Christian Mitchell, 344.
Henry Moggeridge, 397.
John Mohun, afterwards Lord Mohun, 7, 117.
Robert, Earl of Monmouth, 558.
Edward, Lord Montagu, 199 (2), 254.
George Montagu, 372.
James Montagu, 372.
Sir Sidney Montagu, 2.
Walter Montagu, 352, 372.
Philip, Earl of Montgomery, 18, 29, 115, 178, 193, 333, 337, 396.
Bishop Montaigne, of London, afterwards Archbishop Montaigne, of York, 26, 179, 190.
Montjoy Blount, Lord Montjoy, 230 (2).
George Moore, 161, 163.
Joseph Moore, 406.
Richard Montague, Bishop of Chichester, 217 (4), 393.
John Mountford, 560.
Edmond, Earl of Molgrave, 125.
Bishop Murray, of Llandaff, 9, 567, 593.
Jane Murray, 3.
Patrick Murray, 38.
Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
William Murray, 99, 125, 269, 581.
Isabel Musgrave, 401.
Thomas Musgrave, 191, 192.
The King's Musicians, 220.
Count Ernest, of Nassau, 579.
Stephen Nau, 389.
Sir Robert Naunton, 419.
Francis Neville, 205.
Robert, Viscount Newark, 224.
Edward, Lord Newburgh, 248 (2), 580.
William, Earl of Newcastle, 202, 203.
Christopher Newstedd, 582.
Sir Adam Newton, 38, 103.
George Newton, 238.
Edward Nicholas, 316.
Council of the North, 8, 585.
Henry, Earl of Northumberland, 32.
Cathedral Church of Norwich, 504 (2).
Children's Hospital in Norwich, 392 (2).
Corporation of Norwich, 392.
Four of the daughters of Sir John Ogle, 137.
Richard Oliver, 191.
The Ordnance, 137, 163, 165.
Lieutenant of the Ordnance, 191.
Sir Nicholas Overbury, 477.
Merial Pamplyo, 371.
Richard Paramour, 339.
Nicholas Parker, 339.
Thomas Parker, 583.
Sir William Parkhurst, 155.
William Parkwood, 585.
Thomas Paske, D.D., 373.
Valentine Passey, 197.
Nicholas Pay, 222 (2).
Richard Peck, 360.
Colonel George John Peblis, 406.
William, Earl of Pembroke, 18, 35, 111, 117, 178, 333, 361, 369, 407, 408.
Capt. John Pennington, 114, 156, 216 (2), 471.
William Pennyman, 100 (2).
Persons unknown, 1 (2), 420, 498, 574 (2).
Peter Hoose, Cambridge, 183.
William, Lord Petre, 15.
John Philipot, 215 (2).
Sir Edward [Robert?] Phillips, 223.
Francis Pile, 226 (4).
John Pinson, 119.
Andrew Pitcairn, 10, 226 (2).
Robert Pitchford, 380.
Sir William Pitt, 205.
Dr. Edmund Pope, 208.

Digitized by Google

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
Dr. John Pope, 208.
Endymion Porter, 125, 189, 199, 219.
Olive Porter, 219.
Thomas Porter, 169.
David Portius, 224 (2), 567.
Officers of the Ports, 339.
Bishop Potter, of Carlisle, 192.
Justinian Povey, 10, 580 (2).
Jerom Powell, 16.
William Prichard 193 (2).
Poor Prisoners in London and Middlesex, 137.
Person in whose hands the Privy Seal was on the death of Edward, Earl of Worcester, 5.
Commissioners for sale of Prize Goods, 577.
Hildebrand Prusen, 579.
John Pryce, 250 (2).
Pursuivants at Arms, 226 (2).
Sir Robert Pye, 192 (2).
Hugh Pyne, 327.
Sir George Quarles, 222 (2).
Henry Raleigh, 170.
David Ramsay, 202, 235.
Hugh Ramsden, 219.
Sir Thomas Ramsden, 205.
Archibald Rankin, 580, 585.
George Ravenscroft, 240.
Edward Reade, 26.
Donald, Lord Reay, 555.
Commissioners for Revenue arising from Recusants, 240.
Commissioners for sale of Reprisal goods, 375.
Commissioners of Revenue whilst Prince of Wales, 31, 192, 199, 527.
Officers of the Revenue from Wales, 192.
Sir Thomas Richardson, 369.
Peter Richaut, 585.
Manor of Richmond, 350.
Elizabeth Ridington, 216, 222 (2).
Sir George Rivers, 180, 595.
Thomas Earl Rivers, 32.
Rowland Roberts, 362.
James Robinson, 193 (2).
Dean and Chapter of Rochester, 211 (2), 212.
Henry Viscount Rochford, 8.
Stephen Rodway, 371.
Sir Thomas Roe, 578.
Humfrey Rogers, 19.
Nicholas Roper, 129.
Hill Rose, 585.
Sir Henry Rosewell, 481.
James Ross, 19, 181, 182.
James Rotherford, 334.
Rice Rudd, 403 (2).

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
Capt. Edward Russell, 167 (2).
Francis Earl of Rutland, 203.
Dean and Chapter of St. Paul, London, 189 (2).
Sir William Saint Ravy, 373.
Justices of Salop, 491.
Anthony Ridonet de Sance, 592.
George de Sance, 592.
Thomas Sanderson, 334.
William Sandes, 191, 192.
Christopher Sands, 369.
Thomas Viscount Savage, 26, 165.
Edmond Savile, 407.
Sir Henry Savile, 205.
Sir John, afterwards Lord Savile, 35, 202 (2), 205, 209, 220, 222, 596.
Thomas Viscount Savile, 205, 407.
William Viscount Say and Sele, 502.
John Scandiver, 106.
The Council of Scotland, 527.
George Scott, 199.
Edwin Scroop, 396.
Henry Searle, 209.
George Seaton, 41.
John Sehon, 225.
Commissioners for disafforesting Selwood and Roche Forests, 224.
Serjeants-at-Arms, 389, 393.
Robert Seyliard, 593 (2).
William Shawe, 100.
Edward Sheldon and his wife, 203.
Sir Richard Sheldon, 205.
Thomas Sherley, 11.
Thomas Simpson, 572, 583.
Dame Dorothy Skelton, 269.
Anthony Slingsby, 270 (2).
Sir William Slingsby, 205.
Henry Smith, 385.
William Smyth, D.D., 559.
Adventurers to the Sommers Islands, 204 (2).
Elisabeth Southcott, 202.
Richard Spencer, 202.
Sir Henry Spilman, 205.
Charles Lord Stanhope, 205 (2), 591.
George Stanhope, D.D., 182 (2).
Philip Lord Stanhope, 228 (2).
Nicholas Steward, LL.D., 215, 217.
Capt. William Steward, 175.
David Stokes, 193, 211.
William Stonehouse, 103 (2).
Richard Storie, 104.
Francis Stringer, 205.
Deputy Lieutenants of Suffolk, 267.
Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, 224 (2).
Emanuel Earl of Sunderland, 8, 15, 205.
Richard Sunderland, 205.
Company of Barber Surgeons, 94.

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
Judges of Assize in co. Sussex, 194.
Henry Sweetinge, 192.
John Swetman, 369.
Sir John Swinton, 374, 375.
John Symes, 361.
Timothy Taylor, 43.
Sir Anthony Thomas, 579.
John Thomas, 371.
Thomas John Thomas, 191 (2).
Bishop Thornborough of Worcester, 170, 504, 568.
Sir Richard Tichborne, 278.
Farmers of the pre-emption and coinage of tin, 30, 32, 592.
Timothy Tirrell, 344.
Sir Timothy Tirrell, 196, 344.
William Tirrey, 572, 583.
Thomas Tirwhitt, 215 (2).
William Todderick, 381.
Thomas Tomkins, 19.
Richard Tomlins, 161, 163.
Adam Toriess, 399.
George Earl of Totness, 271, 277, 319.
Joseph Tounsend, 406.
Warders of the Tower, 223 (2).
Dr. Towers, 190, 192.
Aurelian Townshend, 567.
Sir Richard Tracy, 106.
Edward Trelawney, 369.
Sir John Trelawney, 182 (4), 192 (2).
Sir Thomas Trevor, 581.
Masters and Brethren of the Trinity House, 328.
William Trumbull, 42.
Nicholas Lord Tufton, 223.
Francis Tunsteed, 382.
William Tuthill, 134.
Sir William Uvedale, 372, 380, 389.
Abraham Vanderdort, 158, 179.
Sir Henry Vane, 220.
Henry Vaux, 250.
Cornelius Vermuyden, 160 (2), 206, 209, 214, 216.
Christopher Vernon, 100.
Maria Anthonio de Verona, 26.
Edward Villiers, 148.
Mons. Vincent, 224 (2).
Sir Francis Vivian, 7, 191.
Gerardus Johannes Vossius, 215, 216.
William Walley, 372.
Sir John Walter, 581.
Christopher Waiton, 119.
Dame Mary Wandesford, 181.
William Wandesford, 181.
Richard Ward, 202, 205.
The Great Wardrobe, 19, 116, 140, 163, 216, 334, 340.

Charles I., letters, &c.—*cont.*
Court of Wards, 202, 419.
Robert, Earl of Warwick, 400, 401.
Christopher Wasse, 574 (2).
Anne Waters, 215, 217.
Benedict Webb, 401.
Berrington Webbe, 197.
Dr. James Wedderbourne, 211, 214.
Dean and Chapter of Wells, 211 (2).
Sir Thomas, afterwards Lord and Viscount, Wentworth, 222 (2), 570, 585.
Francis West, 31.
John West, 49.
Mary West, 26.
Thomas Westley, 217 (2).
Sir Richard, afterwards Lord Weston, 1, 165, 205, 333 (2), 354, 377, 396 (2), 407, 445.
Francis Wethered, 378, 381.
Officers of Weymouth, 224.
Thomas Wharton, 18.
Christian Wilhelm, 207, 209.
Thomas Wilkes, 216, 219.
Sir Abraham Williams, 345 (2).
Griffin Williams, D.D., 192.
John Williams, 577.
Richard Williams, 106, 216 (2).
Thomas Willys, 572 (2).
George Wilmer, 16, 597.
Thomas Wilson, 406.
Winchester College, 167.
Thomas, Lord Windsor, 15.
Farmers of the duties on French wines, 189.
Francis Winterton, 566.
Arthur Winwood, 179.
Sir Thomas Wise, 7.
Richard Wiseman, 403 (2).
Thomas Wiseman, 192.
William Wiseman, 250 (2).
Henry Withers, 591.
George Wollett, 369.
Robert Wolseley, 380 (2).
Sir John Wolstenholme, 375.
Hugh Wood, 19.
Walter Wood, 380.
Henry, Earl of Worcester, 15.
John Worsopp, 579.
Edward Lord Wotton, 15.
Sir William Wray, 180 (2).
Matthew Wren, D.D., 192, 582.
Lady Mary Wroth, 44.
Hugh Wyot, 119.
Sir Richard Yonge, 1 (2).
Dean and Chapter of York, 148 (2), 367 (2), 368.
Lord Mayor of York, 205.
Receiver of co. York, 124.

Charles I., report of his being slain by the Duke of Buckingham, 210, 236, 272.
....., speeches of, 35, 47, 62, 65, 178, 184, 456, 459.
....., case in the Exchequer between him and Sir Robert Binloss, 430.
....., contract with Edward Lord Montagu of Boughton, 42; and Sir Thomas Middleton, 220; and Cornelius Vermuyden, clause in, 416.
....., his healing, 155.
Charles, Prince, birth and death of, 548.
....., ..., epitaph upon, 561.
Charles, the, 9, 286, 416, 419, 444, 467, 512, 515, 532, 561, 582.
....., document dated from, 458.
....., of Bristol, 286, 291, 304, 441.
....., of Dieppe, 556.
....., of London, 286.
Charlett, Dr., 60.
Charnock, Robert, 28.
....., ..., letter of, 28.
....., Roger, petition of, 484.
....., ..., protection to, 26 (2).
Chase, Thomas, 292, 293.
Chatam, co. Northumberland, 462.
Chateauneuf, Mons. de, 265.
Chatham, 13, 59, 105, 148, 360, 386 (2), 394, 397, 416, 471, 487, 499, 534, 559, 560, 575.
....., documents dated from, 18, 130, 409, 536, 568, 575, 576, 580 (2).
....., officers of the chest at, 176, 394.
....., ropemaker at, 482, 519.
....., storekeeper at, letter to, 406.
..... yard, porter of, 71.
Chatham Hill, document dated from, 575.
Chauncey, George, 521.
Chauntry, James, 304 (2).
Chaworth, George Viscount, grant to, 219.
....., Sir George, 234.
....., Thomas, 219.
....., ..., pardon, 219 (2).
Cheapside, 406.
Cheeses, Dutch, 547.
Chelmsford, 321, 322, 521, 554.
....., documents dated from, 495, 521.
....., grammar school of, 437.
Chelsea, 261.
....., documents dated from, 206, 250.
Chepstow, Lord Herbert of, *see* Somerset, Henry.
Cheque, the, Clerk of, 140.
....., ... at Deptford, 63.
Cherbourg, 161, 382, 415.
Chertsey, co. Surrey, 140, 189.
Chest, the, *see* Chatham.
Chester, 38, 89, 110, 118, 543.
....., documents dated from, 89 (2), 118, 331, 545.
Chester, Company of Merchants, petition of, 447.
..... Castle, 118.
....., artillery yard in, 518.
....., co., 205, 331, 516, 570, 572.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 222, 225, 464.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, letter of, 331.
....., Bishop of, *see* Bridgeman, John.
....., Chief Justice of, *see* Bridgeman, Sir John.
..... Mayor and another, letter of, 340.
.... and others, letter of, 518.
...., petition to, 447.
....., mayor of, and Robert Brerewood the town clerk, cause between, 52.
....., officers of, warrant to, 224.
....., vice chamberlain of, 94.
....., feltmakers of, 340, 545.
....., ships of, 304.
....., Lord Lieutenants, *see* Stanley, William, Earl of Derby; Stanley, James, Lord Strange.
Chester, Sir Anthony, High Sheriff of co. Bedford, dispensation for, 403.
....., Sir Robert, 31.
Chesterfield, Earl of, *see* Stanhope, Philip.
Chesterman, William, letters to, 416, 586.
Chester-over *alias* Chester-waver, co. Warwick, manor of, 432.
Chevreuse, Duke and Duchess de, 572.
Chew, co. Somerset, 137.
Chewe, Thomas, 300.
Cheyney, George, pardon, 205 (2).
Chichester, 50, 63, 91, 93, 98, 102, 115, 227, 235, 264, 475, 557.
....., document dated from, 276.
....., Dean and Chapter of, congé d'élire to, 193.
....., ..., letters to, 193, 257, 260, 278.
....., Bishops of, *see* Carleton, George; Mountague, Richard.
..... cathedral, 257.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
....., officers of the Customs, letter to, 524.
....., ship of, 162.
Chichester, Arthur, Captain of the Castle of Plymouth, grant to, 526.
....., Sir Arthur, 462.
....., Edward, Viscount, 364.
Chidleigh, the, of Dartmouth, 286, 290, 303, 440.
Chillingham Castle, co. Northumberland, 498.
Chillingworth, Mr., 319, 325, 338.
Chipp, Charles, 196.
Chiswick, document dated from, 189.
Chittey, Henry, 63.
Cholmely, Mr., 541.

Christchurch, Hants, 92.
....., Oxford, 61, 137, 165, 360, 408, 577.
....., ..., documents dated from, 445, 446.
....., ..., Dean and Chapter, congé d'élire to, 254.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 254.
....., ..., Dean and Canons, 423.
....., ..., students of, letters of, 445, 446.
....., ..., ..., petition of, 423.
Christian, Robert, 548.
Christian, the, of Scotland, 241.
Christians, Christian, examination of, 521.
Christmas, John, pardon, 191, 192.
Christopher, the, of Dartmouth, 294.
....., of London, 355.
....., of Southampton, 290, 300.
Chudleigh, Sir George, 88, 408.
....., ..., letter to, 48.
....., ..., statement signed by, 38.
....., Sir John, 3, 339, 382, 556.
....., ..., grant to, 559.
Church Benefices, proposal for a new valuation of, 45.
....., proposal for purchase of Impropriations, 357.
Cinque Ports, the, 40, 47, 155, 214, 242, 253, 265, 290 (2).
....., Admiralty of, Judge of, *see* Rives, Dr. Thomas.
....., ..., order of, 510.
....., Serjeant of Admiralty, *see* Jacob, John.
....., Lord Warden of, 218; and see Villiers, George, Duke of Buckingham; Howard, Theophilus, Earl of Suffolk.
Cirencester, document dated from, 172.
Cistercians, General of the, order of, *see* Nivellius, Peter.
Civell, *see* Civett.
Civett, Françoise, woman of the Queen's bedchamber, grant to, 44.
....., Pierre, Equerry to the Queen, 44, 248.
....., ..., grant to, 44.
Civill, *see* Civett.
Claesen, Thomas, petition of, 505.
Clanrickard, Earl of, *see* De Burgh, Richard.
Clapham, Sir Sheffield, 477.
....., ..., petition of, 432.
Clare, ——, 506.
....., Sir Henry, letters of, 374, 614, 565.
Clarencieux, *see* St. George, Richard.
Clark, Capt. Richard, 514.
Clarke, ——, 46.
....., Abraham, 305 (2).
....., Charles, 545.
....., Edward, 5, 120, 134.
....., ..., letters of, 68, 163.
....., ..., warrant to, 16.
....., Francis, acknowledgment of, 433.
Clarke, Gabriel, certificate of, 390.
....., Humphrey, petition of, 569.
....., John, 231.
....., Michael, 301.
....., Mr., 21, 121, 123 (2), 126.
....., Thomas, deputy victualler for Sir Allen Apsley at Plymouth, letters of, 113, 351.
Clark's Hall, near Bishopsgate, London, 26, 103.
Claudio, ——, 172.
Claybrook, co. Leicester, 125.
Clayton, John, grant to, 371 (2).
....., Thomas, Master of Pembroke College, Oxford, statement of, 402.
Clecher, Thomas, 412.
Clement and Job, the, 297.
....., of London, 266, 292.
Clerke, Sir Francis, 583.
....., John, grant to, 360.
....., Thomas, 517.
Clerkenwell, 53 (3), 56, 63, 365, 506, 531.
....., documents dated from, 210, 415.
....., jesuit's letter found at, 186.
....., Jesuits' College there, discovery of, 20, 53, 56, 63, 86 (2), 94.
Cleveland, Earl of, *see* Wentworth, Thomas.
Cley, ship of, 297.
Cleyborne, Henry, 294 (2).
Cleydon, document dated from, 49.
Cliff Bailiwick, 513.
Clifford, Anne, Lady, 432.
....., Francis, Earl of Cumberland, 95, 198.
....., ..., letter of, 374.
....., ..., letter to, 374.
....., George, Earl of Cumberland, ob. 1605, 95, 198.
....., Henry, 105.
....., Henry Lord Clifford, 95, 461, 516.
....., ..., letter of, 374.
....., ..., letters to, 374 (2), 397.
Clifford's Inn, 110, 113.
Clink, the, (prison), 345.
Clinton, Theophilus, Earl of Lincoln, 499.
Clitheroe, honour of, co. Lancaster, 442.
Cloberie, *see* Clobery.
Clobery, William, 289, 293, 301, 306.
Clogher, Bishop of, 310.
Clophill, manor of, co. Bedford, 42.
Cloth, fleet, 119.
....., price of, 444.
Clothiers, 401, 500, 504, 521, 524.
....., petition of, 143.
Clothworkers, 316, 333, 337.
....., Company of, master and warden, certificate of, 50.
Clough, Philip, 571.

Digitized by Google

Club, the, 307.
Clon, Mr., 87.
Clunioge, Peter, 289.
Coale, Thomas, 292 (2).
Coals, 14, 15, 38, 39, 115, 386, 398, 426, 449, 475, 514.
Coates, Matthew, 157.
Coats, red, for the yeomen of the guard, 137, 559.
Cobb, John, 36.
Coberspeth, *see* Cockburnspath.
Coborne, John, petition of, 468.
....., Robert, petition of, 468.
Cochineal, 434.
Cock, Mark, 439.
Cockaine, William, 289, 291.
Cockburnspath, 595.
Cocke, Edward, 301, 440 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 455.
Cockfield, document dated from, 526.
Cockinge, William, 302.
Cocklough, Sir Adam, 577.
Cockram, Richard, 307, 478.
Cockyo, *see* Cockaioe, and Cockioge.
Codingham, *see* Coldingham.
Coffen, Edmund, 308.
Cofferers of the Household, *see* Darrell, Sir Marmaduke; Vane, Sir Henry.
Coffin, ——, 56.
Cohan, Thomas, 308.
Coinage, committee to advise the King respecting, 11.
....., patterns of stamps for, 130.
....., proposition of Briot, 428.
....., provider of stamps, *see* Vanderdort, Abraham.
Coke, Sir Edward, 6, 73, 215.
....., ..., letter to, 223.
....., Sir John, Secretary of State, agreement between, and Rowland Paine, 136.
....., ..., journal by, 150.
....., ..., commissions, letters, and warrants to, *see* the names of the persons from whom they proceeded.
....., ..., letters of, addressed to the following persons:—
Duke of Buckingham, 123 (2), 125, 129, 134, 135 (2), 140 (2), 144, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 154, 158, 160, 166, 177, 179, 193, 212, 227,
Secretary Conway, afterwards Lord President, 123, 126, 132, 138, 149, 154, 169, 178, 182, 194, 245 (2), 264, 310, 320, 344, 351, 410.
William, Earl of Denbigh, 146.
Dudley, Viscount Dorchester, afterwards Secretary of State, 315, 320, 516, 550.
John Fletcher, 181.
Attorney General Heath, 525, 527.
Coke, Sir John, letters of—*cont.*
Edward Nicholas, 552.
Owners of the Sarah, of Jersey, 184.
Commissioners and Deputy Lieutenants of Sussex, 235.
Capt. Jacob Williams, 268.
Colchester, 322, 502.
....., documents dated from, 6, 502.
....., ships of, 221, 333, 411, 454.
Coldingham, 595.
Cole, Elizabeth, 475.
....., Mrs., letter to, 401.
....., Thomas, 195, 297, 303, 441.
Cole Park, 389.
Coleman Street, 406.
Coles, Old, of Abridge, 588.
Colfer, Edward, 370.
Colle, Nicholas, 81.
Colles, Thomas, 229.
Colleton, John, Roman Catholic Vicar General and Dean of the Chapter in London, 430.
....., ..., letter of, 57.
Colliers, convoy for, 6, 7, 14, 28, 78, 240.
Collins, Daniel, D.D., King's chaplain, 255.
....., ..., grants to, 211, 214.
....., Capt. Degorie, pardon, 178.
....., ..., petition of 488.
....., John, 440 (2).
....., Richard, grant to, 371.
....., Samuel, letters of, 564, 567.
....., Dr. Samuel, certificate of, 161.
....., ..., letters of, 329, 537.
....., ..., letter to, 168.
....., Thomas, *alias* Deane.
....., ..., pardon, 211 (2).
....., William, 303.
Collumpton, co. Devon, 358, 360.
Collyns, Peter, 145.
....., Robert, grant to, 145 (2).
Colmady, John, 304.
Colmer, Abraham, 286, 291, 304.
Colnbrook, 587.
Colston, Thomas, 12, 195, 298, 302.
Colt, George, letter of, 367.
Colton, document dated from, 324.
Colville, Archibald, letter of, 269.
....., Capt., see to, 471.
....., Mr., 565.
....., Thomas, grant to, 221 (2).
Combe, ——, 58.
....., Thomas, 441.
....., William, 441.
Combes, *see* Coombes.
....., Thomas, 591.
Comfort, the, 83.
....., of Bristol, 293, 296, 309, 439.
....., of Kingsware, 301.
Command, the, of Sandwich, 297 (2).

Digitized by Google

Common Pleas, the Court of, 164, 361, 363.
....., ..., office of Custos Brevium, 183.
....., ..., Justice of, *see* Croke, Sir George.
....., ..., Justices of, letters to, 369, 380.
....., ..., Lord Chief Justice of, *see* Richardson, Sir Thomas.
Common Prayer Book, 187.
Commons, House of, *see* "Parliament."
Comparetti, ——, otherwise Matthew Wilson, confession of, 503.
Compter, the, 172, 424, 596.
Compton, Sir Henry, 183, 431.
....., Spencer, Lord, Master of the Robes, 248, 354.
....., ..., letter of, 185.
....., ..., letter and commission to, 35, 142.
....., Sir Thomas, 223.
....., William, Earl of Northampton, Lord, President of Wales, 185, 239, 319, 334, 354, 493, 524.
....., Helen, Marchioness of Northampton, 161.
Compton, co. Berks, 226.
Con, Mr., 469, 474.
Conciergerie à Londres, document dated from, 408.
Concord, the, of Poole, 291.
Confidence, the, 172.
....., of London, owners of, 201.
"Conflicts and Comforts of Conscience," by Burton, 364.
Conick, *see* Konig.
Coningsby, Lieutenant Colonel, warrant to, 586.
Conne, *see* Con.
Conquet, ships of, 25, 62, 227.
..... Road, 193.
Consent, the, of Plymouth, 440.
Constable, Henry, Viscount Dunbar, 522.
....., ..., servants of, 352.
....., Thomas, 211.
....., Sir William, deceased, 220.
....., Sir William, grant to, 220.
Constant Reformation, the, 416.
Content, the, 440, 522.
....., of Bristol, 287, 292, 298, 306.
....., of Dartmouth, 290, 295, 305.
....., of London, 304.
....., of Weymouth, 305, 471.
Convertive, the, 457, 465, 575.
Convocation, the, 2, 3, 4, 7, 482.
Conway, 437.
Conway, Dame Amy, agreement with Edward, Viscount Cooway, 85.
....., Edward, Viscount Conway and Killultagh, Secretary of State, and afterwards Lord President of the Council; references to as Secretary of State, *passim*; the following are after his appointment as Lord President, 409, 427, 469, 477, 488, 518, 539, 547 (2), 571.
Cooway, Edward, &c., agreement with Dame Amy Conway, 85.
....., ..., certificate of, 67.
....., ..., daughters of, 564, 565.
....., ..., niece of, 100.
....., ..., chaplains to, *see* Archbold, Thomas; Taylor, Thomas, D.D.
....., ..., Secretaries to, *see* Weld, William; Weckherlin, Mr.
....., ..., letters to, as Secretary of State, *see* the names of the writers.
....., ..., letters and warrants of, as Secretary of State, addressed to the following persons:—
Archbishop Abbot, 2, 3.
Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 389.
Sir Robert Aiton, 3.
Sir Allen Apsley, 179, 354.
Thomas, Earl of Arundel and Surrey, 17.
Dr. Isaac Bargrave, Dean of Canterbury, 325.
Francis, Earl of Bedford, 120, 146.
Sir William Blake, 171.
Elizabeth, Queen of Bohemia, 270.
Sir John Bridgeman, 34, 396.
Duke of Buckingham, 13, 27, 149, 234, 245, 264.
Philip Burlamachi, 348, 376.
——, Calandrini, 154.
James, Earl of Carlisle, 3.
Charles I., 246, 247.
Secretary Coke, 3, 4, 43, 45, 128, 151, 156, 168, 210, 245, 256, 313, 316.
Mrs. Cole, 401.
Dr. Samuel Collins, 168.
The Council, 261, 263 (2), 313, 322 (2), 328, 420.
Lord Keeper Coventry, 4, 191, 243, 245, 310, 329, 368, 376, 378, 388.
Humphrey Cross, 343.
Officers of the Customs, 128.
Sir John Denham, 207, 229.
Sir Edward Dennis, 244.
Mr. Dilliogton, 244.
Sir John Doderidge, 213.
Dudley, Viscount Dorchester, 265.
Mayor of Dover, 173.
Sir Miles Fleetwood, 345.
Keeper of the Gatehouse, 131, 172, 283.
Henry Gibb, 338.
Justices of Peace, co. Gloucester, 396.
Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 347.
Sir Fulke Greville, 59, 257, 330, 334.

Conway, Edward, letters, &c.—*cont.*
Deputy Lieutenants of Hants, 13, 83, 120, 132, 156, 236, 313, 324, 336, 344, 384, 398, 402.
Commissioners for billeting soldiers in Hants, 86, 107, 112, 120, 164, 220, 236, 259, 324.
Commissioners of Oyer and Terminer in Hants, 255, 268.
Sir Robert Harley, 11.
Attorney General Heath, 4, 11 (2), 13, 28, 63, 72, 82, 89, 93, 108, 159, 162, 221, 229, 325, 365, 401.
Capt. John, afterwards Sir John, Heydon, 220.
Sir John Hippisley, 152, 173.
Henry, Earl of Holland, 335.
Sir Richard Hutton, 194.
Sir Nicholas Hyde, 90, 213, 358, 381.
Sir John Jephson, 247.
Sir William Jones, 100, 213.
Dr. Juxon, 100.
Bishop Laud, of Bath and Wells, afterwards of London, 70, 194, 264, 267, 325.
Katherine, Duchess Dowager of Lennox, 108, 203.
Robert, Earl of Lindsey, 323, 355, 378.
Countess of Livingston, 363.
Justice Long, 208.
Henry, Earl of Manchester, 310.
Lord Treasurer Marlborough, afterwards Lord President of the Council, 4, 17, 25, 92, 94, 149, 164, 194, 229, 242, 247, 310, 384.
Sir Henry Marten, 44, 70, 128.
Capt. John Mason, 325.
Mr. Maule, 251.
William, Earl of Morton, 62.
Edmund, Earl of Mulgrave, 380, 381.
Sir Robert Nannton, 138.
Sir Francis Nethersole, 4.
Edward Nicholas, 12.
Sir Daniel Norton, 243, 253.
Sir Richard Norton, 314.
Sir John Oglander, 244.
Keepers of various Outports, 267.
Sir Edward Payton, 65.
William, Earl of Pembroke, 335.
Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, 214.
—— Percival, 208.
Peterhouse, Cambridge, 214.
Officers of Sir James Ramsey's regiment, 251.
Recorder of London, 403.
Edward Reed, 74.
Sir Robert Rich, 175.
Lord Chief Justice Richardson, 363, 380.

Conway, Edward, letters, &c.—*cont.*
Dr. Thomas Rives, 132.
William, Earl of Salisbury, 220.
John Scandiver, 65, 100.
Commissioners of Sewers in Holland, co. Lincoln, 323.
Solicitor General Sheldon, 130.
Clerk of the Signet, 72, 108, 154, 198, 328.
Mayor of Southampton, 244, 314.
Mayor and others of Southampton, 112, 236.
Captain Story, 135.
Theophilus Earl of Suffolk, 243.
Commissioners and Deputy Lieutenants of Sussex, 235.
Bishop Thornborough, of Worcester, 100.
Sir Roger Thornton, 65.
Sir Benjamin Tichborne, 259.
Lady Tichborne, 253.
Sir Richard Tichborne, 238, 244, 246.
George, Earl of Totness, 75.
Mr. Towerson, 257.
Capt. William Towerson, 117, 136, 152, 172, 208, 316, 325.
Sir William Uvedale, 46, 317.
Sir John Walter, 207, 229.
Sir Edward Wardour, 350.
Justices of Assize for co. Warwick, 197.
Aquila Weekes, 168.
Dean and Chapter of Westminster, 329.
Sir Richard Weston, Chancellor of the Exchequer, afterwards Lord Treasurer, 92, 149, 229, 237, 247, 326, 327, 328, 355, 358, 362, 378.
Captains of the Eighth and Ninth Whelps, 372.
Sir Henry Whitehead, 236, 238, 316.
Commissioners for billeting soldiers in the Isle of Wight, 262, 320, 327.
Deputy Lieutenants of the Isle of Wight, 70, 156, 320, 354.
Bishop Williams of Lincoln, 182, 311, 327.
Sir Francis Willoughby, 271.
Mayor of Winchester, 333.
Francis Windebank, 244, 257.
Dean and Chapter of Windsor, 342.
Sir John Wolstenholme, 128.
Dean and Prebends of Worcester, 382.
Sir Henry Wotton, 34.
Sir Peter Young, 337.
....., ..., bond of, 534.
....., ..., notes and orders of, 427, 446.
....., ..., letters of, as Lord President, 410, 411, 415, 417, 421, 426, 455, 460, 471 (2), 496, 507 (2), 523, 538, 557, 564, 565.

Digitized by Google

Conway, Edward, Viscount, letters to, as Lord President, 409, 410, 414 (2), 415 (2), 416, 437, 443, 446 (2), 454, 458, 469, 485, 506, 510, 514, 527, 544, 546, 565 (2), 567, 571, 579, 587, 597.
....., ..., petition to, 426.
....., ..., warrant of, 502.
....., ..., lodgings at Whitehall, 354.
....., ..., tailor's bill, 400.
....., Sir Edward, afterwards Lord Conway, 80, 112.
....., ... his regiment, 234, 236 (2).
....., Sir Fulke, 85.
....., Henry, 171.
....., Sir John, 462.
....., Katherine, Viscountess, 109, 156, 185, 235, 401, 544.
....., ..., letters to, 180, 233.
....., ..., petition to, 427.
....., Mary, letter to, 539.
....., Ralph, 373.
....., Sir Thomas, 154, 337.
Cony, Dame Awdrey, grant to, 582.
....., Sir Thomas, petition of, 422.
....., ..., grant to, 582.
Conyers, John, afterwards Sir John, letter of, 266.
....., ..., grants and discharge to, 199, 202, 401.
Coo, Lawrence, 35.
....., Thomas, letter of, 35.
Cook, ——, survey of victuals by, 129.
Cooke, *see* Locke.
....., Ambrose, grant to, 165.
....., Edward, 307.
....., John, 295.
....., Mr., 13, 179.
....., ..., examination of, 590.
....., Peyton, 237.
....., Capt. William, 309 (2), 328.
....., ..., certificates of, 18, 63.
Cookworthy, Richard, 297 (2).
....., William, 287.
Coombes, Thomas, 290, 305, 308.
....., William, 290, 298, 299.
Cooper, ——, 124.
....., Mr. Bailiff, 492.
....., Benjamin, letter of, 87.
....., Dawtrey, 598.
....., Edward, 301.
....., John, 205.
....., Richard, 287, 301.
....., Thomas, soliciting to be chaplain in the Navy, letter of, 91.
....., Thomas, owner of ship, 285.
Coote, Francis, petition of, 377.
....., Sir Nicholas, 458.
....., ..., letter of, 458.
....., ..., letters to, 363, 364.
Cope, Sir John, 423.
....., Sir William, Master of the Armoury, 337, 511.
Copley, John, grant to, 15.
....., Thomas, letter to, 2.
....., William, 2.
Coppin, Sir George, 555.
Copthorne hundred, co. Surrey, 399.
Corbet, Richard, D.D., afterwards Bishop of Oxford, 254, 266, 526.
....., ..., gift to servants on his consecration, 355.
....., ..., letters of, 562, 595.
Corbin, John, 299.
Corby manor, Rockingham Forest, 502.
Cord, Henry, 173.
Cordage, survey of, 478, 494, 495, 518, 523.
Cork, Earl of, *see* Boyle, Richard.
Corn, export of, 50, 333, 450, 458, 475, 535, 557, 594.
Cornbury Lodge, 541.
..... Park, document dated from, 81.
Corne, John, 19.
Cornhill, 479
Cornish, Gabriel, 300.
Cornwall, 7, 24, 27, 97, 115, 116, 117, 180, 282, 326, 347, 364, 386, 400, 501.
....., document dated from, 346.
....., places in referred to, 10, 31, 180, 182, 191, 312, 333, 571.
....., Deputy Lieutenants, 117.
....., ..., warrant to, 117.
....., justices of Assize for, 229, 272, 347.
....., ..., letter of, 346.
....., ..., letter to, 221.
....., notice read in parish churches, 27.
....., appointment of Assay Master of Tin, 192.
....., commission to compound for villeinage, 7.
....., Duchy of, auditors of, 7.
....., ..., Receiver of, warrant to, 171.
....., North, survey of seafaring men, 467.
....., ..., Vice-Admiral of, 115.
....., South, Vice-Admiral of, letter to, 275
Cornwall, Captain, 433.
....., John, 562.
Cornwood, co. Devon, 119, 385.
Coronation pardon, 371.
Corselane Chase, co. Gloucester, 65, 100, 106 (2).
....., ..., Master of, 62.
Corselets, manufacture of, 435.
Cory, Penfold, 308.
Coryton, William, 27, 45, 147, 347, 496, 499, 540, 543, 555.
....., ..., examination of, 495.
....., ..., letters of, 28, 527.
Cosin, Dr. John, Prebendary of Durham, 266, 362, 390 (2), 456.
....., ..., letters of, 187, 259, 390.

Cosin, Dr. John, narrative by, 390.
Cosmar, Capt., 574.
Cosowarth, document dated from, 210.
Cosowarth, Edward, Commissioner of Subsidy, 333, 364, 400.
....., ..., letters of, 210, 236 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 221.
....., ..., his son, 210.
Costen, ——, 35, 65.
Costly, the, of London, *alias* the Zouch, 77.
Cotonsean, Jacob, 304 (2).
Cottenham, co. Cambridge, 214, 216.
Cottington, Sir Francis, Keeper of the King's game at Hampton Court, and afterwards Chancellor of the Exchequer, 24, 65, 412, 507 (2), 524, 527, 535, 567, 570, 582, 583, 584.
....., ..., letters of, 75, 325.
....., ..., grant to, 170.
....., ..., letter to, 150.
....., Mr., Secretary to Earl of Lindsey, 379, 562.
Cottles, document dated from, 156.
Cotton, Sir Allen, 294, 296, 300, 309, 341.
....., ..., warrant to, 217 (2).
....., Daniel, 416.
....., John, warrant to, 577.
....., Mr., 448.
....., ..., Archdeacon of Totness, 358.
....., Richard, letter of, 365.
....., Sir Robert, his house, 360.
Cottrell, Sir Clement, Vice-Admiral, co. Lincoln, 491.
....., ..., accompt of, 324.
....., ..., grant to, 205 (2).
Councell, the, of London, 298.
Council, the, references to, *passim*.
....., advice to the King, 41.
....., list of members of Committees of, 418 (2).
....., Index to Vol. IV. of Council Register of Charles I., 432.
....., orders of
(1628, March):—12, 17, 29 (2). (April):—69, 81. (June):—144 (2), 161, 162, 172, 174 (2), 181. (July):—195, 200, 214, 217, 220, 240. (August):—254. (Sept.):—338. (Oct.):—350, 352, 354, 357. (Nov.):—369 (2), 375 (2), (Dec.):—403.
(1629, Jan.):—444, 462. (Feb.):—471, 473. (March):—490, 491, 501, 507. (April):—511, 512 (2), 520. (June):—577, 591, 592, 594; and *see* the names of persons and places to which the orders relate.
....., letters and petitions to, *see* the names of the writers.
....., letters and warrants of, directed to, or issued for the following persons:—
Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty, 350, 454, 522.
Council, the, letters, &c.—*cont.*
Sir James Bagg, 48.
Thomas Boswell, 525.
Duke of Buckingham, 32, 47, 93, 105, 107, 116, 119, 127, 138 (2), 147, 151, 155 (2), 159, 164, 176, 203, 219, 255.
Sir George Chudleigh, 48.
Secretary Conway, afterwards Lord President, 13, 127, 159, 217, 252, 260, 274, 275 (3), 409, 414 (2), 446.
Justices of Assize for Cornwall, 221.
Edward Cosowarth, 221.
Officers of Customs at Chichester, 594.
Commissioners for maimed soldiers in co. Salop, 552.
Richard Erisey, 221.
Basil, Lord Fielding, 114.
Sir Heneage Finch, 255.
Pass for Catlinc Gasline, 455.
Sir Ferdinando Gorges, 48.
Sir Fulke Greville, 415.
Sir Hugh Hammersley, 255.
Archbishop Harsnet of York, 468.
Charles, Lord Lambert, 221.
Bishop Laud of London, 512.
Form of letter to Lord Lieutenants, 12.
Deputy Lieutenants of the several counties in which soldiers are billeted, 240.
Sir Henry Mainwaring, 48, 114.
Warrant for pressing mariners, co. Sussex, 230.
Officers of the Navy, 426.
William, Earl of Pembroke, 315.
Deputy Victuoller at Portsmouth, 114.
William Rous, 221.
Sir William Russell, 176.
Town of Southampton, 256.
Commissioners for Subsidies, 232.
Deputy Lieutenants, co. Suffolk, 143.
John Trefusis, 221.
Francis Trelawny, 48.
Sir William Uvedale, 72.
Lord Treasurer Weston, 315, 527.
Council, the, Lord President of, *see* Montagu, Henry, Earl of Manchester; Ley, James, Earl of Marlborough; and Conway, Edward, Viscount Conway.
....., Clerk attendant, 321.
....., Clerks of, *see* Trumbull, William; Meautys, Thomas.
....., ..., letter to, 322.
....., Clerk of, Extraordinary, *see* Boswell, William.
....., Lords of, with the King at Southwick and elsewhere, letters of, 265, 275 (2), 276, 316 (2), 330.

Council, the, letter to, 330.
Counties, proportionate numbers of men to be furnished by, 432, 433.
Conpland, William, 387.
Court, Robert, 377.
....., Susan, petition of, 377.
Court, the, 81, 131, 134, 165, 169, 183, 229, 234, 245 (2), 250, 253, 255, 310, 329, 339, 343, 347, 357, 372, 377, 378 (2), 380, 281, 386, 388, 391, 407, 413 (2), 461, 481, 499, 506 (2), 507, 524, 547, 550, 558, 567, 595.
....., documents dated from, 250, 267, 269, 273, 315, 548.
....., postmaster to, *see* Wotton, Mr.
Court, Inns of, 181.
Courteen, Sir William, 253, 354.
....., grant to, 354 (2).
Courteney, Peter, 577.
....., Sir William, 194, 235, 477, 497.
....., ..., letters of, 44, 577.
....., ..., petition and other papers of, 476, 490, 497.
Courts-leet, 115, 174, 329, 350, 399, 406.
Coventry, Sir Thomas, afterwards Lord Coventry, Lord Keeper, 2, 3, 20, 26, 30 (2), 39, 47, 60, 84, 92 (2), 101, 108, 132, 142, 151, 159, 175, 209, 251, 321, 386, 393, 402, 422, 459, 478 (2), 509, 521, 545, 546, 594 (2).
....., ..., letters and report of, 132, 234, 236, 246, 503, 509, 546.
...., letters to, 4, 18, 118, 181, 243, 244, 310, 329, 368, 376, 378, 388, 436.
....., ..., petitions to, 423, 427, 437.
....., ..., birth of a grandchild, 4.
....., ..., speeches of, 23, 47, 92.
....., ..., warrants to, 80, 560.
Coventry, 94, 143, 402.
Cowes, John 296 (3).
Cowes, 87, 110, 118, 119, 126, 140, 141, 354, 373, 383, 449, 480, 492, 511, 515 (2), 547.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
..... Castle, 39, 415, 547, 565.
...., documents dated from, 547 (2).
...., captain of, *see* Greville, Sir Fulke.
....., ..., lieutenant of, *see* Douglas, Alexander.
....., East, 382.
Cowper, Christian, examination of, 517.
....., John, surveyor of armoury, grant to, 360.
....., John, servant, 518.
Cox, George, Keeper of the Council Chamber, warrant to, 240.
....., Widow, 571.
....., William, 305.
Coxe, Anthony, 15.
....., John, 231.
Cozens, Alexander, petition of, 463.
Crabs, present of, 17.
Cradock, Matthew, 293, 299,
....., William, chaplain to Buckingham, 357, 423.
....., ..., presentation to, 183.
Crake, Barnard, 300 (2).
"Crammery ware," 385.
Cramp, Samuel, 286.
Crampton, Samuel, 289, 302 (2), 341 (2).
Cranborne, Viscount, *see* Cecil, Charles.
Crane, Sir Francis, 507.
Crane, the, 580.
Cranfield, Lionel, Earl of Middlesex, 52.
Cranley, Richard, 286, 292, 297.
Craven, John, 287, 297 (2).
....., Mr., of Trinity College, Oxford, 319.
....., William, Lord, 450, 483, 494, 531, 542.
....., ..., letters of, 242, 402, 472, 531, 542.
....., ..., licence to, 439.
Craven, co. York, 331.
Creey, Elizabeth, 375.
Creighton, Robert, Public Orator of the University of Cambridge, 419.
....., ..., oration by, 336.
Crempe, 394.
Cressy, Hugh, 137.
Crew, John, 303 (2).
....., William, 303.
Crewe, Sir Thomas, 552.
Crichton, William, Viscount Ayr, 125.
....., ..., commission to, 205.
Cripps, Roger, 296 (9).
Crispe, Sir Henry, 16.
....., ..., letter of, 16.
Crocker, Hugh, 303.
Croft, ——, 485.
....., Barnaby, 299 (2).
....., Sir William, letter of, 391.
Crofts, Francis, grant to, 15.
....., John, warrant to, 240.
....., Mrs., 507.
Croke, Sir George, Justice of the Common Pleas, commission to, 208.
Croker, Anne, information of, 158,
....., Hugh, 441,
....., Philip, 158.
Crompton, John, assignment to, 446.
Cromwell, Gregory, petition of, 590.
....., Capt. William, 598.
Croninge, Cornelius, 287 (2).
Cropredy, diocese of Oxford, 38.
Crosby, Sir John, 577.
....., Sir Pierce, certificate of, 71.
....., ..., regiment of, 47, 78, 99, 117, 205, 253, 263 (2), 265, 271, 275, 276, 279.

Crosby, Walter, 577.
Crosier, Anthony, 463.
Cross, Humphrey, Messenger of the Chamber, 86, 348, 365.
....., ..., certificate by, 430.
....., ..., letter to, 345.
....., ..., return made by, 328.
....., Thomas, 64, 229.
....., ..., report of, 51.
Crosse, Edward, 292 (2), 296 (2), 305, 309.
....., Capt. George, 283, 286 (2), 289 (2), 290 (2), 293, 297 (3), 301, 303, 306.
Crossick, ships of, 299, 304.
Crossing, Thomas, 299, 308.
Crow, Henry, 248.
....., Sir Sackville, Treasurer of the Navy, 20, 24, 45, 71, 99, 114, 149, 173, 207, 214, 219, 225, 320, 383, 385, 453, 455, 463 (3), 467, 559, 582 (2), 583, 589.
....., ..., letters of, 141, 218, 228, 252, 257, 390, 453, 491.
....., ..., certificate and demand of, 398.
....., ..., letter and certificate to, 6, 69.
....., ..., his man, 46, 149.
....., ..., retained official money in his hands, whereupon he was suspended, 582.
Crowde, Richard, *alias* Crowder, sentence of deposition against, 591.
Crowhurst, 367.
Crown, the, clerk of, letter to, 132.
..... jewels, sale of old, 571, 572, 582, 583.
Crowther, John, 300 (2).
Croydon, document dated from, 334.
Crudges, Alexander, 307.
Cudnor, Robert, petition of, 203.
Cumberland, 198, 205, 374, 461, 469, 569, 570.
....., Deputy Lieutenants, 374.
....., ..., letter of, 374.
....., Lord Lieutenants, *see* Clifford, Francis, Earl of Cumberland; Clifford, Henry, Lord.
....., Earls of, *see* Clifford, Francis; Clifford, George.
Cuninghame, Sir James, 549.
Cunningham, David, 206.
....., ..., certificate of, 206.
Curle, Walter, D.D., King's Chaplain, afterwards Bishop of Rochester, 211, 268.
....., ..., dispensation to, 224 (2).
....., ..., royal assent, 235 (2).
....., ..., oath taken by, 337.
Currall, Thomas, 397.
Curson, Sir John, petition of, 68.
Curtis, Capt. John, petition of, 79.
Cusse, Henry, petition of, 427.
Custom House, London, 187, 362, 422, 502, 524.
....., document dated from, 330.
Customs, the, 388, 470.
Customs, the, farmers of, *see* Worsenam, Sir John; Wolstenholme, Sir John.
....., officers of, 241, 444, 470.
....., ..., letter to, 128.
Cutbert, Robert, 380.
Cutt, William, 305.
Cuttance, ——, 45, 49, 83.
....., Edward, 301.
....., Henry, 301.
Cutts, William, confirmation to, 406.

D.

Dagger (Ben Jonson's), 360.
Daillie, Charles, 376.
....., ..., letter of, 261.
Dainty, the, 441.
....., of Bristol, 576.
Dainty Kate, the, 440.
Dakings, Benjamin, 405.
Dalbier, John, 64, 129, 183, 186, 253, 341.
Dale, James, 294, 296.
....., John, 376.
Dalison, Sir Roger, 189.
Dallison, Philip, 433.
Dally, Edward, complaint of, 97.
Dalston, William, letter to, 195.
Dalton, ——, 591.
....., Mr., 591.
Dalyell, Capt., 323.
Damerell, John, 300.
Dammont, Benjamin, 192.
Dammyn, Robert, 304.
Damosell, the, 297.
Damport, Richard, President of Sidney College, Cambridge, and Chaplain to the King, 427.
Damville, Mons., letter to, 544.
Danby, Earl of, *see* Danvers, Henry.
....., Sir John, *see* Danvers.
Dancey, Maximilian, 483.
....., Mr., 43.
....., Richard, 483.
Danceys, the, 7.
Daniell, Jeffrey, 110.
....., John, 197.
Danker, John, 14.
....., Walter, 14.
Dantzic, ship of, 72.
Danvers, Henry, Earl of Danby, Governor of Guernsey, 374, 410, 416, 446 (?), 473, 484, 491, 503, 514, 522, 530, 532, 533, 537.
....., ..., letters of, 81, 388, 444, 478, 485, 486, 514, 541, 544, 551.
....., ..., grant to, 389.
....., ..., letters to, 245, 457.
....., Sir John, grant to, 389.

Danvers, Sir John, accompt of, 446.
Darbyshire, Ann, 564.
....., Anne, 552.
....., ..., petitions of, 447, 564.
....., Elizabeth, 564.
....., John, at suit of William Evans and Grace, his wife, 552.
....., ..., petitions of, 447, 564.
....., Mary, daughter, 564.
....., Mary, widow, 564.
....., Thomas, 564.
Darcie, Abraham, 346.
....., ..., letter of, 281.
Darcy, Sir Francis, 179.
....., Mary, 438.
....., Sir Richard, commission to, 205.
....., Thomas, Earl Rivers, dispensation for, 32.
....., Thomas, Lord, 438.
Darott, Daniel, 285.
Darrell, Sir Marmaduke, Cofferer of the Household, 35, 475.
....., Sir Sampson, Surveyor of Victuals for the Navy, 156, 186, 196, 247.
....., ..., letter of, 514.
....., ..., his wife's sister, 514.
Davile, Mr., 338.
Dartmouth, 19, 29, 61, 67, 121, 225, 363, 543.
....., documents dated from, 112 (2), 151.
..... Mayor, letter of, 112.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
....., ships of, 286 (2), 287 (3), 288, 290 (2), 291 (5), 292, 294 (2), 295 (4), 296 (2), 298, 299, 301, 302, 303 (4), 304, 305 (2), 306 (3), 307 (2), 308, 404, 415, 439, 440, 441 (4), 463, 489.
Davell, ——, 268.
Davenant, John, Bishop of Salisbury, 484, 586, 593.
....., ..., letter of, 67.
....., ..., petition of, 474.
....., Mr., 435.
....., William, 67.
Davenport, Humphrey, King's Serjeant, 549, 566.
....., ..., letter of, 555.
David, Charles, Portreeve of Loughor, examination of, 272.
....., Mons., Deputy from Rochelle, warrant to, 224 (2).
David, the, of Amsterdam, 113.
Davie, Nicholas, petition of, 489.
Davies, ——, 133.
....., John, 93.
....., Richard, petition of, 559.
....., ..., his son, petition of, 559.
Davis, ——, 289.
....., Hugh, 295 (2).
....., Humfrey, 286, 289.
....., John, 286, 289, 440 (2).
Davis, Katherine, 248.
....., Robert, seaman, 131, 293, 297.
....., Robert, clergyman, certificate of, 453.
..... Thomas, 298, 307 (2).
....., Tom, 338.
Davison, Capt. Henry, petition of, 79.
Davisson, Allen, 287.
Davy, James, 305.
....., Richard, 305 (2).
....., William, 286.
Dawbeney, Clement, petition of, 535.
Dawes, ——, 246.
....., Abraham, Collector of the Customs of London, letter of, 330.
....., letter to, 579.
....., Robert, 295.
....., William, letter of, 157.
Dawson, Edward, 255, 328, 343.
....., Serjeant-Major James, letter of, 443.
Day, Aquila, 438.
....., Samuel, 306 (2), 516.
....., ..., petitions of, 313, 513.
Daye, Richard, letters of, 133, 357.
....., ..., articles submitted by, 418.
Dayell, Sir Robert, warrant to, 582 (2).
Dayn, Capt., 145.
Dayrell, Walter, 372.
Dayves, Roger, 297 (2), 423.
....., William, 423.
Deacon, Jo., 440.
Deakon, Edward, 294, 297.
Deal, Sir Robert, 345.
Deal, 432.
....., document dated from, 228.
Deale, or Rhenish wine, 581.
Dean, John, 416.
....., his wife, 416.
Dean, Forest of, co. Gloucester, 161, 269, 408, 509, 513.
....., iron works in, 509.
....., King's Officers of, *see* Rowles, William, Treswell, Robert.
Dean and Chapter of ——— Cathedral, letter to, 419.
Deane, Richard, Lord Mayor (1629), 461.
....., ..., letters of, 353, 409, 479.
....., Thomas, *alias* Collins.
....., ..., pardon, 211 (2).
Dearsly, John, 231 (3), 232.
De Bois, Peter, 289.
De Burgh, Richard, Earl of Clanrickard, 374.
Deer, 42, 62, 65, 100, 106 (2), 150, 202, 257, 251, 265, 348, 365, 398, 515, 568, 571; and *see* Bucks.
Defence, the, of Hull, 303.
D'Effiat, Marq., *see* Effiat, Marq. d'.
Defiance, the, 126, 201.
Dehinsge, ——, Deputy of Rochelle, 206.
Debund, ——, 85
Deincourt, Lord, *see* Leke, Francis.

Delabarre, John, 301, 552.
....., Mr., 185, 539.
....., Robert, petitions of, 241 (2).
Delabroche, John, 11.
Delamare, Nicholas, examination of, 213.
Delamere, Forest of, 258.
Delamotte, Judith, 480.
Delanney, Peter, preacher to the French congregation in Norwich, 188.
Delavale, Sir John, letter of, 375.
....., return by, 478.
Delaware, Lord, *see* West, Henry.
....., Lady, *see* West, Isabel.
Delay, Philip, examination of, 36.
Delegates, court of, 187, 256, 387, 407.
Deletto, Anne, 570.
Delft, 119, 121.
....., document dated from, 444.
Delight, the, 99, 301, 309, 440.
....., of London, 289, 292, 295, 307.
....., of Stonehouse, 307.
Deliverance, the, of Bristol, 288, 300.
Dell, John, 306.
"Della Misuratione d'Acqua Corrente," 531.
Delme, Philip, 118.
Demetrius, Jacques, 436.
Demin, Mons., 422.
Denbigh, co., 422.
Denbigh, Countess of, *see* Fielding, Susan.
....., Earl of, *see* Fielding, William.
Dendy, Edward, Serjeant-at-Arms, 444.
Denham, Sir John, Baron of the Exchequer, 272, 352, 395, 570.
....., ..., letters to, 207, 229, 273.
....., ..., petition to, 20.
Denis, Capt., 403.
Denison, Stephen, 511.
Denmark, Ambassadors from, 254, 339.
....., Ambassador to, 25; and *see* Anstruther, Sir Robert.
....., King of, 44, 80, 170, 270, 274, 387, 462, 471, 553.
....., ships of, 134, 144, 263, 274, 463.
....., troops in service of, 19, 25, 31, 120, 129, 170, 179, 237, 328, 334, 348, 350 (2), 354, 358, 375, 378, 389, 446, 509, 562 (2), 585, 586, 590 (2).
Denmark House, 10, 228, 580.
....., documents dated from, 162, 218, 225, 227 (2), 230.
Dennis, *see* Dennys.
Dennis, Sir Edward, letter to, 244.
Denny, Edward, Earl of Norwich, letters of, 311, 388, 483 (2), 591, 598.
....., Mary, Countess of Norwich, 483 (2).
Dennys, John, 290, 301 (2), 308 (2).
....., Jonas, 301 (2).
Dennyson, Mr., 424.
Denton, Sir Alexander, 482.
....., Matthew, confirmation to, 42.
Denys, Sir Edward, 354 (2).
Deodat, Mr., 326; and *see* Diodati.
Deptford, 379, 386, 398, 467, 542.
..... Bridge, 103.
....., Clerk of the Cheque at, 63.
..... Dockyard, 364, 501.
Derby, co., 205, 333, 389, 419, 570.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 8, 202, 230, 252, 580, 592.
....., ..., Lieutenancy for, 203.
....., Earl of, *see* Stanley, William.
Dering, Sir Edward, Lieutenant Governor of Dover Castle, 485.
....., ..., letter of, 566.
Dersley, ——, 124.
Desire, the, 14, 16, 18, 45, 305, 382, 387, 451.
....., of Ipswich, 7, 417.
....., of Plymouth, 302.
....., of Poole, 291, 297, 299.
Des Jeirielles, Capt., 207.
Desmond, Earls of, *see* Preston, Richard; Fielding, George.
Devantyer, John, 481.
Devenish, Anne, 202.
Deverell, ——, petition of, 432.
Devereux, Robert, Earl of Essex, 81, 165, 542.
Devizes, 181.
Devon, co., 19, 97 (2), 115, 250, 282, 338, 361, 384, 388, 424, 487, 504, 544, 587.
....., ..., places in referred to, 28, 119, 188, 215, 238 (2), 360, 385, 453.
....., ..., request of, 432.
....., ..., commissioners for the loan, letter of, 88.
....., ..., commissioners for martial law, 36 (2).
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, 151, 189.
....., ..., ..., letter of, 165.
....., ..., Justices of Assize, 229.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 251.
....., ..., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Russell, Francis, Earl of Bedford.
....., ..., Assay Master of Tin in, 192.
....., ..., Vice-Admiral of, 331.
Devonshire, Earl of, *see* Cavendish, William.
Diamond, the, of Dartmouth, 299.
Diamonds, 30, 111, 176, 248, 263, 568, 572, 582.
Dian, the, 41.
Diana, the, of Portsmouth, 79, 302.
Diary, 94.
Dibbs, Peter, 364.
Dickenson, Christopher, his man, 330.
....., John, letter of, 507.
....., Thomas, warrant for, 162.
Dieppe, 399, 462, 574.
....., ships of, 299, 556.
Digby, George, 290.

Digby, John, Earl of Bristol, 60, 81, 174, 181, 499.
....., ..., letters of, 97, 201.
....., ..., petition of, 98.
....., ..., cousin Digby, 201.
....., Sir Kenelm, 303 (2), 401.
....., Simon, 500.
....., ..., his wife, 500.
....., William, 307.
Digges, Fabricius, 74.
Dignities, parliamentary, reasons why they descend to females, 432.
Dike, John, 287 (2), 301, 305, 440.
....., ..., petition of, 425.
....., Richard, collector of Admiralty Tenths for London, 102, 104.
....., ..., inventories by, 443, 493, 536.
....., ..., letters of, 70, 268.
....., ..., letters to, 20, 283, 284 (5), 285.
....., ..., warrant and commission to, 283, 349.
Diligence, the, of London, 286.
Dillington, Mr., letter to, 244.
....., Robert, letter of, 164.
Dinley, John, enumeration of his services, 448.
Diodati, Dr. Theodore, 460.
....., ..., petition of, 421; and *see* Deodat, Mr.
Diptford, co. Devon, 453.
Dirdo, Capt. Thomas, 131.
Disdain, the, 581 (2).
Dishe, Capt. Robert, petitions of, 489, 508.
Dishley, co. Leicester, 429.
Dissington, document dated from, 375.
Ditchfield, Edward, 426.
....., ..., petition of, 569.
....., ..., re-grant to, 570.
Diver, *see* Driver.
Dixley, *see* Dishley.
Dixon, Captain, 358.
....., Henry, 216.
....., John, Surgeon-General of the Army of Rhé, certificate of, 433.
....., ..., petition of, 476.
....., ..., warrant to, 129.
....., Capt. Thomas, petition of, 79.
....., ..., grant to, 385.
....., ..., warrant to, 216 (2).
....., William, letter of, 345.
Dobbins, Joseph, examination of, 590.
Doctors' Commons, 553, 554.
....., documents dated from, 356, 357.
Doderidge, Sir John, letter to, 213.
Dodsworth, Mr., 121.
....., Matthew, letter of, 281.
Doggett, Thomas, 297 (2).
Doliert, William, 531.
Dolliffe, *see* Jolliffe.
Dolphin, the, 77, 246, 441, 550.
Dolphin, the, of Bristol, 307.
....., of Dartmouth, 291, 439.
....., of Plymouth, 286, 291, 304.
....., of Scilly, 307.
..... of Shoreham, 25, 304.
....., of Topsham, 308.
Doncaster, 125, 366, 424.
..... Mayor and others, letter to, 125.
....., Viscount, *see* Hay, James.
Doncon, Mr., 568.
Don Diego, [Hay, James, Earl of Carlisle], 413.
Done, Elizabeth, sister to John Felton, 274, 277.
....., ..., examinations of, 278, 349.
Donington, document dated from, 374.
Donne, Dr. John, Dean of St. Paul's, report of, 586.
....., ..., commission to, 208.
....., John, seaman, charges brought by, 357.
Donyatt, co. Somerset, hospital at, 395.
Dorchester, co. Dorset, 76, 101, 131, 543, 578.
....., ..., document dated from, 131.
Dorchester, co. Oxford, Viscount, *see* Carleton, Dudley.
Dorislaus, Dr. Isaac, 438.
Dorking, 542.
Dormer, Sir Fleetwood, 316.
....., Robert, Lord, afterwards Viscount Ascott, and Earl of Carnarvon, 243, 337.
....., ..., grant to, 237 (2).
Dorset, 2, 20, 24, 48, 66, 478, 487.
....., places in, referred to, 97, 371, 578.
....., Deputy Lieutenants, 2.
....., ..., certificate of, 76.
....., ..., letters of, 2, 75, 91, 367.
..... Justices, certificate of, 471.
....., ports within, survey of ships, 486.
....., Countess Dowager of, *see* Sackville, Anne.
....., Earls of, *see* Sackville, Edward; Sackville, Richard.
....., Lord Lieutenant of, *see* Howard, Theophilus, Earl of Suffolk.
Dorset House, documents dated from, 145, 487, 506, 508.
Douay, 173, 519.
....., documents dated from, 173, 531.
....., College of, Rector and Fellows of, letter of, 344.
Doughty, John, letter of, 195.
....., ..., warrant to, 182 (2).
Douglas, Alexander, Lieutenant of Cowes Castle, 37, 39.
....., Capt. Archibald, petition of, 564.
....., Sir Archibald, petition of, 331.
....., Sir Robert, Steward of the Manors of Richmond, Petersham, and Ham, co. Surrey, 219, 329, 350.
....., ..., warrant to, 115.

Douglas, William, Earl of Morton, 278, 332, 337, 373.
....., ..., letter of, 329.
....., ..., letter to, 62.
....., ..., his regiment, 86, 92, 112, 114, 320, 323, 324, 331, 489.
Dove, Thomas, Bishop of Peterborough, dispensation for, 15.
....., ..., grant of, 446.
....., ..., letter to, 69.
....., ..., principal register to, 446.
Dove, the, of Limston, 440.
Dover, 26, 33, 43 (2), 173 (2), 277 (2), 314, 315, 325, 364, 386, 425, 445, 449, 450, 455, 457, 481, 485, 490, 494, 510, 522, 553, 557, 575, 589.
....., documents dated from, 7, 251, 253, 277 (3), 278, 352, 353, 455, 481, 483, 486, 490, 491, 557, 589.
..... Mayor, 485.
...., letters of, 481, 486, 491.
...., letter to, 173.
.... and others, letters of, 7, 483.
....., customs at, officers of, 352.
....., ..., warrant to, 224.
....., prisoners at, 468, 486.
....., Earl of, *see* Carey, Henry.
....., ships of, 43, 225, 287, 288, 293 (2), 294 (6), 295, 296, 298, 301, 302, 303 (2), 306, 307 (2), 308, 440, 449, 589.
..... Castle, 32, 187, 330, 352, 364.
..... documents dated from, 39, 120, 253, 265, 272, 352, 450, 566.
..... constable of, *see* Howard Theophilus, Earl of Suffolk.
..... Lieutenant Governor, 214, 485.
..... harbour, 427, 566.
..... pier, 148, 278.
..... road, 252, 278, 566, 584.
...., documents dated from, 580, 581.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
Doves, Cobham, 307.
....., Edward, 294, 295, 302.
....., Nathaniel, 302.
Dow, Christopher, 511.
Dowle, George, information of, 260.
Downes, James, 298.
....., Capt. Jonathan, 287 (2), 441 (2).
....., Nathaniel, 302.
....., Richard, 403, 405.
Downing, Em., letter of, 321.
....., Capt. Joshua, 560.
....., ..., certificate of, 397.
....., ..., letters of, 59, 71, 454.
Downs, the, 20, 33, 77, 91, 134, 143, 144, 147, 173, 177, 190, 209, 253 (3), 254, 320, 336, 342, 362, 386, 445, 446, 456, 457, 481, 514, 524, 526, 532, 535, 550, 575, 580, 591.
....., documents dated from, 104, 140, 342, 353, 446, 456, 457, 481 (2), 495, 514, 521, 535.
Downton, document dated from, 521.
Downy, Patrick, 298.
Dowrich, Thomas, 498 (2), 518, 577.
....., ..., petition of, 498.
Dowse, Edward, letter of, 391.
Dowsethorpe manor, co. York, 206.
Dragon, the, of Bristol, 308.
....., of London, 289.
....., of Southampton, 441.
....., of Weymouth, 286, 289, 294, 298, 304.
Drainage of fens, 366, 392, 437, 579.
Drake, Barnard, 299 (2), 306 (2).
....., Sir Francis, 400.
....., George, petition of, 20.
....., John, letters to, 283 (8), 284 (5).
....., ..., warrants to, 282 (2).
....., Sir John, collector of Admiralty Tenths for co. Devon, 48, 91, 137, 283 (7), 284 (4), 305, 309, 318, 338, 370, 425, 591.
....., ..., inventory of tenths by, 592.
....., ..., letters of, 45, 49, 93, 233, 463, 464, 471, 503, 516.
....., ..., letters to, 72, 207, 212, 227, 245, 285 (5).
....., ..., warrants to, 19, 29, 64, 134, 282 (2).
....., ..., his brother-in-law, letter to, 516.
....., ..., his wife, 516.
....., Thomas, petition of, 488.
....., William, inventory of tenths by, 539, 556, 592.
Drake, the, of Topsham, 306.
Draper, Richard, examination of, 333.
Drayton, William, 286.
Dreadnought, the, 14, 16, 18, 40, 190, 383, 386, 399, 487, 575, 579.
....., documents dated from, 74 (2), 579, 591.
Drew, Robert, clergyman, grant to, 181, 182.
....., Robert, 290.
Driver, Captain, of Bristol, 425.
....., Charles, 287, 288, 293 (2), 296, 305 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 564.
....., William, 302 (2).
Drums, in voyage to Cadiz, petition of, 493.
Drury, William, Gentleman of the Privy Chamber, petition of, 448.
Drury Lane, 51, 369.
....., document dated from, 359.
Dublin, 405.
...., ship of, 573.

Digitized by Google

Dublin, treasureship of St. Patrick's, 385.
Duck, Dr. Arthor, opinion of, 429.
....., letters to, 554, 567.
Ducke, David, 105.
Dudley, Ambrose, Earl of Warwick, 502.
....., John, Duke of Northumberland, 503.
....., Joseph, petitioo of, 109.
....., Sir Robert, called Lord Dudley and Duke of Northumbria, 446, 483.
....., ..., letter of, 538.
....., Robert, Earl of Leicester, 542.
....., William, grant to, 203.
Doerden, Daniel, 437.
Duett, Franeis, confirmatioo to, 42.
Duffell, Capt. Jobo, 537.
....., ..., letters of, 14, 15, 77, 359, 363, 387, 551.
....., ..., petitions of, 340, 537.
Dunbar, Viscount, *see* Constable, Henry.
Duncombe, Thomas, 431.
Dundas, Elizabeth, warrnot to, 225.
....., Lawrence, 225.
Dundee, ships of, 287, 300, 301.
Duodry, co. Somerset, 137.
Dungeness, 488, 580.
Dunkirk, 32, 41, 49, 78, 127, 140, 190, 196, 203, 260, 272, 315, 326, 423, 510, 553 (2), 557.
....., document dated from, 114.
....., powder magazine at, 435.
....., ships of, 24, 41, 62, 63, 78, 79, 88, 126, 132 (2), 134, 136, 151, 152, 157 (2), 161 (2), 190, 204 (2), 251, 278, 285, 288, 314, 321, 366, 397, 403, 409, 434, 475 (2), 478, 484, 485, 486, 488, 491, 492, 493, 520, 522, 532, 550, 576.
Dunluce, Lord, *see* Mac Doooell, Randal.
Dunniog, Capt. Henry, 386, 566.
....., ..., information of, 566.
....., Heory, petition of, 6.
Dunsmore, eo. Warwick, 237.
Dunster, John, 395.
Dunton, John, 306 (2).
Dunwieh, towo of, petition of, 63.
Doppa, Dr. Bryan, report of loterview with Felton, 326.
....., Capt. James, 61, 91, 210, 283, 286 (2).
....., ..., letters of, 14, 486.
....., ..., suggestions of, 434.
Durden, Captain, 251.
Durham, 349, 362.
....., documents dated from, 243, 266, 390.
....., Justices of, letter of, 450.
..... Assizes, 259.
....., Bishop of, *see* Neile, Richard; Montaigne, George; Howsoo, John.
....., bishopric of, 31, 254.
....., leases granted by Bishop Nelle, 429.
....., sheriff of, *see* Bellasis, Sir William.
..... Cathedral, 243.
Durham, Dean of, 390.
....., Deao and Chapter of, 430.
....., ..., coogé d'élire to, 189.
....., ..., letters of, 243, 266.
....., ..., letters to, 121, 189.
..... Receiver General, *see* Wharton, Thomas.
....., Sheriff and Prebends of, 390.
....., co., 18, 206, 478.
....., places in, referred to, 40, 202, 422, 428.
....., sessions at, documeot dated from, 450.
..... House, 386.
...., documents dated from, 503, 597.
Duriog, Patrick, King's footman, grant to, 396.
Durrant, John, 352.
....., ..., petitions of, 365, 370, 400.
Durson, William, 444.
....., ..., petition of, 448.
Durston, *see* Durson.
Dutton, Joho, letter of, 586.
....., Richard, 302.
....., Capt. William, 518.
Dyems, ——, 444.
Dyer, James, letter of, 249.
....., Walter, 340.
Dyers, Company of, petition of, 238.
Dymes, Capt. John, 470.
....., ..., letters of, 179, 455, 457, 535.
....., ..., statement by, 553.
Dynely, Mr., 444, 456.
Dyott, Riehard, 8.
Dysart, ship of, 307.

E.

Eagle, the, 42.
....., of Bristol, 309.
....., of London, 286, 303.
....., of Great Yarmouth, 442.
Eales, William, 286.
Earle, Riehard, grant and discharge to, 596 (2).
Earneiog, Bartholomew, 286, 289 (2).
Easingwold, maoor of, co. York, 470, 562.
Easthamstead Park, co. Berks, 42.
Easter, John, 300.
Easterilogs, 253.
East Greenwich, *see* Greenwich, East.
East India Company, 119, 187, 308, 444, 507.
....., ship of, 353, 362.
....., Duteh, 119.
....., ..., ships of, 136, 157, 247 (2), 252, 362.
East Iodia Stock, adventurers in, proposition to, 353.
East Indies, trade with, 313, 436.
Eastland Company, 276, 578.
..... fleets, 142, 487.
..... merchants, 137, 372.
Eastman, Edward, 292, 298, 301, 308.

Eastman, Mr., 69, 107.
Easton Neston, documents dated from, 69, 71.
Eaten, ——, man of Sir James Bagg, 46.
Eaton, Lieut. John, petition of, 479.
....., Nicholas, 294 (2), 300.
....., ..., letter of, 61.
....., Theophilus, letter of, 578.
Ebesley, Robert, 36.
Ebony, 110
Ecclesiastical Commissioners, *see* High Commission Court.
Echlin, Dr., 483.
....., ..., his father, 483.
....., John, 483.
Eden, Dr. Thomas, 552.
....., ..., letter of, 237.
....., ..., opinion of, 429.
Edinburgh, 486, 554.
....., documents dated from, 102, 486, 554.
Edisbury, Kenrick, assistant to the officers of the Navy, 149, 150, 376, 379, 465, 539, 592.
....., ..., accompt and certificate of, 505, 521.
....., ..., letters of, 379, 380 (2), 383 (2), 387 (2), 397, 399, 404, 405, 454, 482, 501, 559, 568, 576.
....., ..., petition of, 372.
....., ..., letter to, 465.
....., ..., his son, 380.
Ed. Jo., letter of, 56.
Edlington, co. Lincoln, lordship of, 406.
Edmondes, Sydrach, 406.
....., Sir Thomas, Treasurer of the Household, Ambassador Extraordinary to France, on conclusion of the peace, 506, 555, 570, 571 (2), 572, 577, 584.
....., ..., speeches of, 23, 32 (2), 39, 435.
....., ..., warrant to, 35.
Edmonton, 53.
Edward I., 464.
Edward II., will of, 530.
Edward III., 89, 160, 464.
....., subsidies granted to, 435.
Edward IV., 438, 464 (2).
Edward VI., 187, 372.
Edward, the, of London, 296.
....., of Topsham, 306.
Edward Bonaventure, the, of Plymouth, 288, 291, 298.
Edwardes, Thomas, 543, 593.
Edwards, Nathaniel, 512.
....., Robert, Receiver for co. York, 209.
....., ..., petitions of, 201, 209, 331.
Effiat, Marq. d', 572.
Effingham hundred, co. Surrey, 399, 406.
Effington, William, 285.
Eglefield, John, presentation to, 137.
Egleston, diocese of Chester, 38.
Elbe, the, 207, 210, 556, 572, 575, 582.
Eleanor, the, of Weymouth, 308.
Elephant, the, of London, 301.
Eliot, Sir John, 24, 45, 73, 147, 338, 347, 496 (2), 499, 506, 524, 540 (2), 541, 543, 547, 552, 553 (2), 556, 558, 561, 563, 566, 587.
....., ..., examination of, 496.
....., ..., outlawries against, 504.
....., ..., speeches of, 32, 153.
....., ..., questions to the Judges respecting his offences, 528, 529 (2).
Elizabeth, the, 306, 474.
....., of Brighthelmstone, 191, 193.
....., of Bristol, 294, 295, 304.
....., of Harwich, 236.
....., of Jersey, 308.
....., of London, 165, 297.
....., of Minehead, 293 (2), 295.
....., of Plymouth, 441.
....., of Southampton, 295.
....., of Youghal, 292, 993, 303.
....., of Weymouth, 303.
..... and Edmond, of London, 303.
..... and Katherine, of Plymouth, 300.
..... and Magdalen, 303.
..... and Margaret, 144.
...., of London, 307.
..... and Mary, of London, 197.
Elizabeth, Queen of England, 139, 187, 275, 279, 347, 350, 358, 400, 425, 460, 462 (2), 474, 480, 493, 497, 499, 501, 511, 525, 542, 552, 570, 573, 585, 593.
Ellbridge, Giles, 9, 288 (2), 291, 300, 304 (2).
Ellen, the, of London, 297.
Ellie, Mr., 342.
Elliot, ——, 338.
....., Bartholomew, 298, 305, 307 (2).
Ellis, Capt., 447.
....., Edward, 169.
....., Capt. John, 284, 289 (2), 296 (2), 304.
....., Richard, 267, 294, 295, 304.
....., Sir Thomas, 8.
....., Capt. Walter, 80, 85, 294, 295, 304, 305, 309.
....., ..., letter of, 80.
....., William, 300 (2).
Ellsey, John, collector of Admiralty Tenths, for co. Hants, 85, 259, 302, 347, 506, 550.
....., ..., letters of, 6, 7, 13, 25, 41, 67, 75, 77, 85, 91, 93, 102, 110, 131 (2), 198, 226, 237, 325, 374, 385, 449, 454 (2), 471, 480, 492, 515, 525, 526, 547, 575, 581.
....., ..., petition of, 349.
....., ..., letters to, 9, 27, 29 (2), 89, 104, 167, 212, 227, 228, 253 (2), 284 (2), 285, 454, 464.
....., ..., warrants to, 69, 87, 207, 282.
Elmbridge hundred, co. Surrey, 399.
Elmer, Abraham, examination of, 36.

Elmore, document dated from, 376.
Elms, export of for gun carriages, 17.
Elphinstone, Capt. William, 477, 550.
Elson, John, 287, 292.
Eltham Great Park, 72.
Elwes, Henry, 111.
Ely, 90, 143, 155, 157.
....., Isle of, 579.
....., Bishop of, *see* Felton, Nicholas; Buckeridge, John.
....., bishopric of, 212, 235.
....., Dean and Chapter, congé d'élire to, 47.
....., Viscount, *see* Loftus, Adam.
..... House, document dated from, 132.
Ematt, Thomas, 221 (2), 272, 273.
....., ..., examination of, 210, 236.
Emberson, John, petition of, 150.
Emelbridge, *see* Elmbridge.
Emerson, Godfrey, 328.
....., John, examination of 566.
Enckhuysen, ships of, 19, 84, 447 (2), 456.
Endeavour, the, of Bristol, 305.
....., of London, 300.
....., of Sandwich, 296.
....., of Topsham, 304.
Engineers, 5, 85, 91, 140, 141, 166, 223 (2), 450, 567.
....., office of Chief Engineer for England and Wales, 407.
....., from the Low Countries, 5, 85, 187, 188, 224, 225 (2), 567.
"English Secretary, the," 392.
Ensome, Robert, 301, 440.
Entrance, the, 87, 399.
Epps, William, 304 (2).
Erdeswick, Mr., 516.
Eresy, Richard, auditor of the Duchy of Cornwall, 7, 476.
....., ..., letter to, 221.
Erith, 467.
Erneley, Captain, 565.
Errington, Captain, 462.
Erskine, Dorothy, petition of, 422.
....., Henry, petition of, 422.
....., James, Earl of Buchan, 422.
....., John, Earl of Mar, letter of, 352.
....., ..., his eldest son, 352.
....., Katherine, petition of, 422.
....., Thomas, Earl of Kellie, 290, 564, 565.
....., Sir William, 103.
Escott, Daniel, statement of, 76.
....., Sir Thomas, 452.
Esmond, Lawrence, Lord, 577.
....., Sir Thomas, serjeant major, 214, 263.
Esperance, the, 6, 49, 123, 140, 141 (2), 147, 149, 382, 384, 441.
....., (Newcastle ship), 383.
....., of Plymouth, 306.
....., Capt. Skipwith, 376.
Essex, 6, 47, 52, 143, 196, 272, 322, 323, 334, 415, 428, 434, 540.
....., places in, referred to, 8, 10, 49, 134, 165, 217, 225, 235, 250, 259, 518 (2), 519, 520, 583.
....., store of ammunition in, 322.
....., clergy, petition of, 437.
....., clothiers of, 524.
....., Deputy Lieutenants of, 321, 322.
....., ..., letters of, 24, 321, 354.
....., forts in, 9, 14, 45, 267, 310, 323, 346, 373, 415.
....., Justices, letters of, 465, 495, 521.
....., presentment of the grand jury, 465.
....., lieutenancy of, 267, 373.
....., Earl of, *see* Devereux, Robert.
Essex House, 378, 392.
...., documents dated from, 387, 395.
Estaines ad Turrim, *alias* Little Eston, co. Essex, 10.
Estan, Jehan Galliers, 441 (2).
Estcourt, Sir Giles, and William Wall, indenture between, 396.
Esther, the, 299.
....., appraisement of, 75, 85.
Estienne, the, of Plymouth, 287.
Estimates, military, 175, 446, 494.
....., naval, 5, 28, 31, 40, 190, 196, 233 (2), 366, 394 (2), 434, 451, 487 (2), 494.
....., ordnance, 18 (2), 28, 114.
..... for victualling, 47, 175, 188, 195, 233, (2), 394, 434, 446.
..... for re-victualling, 190.
..... by Council of War, 32.
Etheriagton, Sir Richard, 389.
....., Thomas, 389.
Etoo, near Windsor, document dated from, 133.
..... College, 211.
.... Provost, *see* Wotton, Sir Henry.
Eversham, *see* Evertson.
Evan, William ap, examination of, 272.
Evans, Grace, *versus* Darbyshire, John, 552.
....., John, letter to, 387.
....., Thomas, pardon, 215, 217.
....., Thomas, gent., pardon, 211.
....., William, *versus* Darbyshire, John, 552.
Eveling, William, 482.
Evelyn, George, 438.
....., John, gunpowder maker, 16, 87, 110, 112, 114, 118, 232.
....., ..., letter of, 204.
....., ..., his storehouse, 176.
....., John, the younger, 420.
Everett, Thomas, 68.
Evertson, Peter, examination of, 528.
....., ..., petition of, 536.
Ewell, co. Surrey, 591.
Ewelme, 381.
Ewens, William, 300.

Exchange, the, 110, 519, 580.
....., document dated from, 81.
....., relation of a tumult raised at, 479.
Exchange, the (ship), of Bideford, 302.
....., of London, 136, 290, 294, 300, 301, 439.
Exchanger, the, 160 (2).
Exchequer, the, 6, 14, 95, 129, 130, 193, 195, 239, 258, 270, 324, 341, 344, 345, 359, 425, 426, 430, 471 (2), 473, 524, 529, 530, 546, 565, 581.
....., warrants to, 12, 26, 29, 129, 192, 582, 585.
....., auditor of, *see* Gofton, Sir Francis; Sutton, Sir Richard.
....., Barons of, 209.
....., ..., letter to, 125.
....., Chancellor of, *see* Weston, Sir Richard, afterwards Lord Treasurer; Barrett, Edward, Lord Newburgh.
....., Chamberlain of, 215, and *see* Carew, Sir Nicholas, *alias* Throgmorton; Bash, Sir Edward.
....., Chief Baron, *see* Walter, Sir John.
....., Puisne Barons, *see* Denham, Sir John; Trevor, Sir Thomas.
....., Four Tellers of, 420, 438.
....., ..., warrant for, 420.
Exeter, 46, 77, 88, 207, 358, 360, 478.
....., documents dated from, 17, 22, 34, 39, 88, 99, 347, 523.
....., city of, request of, 433.
....., Bishop of, *see* Hall, Dr. Joseph.
....., Countess of, *see* Cecil, Eliza.
....., Earl of, *see* Cecil, William.
....., ships of, 290, 299 (2), 308.
Exeter College, Oxford, 74.
Exeter House, 401.
Exminster, 523.
Exmouth, ships of, 283, 289, 290 (2), 292, 293, 296, 307.
Expectation, the, of Milbrooke, 304.
Expedition, the, 304.
....., of Saltfleet Haven, 298.
Eyans, Thomas, petition of, 443.
Eyres, Sir William, 443.

F.

Fairbarne, John, 309.
Fairbrother, W., 537.
Fairfax, Mr., 162.
....., Sir Thomas, letter of, 13.
Faith, the, of London, 304.
Falcons, 49, 319.
Falcon, the, 300.
....., of Bristol, 298, 306.
....., of Hamburgh, 521 (2).
....., of Portsmouth, 294.
....., of Southampton, 309, 441.
Falconer, John, deposition of, 467.
Falkeett, J., letter of, 65.
Falkland, Viscountess, *see* Cary, Eliza.
....., Viscount, *see* Cary, Henry.
Falkner, Mr., letter to, 519.
Falmouth, 118, 362, 397, 476.
....., ships of, 286, 301, 306.
"Fame, Tom," 390.
Fane, Francis, Earl of Westmoreland, 222, 502, 513, 595.
....., ..., daughter of, 595.
....., Mary, Countess of Westmoreland, 432.
....., ..., letters of, 502, 513, 545, 595.
....., Mildmay, Earl of Westmoreland, 502, 513 (2); and *see* Vane.
Fanshawe, John, grant to, 49.
....., Simon, grant to, 49.
....., Eliza, Lady, letter of, 573.
....., Sir Thomas, 66, 165, 193, 477, 569, 573.
....., ..., commission and grant to, 49, 205.
Fantris, John, 439.
Fareham, 234, 264.
....., document dated from, 276.
Farley-Wallop, document dated from, 244.
Farmer, Robert, 298 (2).
Farmingwoods, co. Northampton, 222.
Farnambuck, forestership of, 513; *see* Pernambuco.
Farnham, 197, 243, 320.
....., documents dated from, 197, 319, 322 (2), 324 (2), 325 (5).
Farnham Castle, 29.
Farrall, Henry, 26.
Farrar, William, *alias* Harewell, 345.
Farrell, James, 314, 325.
....., ..., examination of, 314.
Farrington, James, 285.
Farum, *see* Fareham.
Fasts, 39, 45, 47, 472.
Fathers, John, petition of, 20.
Fawnt, Sir William, 431 (2).
Featherstone, Daniel, 17.
Febre, Stocke, 14.
Feckenham, forest of, 248.
Feellgate, *see* Felgatt.
Felgate, Mr., 239.
Felgatt, Tobias, 287 (2), 299 (2), 307 (2).
Fell, Dr., 485, 568.
....., Richard, 292 (2).
....., ..., certificate of, 75.
....., ..., petition of, 356.
Felley Abbey, co. Nottingham, 43, 175.

Fellowship, the, 305, 308.
....., crew of, certificate of, 60.
....., of Stonehouse, 294, 298.
....., of Topsham, 305.
Felton, Edmund, brother to John Felton, examinations of, 274, 349.
....., Eleanor, mother to John Felton, 274, 278, 363.
...., examinations of, 277, 349 (2).
....., Lieutenant John, 268, 271, 273, 274(3), 276, 277 (3), 278, 319, 321 (2), 325, 326, 332, 338, 339, 340, 343, 349, 359 (2), 363, 365.
....., ..., commission for his examination, 269.
....., ..., examination of various persons respecting him, 274 (4), 277, 278, 321 (2), 332, 340, 343, 349 (2), 353, 359 (2), 360 (2), 363 (2), 364 (2).
....., ..., Bishop Duppa's interview with him, 326.
....., ..., speech on moving judgment against, 398.
....., Nicholas, Bishop of Ely, death of, 47, 108.
Feltwell, co. Norfolk, 427.
Fenchurch, 356.
....., documents dated from, 180, 233.
Fenchurch Street, document dated from, 152, 203
Fenn, ——, 542.
Fenner, ——, 542.
....., William, 525.
....., ..., deposition of, 568.
Fenny Stanton, co. Huntingdon, 431.
Fenwick, co. Northumberland, 137.
Fenwick, Sir John, grant and discharge to, 137 (2).
Ferers, Thomas, 287.
Fermanagh, co., 525.
Fermes, Robert, 285, 307 (2).
Fernandez, Domingo, 179.
Ferne, the, 298.
Ferrabosco, Alphonso, the elder, instructor in music to the King as Prince of Wales, 19, 44, 358.
..... Alphonso, the younger, King's musician, grant to, 44.
....., Henry, King's musician, 358.
....., ..., grant to, 44.
Ferrar, Vernon, examination of, 552.
Ferrars, Thomas, petition of, 425.
Fetherstonhaugh, Lancelot, confirmation to, 40.
....., William, grant to, 40.
Feversham, 481.
Fey, Peter de, examination of, 312.
Fiddle, the, of Dartmouth, company of, 469.
Field, Owen, 143.
....., Theophilus, Bishop of St. David's, commissions to, 208, 567.
Fielding, Basil, Lord, 120, 123, 125, 129, 132, 134, 135, 154, 248.
....., ..., letter of, 118.
....., ..., letters to, 114, 263.
....., George, Earl of Desmond, 411.
....., George, collector of Admiralty Tenths for London, and Receiver of Revenues from Popish Recusants, inventories by, 493, 536.
....., ..., letter of, 70.
....., ..., letters and commission to, 20, 283, 284 (5), 285, 349.
....., ..., grant to, 334.
....., ..., warrant to, 283.
....., Susan, Countess of Denbigh, letter of, 162.
....., ..., warrants to, 190, 535.
....., William, Earl of Denbigh, Master of the Great Wardrobe, 5, 13, 21, 28 (2), 33, 35, 37, 38 (2), 41, 44, 45, 46, 48, 63, 66, 67, 68, 77, 81, 82, 84, 91 (2), 93, 97, 99, 105, 107, 113 (2), 120, 121, 123 (2), 125, 126, 127 (2), 130, 131, 132, 134, 135, 136, 138 (2), 140, 141, 144, 146, 147, 148, 150, 152, 155, 161, 166, 175, 179, 189, 218, 256, 312, 363, 415, 491, 559, 590.
....., ..., certificate of, 417.
....., ..., letters of, 19, 20, 21, 28, 36, 37, 46, 67, 71, 77, 80, 106, 130, 138, 141, 146, 147, 167 (2), 173, 177, 184, 209, 213.
....., ..., instructions to, 113.
....., ..., letters to, 28, 60, 114, 124.
....., ..., petition to, 36.
....., ..., warrants to, 16 (2), 39, 44.
Fiennes, Cyrille de, Visconte de Fruges, letter of, 485.
....., Sir Henry, pardon to, 129.
....., William, Viscount Say and Sele, grant to, 502.
Figon, J. B., letter of, 549.
Finch, Anthony, petition of, 366.
....., Elizabeth, Viscountess of Maidstone, grant to, 205 (2).
....., Sir Heneage, Recorder of London, 226, 435.
....., ..., examinations taken before, 274 (2), 449, 519.
....., ..., letter of, 405.
....., ... letters to, 255, 403, 507.
....., Sir John, Attorney General to the Queen and Speaker, 23, 24, 28, 134, 153, 181, 183, 332, 343, 499, 513, 540.
....., ..., addresses of, 26 (2), 100.
....., ..., letters of, 108, 453.
....., ..., speeches, 71, 74.
....., ..., letter to, 423.
....., ..., warrants to, 10, 580 (2).
Fincham, Mr., 355.
Fines, Receiver of, 101, 548.

Finet, Sir John, Master of the Ceremonies, bills of, 340, 593.
....., ..., letter of, 558.
Finny, William, 62.
Fire ships, 21, 63, 82, 105, 112, 125, 131, 134, 135 (2), 138 (2), 140, 143, 147, 154, 156, 158, 160, 166, 172, 197, 201, 223, 239, 320, 342, 355, 370, 383, 442, 455, 463, 539, 573.
....., ..., owners of, 159.
Fireworks, 5, 125, 126, 130, 155 (2), 157, 158, 166, 177.
Fisher, Anne, grant to, 103.
....., Samuel, letter of, 325
....., Thomas, 381.
....., ..., grants to, 228 (2), 356.
Fishermen, muster of, 467.
Fisherton Anger, co. Wilts, 146, 156.
Fishlake, manor of, co. York, 206.
Fitch, Thomas, 289.
....., Sir William, 332.
Fitzwilliam, Walter, letter of, 228.
Flags, 338, 521.
Flamborough, manor of, co. York, 220.
Flamyn, Henry, 436.
Flanders, 208, 343, 415.
....., Isabella Clara Eugenia, Archduchess of, 32, 74, 449.
....., ships of, 122, 128 (2), 233, 371, 373, 467, 488, 551, 566.
Flavell, Ralph, 176.
....., Stephen, 176.
Flax, scarcity of, 372.
Flee, island in Holland, 403.
Fleet, the, 249, 590; and *see* Rochelle.
....., list of, 324.
....., Muster-Master General of, 228.
....., ministers of in the expeditions to Rochelle, petitions of, 448, 466, 467.
Fleet (the Prison), 71, 236, 418, 519, 587.
...., document dated from, 489.
...., Warden of, 349.
...., ..., letter to, 279.
...., ..., warrant to, 513.
..... Lane, 343.
..... Street, 208, 363.
...., documents dated from, 60, 99, 123, 405, 546.
Fleete, Henry, 301.
Fleetwood, Sir Miles, Receiver General of the Court of Wards, 135, 188.
....., ..., letter of, 344.
....., ..., letter to, 345.
....., ..., warrants to, 174, 223, 359.
....., ..., contract with Bishop Thornborough of Worcester and Sir William Sandys, 248.
....., Sir Richard, protection to, 380.
Fleming, Denzil, certificate of, 584.
....., ..., letters of, 6 (2), 252, 406.
....., ..., letter to, 70.
Fletcher, James, petition of, 510.
....., John, 126.
....., ..., certificate of, 436.
....., ..., letter to, 181.
Flight, the, 296.
....., of Southampton, 291.
Flint, document dated from, 527.
....., gaol of, 527.
Flip, Adam, Messenger of the Chamber, return made by, 328.
Flooke, Zachary, 299.
Florence, 408, 483, 538.
....., documents dated from, 446, 450, 452, 494, 531 (5), 538 (2).
Floud, David, warrant to, 585.
Flower, John, 285, 288.
....., Tristram, 188.
Flower, the, 301.
....., of Bideford, 309.
....., of Weymouth, 293.
Flowers, "rare and outlandish," bought for the Queen, 16.
Floyd, ——, 63.
....., George, pardon, 202 (2).
Floyer, John, 521.
Flushing, 382.
....., ships of, 87, 566.
Fly, the, 308.
Flying Hart, the, 288, 297, 302, 384.
....., of Plymouth, 287.
Fogg, Capt. Richard, 131, 151.
....., ..., journal of, 133.
....., ..., letters of, 89, 99, 133.
Foison, Mr., 65.
Follwell, Richard, 454, 455.
Foord, John, 277.
....., examination of, 277.
Foot, Aon, examinatioo of, 332.
....., Thomas, 343.
....., ..., examination of, 332.
Foran, Captain, 68, 370.
....., Capt. James, 299 (2), 304, 441.
....., John, 287 (2), 291 (2), 299 (2).
....., Capt. Peter, 441 (2), 475.
Forbes, ——, 247 (2), 256.
....., Capt. Aothony, 137, 252.
....., James, presentation to, 215.
....., John, 300.
Fludd, Robert, M.D., grant to, 570 (2).
Forbush, *see* Forbes.
Ford, Thomas, 477.
....., ..., petition of, 479.
Forde, John, petition of, 20.
Fordiogton, co. Dorset, 578.

Forests, *see* Aylesholt, Barnwood, Bere, Braydon, Carisbrooke, Dean, Delamere, Feckenham, Galtres, Gillingham, King's Sedgmoor, Leicester, Narbeth, New, Nicholl, Roche, Rockingham, Selwood, Shotover, Stow, Stow Wood, Waltham, Whittlewood, Windsor, Wolmer.
....., Receiver of Fines for purprestures in, 574.
....., Surveyor of, and Comptroller of the works, 375.
Forman, little grey, 579.
Forstall, Henry, letters of, 530 (2).
Forster, Edmund, 295.
....., Sir William, letter of, 118.
Fort, John, 360.
Fortescue, Sir Francis, 68.
....., Dame Grace, 68.
....., Mr., his book, 433.
Fortune, the theatre, 169.
Fortune, the, 108, 123, 195, 284, 288, 307, 441, 463, 559, 569, 582, 587, 592, 593, 597.
....., of Bristol, 283, 292, 297, 304, 441.
....., hired at Bristol, 190.
....., of Dartmouth, 301.
....., of Falmouth, 286.
....., of London, 110, 289.
....., of Lymecoine, 287, 293.
....., of Lymecombe, 295.
....., of Plymouth, 305.
....., of Portland, 190.
....., of Rouen, 123.
....., of Saltash, 299, 304, 441.
....., of Shoreham, 441.
....., of Stonehouse, 536.
Foscat, 102.
Foscue, Lieutenant, 158.
Fossdike, co. Lincoln, 438.
Foster, ——, 303.
....., Alexander, licence to, 406.
....., Edmond, 295.
....., Henry, 87.
Fotherley, Thomas, Commissioner of Buckingham's estate, 117, 176, 248, 262, 276, 377.
....., ..., letters of, 44, 310.
Fouke, *see* Fowke.
Fountaine, René, 63.
Four Sisters, the, of London, 309.
Foux, ——, 194.
Fowell, Mr., 353.
Fowey, 80, 82, 91, 335 (2).
....., ships of, 288, 297, 299 (2), 441.
Fowke, John, 286, 293 299.
....., Capt. Walter, 488.
Fowle, John, narrative by, 169.
....., Nathaniel, B.D., presentation to, 10, 3.
Fowler, Sir Jasper, 425.
....., John, protection for, 146, 168.
....., Serjeant Major, 71.
....., Sir Thomas, grant to, 115.
....., ..., discharge to, 116.
Fowley, co. York, document dated from, 178.
Fownes, Warwick, petition of, 415.
Fox, Humphrey, 216.
....., John, 291, 303 (2).
Fox, the, of Dartmouth, 298, 302, 308.
Foy, *see* Fowey.
Foyle, John, letter of, 131.
....., Richard, 131.
France, references and allusions to, *passim*.
..... Goods usually exported from into England, 198, 226, 316, 398.
....., proclamation of peace with, 544.
....., Ambassador from, 575, 580.
....., Ambassador Extraordinary into, *see* Edmondes, Sir Thomas.
....., King of, 77, 82, 120, 135, 166, 167, 189, 352, 370, 371, 475, 541, 544.
....., ships of, 22, 52, 61, 62, 78, 89, 23, 98, 99, 106, 110, 112, 113 (2), 115 (2), 128, 130, 157, 170, 171, 176, 189, 190, 193, 212, 213, 226, 249, 250, 251, 252, 264, 275, 314, 336, 351, 362, 363, 368, 385, 397, 404, 443, 449, 476, 478, 488 (2), 492, 501, 506, 514, 523, 536, 571, 579.
....., ships purchased in Holland, 128.
...., list of, 340.
Frances, Albon, 525.
Francis, the, of Colchester, 333, 411, 454.
....., of Dartmouth, 288.
....., of Portsmouth, 440.
....., of Topsham, 468.
Francius, John, 183.
Francklyn, William, replication of, 431.
Frankfort, 183.
Fraunces, John, 287.
Freake, ——, 296.
....., John, 289, 292.
Freeland, William, 307 (2).
Freeman, Ensign, 163.
....., Francis, pardon, 375.
....., Henry, 227.
....., John, petition of, 475.
....., Ralph, 286, 296, 297, 305, 306, 307, 349, 440.
....., Sir Ralph, Auditor of the Imprests, 341.
....., ..., letter to, 520.
Freese, Mrs., 554.
Freke, Sir Thomas, letters of, 443, 444, 453, 536, 550.
....., ..., his son, 550.
....., ..., his uncle, 550.
French, William, 290.
French ship, the, *see* Friendship, the.
Freshwater Bay, 190.

Freville, Father Robert, 54.
Frewen, Accepted Vice Chancellor of Oxford, 398.
....., ..., letter of, 329.
Friday Street, 248, 533.
Friendship, the, 294, 304 (2).
....., of Bideford, 286, 301.
....., of London, 293 (2), 296, 305.
....., of Weymouth, 381.
Frith, the [co. Bucks (?)], 482.
Frizell, John, Consul at Algiers, 315.
Frodsham, Lieut. Edward, petition of, 488.
....., Lieut., afterwards Capt. Henry, 71.
....., ..., petition of, 489.
Frost, Jacob, 306.
Fryer, Sir Thomas, 75, 77, 131, 370, 487.
....., ..., certificates of, 487, 497.
....., ..., letter of, 101.
....., ..., letter to, 2.
....., ..., his regiment, 75, 91, 163.
....., ..., officers of, letter of, 2.
Fucht, in the army before Bois le Duc, document dated from, 557.
Fulford, Andrew, 288 (3), 440 (2).
Fullano, ——, 55.
Fuller, Dr., King's Chaplain, dispensation for, 190.
Fullers, petition of, 143.
Fullers' earth, 50.
Fullerton, Sir James, 42.
....., ..., lease to, 15.
....., ..., letter to, 581.
....., ..., warrant to, 581.
Furbush, *see* Forbes.
Furrs, John, 305.
Furser, John, petition of, 279.
Fynne, William, 169.

G.

Gage, George, 345.
....., ..., letter to, 136.
"Gaiesend," 126.
Gainger, *see* Grainger.
Galbraith, Humphrey, 525.
....., William, 525.
Galileo, Signor, 531 (2).
Gallard, Joshua, petition of, 96.
Gallop, ——, 305.
Gallyware, 207.
Galtres, co. York, forest of, 407, 469, 477, 569.
Galway, 42.
Game, preservation of, warrants for, 2 (2), 35, 62, 65, 106, 119, 134, 142, 278, 389, 407, 482, 578.
Gane, John, 300.
Gardiner, James, 144.
....., John, 397, 425, 471.
....., Sir William, letter of, 97.
....., ..., his brother, 97.
Gardner, *see* Gardiner.
....., Jacob, 402 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 414.
....., Mr., 61.
....., Richard, 486,
....., Thomas, 556.
Gargrave, Francis, Deputy Vice Admiral, co. York, 373.
....., ..., petition of, 380.
Garland, ——, a Serjeant, 489.
....., Thomas, Yeoman of the Stirrup to the Queen, 12.
Garland, the, 13, 66, 119, 127, 147, 177, 373.
....., documents dated from, 28, 105, 138, 190.
....., court-martial held on board, 357.
....., of Poole, 290, 303, 439.
Garnesey, ——, 562.
Garraway, William, 287, 299, 301, 305; and *see* Garway.
Garrett, Richard, petition of, 254.
....., William, King's fruiterer, 212.
Garter, the Order of, Dr. Wren's proposals concerning, 336.
..... King at Arms, *see* Segar, Sir William.
Gates, Capt. Thomas, 488.
Garthwaite, Miles, 188.
Garway, William, 330.
Gaskin, Jewell, 302 (2).
Gasline, Catline, 453, 455.
Gastrell, John, 70.
Gatehouse Prison, 149, 326, 345, 519.
...., document dated from, 213.
...., keeper of, *see* Weekes, Aquila.
...., ..., warrant to, 131.
Gates, Capt. Daniel, 297 (2).
....., ..., his lieutenant, 79.
Gatonbey, Nicholas, 288 (2), 296 (2), 298 (2), 441 (2).
Gattenby, *see* Gatonbey.
Gaveston, Piers, 43.
Gay, David, 307 (2).
Geddington Woods, co. Northampton, 49, 254,
...., forestership of, 513.
Geere, Sir Michael, certificates of, 11, 412.
....., Robert, 290 (2).
Geerelo, Nicholas, 85, 188.
....., ..., letter of, 187.
Geerloof, Nathaniel, King's engineer, 477.
....., ..., pension to, 225.
....., Nicholas, warrant to, 567.
Gefferies, Richard, 300.
Geldropp, George, picture drawer, 409.
Geneva, 405.

Genoa, 408, 484, 510.
Gentileschi, Francis, 460, 510.
....., Horatio, 533.
....., ..., letters of, 510, 527.
....., ..., statement by, 460.
....., Julio, 460, 510.
....., Mark, 460.
Gentilott, Young, 245.
Gentleman Pensioner, *see* Jaques, Sir John.
George Degorie, 299.
....., William, Clerk of the Wardrobe, 380.
George, the, 96, 217, 290, 292 (2), 293 (2), 295, 296, 297, 299.
....., of Barnstaple, 298, 308.
....., of Bristol, 287, 288, 293, 296, 305.
....., of Exeter, 299.
....., of London, 287, 292, 301, 440.
....., of Plymouth, 294, 297.
....., of Saltash, 304.
....., of Topsham, 307.
..... and Abraham, 283, 284.
....., Bonaventure, 302.
....., ..., of Bristol, 284.
..... and Elizabeth, of London, 284, 289, 298.
....., drumbler, 156, 303, 580, 582, 592, 597.
Gerard, Dirick, petition of, 226.
Gerbier, Balthazar, 104, 183, 460, 533.
Geritson, Joachim, petition of, 403.
Germany, 44, 114, 269, 447.
....., Emperor of, 565.
Gerrard, Sir Gilbert, 510.
....., Sir Thomas, petitions of, 425 (2).
Gewen, Thomas, certificate of, 575.
Geytonby, *see* Gatonbey.
Ghent, 503.
Gibb, ——, nephew to Lady Unton, 506.
....., ——, cousin to Viscountess Dorchester, 436.
....., Henry, letter to, 358.
Gibbes, Greville, 179.
Gibbins, William, 287 (2).
Gibbon, Captain, 251.
....., John, letters, 310, 375.
Gibbons, ——, 444.
....., Captain, 535, 536.
....., Charles, 317.
....., John, 288, 305.
....., Serjeant, his house, document dated from, 541.
....., Sidrach, petition of, 304 (2).
Gibbs, John, 292 (2).
....., Thomas, 297 (2).
Gibson, Captain, 9.
....., George, 300.
....., Mary, affidavit of, 572.
....., Sidrach, 297.
Giffard, John, petitions of, 386, 544.
Gifford, *see* Gyffard.
....., Anthony, 424.
Gifford, John, M.D., 409.
Gifford, John, certificate of, 174.
....., Capt. Philip, 487, 488.
....., Sir Richard, 361.
Gift, the, 279, 306.
....., of Dublin, 573.
....., of London, 302, 441.
....., of Weymouth, 292 (2).
Gift of God, the, of London, 286, 289, 292, 294, 295.
....., of Newport, 304.
....., of Scotland, 241.
....., of Weymouth, 301.
Gilbert, Jeffrey, 597.
....., John, chief graver of the Mint, grant to, 375.
....., Capt, Rawly, 306.
Gilbert, the, of Bristol, 300, 308, 404.
Gilborne, Sir Nicholas, 560.
Gildoo, William, 117, 124.
Gildredge, Nicholas, 423.
Giles, ——, 444.
....., Edward, 296.
....., Herman, 431.
Gill, Alexander, the younger, Usher of St. Paul's School, 319 (2), 325 (2), 329, 338, 305.
....., ..., examination of, 319.
....., ..., lines attributed to?, 240.
Gillet, Capt. William, 112, 124.
Gillingham, co. Dorset, 135.
....., forest of, 15.
....., manor of, 371.
Gillingham, co. Kent, 212.
Gillson, Mr. letter to, 172.
Gilman, Bartholomew, 286.
Gilpin, Capt., Emanuel, 557.
....., ..., petition of, 489.
....., Mary, letter of, 357.
Gire, Capt, William, 303.
Glamorgan, co., 143, 272.
....., ..., place in, referred to, 404.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, letter of, 311.
Glanvill, John, speech of, 122.
....., James, 249, 250, 251 (2), 273 (2), 365.
Gledhill, Thomas, 438.
Glemham, Sir Harry, 184.
Gloucester, 158, 394.
....., documents dated from, 158, 546.
....., Bishop of, *see* Goodman, Godfrey.
....., Dean of, 3.
....., saltpetre works in, 546.
....., co., 52, 185, 283, 334, 386, 394.
....., places in, referred to, 106 (2), 269.
....., Auditor of, 161.
..... Mayor and others, letter of, 158.
..... Justices, letter to, 396.
Gloucester Hall, Oxford, 562.
Glover, the, 237.
Gluckstadt, 156, 179, 350, 375, 378, 382 (2). 395, 446, 467.
Gobert, Mons., Deputy of Rochelle, 169, 226.

Goddard, Henry, master shipwright, 106.
....., ..., petition of, 598.
....., Thomas, 431.
Godfrey, Robert, 229.
....., memorial of, 95.
Godmanchester, 2.
Godolphin, document dated from, 157.
Godolphin, Sir Francis, 175, 307, 348, 383.
....., ..., grant to, 375.
....., ..., letters to, 154, 157, 339.
Godstone, co. Surrey, 420.
Goffe, John, 300 (2).
....., John, of Donyatt, co. Somerset, petition of, 395.
....., Richard, 294.
....., Robert, 534.
Gofforth, 387.
Gofton, Sir Francis, Auditor of the Exchequer, 571.
....., ..., certificate of 161.
Golden Cat, the, 296.
....., of Dartmouth, 291.
....., of London, 305.
Golden Cock, the, of London, 293, 399.
"Golden Epistles, The," 327.
Golden Falcon, the, of London, 305.
....., of Portsmouth, 296.
Golden Herring, the, 44.
Golden Lion, the, 505.
....., of Barnstaple, 302.
....., of Dundee, 300.
Golden Star, the, of London, 302.
Golden Wolf, the, of Medenblick, 422.
Goldingham, James, 453.
Goldsborough, John, warrant to, 2.
Goldsmiths, the, 160.
....., List of London, 160.
Goliath, the, of Plymouth, 306, 307.
Golstone, William, petition of, 542.
Gomeldon, William, petition of, 452.
Goming, John, 296 (2), 309.
....., John, the younger, 291, 297, 309.
Good, Anne, information of, 260.
....., Henry, 149, 180.
Goodfellow, Edward, 500 (4).
....., ..., petition of, 500.
....., ..., warrant to, 500.
Good Fortune, the, of London, 107.
Good Hope, the, 285.
....., ..., of London, 307.
Goodinge, John, 303.
Good Intent, the, of Ipswich, 150.
Good Jesus, the, 283.
Goodlack, Nathaniel, 306 (2).
....., Nicholas, 282.
Goodlad, John, 291 (2).
Goodladd, ——, 294 (2).
Goodler, John, 119.
Goodman, Godfrey, Bishop of Gloucester, 526.
...., his house, 172.
....., Nicholas, 128.
Goodrick, Henry, petition of, 252.
....., Sir Henry, 483.
....., ..., his wife, 483.
Goodridge, John, Subwarden of Wadham College, statement by, 76.
Goodwin, Sir Francis, 322.
....., ..., letter of, 316.
....., Capt. John, 7, 323.
....., ..., letter of, 78.
....., Mr., speech of, 32.
Goodwyn, Henry, petition of, 421; and *see* Goodwin.
Gordon, Francis (uncle), English Agent in Poland, 263, 350.
....., ..., (nephew), English Agent in Poland, 263, 275, 358.
....., ..., letter of, 235.
....., ..., petition of, 263.
....., ..., warrant to, 403.
Gore, ——, brother to Secretary Coke, 550.
Gore, the, 550, 559.
Gore End, 488.
....., documents dated from, 503, 559.
Goree, 575.
Gorely, Thomas, 308.
Gorges, Capt., Lieutenant of the Fort of Plymouth, 474.
....., Sir Ferdinando, 36, 37, 126, 151, 335, 577, 596.
....., ..., letters of, 35, 37, 116, 314, 332, 350.
....., ..., letters to, 48, 347 (2).
....., ..., statement signed by, 38.
....., Timoleon, 597.
....., ..., pardon to, 15.
Gorham, Mr., 437.
Goring, ——, brother to Sir John Bingley, 565.
....., Anne, Lady, letter of, 433.
....., Sir George, afterwards Lord, farmer of wine licences, Master of Horse to the Queen, 52, 80, 84, 218, 237, 335, 507, 560.
....., ..., letters of, 169, 356, 391 (2), 413.
....., ..., grant to, 197.
....., George, his son, farmer of wine licences, 169, 197, 356, 391 (2), 413.
....., Peter, 78.
....., ..., examination of, 78.
....., ..., letter of, 78.
Gorman, Walter, 152.
Goshawk, Irish, 235.
Goshawk, the, 377.
....., of London, 295.
Gosnold, Capt. Robert, letter of, 191.

Gosport, 149, 243, 244, 255, 264, 505.
....., ship of, 185.
Gotheridge, Nicholas, 290, 295.
Gott, Samuel, 534.
Gottenburgh, ship of, 68, 217.
Gouge, William, 358.
Gough, Richard, 287 (2).
Gould, Thomas, 299, 308.
Gourley, Thomas, 303 (2).
Gowen, Thomas, Auditor of the Duchy of Cornwall, 7.
Goyer, Peter Jacob de, 434.
Grace, the, of London, 294, 295.
....., of Plymouth, 241.
....., of Portsmouth, 441.
....., of St. Andrews, 295.
Gracechurch Street, document dated from, 87.
Grace of God, the, of Dysart, 307.
....., of Fowey, 441.
....., of St. Andrews, 285.
Graces, 321.
....., document dated from, 321.
Grafton Park, keepership of, 467.
Graham, John, 89.
....., Matthew, 358.
....., Richard, afterwards Sir Richard, 78, 85, 104, 344, 518.
....., ..., grant to, 198, 199.
Grainger, Roger, 294, 296.
Grame, A., 511.
Grandison, Viscount, *see* St. John, Oliver.
Grand Lewis, the, of Olona, 12.
Grant, Dionisia, examination of, 364.
....., Dr., 363, 364.
....., Edward, examination of, 364.
....., John, 297.
Grantham, Aldermen of, petition of, 545.
Granville, 77, 110 (2).
Granville, William, 477.
Grave, the, of Burin, now of Plymouth, 297.
Gravenor, Humphrey, 246.
Graves, John, 232.
....., Matthew, 231, 232 (2).
Gravesend, 64, 108, 382, 467, 491.
....., documents dated from, 382, 577.
....., forts at, captains of, 518.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 121.
Gray, Andrew, Viscount, 58, 447, 522.
....., Sir Andrew, Governor of Berwick, 365, 423.
....., Capt., 237.
....., James, 309 (2).
....., Mary, Lady, 447.
....., Capt. Robert, answer of, 536.
Grays, manor of, co. Essex, 518.
Gray's Inn, 484.
....., document dated from, 547.
....., Benchers of, letter to, 181.
Great Hartham, co. Hertford, 560.
Great Neptune, the, 296
Great Sapphire, the, of London, 291.
Great Seal, the, farm of, 234.
....., messengers of, 205.
....., officers of, 234.
....., office of passing leases under, 228.
Greaves, John, ship builder, 231 (2), 232 (2).
....., ..., certificate of, 542.
....., John, in employ of Vermuyden, information of, 262.
....., Richard, 419.
Greene, Hugh, 16.
....., John, 110, 440.
....., Leonard, 563.
....., Capt. Michael, 152, 157, 288 (2), 449.
....., ..., letter of, 155.
....., Richard, grant to, 560.
Greenberry, Robert, picture drawn, 414.
Green Cloth, the, 265.
....., officers of, 534.
....., *see* Harvey, Sir Simon.
Greenfield, *see* Grenville.
Greenland, 26, 165, 436, 511.
....., fisheries in, 436.
Greenwich, 25, 205, 467, 507, 549, 553, 558, 594.
....., documents dated from, 535 (2), 541, 545, 546 (3), 547, 548, 550 (3), 555, 563, 566, 570, 572, 579, 585, 589 (5), 593 (3), 595, 596, 597.
....., house and park of, 214, 215.
....., stewardship and bailiwick of, *see* Manners, Francis, Earl of Rutland.
....., king's armoury at, 400.
....., ..., keeper of, 357, and *see* Clerke, John.
....., ..., survey of, 511.
....., chief armourer at, *see* Sherman, Nicholas.
....., East, 203.
....., ..., document dated from, 569.
Greepe, Francis, 439.
Grene, Giles, letter of, 539.
Grenfield, ——, 431.
Grenefield, *see* Grenville.
Grenville, ——, of co. Devon, 499.
....., Sir Bernard, 33, 36, 37.
....., Bevil, 24.
....., Sir George, 285.
....., Sir Richard, 568, 422.
....., ..., letter of, 326.
....., ..., letter to, 79.
....., ..., his regiment, 326.
Greville, Fulke, Lord Brooke, 540, 544, 477, 581.
....., ..., funeral of, 362.
....., ..., codicil to his will, 438.
....., Robert, Lord Brooke, 432.
....., Sir Fulke, Captain of Cowes Castle, 40, 117, 136, 152, 172, 208, 415 (2), 565.

Digitized by Google

Greville, Sir Fulke, letter of, 392.
....., ..., letters to, 59, 257, 330, 384, 415, 417, 547 (2).
....., ..., warrant to, 258.
Grey, Henry, Lord, of Grohy, grant to, 38.
....., Henry, Earl of Stamford, 163, 477 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 170.
....., John, 420.
....., Capt. Robert, 438.
....., ..., petition of, 488.
....., William, Lord Grey of Wark, petition of, 498.
Greyhound, the, of Bristol, 308.
....., of Dover, 303.
....., of Enckhuysen, 84.
....., ..., inventory of the goods in, 447.
....., ..., master and owners of, petition of, 447.
Griffin, the, of Plymouth, 302.
Griffin's Head, the, Cheapside, 107.
Griffith, George, 288.
....., John, Vice Admiral of North Wales, accompt of, 364.
....., ..., letter of, 543.
....., Mr., 592.
..... Rice, the King's footman, warrant to, 334.
Grigg, Michael, 16, 32.
....., ..., receipt of, 12.
Grimes, *see* Graham.
Grimston, Sir Harbottle, 6.
Grinkin, William, examination of, 353.
Grise, Henry, commission to, 205.
"Grogerons," Turkey, 68.
Groomes, Nicholas, 297.
Grosse, Samuel, 286, 290.
Grosvenor, George, affidavit of, 178.
....., Humfrey, 291, 298 (2).
....., Sir Richard, 530.
....., ..., letter of, 516.
....., ..., his brother-in-law, 516.
Grout, ——, 283.
Grove, Hugh, petition of, 101.
....., Robert, 440, 453.
....., Thomas, letter of, 79.
Grover, Francis, petition of, 488.
Grymes, Robert, grant to, 385.
Grymesdych, ——, 134.
Gryndoo, Thomas, 308.
Grys, Sir Robert le, 477.
Guard, Yeomen of, 26, 137 (2).
....., discharge to, 223 (2).
....., warrants for, 559 (2).
Gudderidge, James, 294.
Guerlo, *see* Geerelo.
Guernsey, Isle of, 105, 106, 110, 193, 245, 329, 409, 410 (2), 411, 416, 419, 439, 446 (2), 450, 454, 457, 501, 505, 515, 520 (2), 521, 526, 535, 553.
....., Governor of, *see* Danvers, Henry, Earl of Danby.
Guernsey, correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
..... Road, document dated from, 491.
Gueryn, Francis, examination of, 593.
Guilford, 204.
..... Mayor, letter to, 523.
Guillet, Peter, 287.
Guillett, Captain, 206, 219.
..... Capt. William, 303 (2), 441 (2).
Guilman, Robert, licence to, 406.
Guinea, 297, 303 (2).
Guise, Sir William, letter of, 376.
....., ..., warrant to, 283.
Gunfounders, the King's, 577.
Gunmakers, 11.
....., of London, letter of, 162.
Gunner, Master, of England, *see* Reynolds, John.
Gunpowder, 4, 5, 16, 60, 75, 77, 87, 88, 96, 112, 114 (2), 118 (2), 121, 122, 124, 125, 167, 176, 187, 188, 195, 204, 218, 239, 249, 281, 384, 415, 420, 478, 516, 517, 534, 544, 578, 580.
..... Treason, 59, 355.
Gunter, Arthur, 176.
....., Captain, petition of, 422.
..... Sir George, 176.
....., Marie, 176.
Gurlin, Mr., 45.
Gurlyn, Thomas, letter of, 499.
Guy, Anthony, 306 (2).
....., Arthur, 110 (2), 289 (2).
....., Thomas, 544.
Gwynne, Dr. Thomas, 460.
....., ..., commission to, 208.
....., ..., his widow, 460.
Gye, Captain, 397.
Gyffard, Capt. Richard, 285, 288, 294 (2).
Gyllet, William, petition of, 20.
Gyre, David, 303.
....., Thomas, 303.
Gyver, Robert, petition of, 488.

H.

H. (E. K.), letter of, 56.
Haberjohn, John, 136 (2).
Haberley, William, letter of, 94.
Hackney, 438.
....., document dated from, 553.
..... Church, 406.
Hackwell, Captain Robert, 152, 157, 350.
....., ..., letters of, 155, 351.
....., Thomas, 440 (2).
Hackwood, document dated from, 597.
Haddocke, Richard, 302 (2).
Hadsor, Richard, letter of, 238.

Haganer, Cornelius Janson, bond of, 462.
Hagget, Humphrey, letter of, 492.
Hague, the, 8, 14, 266, 501, 506 (2).
....., documents dated from, 19, 65, 485, 557.
Hailes, Thomas, 106.
Haines Hill, document dated from, 252.
Hake, John, 216.
Halberds, 63, 137, 155, 559.
Hales, Sir Edward, letters of, 481, 485.
Halifax, ——, 162.
Halifax, co. York, 190, 192, 219.
Hall, George, 326, 400.
....., James, information of, 162.
....., Capt. John, 128, 286 (2), 288 (2), 291 (2), 487.
....., ..., certificate of, 461.
....., Dr. Joseph, Bishop of Exeter, 523, 526, 533, 541.
....., ..., letters of, 347, 484.
....., Capt. Richard, 299, 336.
....., Thomas, 118.
....., ..., examination of, 196.
....., ..., petition of, 379.
....., William, 287.
Hallett, John, 440.
Halliwell-cum-Medingworth manor, co. Huntingdon, 161.
Halloway, Charles, petition of, 372.
Hallowstock, prebend in Cathedral of Salisbury, 224.
"Hall's Epistles," 392.
Hals, Richard, 108.
Halstead, ——, 171
Halsted, Lawrence, warrant to, 199 (2).
Halstow, 371.
Halswell, Sir Nicholas, 361.
Haly, John, examination of, 36.
Ham, co. Surrey, 392.
....., manor of, 329, 350, 406.
Hamblin, William, 194.
Hamburgh, 25, 142, 598.
....., document dated from, 516.
....., the authorities of, letter of, 516.
....., merchants of, 128.
....., ..., agent of, *see* Volcker, Dr. Peter.
....., ships of, 17, 52, 69 (2), 132, 134, 268, 352, 411, 415, 446, 492, 513, 521 (2), 524 (2), 529, 530 (4), 541, 550, 598.
Hamer, Roger, pardon, 397.
Hamersley, William, 396.
Hamilton, J., letter of, 444.
....., James, Earl of Abercorn, 409.
....., James, Marquis, 315, 356, 444, 502.
....., ..., discharge to, 570, 571.
....., ..., grant to, 371 (2).
....., ..., warrant to, 381.
Hammersley, Sir Hugh, Lord Mayor of London, 200, 226.
....., ..., letter of, 353.
....., ..., letter to, 255.
....., ..., warrant to, 103.
Hammersmith, documents dated from, 109, 180, 501.
Hamoaze, 150.
Hamon, Capt., his company, 433.
Hamond, John, 469.
....., ..., petition of, 572.
Hammond, George, letter of, 393.
Hampson, Hugh, 579.
Hampstead, 274, 360.
Hampton, Robert, petition of, 563.
Hampton Court, documents dated from, 337, 338, 339, 341 (3), 342 (2), 344 (2), 345, 347 (2), 348, 350 (2).
...., mansion house of, 405.
...., Keeper of King's game at, *see* Cottington, Sir Francis.
...., keeping of, 267.
...., Honor of, 344, 482.
Hamsted, *see* Hemel Hempstead.
Hanaper, the, clerk of, warrant to, 205.
....., ..., office of, 197.
Hanby, Sir Ralph, 392.
Hance, Roger, 307.
Handcorn, Mr., 516.
Handmaid, the, 305, 390.
Handson, Capt., 443.
Hanobergh, co. Oxford, manor of, 375.
Hanger, John, 107.
Hanmer, John, Bishop of St. Asaph, letter of, 581.
....., ..., dispensation for, 32.
Hannah, the, 285.
Hannet, William, 307.
Hanse Towns, desire to encourage their friendship, 44, 263, 471.
Hanslope manor, co. Buckingham, 156.
....., park of, 34.
Hants, co., 13, 52 (2), 115, 236, 282, 312, 323, 336, 348, 414, 415, 418.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 116, 181, 337, 431 (3), 583.
....., ..., Commission of Oyer and Terminer, 244.
....., ..., ..., names of commissioners, 244.
....., ..., ..., letter of, 255.
...., ..., letters to, 255, 265.
....., ..., commissioners for billeting soldiers in, 262.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 86, 107, 1 2, 120, 164, 220, 236, 259, 324.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, 111, 402.
....., ..., ..., letters of, 362, 446.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 13, 83, 120, 132, 156, 236, 313, 324, 336, 344, 384, 398, 402, 411, 415.

Hants, co., Sheriff of, 316, 320, 335.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 316, 330.
....., ..., horse troops of, officers of, 132.
....., ..., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Conway, Edward, Viscount.
....., ..., muster of seamen and ships in, 452.
....., ..., muster-master, 344.
Happy Entrance, the, 13, 90, 340, 374, 386 (2), 387.
Harbott, William, 64 (2).
Harby, Clement, 61, 286 (2), 291, 292, 295, 297 (2), 305, 307, 478, 495.
..... Job, 478, 495.
....., Mr., 518, 523.
Hardaret, Mr., 188, 213.
Hardres, Sir Thomas, 545.
Hare, Mr., letter to, 312.
....., William, 358.
Hares, Andrew, 289.
Hareward, John, 482.
....., ..., assignment by, 476.
Harewell, William, *alias* Farrar, 345.
Harfleur, ship of, 62.
Haringworth, 12.
Harker, William, 298 (2).
Harley, Sir Robert, Master of the Mint, 2, 24, 144.
....., ..., letter to, 11.
Harman, Capt., 210.
....., George, 231.
....., Robert, 302 (2).
....., William, 291 (2), 297 (2).
Harmitage, Gregory, commission to, 205.
Haroldstone, document dated from, 523.
Harper, Andrew, petition of, 405.
....., Capt., 461.
....., John, 248.
Harpur, Mr., 568.
Harriers, the King's, office of yeomen prickers, 574.
Harrington, James, 48, 76 (2).
....., ..., letters of, 59, 83.
....., ..., petition of, 96.
Harris, Arthur, 218.
....., Capt., 190.
....., Edward, 287.
....., George, 304.
....., John, 218, 220.
....., Nicholas, 292.
....., Sir Paul, Surveyor of the Ordnance, 383, 387, 569, 572, 578.
....., ..., certificate of, 239.
....., ..., letters of, 110, 176, 221, 384, 415, 583, 584.
....., ..., particular by, 364.
....., ..., commission to, 349.
....., Richard, 296, 355, 387.
....., William, 307 (2).
Harrison, Cornelius, 440.
....., Capt. Henry, 305, 328 (2).
....., John, collector of impost on sugars, 80.
....., John, agent to Barbary, 358, 425.
....., ..., warrant to, 360.
....., Joseph, petition of, 421.
....., Matthew, 494.
....., Mr., 502.
....., Sir Richard, 385.
....., ..., letters of, 105, 136, 554.
....., ..., warrant to, 322.
Harry, the, of Gosport, 185.
Harsnet, Dr. Samuel, Bishop of Norwich, and afterwards Archbishop of York, 88, 92, 368, 418, 429, 449, 507, 522.
....., ..., report by, 483.
....., ..., royal assent to his election to York, 407.
....., ..., proceedings on his confirmation, 449.
....., ..., proceedings on his consecration, *ibid.*
....., ..., letter to, 468.
Hart, Capt., 340.
Hart, the, 300.
Hart Hall, Oxford, 312.
Harte, Richard, 298 (2).
....., Timothy, 297.
....., William, 294 (2).
Hartwell, Mr., 49.
Hartwell Park, co. Northampton, 191.
Harvey, Sir Francis, 367.
....., John, boatswain, 110.
...., John, afterwards Sir John, and Governor of Virginia, commission to, 31.
....., ..., letter to, 327.
....., Capt. John, 354.
....., Richard, letter of attorney to, 494.
....., Sir Simon, one of the Green Cloth, 35, 192, 375.
....., ..., his wife, 35.
Harvington, document dated from, 60.
Harvy, Capt. John, 168.
....., Thomas, 156.
Harward, Richard, 274.
....., ..., examinations of, 274, 359.
....., William, 431.
Harwell, Robert, letter of, 161.
Harwich, co. Essex, 8, 14, 128, 236, 272, 278, 457, 465.
....., document dated from, 323.
....., dispute as to command of the forts there, 8, 9, 14, 45, 267, 310, 323, 346, 373, 415.
....., Captain and Governor of, *see* Rich, Henry, Earl of Holland.
....., inhabitants, certificate of, 470.
..... Mayor, letter of, 323.
Harwood, *see* Hareward.

Digitized by Google

Harwood, ——, 431.
....., Sir Edward, 477, 488.
....., ..., petition of, 507.
....., Francis, 424.
....., John, 440.
Hasfield, document dated from, 62.
Hassall, Dr. John, 87.
....., ..., letter of, 77.
....., ..., grant to, 192.
Hastings, Henry, Earl of Huntingdon, dispensation for, 32.
....., ..., certificate of, 598.
....., ..., letter of, 374.
....., Sir Henry, grant to, 222 (2).
....., Thomas, 172 (2).
Hatch, George, 287 (2), 302 (2).
....., John, 440 (2).
Hatfield, co. Essex, 583.
....., document dated from, 218.
....., manor, co. York, 206.
..... chase, co. York, 515.
Hatton, Sir Christopher, grants to, 49, 193.
....., Eliza, Lady, 65.
....., ..., letter of, 541.
....., Sir Robert, 137, 162, 163.
....., ..., his son, 161, 162, 169.
....., Tom, 506.
....., Sir Thomas, 513.
Hatton House, document dated from, 541.
Haughton, Sir Richard, 236.
Havannas, the, 339.
Havant, 234.
Have-at-all, the, 286.
....., of Dover, 294, 306.
Haven, William, information of, 25.
Havens, cause of their decay on the east coast, 433.
Haverford West, documents dated from, 238, 519, 573.
Havers, Mary, 367, 380.
Havre de Grace, 166, 167, 173.
....., ships of, 284, 461, 483.
Hawes, Andrew, 511.
Hawk, the, of Hamburgh, 530 (2), 541.
Hawkeridge, Capt., 70, 105.
....., Capt. Giles, petitions of, 501 (2).
....., William, 292 (2), 295 (2), 305 (2).
Hawkesworth, Lady, 468, 483.
....., Sir Richard, 468, 483.
....., ..., son of, 468, 483.
Hawkins, Jane, 530, 537.
....., John, clerk of the Council, warrant to, 368.
....., Sir John, 433.
....., Robert, 491.
Hawks, 14, 49, 162.
....., Master of the King's, see Pitcairn, Mr.
Hawley, Henry, 302 (2).
Hawthorn, Mr., 80.
Hawtrey, Mr., 541.
Haxey, 366.
Hay, Lady Anne, 391, 392, 558.
....., ..., letter of, 393.
....., George, 337.
....., ..., Viscount Dupplin, letter of, 337.
....., Sir George, Lord Chancellor of Scotland, 219.
....., James, Viscount Doncaster, 356, 388, 391, 398, 402, 405, 411, 446, 450, 452, 469, 483 (2), 531 (2), 538, 598.
....., ..., letters of, 396, 408, 474, 483, 484, 514, 531, 538, 542.
....., ..., licence to, 459.
....., James, business agent of the Earl of Carlisle, letters of, 310, 387, 391.
....., James, Earl of Carlisle, Ambassador Extraordinary to Savoy, 1 (3), 12, 13, 28, 42, 74, 75, 81, 84, 85, 133, 134, 164, 229, 279, 298 (2), 299 (2), 307, 317, 335, 407, 410, 450, 494, 542.
....., ..., letters of, 483, 503.
....., ..., letters to, 3, 114, 169 (2), 218, 221, 230, 242, 268, 276 (2), 278, 310 (2), 311, 315, 335, 337, 338, 339, 341, 342, 343 (2), 349, 350, 352, 356 (2), 378, 387, 388, (6), 391 (5), 392 (2), 393 (4), 394 (2), 395 (2), 396 (3), 397, 398, 402, 405, 408, 409, 410, 411 (2), 412 (2), 413 (3), 418, 446, 447, 452, 462 (3), 470, 472, 474, 483 (5), 484, 489, 490, 508, 514, 520, 523, 531 (2), 538 (2), 541, 542, 544, 549, 551, 555, 557, 558, 559 (2), 569, 586, 591, 593, 596, 598.
....., ..., warrant and other papers addressed to, 15, 16, 18.
....., ..., chaplain to, see Woodford, Mr.
....., ..., his agent, see Powell, Jerom.
....., ..., his Donna Maria, 311.
....., L., sister to Earl of Carlisle, letter of, 549.
....., Lucy, Countess of Carlisle (Lucibella), 81, 169, 219, 310, 315, 337, 340, 343, 356, 391 (2), 411, 413 (2).
....., ..., letters of, 343, 378, 413.
Haydon, John, 358.
Haynes, Miles, warrants to, 178, 368.
....., Capt. Thomas, 44.
Hayward, Edward, 254.
....., Sir John, 371.
....., Samuel, 564.
Heale, Walter, 304.
Hearde, Alexander, 290 (2).
Heart's Desire, the, 313.
....., of Ipswich 289, 295, 306, 442, 513.

Digitized by Google

Heath, Sir Robert, Attorney General, 38, 52, 68 (2), 73, 83, 101 (3), 104, 130, 136, 142 (3), 150, 170, 197, 199, 200 (3), 229, 234, 242, 256, 260, 266, 321, 325 (2), 331, 332, 338 (2), 340, 342, 343, 352, 353, 354, 357, 360 (2), 362, 363, 367, 377 (2), 388, 390, 395 (3), 398, 407, 411, 418, 430, 431, 442, 443, 444, 447, 448 (2), 462 (2), 466, 472, 475, 479, 482, 490, 492, 495, 496 (2), 498, 504, 609, 513, 516, 517, 526, 529(3), 532 (2), 535, 540 (4), 546 (2), 547 (2), 549, 552, 555, 556 (2), 558, 561, 563, 564 (3), 566, 567, 570, 573, 586, 588 (2).
....., ..., falls into the King's displeasure, 468, 469 (3), 470.
....., ..., letters of, 2, 10, 136, 172, 180, 215, 218, 221, 276, 329, 346, 349, 359, 468, 469 (3), 470 (2), 489, 504, 616, 522, 534, 541, 548, 551, 555 (2), 667, 588.
....., ..., reports and other papers of, 101, 173, 195, 200 (3), 321, 428, 436, 448, 473, 476, 497, 546, 569.
....., ..., letters to, 4, 11 (2), 13, 28, 63, 72, 82, 89, 93, 97, 108, 155, 152 (2), 162, 176, 196, 201, 211, 221, 229, 239, 256, 259, 279, 325, 329, 334, 348 (2), 358, 365 (2), 375 (2), 386, 387, 397, 399, 401, 405, 407, 408, 418, 443 (2), 447, 450, 452, 454, 464, 467, 468, 471, 474, 475, 477, 496, 497 (3), 501, 603, 513 (3), 515, 525, 527, 528, 535, 538, 553 (2), 563, 570, 571, 582, 583, 693, 597.
....., ..., warrants and other documents addressed to, 144, 205, 282, 329, 334, 344, 407, 416 (2), 476, 507, 514, 525, 569.
....., ..., his messenger, 28, 547.
....., ..., his servant, 589.
Heathar, Matthew, 285.
Hebblethwaite, Thomas, commission to, 205.
Hebe, Mr. 195.
Hector, the, 119 (2), 144, 296.
....., of Dover, 43 (2).
....., of London, 306.
Hedingham Sible, co. Essex, 518 (2).
Heiffield, Nicholas, 12.
Heighington, 121.
Heio, Peter, Admiral of Holland, 343, 397, 577.
Heinssen, Arent, petition of, 354.
Hele, Walter, 286, 291.
Helen, the, of ——, 297.
....., of London, 51.
Helford, 193.
Heligoland, 467.
Hemel Hempstead, co. Hertford, 30.
Heminges, see Hemming.
Hemming, John, 408.
....., William, 408.
....., Capt. William, 51, 294.
....., ..., petition of, 51.
Hen, see Heno.
Henden, Serjeant, 430.
Hendricks, Adrian, 255 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 313.
....., Katherine, petition of, 255.
Heneage, Dame Olive, 414.
Heneage House, in Bevis Marks, 547.
Heniogham Burrow, co. Essex, 520.
..... Upland, co. Essex, 519.
Henley, ——, 422.
Henley, Mr., 234.
Henly, George, 305.
....., ..., petition of, 415.
Henn, Hugh, Page of the Bedchamber, 423.
....., ..., confirmation to, 19.
Henrietta, the 14, 16, 16, 59, 125, 500.
Henrietta Maria, Queen, 3, 4 (2), 16, 26, 72, 81, 84, 95, 169 (2), 176, 190, 198, 214, 215, 218, 226, 258, 310, 343, 349, 356, 357, 391 (2), 393, 404, 410, 412, 413, 428, 456, 506, 507, 508, 613, 517, 526, 527, 535, 539, 580, 585.
....., ..., her council of revenue, 508.
....., ..., manors to be granted to, 198.
....., ..., removes to Greenwich for her confinement, 507.
....., ..., provisions for her delivery, 534.
....., ..., her premature confinement, 548, 557.
....., ..., payments on that occasion, 585.
....., ..., payment of her debts, 4, 31, 527.
....., ..., increase of her jointure, 196, 513.
....., ..., reward to those who passed the grant of her jointure, 10, 580.
....., ..., charge of convoying her treasure to London, 26.
....., ..., letters of, 418, 423.
....., ..., petitions to, 451, 532.
....., ..., her servants freed from subsidies, 454.
....., ..., Attorney General, see Finch, Sir John.
....., ..., Auditor, see Povey, Justinian.
....., ..., Lord Chamberlain, see Sackville, Edward, Earl of Dorset.
....., ..., her chapel, 95.
....., ..., grooms of her chamber, see Bayly, Tobie; Floud, David; Montagutt, Bartholomew; Parkwood, William; Rose, Hill.
....., ..., Equerry to, see Civett, Pierre.
....., ..., liveries for, 140.
....., ..., Master of her Horse, see Goring, George, Lord.
....., ..., Physician to, see Lister, Dr.
....., ..., her Receiver General, 527.
....., ..., Rider of her Hobby Stable, see Wood, Henry.
....., ..., Secretary, see Aiton, Sir Robert.
....., ..., Treasurer and Receiver, see Carew, George, Earl of Totness.

Henrietta Maria, Queen, yeoman of her stirrup, *see* Garland, Thomas.
....., ..., woman of her bedchamber, *see* Civett, Françoise.
Henry, George, advertisements from, 143.
....., ..., letters of, 113, 133.
Henry II., 23.
....., will of, 530.
Henry VII., 183.
Henry VIII., 43, 420, 493 (2).
Henry, Prince, son of James I., 399, 480, 582.
Henshaw, Benjamin, 12.
Henslow, Ralph, 23.
Heralds, the, 65.
....., Kings, and Pursuivants of Arms, warrant to, 226 (2).
Herbert, Sir Arnold, 96.
....., Edward, 556.
....., Edward, Lord of Castle Island, 506.
....., Sir Edward, 511.
....., Elinor, Lady, 503.
....., Lord, of Chepstow, *see* Somerset, Henry.
....., Lord, of Powys, *see* Herbert, Sir William.
....., Sir Percy, 97.
....., Anne, Countess of Montgomery, 456.
....., Philip, Earl of Montgomery, Lord Chamberlain, 8, 19, 28, 75, 162, 200, 214, 239, 311, 323, 327, 330, 345, 375, 393, 460, 503, 508, 507, 509, 517, 535, 552, 558.
....., ..., letters of, 235, 250, 375.
...., commissions to, 18, 333, 396.
....., ..., grants to, 29, 118, 193, 337.
....., ..., letters to, 78, 86, 178, 197, 340, 373, 481.
....., ..., Lieutenant of co. Bucks, during the minority of Robert Dormer, Earl of Carnarvon, 337.
....., William, Earl of Pembroke, Lord Steward of the Household, Lord Warden of the Stannaries, and Chancellor of the University of Oxford, 11, 28, 135, 269, 310, 315, 322, 329, 345, 379, 393, 398, 408, 427, 450, 474, 509 (2), 513, 522, 541.
....., ..., letters of, 319, 396, 409.
....., ..., other papers of, 265, 338, 493.
....., ..., commissions to, 18, 333, 407.
....., ..., letters to, 111, 117, 178, 315, 335, 361, 385, 408, 452, 460.
....., ..., petition to, 423.
....., ..., warrants to, 35, 362.
....., ..., secretary to, *see* Thoroughgood, John.
....., Sir William, K.B., Lord Herbert of Powys, 503, 508, 511, 524, 570.
Hercules, the, of Bristol, 289, 302.
....., of Dover, 303, 307.
Hercules, the, of London, 299, 302, 307.
....., of Portsmouth, 299.
Hereford, document dated from, 136.
....., Dean and Chapter, licence to, 209, 210.
..... Mayor and another, letter of, 136.
....., co., Deputy Lieutenants, letter of, 242.
....., Justices, 433.
Heriot, James, the King's jeweller, letters to, 572, 583.
....., ..., warrants to, 30, 124, 202, 220, 568.
Herne, Sir Edward, 365.
Herrings, export of, 353, 355.
Herringston, document dated from, 578.
Herris, Sir Arthur, 573.
Hertford, manor of, 560.
....., co., 196, 396, 591.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 3, 566.
....., corporation of, petition of, 560.
....., divers poor of, petition of, 560.
..... Justices of Peace, 97.
....., Earl of, *see* Seymour, William.
Hester, the, of Sandwich, 298.
Hewes, Thomas, 306 (2).
Hewett, Rosamund, 570.
....., Sir Thomas, sheriff of co. Nottingham, letter of, 5.
Hewgs, *see* Hughes.
Heyborne, Christopher, 10.
Heydon, Gideon, 440 (2).
....., Capt., afterwards Sir John, Lieutenant of Ordnance, 188, 195, 207 (2), 306.
....., ..., letters of, 60, 91, 118, 124, 148, 154, 188, 221, 594.
....., ..., other papers of, 85, 207, 239, 465.
....., ..., letters to, 220.
....., ..., other papers to, 155 (2), 349, 558.
....., ..., Sir William, 188.
Heyes, Ancle, examination of, 94.
Heylin, Rowland, grant to, 125.
Heyman, Sir Peter, 540, 556.
....., ..., letter of, 551.
....., ..., his wife, 551.
Hickes, John, co. Cornwall, deposition of, 401.
....., John, son-in-law of Robert Story, 500.
....., William, 257, 260, 278.
Hickman, Anthony, 446.
....., Henry, 397.
....., Leonard, 397.
Hicks, Baptist, Viscount Campden, 253.
Hide, John, 296, 297.
....., ..., petition of, 443.
....., William, letter of, 122.
Hierome, Mr., 524.
High Commission Court, 7, 52, 139, 266, 443, 468, 470, 548, 551, 554.
...., articles objected by, 364, 429, 525, 533, 562.

High Commission Court, answers to, 538, 539, 541.
....., ..., renewal of commission, 445 (2).
....., ..., sentences of, 591 (2).
....., ..., warrants of, 460, 513.
....., ... Commissioners, certificate to, 470.
Highgate, document dated from, 185.
Highlanders, 109.
Highlord, John, petition of, 569.
High Peak, co. Derby, 252, 580.
....., hondred of, 592.
....., office of barmaster, 592.
Highways, suggested tax on encroachments 418, 419.
Hilbert, Roger, pardon, 26 (2).
Hill, Anthooy, letter of, 204.
....., Capt. Anthony, 477.
....., Arthur, 85.
....., Capt., master-master in Kent, 330.
....., Capt. (in Ireland), 80, 447.
....., John, 292, 294, 297, 304 (3).
....., ..., petition of, 381.
....., Sir Moses, 85.
....., Mr., 444, 456.
....., Peter, 85.
....., Philip, certificate of, 60.
....., Capt. Thomas, 249, 290, 296.
....., Capt. William, 291, 306.
....., William, co. Devon, letter of, 28.
Hillary, Walter, bond of, 113.
Hillery, Joseph, petition of, 230.
Hilsea, co. Hants, 181.
Hinchinbrook, 2, 369.
Hiockley, Capt. Henry, 290 (2), 292 (2), 295 (2), 305, 397, 425, 471.
Hincksen, Mons. de, 312.
Hindolveston manor, near Norwich, 528.
Hine, *see* Heln.
Hinton, Anthony, warrant to, 263.
....., Sir Anthony, 286 (2).
Hinton, documeots dated from, 150, 530, 532, 535, 557, 567.
Hippisley, Sir John, 7, 33 (3), 43, 81, 242, 253, 286, 287, 288, 293 (2), 294 (3), 298, 330, 344, 351, 353, 378, 427, 440, 522.
....., ..., letters of, 39, 40, 120, 173, 253, 265, 272, 352, 430, 594.
....., ..., other papers of, 15, 33, 43.
....., ..., letters to, 16, 61, 152, 173, 553.
....., Capt. Richard, 93, 131 (2), 286, 292 (2), 294, 306 (2).
....., ..., grant to, 216.
....., Thomas, information by, 423.
Hirne, Clement, certificate of, 573.
Hiron, Jo., *alias* Robert Rich, *alias* Robert Savage, 365.
Hitcham, Sir Robert, letters of, 517, 520.
Hoard, Francis, 344.
....., H., letter of, 91.
Hoarth, Thomas, 512.
Hobart, Henry, commission to, 43.
Hobart, John, commission to, 43.
....., Sir Miles, 196, 540, 563, 587, 588.
Hocknell, near Chester, 118.
Hodiern, Robert, 123; and *see* Odiorn, Robert
Hoeckhowse, document dated from, 101.
Hoell, John David, Alderman of Loughor, examination of, 272.
Holborn, London, 274, 406.
Holcroft, Sir Harry, 345.
Holden, John, 367.
Holdenby, co. Northampton, manor, 428.
Holderness, co. York, 494.
Holdfast, the, 306.
Holdgate, co. Salop, 430.
Höldip, Andrew, letter to, 260.
....., S., letter of, 260.
Holdstock, Mr., 385.
Holland, the States, the Low Countries, and the United Provinces, references to, *passim*.
....., transactions with Ambassadors from, 9, 14, 17, 32, 33 (2), 89, 152, 247, 313, 315, 339, 386, 415, 476, 491, 598 (2).
....., memoire of, 33; and *see* Joachimi, Mons.
....., dispute respecting Amboyna, 401.
....., fresh troops to be sent thither, 592.
....., Admiralty of, 87.
....., ships of, 17, 21, 25, 33, 34, 46, 74, 77, 94, 132, 134, 138, 142, 157, 166, 167, 226, 237, 253 (2), 257, 265, 272, 275, 278 (2), 339, 342, 353, 354, 362, 370, 377, 378, 383, 384, 387, 392, 398, 449, 474, 475, 481, 491, 492, 511, 524, 525, 532, 544, 553, 557, 577, 584.
....., co. Lincoln, 317, 322.
....., ..., commissioners of sewers in, letter to, 323.
Holland, George *alias* Guido Holt, 53.
....., John, grant to, 574 (2).
....., ..., warrant to discharge, 574 (2)
....., Robert, 469.
....., Countess of, *see* Rich, Isabella,
....., Earl of, *see* Rich, Henry.
Holled, John, pardon, 206, 292.
Holles, Denzil, 498, 540, 543, 547 (2), 555, 563.
...., John, Lord Houghton, 498 (?).
....., ..., letter of, 210.
....., John, Earl of Clare, 506 (?), 543.
Hollond, John, 454.
Holloway, Jon., Comptroller of the Customs in London, letter of, 330.
Holly, William, 292.
Holman, Arthur, petition of, 418.
....., Peter, 307.
Holme manor, co. York, 220.
Holmes, William, 290, 294.
Holmes, the, 571.
Holmwood, Capt. Edward, 518.
Holt, Guido, *alias* George Holland, 53.
....., Henry, 195, 407, 591.
....., ..., letters of, 4, 17, 328, 582, 515.
....., William, 555, 556 (2).

Holt Castle, document dated from, 166.
Holy Ghost, the (ship), 169.
Holyhead, 405.
Home, James, Earl of, 595.
Homes, *see* Holmes.
Hone, Capt., 22, 71.
....., ..., commission, 22.
....., Lieut.-Col. Peter, 477, 511.
Honiton, 121.
....., document dated from, 165.
Honthorst, Gerrit van, grant to, 376.
Hooke, Capt., 66, 453, 487.
....., Dr., 94.
....., Humfrey, 288 (2), 298, 300, 304, 306, 308, 309, 564.
Hooker, Humphrey, 2.
....., Mr., weigher of saltpetre, 96.
....., ..., clergyman, 554, 567.
Hookes, *see* Hooke.
Hooper, John, information of, 533.
....., Capt. Richard, 289 (3), 296, 301, 421, 443.
Hope, the, of Bristol, 304.
....., of Calais, 592.
....., of Flushing, 87.
....., of Hamburgh, 69.
....., of Kircadam, 290.
....., of London, 294, 298.
....., of Plymouth, 306.
....., of Weymouth, 305.
Hope, James, petition of, 241.
....., John, letter of, 81.
....., Thomas, King's Advocate in Scotland, 595.
Hopewell, the, 289, 292 (2), 294, 295, 303, 306.
....., of Dover, 301.
....., of Fowey, 299.
....., of Hull, 302.
....., of London, 287, 294, 298 (2), 299 (2), 307, 440, 441, 575.
....., of Plymouth, 440.
....., of Weymouth, 292, 307.
Hopkins, ——, 423.
Hopton, Sir Ralph, letter to, 327.
....., Robert, letter of, 83.
Horman, Walter, 152.
Horne, ships of, 455, 534.
Horner, Sir John, letter to, 327.
Horse, Master of the, 310; and *see* Villiers, George, Duke of Buckingham; Hamilton, James, Marquis.
Horselydown, 467.
Horses, mode of familiarising them with war, 8.
....., price of, 12.
Horsey, Sir Edward, 52.
Horsham, co. Sussex, 182, 592.
Horsham, John, certificate of, 195.
Horth, Thomas, 288, 302.
Horton, Jeremy, 289 (2).
Houard, *see* Hayward.
Houghton, Lord, *see* Holles, John.
Hounds, the Royal, Master of, *see* Potts, Mr.
Houndsditch, 239.
Hounslow Heath, 482.
....., Keeper of King's game there; *see* Cottington, Sir Francis.
Household, the, cofferers of, warrants to, 12 (2) 44, 45, 183 (2), 397; and *see* Darrell, Sir Marmaduke; Vane, Sir Henry.
....., Comptroller of, *see* Savile, Sir John, afterwards Lord Savile.
....., officers of, warrant to, 334.
....., treasurer of, *see* Edmondes, Sir Thomas.
Houst, Thomas, 12.
How, the, at Plymouth, 36.
Howard, Charles, 1st Earl of Nottingham, 52.
....., Charles, 2nd Earl of Nottingham, 91, 560.
....., ..., letter of, 334.
....., Sir Edward, 84.
....., Sir Francis, 414.
....., ..., warrant to, 140.
....., Lady, 368.
....., Theophilus, 2nd Earl of Suffolk, 14, 74, 84 (2), 218, 228, 242, 299, 320, 330, 423, 478, 485, 510, 553.
....., ..., letters of, 278, 314.
....., ..., grant to, 224 (2).
....., ..., letters to, 2, 75, 91, 367, 375, 478, 481, 491, 566, 578.
....., Thomas, Earl of Arundel and Surrey, Earl Marshal, Lord Lieutenant of Norfolk, 60, 81, 134, 419, 421, 492, 595.
....., ..., his farm of currants, 10, 17, 18, 427 (?).
....., ..., letters of, 10, 22.
....., ..., grants to, 163, 211.
....., ..., letters to, 17, 243, 250, 510.
....., ..., petitions to, 424 (2), 492.
....., Thomas, 1st Earl of Suffolk, 14, 428.
....., Lord William, 522.
Howcott, Robert, 431 (2).
Howell, John, 501.
Howson, John, Bishop of Oxford, afterwards of Durham, 189.
....., ..., petition of, 547.
....., ..., royal assent, 235.
....., ..., restitution to, 334.
Hoxton, co. Middlesex, 396.
Hubbock, Thomas, presentation to, 397.
Hudsmith, Capt., 335.
Hudson, George, 317 (2).
....., James, keeper of the Castle of Windsor, grant to, 393.
Hues, Thomas, 288, 296.
Huftwayte, Francis, 486.
Hugessen, Capt. Abraham, 296, 301, 308, 494, 554.
——, James, junior, 294, 295, 296, 308.

Hughes, Owen, examination of, 363.
....., Capt. Thomas, 494.
....., ..., examination of, 520.
....., ..., letter of, 140.
....., ..., petition of, 410.
Hull, Capt. Robert, 288 (2), 298, 306, 556, 564.
....., Sir William, 287, 293, 295.
Hull, 96, 201, 219, 224, 226.
....., documents dated from, 213 (4).
....., mayor and others of letter of, 213.
....., ships of, 107, 219, 290, 302, 303 (2), 304, 377.
Hulst, Capt. William, 263.
Hult, Libius, 167.
Humber, the, 380.
Hume, Sir George, 564, 565.
....., Sir John, letters to, 564, 565.
Humphreys, Captain, 321.
....., Thomas, 85, 91.
Huncks, Capt. Henry, 246.
....., ..., letters of, 69, 107.
....., Hercules, 20.
Hungate, Sir Henry, 116, 120, 122, 123, 126, 127, 130, 134, 270, 279, 323.
....., ..., letters of, 119, 122, 124, 126.
Hungerford, 357.
Hunt, Catherine, 317.
....., Michael, 440.
....., William, 317.
Hunter, the, 52, 366 (2), 404, 405, 416, 461, 505.
....., valuation of, 405, 416.
....., of Amsterdam, 404, 411 (2), 487.
....., of Dover, 295, 308.
Huntingdon, co., 268, 579.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 161, 431.
Huntingdon, Earl of, *see* Hastings, Henry.
Huntington, Galtres Forest, 477.
Hunton, William, 427.
....., ..., letter of, 86.
Hurleston, John, 299 (2), 308 (2).
Hurst, castle of, 119, 122.
Hurte, George, 302.
Hussey, Captain, 110 (2).
Hutchins, Hugh, 291.
....., William, 295.
Hutson, John, examination of, 34.
Hutton, Sir Richard, 367.
....., letter to, 194.
Hyde, Mr., 435.
....., Sir Nicholas, Lord Chief Justice of the King's Bench, 395, 405, 435, 509, 516, 525, 529 (3), 532, 551 (2), 556, 588.
....., ..., letters of, 60, 92 (2), 123 (2), 405.
....., ..., letters to, 90, 213, 356, 381, 585, 589.
....., ... petition to, 423.
....., ..., report by, 495.
Hyde, Sir Robert, warrant to, 11.
....., Sir Thomas, 396.
Hyde Park, 423.
Hythe, 47, 87 (2), 93, 99, 280, 437.
....., document dated from, 86.
..... Mayor, letter to, 87.
.... and others, letter of, 86.

I.

Ibbetson, Henry, 38 (2).
Iceland, convoy of the fisher fleet, 7, 51, 66, 99, 126, 356, 366.
Idle (the river), 337.
Ilchester, 534.
Imposts, Northern, collector of, 12.
Imprests, the, auditors of, 341, 480, 491.
Ince, John, grant to, 221 (2).
Income tax, suggestion of, 435.
Increase, the, 141, 145, 308.
....., of Ayr, 258.
....., of London, 268, 291, 293, 296.
Incroachments, proposal for tax on, 418.
Ingram, Sir Arthur, 477.
....., James, certificate of, 489.
Inhausen, Dodo d', grant to, 406.
Inner Temple, 35, 74, 372.
....., documents dated from, 230, 411.
Innes, William, 470.
Institution, form of royal confirmation of an Episcopal, 52.
Intercepted letters, 60, 81, 91, 173, 349, 452.
Ipswich, 6, 106, 235, 457, 458, 476.
....., document dated from, 235.
....., ships of, 7, 38 (2), 75, 289, 293, 299, 306, 402, 417 (2), 425, 442, 513.
Irby, Sir Anthony, petition of, 370.
Ireland, nobility of, petition of, 474.
....., noblemen and gentlemen in, names of, 118.
....., import of poor people from, 258, 358, 442, 495, 519, 532, 550, 573.
....., commissioners in, 145.
....., justices in, certificates from, 512.
....., Prerogative Court in, 384.
....., Lord Chancellor, *see* Loftus, Adam, Viscount Ely.
....., Lord Deputy, *see* Cary, Henry, Viscount Falkland.
Ireland, George, 255, 306 (2).
Ireton, Matthew, petition of, 369.
Irish, Thomas, 306.
Iron, 15, 206, 219, 455, 564.
..... bars, slitting into rods, 635.
..... mines of, in Newfoundland, 180
..... ore, smelting, 15.

Iron works, in the Forest of Dean, 161, 502.
Irving, Sir William, petition of, 476.
Isaack, Peter, examination of, 34.
Isham, Margaret, 409.
Isleworth, document dated from, 539.
Isley, Henry, 163.
....., William, 163.
Islington, 115, 406, 452.
"Israel's Fast," by Burton, 364.
Italy, 95, 203, 269, 317, 352, 402, 469, 480, 510, 544.
Ivatt, Philippa, 560, 567.
....., Thomas, father, 560 (2).
....., ..., his wife, 560.
....., Thomas, son, chief searcher for the port of London, grant to, 560.
....., William, chief searcher for the port of London, grant to, 560.
Iver, co. Buckingham, 344.

J.

J. (W.), letter of, 457.
Jabe, John, 440.
Jackelloni, Claudio, examination of, 502.
Jackson, Christopher, clothier, petition of, 500.
....., Capt. Christopher, 407.
....., petition of, 432.
....., John, Roman Catholic Vicar-General and Archdeacon in London, letter of, 57.
....., Mr. *alias* Nelson, 457.
....., Ralph, 317, 323.
....., petition of, 322.
....., Thomas, letter of, 397.
....., Capt. Thomas, letter of, 597.
....., Jacob, 40.
....., Abraham, letter of, 335.
....., Capt., 554.
....., James, 14.
....., John, Serjeant of Admiralty of Cinque Ports, certificate of, 353.
....., John, collector of Customs in London, grants to, 596 (2), 597.
....., John, his father, 596.
....., John, *alias* Arnett, grant to, 381.
....., Mr., letter to, 502.
Jacob, the, 451.
....., of Bristol, 363.
....., of Ipswich, 7, 402.
....., of London, 286, 304.
....., of Ostend, 283.
....., Capt. Smith, 323.
Jacobs, Cornelius, petition of, 332.
....., Lucas, 594.
....., ..., letter of, 557.
....., ..., petition of, 50.
Jacobson, Philip, letters to, 572, 583.
James I., 14, 16, 18, 23, 29, 31, 35, 44, 51, 52 (2), 72, 84, 97, 100, 101, 109, 115, 125, 137, 139, 143, 144, 155, 163, 170, 174, 179, 183, 188, 191, 197, 211, 216, 218, 220, 225, 238, 242, 279, 331, 333, 338, 349, 350, 355 (2), 368, 399, 404, 420, 421 (3), 423, 424, 425, 428 (2), 442, 447, 449, 462, 464 (2), 474 (2), 475, 477, 479, 480, 483, 493, 499 (2), 501, 502, 535, 542, 545, 546, 548, 555, 570, 574, 576, 582, 585, 593 (2), 595, 596.
James, Sir Henry, 174.
....., Martin, 174, 178.
....., Richard, 294, 296.
....., Thomas, 308 (2).
....., Walter, Capt. of Southsea Castle, petitions of, 411, 451.
....., William, musician, petition of, 203.
....., William, bookseller, 541.
....., William of Durham, certificate of, 390.
....., James, the, 295 (2), 303, 309, 417, 444, 451.
....., of Bristol, 304.
....., of London, 286, 287, 299, 308, 442.
....., of Minehead, 293.
Jan, Morise, examination of, 502.
Jane, the, of London, 510.
....., of Olonne, 200.
..... Bonaventure, 171, 230.
..... and Mary, of Plymouth, 304.
Janson, *see* Johnson.
Jaques, Sir John, gentleman pensioner, 509.
Japan, 58.
Jaquinta, Mr., an Italian, M.D., 409.
Jarvays, William, relation of, 335.
Jay, Sir Thomas, Master of the Armoury, 511.
....., ..., grant to, 337.
Jeannette, the, 245.
....., of St. Malo, 405.
....., ..., inventory of, 405.
Jefferies, James, 596.
....., Rice, 190, 195, 440 (2).
Jeffery, William, chaplain to Walter, Lord Aston, 144.
Jeffrey, James, 562.
Jefford, *see* Gyffard.
Jenkins, Samuel, 301.
....., William, 307 (2).
Jennings, ——, 206.
....., Abraham, 291, 292.
....., ..., petitions of, 201, 241.
....., ..., warrant to, 214, 215.
....., Michael, 231, 232.
....., Richard, postmaster of Sittingbourne, 481, 517.
Jenny, Thomas, 418.
Jenour, Kenalm, grant and discharge to, 225 (2).

Jephson, Sir John, Lieutenant-Governor of Portsmouth, 233, 320, 330.
....., ..., letters of, 256, 450, 452.
....., ..., letters to, 247, 316.
Jerlingham, Capt., 158.
Jerman, William, 303 (2).
Jermyn, Sir Thomas, 143, 218, 506.
....., ..., letter of, 508.
Jersey, 16, 41, 79, 105, 149, 245, 329, 409, 410 (2), 411, 419, 446, 450, 457, 484, 491, 522, 553.
....., ships of, 184, 308.
Jervoise, Sir Thomas, Deputy-Lieutenant for co. Hants, 454.
....., ..., letter of, 233.
....., ..., letters to, 111, 455.
Jeson, *see* Jesson.
Jesse, Daniel, *alias* Vasse, 287 (2), 308.
Jesson, John, 444.
....., ..., petition of, 448.
Jesuits, 47, 51, 53 (2), 55, 56, 58 (2), 63, 184, 242, 244, 340, 365, 430, 460 (2), 472, 503, 519, 542, 598.
Jesuits' College, in Clerkenwell, arrest of persons and seizure of goods there, 20, 63, 86 (2), 94, 472.
...., Sec. Coke's narrative of the seizure, 53.
...., inventories of goods seized, 53.
...., papers seized, 53–56.
...., rector of, letter to, 56.
...., order of, general of, *see* Vitelescus, Mutius.
Jesus College, Cambridge, 548.
...., Oxford, 353.
Jewell, John, Bishop of Salisbury, his "Apology," 541.
....., Thomas, 52.
....., Capt. William, 373, 384, 389, 392, 518, 590
....., ..., letters of, 59, 251, 253.
....., ..., note by, 511.
....., ..., warrant to, 318.
Jewellers, 30, 124, 572, 583.
Jewels of the Crown, or the King, 185, 198, 202, 220, 235, 468, 572, 582, 583, 598.
..... and plate, 556.
..... master of the King's, *see* Mildmay, Sir Henry.
Jinkin, John, 306.
Joachimi, Mons., resident ambassador from the States, 17, 252.
....., ..., his secretary, 268.
Joan, the, of Nantes, 547.
Joane, the, of London, 289.
Joanes, Edward, 304 (2).
....., Henry, 304.
....., John, 308, 309.
John, the, 286, 296, 304, 441.
....., of London, 289, 294, 295.
....., of Plymouth, 301.
John, the, of Plympton, 298.
....., of Portsmouth, 99, 306.
..... Bonaventure, of London, 302, 303 (2).
..... and Fortune, 62, 292.
...., of Dover, 288, 293 (2), 294.
..... and Francis, of London, 292, 293, 295.
..... Garine, of Crossick, 299, 304.
..... and Humphry, of London, 287.
..... and James, of London, 289.
..... and Margaret, of Topsham, 288 (2), 298, 308.
..... and Thomas, of London, 299.
....., ..., of Plymouth, 441.
Johnson, Bence, 286, 290, 302.
....., Edward, 291, 301, 305 (2).
....., George, 231.
....., Jacob, declaration of, 493.
....., Jacob, the diver, 264, 536, 539, 553.
....., ..., application from, 258.
....., ..., letter of, 81.
....., ..., petitions of, 61, 548.
....., ..., letter to, 258.
....., ..., warrant to, 571.
....., John, killed in a duel, 249, 250, 251, 365.
....., John, Fellow of Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, 525.
....., ..., deposition of, 568.
....., John, ship owner, 298.
....., John, servant of Viscount Conway, bill of, 355.
....., Robert, King's musician, 144.
....., Thomas, ship owner, 286 (2).
....., Thomas, baker, warrant to, 571, 572.
John-with-one-Hand, otherwise called John Armstrong, 497.
Jolliffe, Richard, 441 (2), 547 (2).
Jonas, the, of London, 300.
....., of Salcombe, 115.
Jonathan, the, 296.
....., of London, 289, 301.
....., of Plymouth, 286, 291, 304.
Jones, Capt., 80, 447, 574.
....., Charles, 556.
....., Edward, letter of, 184.
....., F., certificate of, 367.
....., Grace, 89.
....., ..., petition of, 234.
....., Capt. John, 336.
....., John, 444.
....., ..., petition of, 448.
....., Patrick, Portreeve of Swansea, 236.
....., ..., examination of, 272, 273.
....., Robert, 501.
....., William, prioter, 364, 472, 525.
....., ..., objections made by, 528.
..... William, late keeper of game at Hampton Court, 170.

Digitized by Google

Jones, William, letter of, 437.
....., William, shipowner, 305.
....., Sir William, Justice of the King's Bench, commission to, 208.
....., ..., letters to, 100, 213.
Jonson, Ben, examination of, 360.
....., Francis, 566.
Jope, John, 309.
Joseph, the, of Bristol, 290, 304.
Josselyn, Edward, 248.
....., Elizabeth, examination of, 343.
....., Samuel, 343.
Jourdain, Ignatius, 358.
Joy, ——, 269.
....., John, petition of, 148.
Joyce, William, petition of, 468.
Judges of the Court of ——, letter to, 419.
Judith, the, of Weymouth, 301.
Juxon, Dr. William, Dean of Worcester, 60.
....., ..., certificate of, 417.
....., ..., letters to, 95, 100.

K.

Kade, John, 301.
Karr, Sir Robert, Keeper of the Privy Purse, 485.
....., ..., letters of, 246, 278, 394, 483.
....., ..., warrants to, 202, 595.
Katherine, the, 305, 306.
Kathleen, the, 383.
Kavilliock manor, co. Montgomery, 220.
Kay, Sir John, 165.
....., Dame Katherine, 165.
....., John, commission to, 205.
Kedewen, co. Montgomery, lordship, 385.
Keeper, the Lord, *see* Coventry, Sir Thomas.
Keffler, Abraham, 148.
Keith, Sir George, warrant to, 19.
Kellie, Earl of, *see* Erskine, Thomas.
Kellison, Matthew, Rector of the College of Douay, letter of, 344.
Kemp, Mr., 138.
....., Tobie, 502.
Kempe, Edward, letter of, 61.
Kempthorne, William, 307.
Kendall, Henry, 60.
....., Nicholas, 61.
Keniston, Thomas, petition of, 279.
Kennett, near Newmarket, King's dockhouse, in, 35, 65.
Kensington, Lord, *see* Rich, Robert.
Kent, John, grant to, 181, 182.
Kent, 340, 424 (2), 447, 558.
....., places in, referred to, 215, 223, 224, 280, 373.
Kent, inhabitants of over against Calais and Dunkirk, petitions of, 49 (2).
....., east part, petition of, 280.
....., muster-book of ships and seamen, 450.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Herbert, Philip, Earl of Montgomery.
....., Vice Admiral, *see* Walsingham, Sir Thomas.
Kenythorpe, Serjeant-Major, letter of, 233
Kerby, Robert, 35, 36 (2), 37, 38 (2), 97.
....., ..., examination of, 36.
....., ..., warrant of discharge to, 215, 217.
Kerne, Nicholas, 293.
Kerry, co. Montgomery, lordship of, 385.
Kerry, John, 10.
....., Richard, collector of the Admiralty Tenths for London, letters to, 20, 283, 284 (5), 285.
....., ..., warrant to, 283.
Ketch, the, of Bristol, 576.
Kete, Gilbert, 301.
....., Ralph, pardon, 223 (2).
Ketelby, Capt. Thomas, 127, 494.
....., ..., letters of, 13, 38, 107.
....., ..., petition of, 491.
Kettering, 502.
Kettle, Dr., President of Trinity College, Oxford, 329.
Kettlewell, Marmaduke, 498.
Key, Sir John, late Surveyor of the Ordnance, 421.
Keyes, John, 500.
Kift, William, letter of, 34.
Kilfenora, bishoprick of, 559
Killigrew, Sir Henry, 488.
....., Sir John, 258, 476.
....., Mary, letter of, 388.
....., Sir Peter, 245.
....., Sir Robert, Captain of the Fort of Pendennis, 299, 301, 506.
....., ..., letters of, 71, 338.
....., ..., grants to, 31, 32, 558.
....., ..., letter to, 71.
....., Capt. William, 504.
....., Sir William, Captain of the Fort of Pendennis, grant to, 31, 32.
Killultagh, Viscount, *see* Conway, Edward, Viscount.
Kilmaroonole, document dated from, 549.
Kilvert, Robert, petition of, 333.
Kindlemarsh, Anthony, 297 (2), 299 (2).
King, Mr., Nicholas's clerk, 437.
....., ..., letters to, 15, 40, 152, 157.
....., Richard, letters to, 75, 77, 191.
....., Robert, 118, 194.
....., Thomas, shipowner, 291 (2), 300 (2), 308 (2).
....., Thomas, of Durham, notary public, 390.
....., ..., affidavit of, 362.

King, William, 396 (2).
....., ..., letter of, 546.
King David, the, 157, 353.
....., of Amsterdam, 127, 142, 152, 208.
....., of Hamburgh, 352 (2).
....., *alias* the St. Nicholas, 79.
Kingham, Mary, 499.
King Road, 70.
....., document dated from, 89.
King's almoner, *see* Potter, Barnabas, Bishop of Carlisle.
King's Bench, the Court of, 38, 73, 89, 163, 164, 180, 462, 540, 544, 548, 587, 588 (2).
....., ..., judges of, 545, 589.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 588, 589.
....., ..., Lord Chief Justice, *see* Hyde, Sir Nicholas.
....., ..., Justice of, *see* Jones, Sir William.
King's Chapel, the, 183, 243.
....., Dean and officers of, discharge to, 196 (2).
King's College, Cambridge, documents dated from, 329, 537.
....., ..., provost of, letter to, 196.
....., ..., ... and fellows of, letter to, 513.
King's evil, the, 165.
King's Lynn, *see* Lynn Regis.
King's Meadows, Hertford, 360.
Kingsmill, Capt. Richard, letter of, 112.
King's revenue, *see* Revenue.
King's Sedgemoor, 327.
King's sergeants, 191, 542.
Kingston-upon-Thames, 399, 542.
....., confirmation to, 406.
Kingston, Isle of Wight, document dated from, 76.
Kingston-upon-Hull, *see* Hull.
....., Earl of, *see* Pierrepont, Robert.
King Street, Westminster, 195, 347, 362.
Kingsware, ship of, 301.
Kinmond, Edward, *alias* Armstrong, 497.
Kinsale, 80, 201, 287.
Kintyre, or, Cantire, Lord, *see* Campbell, James.
Kipp, ——, 104.
Kircadam, ship of, 290.
Kircke, David, 303.
....., Jervase, 303 (2).
Kirk, George, Groom of the Bedchamber grant to, 558.
....., ..., letter to, 534.
Kirkham, Robert, 551.
....., ..., warrant to, 571.
....., William, 466.
Kirton, co. Suffolk, 570.
Kirton, ——, 153.
Kitchen, William, 309.
....., ..., certificate of, 93.
Kitchin, *see* Kitchen.
Knatchbull, Mr. 532.
Knevett, John, 466.
Knight, John, 336.
....., William, 302 (2).
Knightlow, co. Warwick, hundred, 228.
Knightly, Sir Richard, 542.
Knight Marshal, the, *see* Verney, Sir Edmund.
Kniphausen, Colonel, 345, 351, 480.
....., ..., grant to, 406.
Knolles, John, petition of, 489.
Knollis, Henry, receiver of First Fruits and Arrearages of Tenths, grant to, 26 (2).
Knollys, Elizabeth, Countess of Banbury, 171, 533.
....., William, Earl of Banbury, 455, 583.
....., ..., commission to, 8.
....., ..., dispensation for, 2.
....., ..., letters of, 171, 454.
... ., ..., letter to, 18.
Knot, Henry, 244.
Knott, ——, 63.
Knowles, Francis, 304.
....., ..., letter of, 111.
....., John, information of, 158.
Knowsley, document dated from, 258.
Knox, ——, 30.
Knyvett, Lady, 422.
Konig David, the, of Amsterdam, 152.
Kuffler, Abraham, petition of, 161.
Kyth, *see* Keith.

L.

La Broue, Mons., 8.
Lace, price of, 437.
Lacelye's, *see* Leslie's.
Lacon, William, 583.
Ladsway, Stephen, examination of, 593.
La Grossetiere, Signeur de, 522.
La Hogue, Cape, 105.
Lake, Edward, 429.
....., John, 307.
....., Thomas, 137, 228, 356.
....., Sir Thomas, 475, 497, 514.
....., William, letters of, 524, 553.
Lalande, Seigneur de, 525, 562.
....., ..., petitions of, 522, 562.
Lallone, Pierre, 399, 441, 536.
Lamb, the, of Newcastle 309.
Lambe, Dr., 94, 159, 172.
....., John, 446.
....., Sir John, 110, 431, 432, 468.
....., ..., letter and commission to, 7, 208.
....., ..., bill in Exchequer, Lambe *versus* West, 431.

Lamberson, Jacob, examination of, 475.
Lambert, Charles, Lord, 333, 350, 358, 400, 401.
....., ..., letters of, 236, 364.
....., ..., letter to, 221.
....., ..., his wife, 364.
Lamberton, Thomas, 287, 293 (2).
Lambeth, 355, 467.
....., documents dated from, 460, 516, 586.
Lamplugh, William, clerk of the King's kitchen, grant to, 18.
Lancaster, Peter, 328, 333, 343.
Lancaster, 136.
....., gaol of, 240.
....., co., 196, 205, 331.
... ., ..., place in, referred to, 442.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, letter of, 331.
....., ..., Sheriff of, 243.
....., castle of, 120.
....., duchy of, 148.
....., ..., court of, 442.
....., ..., Chancellor of, *see* Barrett, Edward, Lord Newburgh; May, Sir Humphrey.
....., ..., receiver of, warrant to, 145 (2).
Lancing, documents dated from, 180, 227, 458, 461.
Landguard Fort, 192.
...., document dated from, 191.
....., ..., Governor of, *see* Rich, Henry, Earl of Holland.
..... Point, 8.
....., ..., gaol at, 191.
Landon, Walter, petition of, 146.
Land's End, Cornwall, 106, 118, 121.
Lane, John, petition of, 68.
....., John, shipowner, 294.
..... Richard, 304.
....., William, 519.
....., ..., petition of, 519.
Lanceere, ——, 419.
....., Nicholas, (a cook), 414.
Langborne, ——, 309.
Langdale, Walter, 178.
Langdon, Edward, 439.
Langford, Richard, 286 (2), 297.
....., Roger, exceptions to grant made to, 458.
....., Capt. William, 405.
Langham, George, 288.
....., Samuel, petition of, 425.
Langhram, Rowland, 440 (2).
Langley, 342.
....., co. Bucks, 409.
Langley, William, demise to, 215.
Langston, ships stayed at, 120.
Languedoc, 522, 544.
Langworth, Sir John, 489.
....., Joshua, examination of, 566.
Langworthie, William, 286.
Lanhydrock, document dated from, 364.
Laniere, Mrs., 163.
....., Nicholas, 93, 460, 479, 510.
Lanyer, *see* Laniere.
La Pointe, ——, letter of, 258.
La Pré, citadel and fort, 22.
Larder, Anthony, petition of, 510.
Large, John, 170.
Lark, the, 118, 119.
....., of London, 297.
La Roche, Mons., 91.
Lassells, Edmund, 209 (3).
Latham, Thomas, 53.
La Touche, Mons., 246, 316 (2), 330, 449, 450.
....., examination of, 449.
....., letter of, 526.
Latten, 521.
Laval, Mons. de, 270.
Laud, William, Bishop of Bath and Wells, afterwards of London, 3, 19, 23, 35, 47, 70, 76, 92, 183, 185 (2), 189 (2), 266, 281, 325 (2), 341 (2), 492, 525, 539 (2), 547, 551, 552, 554, 567, 586, 593.
....., ..., letters of, 190, 269, 319, 346, 443, 479, 501, 528.
....., ..., letters to, 48, 59, 70, 76, 83, 165, 187, 194, 243, 259, 264, 267, 325, 390, 446, 484, 490, 499, 502, 503, 512, 551, 576.
....., ..., petitions to, 96, 414, 423, 543.
....., ..., papers indorsed by, 22 (2), 45, 58, 59, 63, 76, 88, 92, 108, 111 (2), 127, 129, 164, 166, 208, 279, 336, 358, 361 (2), 398, 402, 408 (2), 414, 416, 417 (2), 429 (2), 452, 460, 486, 495, 497, 519, 526, 549, 550, 563.
....., ..., other papers and documents to or for, 202, 216, 384, 385 (2), 522.
Laugharne, co. Carmarthen, 493.
Laughlyne, Christopher, 59.
Lanneeston, document dated from, 249.
Launder, John, bond of, 110.
Laurel, the, of Dartmouth, 287, 291, 295.
Lanrence, Sir John, grant and discharge to, 344 (2).
Laveriek, Miles, examination of, 213.
Lavernock, co. Glamorgan, 404.
Lawrence, Thomas, information of, 59.
Lawyers, recusants, 414.
Laycock, Martin, 498.
Lea, Nicholas, petition of, 480.
Leach, Richard, 286.
Lead, export of, 96, 201, 226, 230, 313, 331, 381, 425.
....., Poland, 155.
....., recovered by Johnson the diver, 258, 536, 553.
Leadenhall Street, 328, 333.
Leake, Richard, preacher at the Alum Works, 109, 124.
....., Thomas, petition of, 455.

Leander, P., letter of, 531.
Leash, the, office of groom of, 216.
....., Master of, *see* Compton, Spencer, Lord.
Leate, Nicholas, 288, 330.
Leayhie, Dermick, 445.
Le Brun, Andrew, examination of, 113.
Le Chantre, Captain, 247.
Le Cœur, Seigneur, 343.
Lecturers, 495, 543, 593.
Ledgant, William, 294 (2), 303 (2), 307 (2).
....., ..., letter of, 61.
Lee, Arthur, 309.
....., Capt. Henry, 288, 290, 296, 297 (2), 298, 302, 306, 440.
....., ..., petition of, 426.
....., Mr., his house, 392.
....., Sir Robert, 156.
....., Thomas, 293 (4), 295 (2).
....., William, 302, 303.
Lee, ships of, 297, 299.
Leech, Elizabeth, 568.
....., John, 29.
....., Paul, 415, 457.
Leechland, William, 292, 294.
Leeds, co. York, 371, 500.
....., ..., clothiers of, 500, 504.
Leeke, Mr., 214.
Leez, *see* Leigh.
Legatt, Lieut. John, letter of, 228.
....., Captain, 253.
Legent, *see* Ledgant.
Legg, Richard, 445.
Leggatt, William, pardon, 199 (2).
Legge, Edward, collector of subsidies, 333, 386.
Leghorn, 268, 455, 538.
Le Goslirre, Mons., 184.
Le Grys, Capt. Robert, 145.
Leicester, 7.
....., co., 374, 428, 467, 481, 512, 567.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 52, 125, 163, 170, 429, 431.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, 481, 512.
....., Countess of, *see* Sydney, Dorothy.
....., Earls of, *see* Dudley, Robert, Sydney, Robert.
..... forest, 52, 135, 139, 222 (2), 223.
Leigh, document dated from, 278.
....., ship of, 298.
Leigh, Awdrey, Lady, 237.
....., Daniel, Knight Marshal's man, 386.
....., Sir Francis, grants to, 226, 328, 237.
....., Henry, draper, 286.
....., Henry, grocer, 286.
....., Henry, the King's ward, 348, 375.
....., Quarter-master, 511.
....., Sir Thomas, 202, 205.
....., ..., grants to, 148, 150.
Leigh, Towensend, 348.
....., William, 290.
Leighe, *see* Leigh, and Lee.
Leighton, Alexander, M.D., 486, 554.
....., ..., letter of, 487.
....., ..., letter to, 102.
....., Elisha, 554.
..... Elizabeth, 554.
....., James, 554.
....., Robert, letters of, 102, 486, 554.
....., ..., verses by, 103.
....., ..., his aunt, 102, 486, 554.
....., ..., his mother, letters to, 486, 487, 554.
Leite, Mr, letter to, 118.
Leith, ship of, 287.
Leke, Francis, Lord Deincourt, dispensation for, 32.
Lemon, the, of London, 300, 308.
Lemthorne, William, 287.
Le Neve, Geoffrey, commission to, 43.
....., William, York Herald, warrant to, 570.
Lennox, Duke of, *see* Stuart, James.
....., Duchess of, *see* Stuart, Katherine.
Lent, restraint of eating flesh in, 468.
Lentall, Thomas, petition of, 332.
Leominster, 97.
Leonard, W., letter of, 339.
Leopard, the, of London, 289.
....., of Poole, 296, 301, 440.
....., of Weymouth, 292.
Leptons, the, 209.
Lerois, Roger, 292.
Le Saunier, Nicholas, examination of, 16.
....., ..., petitions of, 149, 166.
Lesley, Dr., 574.
....., Sir John, his company, 323.
Leslie, Henry, 385.
Lesonia, *see* Le Saunier.
Lestang, Captain, 399.
Letts, ——, 534.
Levent, Mynney, 296.
Levenstain, *see* Livingston and Levingston.
Leveson, Sir Richard, 201.
Levant, the, merchants trading to, letter of, 401.
Leventes, Myney, 305.
Leveson, Thomas, 294 (2).
Levett, William, petition of, 424.
Levingston, James, Groom of the Bedchamber, grant to, 577 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 534.
....., John, 72.
....., Mary, Countess of, petition of, 369.
Leviston, Sir James, 266.
Levitt, William, 170.
Lewer, John, 288 (2), 294 (2), 302.
Lewes, 344.

Lewgar, John, the King's coffer maker, 44.
Lewin, Thomas, the King's coachman, 163.
....., ..., petition of, 407.
Lewis, the, 339.
Ley, George, 412.
....., James, Earl of Marlborough, Lord Treasurer, afterwards Lord President of the Council, 3, 4, 8, 11, 14, 34, 42, 64, 68, 93, 100, 109, 127, 135, 139, 150, 155, 170, 171, 179, 197, 200, 203, 204, 209, 215, 222, 229, 230, 238, 239, 241, 251, 281.
....., ..., letters of, 14, 111, 155, 159, 198, 201, 234, 239, 319, 321, 322, 388, 412.
....., ..., other papers of, 5, 68, 93, 427, 509.
....., ..., letters to, 1, 4, 17, 25, 49, 92, 94, 149, 164, 165, 178, 180, 194, 195, 209, 229, 242, 247, 260, 278, 310, 384.
....., ..., petitions to, 171, 400.
....., ..., other papers and documents addressed to, 111, 205, 211, 214, 223.
....., ..., Secretary to, *see* Loog, Mr.
....., ..., his youngest son, 239.
Leyden, 169.
Libels and seditious speeches and publications, 30, 74, 76, 136, 149, 158, 159, 195, 210, 213, 218, 221 (2), 236, 272, 273, 310, 314, 319 (3), 325 (4), 329, 338, 346, 347, 350, 352, 358, 362 (2), 363, 390, 400, 423, 517, 519, 534, 550, 551 (2), 552 (2), 563, 573, 576, 587.
Lichfield, Dean of, 3.
Liége, 204, 503, 544.
Lievenson, Sivert, 157.
Lighthouses, 103.
Lillye, Nicholas, petition of, 112.
Lilly's Grammar, 520.
Limehouse, 442.
Limston, ship of, 440.
Lincoln, 106, 397.
....., Bishop of, *see* Williams, John.
....., co., 188, 196, 205, 338, 394, 429, 558, 579.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 12, 38, 219, 224, 317, 322, 365, 406, 438, 596.
....., ..., survey of ships, 491.
....., ..., Vice Admiral, *see* Cottrell, Sir Clement.
....., Earl of, *see* Clinton, Theophilus.
Lincoln, Holland, 119.
Lincoln's Ion, 370, 428.
....., document dated from, 99.
Lindsey, Capt., 22.
....., Earl of, *see* Bertie, Robert.
....., Edward, petition of, 586.
....., ..., protections for, 180, 595.
Linsell, Dr., 260.
Lion, the, 390, 443, 535.
....., of Bristol, 309.
....., of London, 289, 300, 440.
....., of Lobeck, master and mariners, petition of, 493.
Lion d'Or, the, 166.
Lioness, the, of London, 297.
Lion's Claw, the, 142, 163.
....., ..., of London, 307.
Lion's Whelp, the, 309.
....., ..., the First, 152, 232.
...., the Second, 130, 232, 383.
...., the Third, 232, 442, 580, 584 (2).
...., the Fourth, 159, 232, 416, 584.
...., the Fifth, 232, 370 (2), 451, 563, 575.
...., the Sixth, 154, 157, 159, 232, 376, 382, 383, 384.
...., the Seventh, 162, 169, 232, 416, 598.
...., the Eighth, 371.
...., ..., captain of, 373.
...., ..., ..., letter to, 372.
...., the Ninth, 159, 190, 191, 232, 371, 563, 575.
...., ..., captain of, 373.
...., ..., ..., letter to, 372.
...., the Tenth, 133, 148, 159, 161, 189, 191, 232, 241, 351, 415, 442, 520 (2), 535, 566.
...., ..., documents dated from, 457, 535.
Lion's Whelps, the, 145, 151, 154, 216, 223, 246, 251, 253, 342, 392, 405, 417, 455, 456, 458, 470, 495, 515, 526, 532, 561, 571, 572, 580, 564, 591.
...., list of the ten, 103.
...., captains of, 519.
...., names of captains of seven, 145.
...., cost of the ten, 281.
...., masters of, 447.
...., pursers of, 518.
...., ..., petition of, 434.
...., the Ten, building of, 3, 28, 138, 142, 216, 230, 231, 232.
Lisbon, 575.
Lisle, Nicholas, letter of, 418.
....., Sir William, 76.
L'Isle, Mons., *alias* St. Jehan, 316 (2), 350.
Lisney, John, petition of, 379.
Lister, Dr., physician to the Queen, 183.
Little Ambrose, the, of Plymouth, 291.
Little Anne, the, of Dartmouth, 441.
...., of Marines, 112.
...., of Portsmouth, 303.
Little Britain, 328.
"Little Chaplet, the, of our Blessed Lady," 56.
...., Association of, 56.
Little Charles, of Bristol, 308.
Little Deans Wood, co. Gloucester, 262.
Little Eston, *alias* Estaines ad Turrim, co. Essex, 10.

Digitized by Google

Little George, the, 539.
Little Hay, the, 307.
Little Isaac, the, 441.
Littlejohn, George, 301.
Little Laurel, the, 295.
Little Neptune, the, 289, 296.
Little St. Peter, the, of Calais, 461 (2).
Little Sapphire, the, of London, 291.
Littler, Richard, bond of, 107.
Littleton, Sir John, 543.
....., Sir Thomas, 40.
Littleworth (pseudonyme), document dated from, 30.
Livingston, Elizabeth, Lady, letter of, 337.
Livingstone, Sir James, 266, 387.
....., ..., letter of, 592.
Lizard, the, Cornwall, 175, 193, 258, 539, 571.
Llandaff, Bishop of, *see* Blethyn, William; Murray, William.
....., bishopric of, 9.
Llandinan, co. Montgomery, 199.
Llandisell, co. Montgomery, 216.
Llanelly, 86, 474, 523.
Llanynys, 162, 163.
Llewellyn, Mary, 564.
....., Walter, 564.
Lloyd, Sir Marmaduke, letters of, 89 (2), 527.
....., ..., letter to, 477.
Locke, Capt. John, 80.
....., ..., letter of, 80.
....., John, "at Amen," 552.
....., John, merchant adventurer, petition of, 425.
....., Lieutenant, 79.
....., Thomas, of co. Norfolk, affidavit of, 572.
....., Thomas, Keeper of the Council chest and records, letter of, 84.
....., ..., petition of, 426.
Lockyer, John, 286, 289, 292 (4), 294, 304 (2).
Loftus, Adam, Viscount Ely, Lord Chancellor of Ireland, 194, 210.
Logwood, 223.
Londesborough, document dated from, 374.
London, documents dated from,
(1627):—57 (2).
(1628, Feb.):—58. (April):—63. (May):—114, 120, 133, 136. (July):—235. (August):—266 (2), 269, 272. (Sept.):—319, 326, 335. (Oct.):—343, 348, 350, 359. (Nov.):—391, 395, 396, 399 (2). (Dec.):—408, 410, 412, 415.
(1629, Feb.):—468, 472. (Mar.):—485, 486 (2), 492, 494. (Apr.):—513, 514, 515, 517 (2). (May):—536, 550, 556, 557, 558. (June):—575, 581, 594.
....., references and allusions to, *passim*.
....., Assurance in, Office of, *see* Bogan, Richard.
....., Bishop of, *see* Montaigne George; Laud, William.
London, bishoprick of, 190, 192, 211, 384, 385.
....., city of, conveyances of Crown lands to, 426, 428, 569 (3).
....., ..., loan required from, 435.
....., ..., petition of, 569.
....., chamber of, 495.
....., clothworkers of, 50.
....., Aldermen of, 265.
....., ..., letter of, 353.
....., Lord Mayor of, 265.
....., ..., *see* (1628) Hammersley, Hugh; (1629) Deane, Richard.
....., ..., and others, 79, 169.
....., merchants of, 12, 189.
....., port of, 72, 283.
....., ..., collector of the Petty Customs outwards, 596.
....., ..., collectors of the Pretermitted Customs, 596.
....., ..., survey of ships, 484.
....., ..., master of watermen, 467, 472.
....., ..., chief searchers for, *see* Ivatt, Thomas; Ivatt, William.
....., called the King's Chamber, 532.
....., officers of the Customs in, 111.
....., Recorder of, 265; and *see* Finch, Sir Heneage.
....., prisoners in, commission for their relief, 137.
....., officers of, 429.
....., ..., warrant to, 224.
....., Sheriffs of, 226, 549; and *see* Backhouse, Rowland; Acton, Sir William.
....., ships of, 19, 20, 51, 71, 77, 107 (2), 110 (2), 118, 121, 123, 136, 140, 146, 151, 165, 168, 197 (2), 201, 246, 268, 283 (2), 284, 285, 286 (14), 287 (14), 288 (11), 289 (20), 290 (18), 291 (12), 292 (13), 293 (14), 294 (9), 295 (14), 296 (7), 297 (13), 298 (12), 299 (15), 300 (14), 301 (12), 302 (14), 303 (8), 304 (5), 305 (10), 306 (10), 307 (11), 308 (9), 309 (8), 324, 326, 329, 332, 355 (2), 357, 400, 410, 439 (2), 440 (11), 441 (4), 442 (2), 455, 468, 480, 484, 505, 506, 510, 536, 546, 575, 598.
....., correspondence relating to prizes in, *see* Prizes.
London House, document dated from, 346.
London, the, 144, 484.
....., of London, 246, 289, 291, 298, 306, 307.
London, John, 201.
London Merchant, the, 294, 296.
...., of London, 309.
Londonderry, 536.
Long, ——, 100.
....., Capt., 79.
....., George, justice of peace, 53, 86, 94 (2), 472.
....., ..., letter to, 208.
....., John, stabbed by Ayres, 99.
....., John, captain of ship, 306.

Long, John, blacksmith, 231.
....., Mr., Secretary to the Lord Treasurer, 181, 183.
....., Richard, 286, 302.
....., Robert, receiver of revenues from recusants, grant to, 334.
....., Walter, 506, 540, 556, 587, 588.
...., proclamation for his apprehension, 504.
....., ..., examination of, 540.
Longfield, *see* Longueville.
Longley Point, 14.
Long Mountain, the, *alias* Taven Digoth, co. Salop and Montgomery, 420.
Longueville, Sir Thomas, petition of, 422.
Longworth, document dated from, 276.
Looe, in Cornwall, 24, 312.
Lootes, James Corneliotson, petition of, 84.
Lopez, Cosmo, 576.
Lorayne, or double cross, 583.
Lord Admirals of other countries, rights of, 432.
Lord Chamberlain of the Household, *see* Herbert, Philip, Earl of Montgomery.
Lord Chancellor, the, 546.
Lord Lieutenants, 77, 541.
....., ..., letters to, 12, 240, 334.
Lord, Mr., 438.
....., Thomas, certificate of, 367.
Lords, House of, petition of, 473.
....., Clerk of, 492.
....., Gentleman Usher of, 492.
....., Officers of, 492; and *see* Parliament.
Lord Steward of the Household, *see* Herbert, William, Earl of Pembroke.
Lord Treasurer, *see* Ley, James, Earl of Marlborough; Weston, Richard, Lord Weston; Paulet, William, Marquis of Winchester.
Lorraine, Duke of, 339, 481, 485, 553 (2).
Lothbury, document dated from, 71.
Loughor, 272 (6).
....., Portreeve of, *see* David, Charles.
Louis, the, appraisement of, 85.
Lound, *see* Lownes.
Louvain, document dated from, 445.
....., College of, 54, 445.
....., Rector of, 56.
Love, Dr., 427.
....., Richard, 299.
....., Sir Thomas, 51, 107, 290, 408.
....., ..., death of, 356.
....., William, 542.
Love, the, of Bideford, 286.
....., of Sandwich, 296, 306.
Lovell, Jacob, 558.
....., William, captain of ship, 301.
....., William, recusant, 466.
Lovet, Vincent, groom for the expedition to Cadiz, petition of, 51.
Lovett, Drue, 2.
....., Thomas, 508.
Lowe, ship of, 288.
Low Countries, the, references to, *passim*; and *see* Holland.
.... Ambassador, intended resident in, *see* Spencer, Richard.
Lownes, Anthony, 415, 417.
....., Francis, warrant to, 401.
....., Lawrence, 96.
Lowsehy, co. Leicester, 431.
Lowseley, Edward, examination of, 36.
Lowther, Robert, 290.
Loyalty, the, 77, 122, 140 (2), 141, 147, 149.
....., of London, 146, 290, 484.
Lubeck, 505.
....., ship of, 492, 493.
Lucas, Henry, letter of, 542.
....., Richard, 131.
Lucca, 531.
Luce, John, bond of, 462.
Lucey, John, petition of, 198.
Lucretia, the, of London, 289, 297.
Lucy, Dr., 242.
....., Sir Richard, 242.
Luddington, 162.
Ludgate, 406.
Ludlow, Castle of, 312.
Luke, the, of ——, 300.
....., of Dartmouth, 287.
Luke, Sir Oliver, 543.
Lumley, Richard, Viscount, 248.
Lund, the, in manor of Raskeilf, co. York, 569.
Lundworm, the, of Denmark, 134, 144, 145.
Lundy, Isle of, 89, 99.
Lupo, Theophilus, the King's musician, grant and warrant to, 401, 570, 571.
....., Thomas, composer of music, 144, 389, 401.
Luptone, James, 304.
....., John, 304.
Luther, Anthony, 555.
....., Thomas, 555.
Luttrell, William, letter of, 85.
Lux, Richard, 303.
Luxborough, document dated from, 402.
Luxford, Richard, 365.
Lydd, co. Kent, 93.
Lydyard, Capt. Hugh, letter of, 419.
Lymhrey, John, 292 (2).
Lymhry, James, petition of, 75.
....., Robert, 440.
Lyme, Prebend in Cathedral of Salisbury, 224.
Lymecolne, ship of, 287, 293.
Lymecnmbe, ship of, 295.
Lyme Regis, 45, 93, 536.
....., officers of, warrant to, 224.
....., ships of, 291, 299, 300, 305, 440.

Lymington, Hants, 92, 114, 320, 323.
Lynch, Richard, 42.
....., Simon, 42.
Lyndhurst, co. Hants, 431.
Lyndsay, George, 288 (2), 300.
....., Capt. Thomas, 109.
Lyng, John, 301.
Lynoe, John, 294, 299, 307.
Lynn Regis or King's Lynn, 27.
....., documents dated from, 336.
....., Justices of, certificate of, 336.
....., ships of, 68, 293, 295, 299, 305.
Lyon, Anne, 358.
....., ..., letter of, 400.
Lyvesay, John, 591.

M.

Maber, Henry, 578.
....., Peter, warrant to, 240.
Mac Carthie, Daniel, 133.
Mac Donnell, Randal, Earl of Antrim, letter to, 377.
....., Randal, Lord Dunluce, 377.
Machine for attacking towns and castles, 241.
Mackay, Donald, Lord Reay, warrant to, 555.
Maddison, Francis, 597.
....., Ralph, 554.
....., ..., grant to, 385 (2).
....., ..., warrant to, 385 (2).
Madeiras, the, 27, 228.
Madrid, 60, 395.
Maes, Peter, "memoire" and petition of, 33 (2).
Maeson, *see* Mason.
Magdalen, the, 444, 453.
Magdalen College, Oxford, 357.
...., Fellow of, 255.
...., Heads of, narration by, 127.
Magoone, William, 116.
Mahoney, John, 71.
Mahowne, Edmund, pardon, 167 (2).
Maids, the, mother of, 376.
Maidstone, Viscountess of, *see* Finch, Elizabeth.
Mainstey, Elizabeth, 89, 396.
Mainwaring, Sir Arthur, Gentleman of the Privy Chamber, and Lieutenant of Windsor Castle, 387.
....., ..., grant to, 396.
....., Lieut. Henry, 511.
....., Sir Henry, 28, 36, 118, 140, 141, 144, 146 (2), 194.
....., ..., certificate of, 495.
....., ..., letter of, 21.
....., ..., commission to, 349.
Mainwaring, Sir Henry, letters to, 48, 114.
....., Philip, letter of, 506.
....., Sir Randolph, 89.
....., ..., letters of, 118, 545.
....., Dr. Roger, King's Chaplain, 111, 158, 161 (2), 165, 172, 175, 183, 196, 416, 456.
....., ..., letters of, 348, 421, 484.
....., ..., grants to, 198, 211, 217, 235 (2).
Maior, Henry, 293 (2).
....., Robert, 305 (2).
Malaga, 514.
..... wine, price of, 464.
Maldon, 24, 322.
Malim, Christopher, 231, 232 (2).
Mallory, Christopher, 255, 328, 333, 357.
....., ..., examination of 343.
Malt, price of, 336.
Malthe, Chevalier de, 245.
Malvern, co. Worcester, chase, 65, 106.
Man, James, 300.
....., Richard, letter of, 54.
....., William, letter of, 347.
Man, Isle of, ports of, 434.
Manchester, Earl of, *see* Montagu, Henry.
Manfilde, William, letter of, 547.
Manfredo, ——, 104.
Manley, Conway, *alias* Manning, 11.
...., Richard, letter of, 212.
Mann, John, 297 (2).
....., William, Steward for the Company of Archers, accompt of, 477.
Manners, Francis, Earl of Rutland, 429.
....., ..., letters of, 310, 361.
....., ..., grant to, 203.
....., Sir George, grant to, 202 (2).
....., Lady Grace, grant to, 222 (2).
....., John, grant to, 222 (2).
Manning, Conway, *alias* Manley, discharge to, 11.
Mansell, Mr., 450.
....., Sir Robert, Vice Admiral of England, 398, 467, 472, 484.
....., ..., certificate of, 151.
....., ..., letter of, 487.
....., Sir Thomas, letters of, 272, 273.
Mansfeldt, Count, 50, 77, 424, 480, 488.
Mansfield, Viscount, *see* Cavendish, William.
Mansfield, 5.
Mansfull Park, co. Derby, Keeper of, *see* Cavendish, William, Earl of Newcastle.
Mantua, Prince of, 3.
....., ..., Maria, his wife, 3.
Manucci, Francis, bill of, 348.
Manuscripts, oriental, 542.
Manwood, Sir John, 438.
....., ..., letter of, 20, 30.
....., Sir Peter, 438.
....., Roger, 438.
Maples, Sir Thomas, 20, 438.

Digitized by Google

Maplett, John, 182.
Mapplisden, Edward, 306 (2).
Mar, Earl of, *see* Erskine, John.
Marberie, *see* Marbery.
Marbery, Anthony, 291 (2), 294 (2), 295 (2).
....., Capt., 447.
....., Robert, 292, 294, 295 (2).
Mardyke, 553.
Mares' Race, the King's, 389.
Maret, Mr., 568 (2).
Margam, documents dated from, 272, 273.
Margaret, the, 7.
....., of Ipswich, 299.
....., of London, 289, 300, 440.
....., of Plymouth, 309.
....., of Topsham, 309.
....., of Weymouth, 289.
Margate, 61, 78, 203, 510.
....., documents dated from, 530 (2), 536, 591.
..... Pier, 529, 550.
..... Roads, 74, 536, 575.
...., documents dated from, 529, 550.
Margett, William, 301 (2).
....., ..., letter of, 163.
Margetts, *see* Margett.
Maria, Princess, wife of the Prince of Mantua, 3.
Maria, the, 154, 181.
Marigold, the, of Bristol, 309.
....., of London, 288, 298, 299, 308.
....., of Weymouth, 431.
Mariner, Dorothy, 175.
Mariners, order for store of apparel to be sent to Rochelle, 161.
..... in co. Sussex, warrant for pressing, 230.
Marines, ship of, 112.
Marine Victuals, surveyers of, *see* Apsley, Sir Allen; Darrell, Sir Sampson,
Markes, George, petition of, 252.
Market, the, clerk of, 265.
Markwell, Matthew (pseudonyme), letter to, 30.
Marlborough, Earl of, *see* Ley, James.
Marlott, Mr., 91.
Marmaduke, the, of London, 288, 300.
Marque, letters of, 40, 41, 83, 167, 274, 282 (4), 333, 371, 381, 407, 417, 463, 471, 480, 483, 517, 546, 575.
....., ..., Register Books of warrants for issuing, 282–309, 432–441.
....., ..., fees for, 283.
....., ..., list of ships to which granted, 484.
....., ..., one for Capt. Seras, 517.
Marquess House, document dated from, 487.
Marre, Jacob, petition of, 476.
Marrett, Daniel, 525.
Marriott, Thomas, 213.
Marseilles, 84, 481.
Marsh, Gabriel, Marshal of the Admiralty, 70, 286.
....., ..., bill of, 255.
....., ..., grant to, 215 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 247.
....., Peter, 231, 232 (3).
....., Thomas, letter of, 553.
Marshal, Earl, *see* Howard, Thomas, Earl of Arundel and Surrey.
Marshall, Sir George, warrant to, 389.
....., John, 306, 307.
Marshalsea, the, 136, 177, 196, 240, 255, 313, 400, 587.
..... documents dated from, 443, 526.
....., Marshal of, habeas corpus, addressed to, 540.
Marshland, 119.
Marsly Park, 422.
Marten, Sir Henry, Judge of the Admiralty, Dean of the Arches, and Judge of the Prerogative Court, 9, 16, 44, 69, 79, 85, 107, 151, 279, 352, 356, 381, 409, 463, 472, 493, 506, 522, 547, 592 (2).
....., ..., letters of, 9, 14, 37, 276, 334, 553, 594.
....., ..., other papers and documents of, 142, 166, 381, 397, 444.
....., ..., letters to, 44, 70, 128, 281, 282.
....., ..., speech of, 122.
....., John, 303.
Martha, the, 7, 140 (2), 150.
....., of Bristol, 301.
....., of London, 290, 298, 299.
Martin, James, letter of, 421.
....., John, 298 (2), 308.
....., ..., letter of, 454.
Martinson, Moritz, 263.
Marwell, document dated from, 244.
Mary, Queen of England, 347, 503.
....., ... of Scotland, 343, 483.
Mary, the, 17, 221, 299, 302, 390, 441.
....., of Bristol, 70, 298, 307, 309.
....., of Dantzic, 72.
....., of Dartmouth, 296.
....., of Dundee, 287, 301.
....., of Exmouth, 307.
....., of Falmouth, 306.
....., of Foy, 307.
....., or London, 286, 291, 294, 301, 324, 440, 455.
....., of Lynn, 305.
....., of Newcastle, 162.
....., of Plymouth, 301, 306, 442.
....., of Portsmouth, 79.
....., of Rochelle, 113, 285.
..... Fortune, of Bristol, 291.
..... and John, of London, 286.
Marybone Park, documents dated from, 583, 590.

Digitized by Google

Mary Margaret, the, of Topsham, 287, 291.
Mary Rose, the, 13, 38, 48, 128, 152, 186, 416, 440.
...., document dated from, 128.
...., of Bristol, 283, 286, 288, 291, 298, 302.
Mason, Edmund, D.D., King's Chaplain, presentation to, 214, 216.
....., George, 30.
....., John, administrator of Silvester Wilson, 453.
....., John, impressed seaman, 70.
....., John, purser, 124.
..... John, servant to the Muscovia Company, 512.
....., Capt. John, Treasurer and Paymaster of the Army, 75, 90, 143, 149, 234, 236 (2), 252, 257, 258, 306, 317, 323, 379, 453, 476 (2), 479, 480 (7), 488, 497, 508 (2), 562.
....., ..., certificate of, 489.
....., ..., letters of, 30, 161, 251, 536, 539.
....., ..., other papers of, 258, 480, 508.
....., ..., letters to, 325, 590.
....., ..., warrants to, 318, 360, 479.
....., Sir John, Counsellor to Edward VI., 372.
....., Robert, barrister, 555 (2), 556 (2).
....., Robert, of Cambridge, letters of, 5, 9.
....., Robert, paymaster, certificate of, 154.
Massachusett's Bay, Governor and Company of, 481.
Master, James, information of, 185.
....., Sir William, letter of, 172.
Master Gunner of England, *see* Reynolds, John.
Master Shipwright, the chief, 140.
..... Shipwrights, certificate of, 581.
Masters, Dr., 137, 167.
Master's Attendant, certificate of, 581.
Masters of men-of-war of the fifth rank in the employment of Rhé, petition of, 20.
Masters of ships, list of, 386.
..... under the Earl of Denbigh's command, petition of, 36.
..... trading to Newcastle for coals, petition of, 426.
Masterson, Sir Richard, 577.
Mathew, Reynold, 486.
Mattachusett's, *see* Massachusett's.
Matthew, Roger, 439.
....., Tobias, Archbishop of York, death of, 59.
....., Sir Tobie, 457.
Matthewes, Augustine, 525, 538.
....., ..., answers of, 569.
....., Mr., 543.
Matthews, John, 453.
Maud, John, 532.
Maudline, the, 304.
....., of London, 307.
Maule, Mr., letter to, 251.
....., Patrick, groom of the bedchamber, 72, 447.
....., ..., grant to, 577 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 534.
....., Robin, 507.
Maunsell, Lady Jane, 567.
....., Sir Thomas, 567.
Maurois, Elias, 118.
Mawe, Leonard, D.D., King's Chaplain, and afterwards Bishop of Bath and Wells, 211, 268.
...., instalment of his first fruits, 393.
....., ..., oath taken by on performing homage, 337.
Maxwell, James, groom of the bedchamber, 104, 176, 335, 580, 583.
....., ..., confirmation to, 368.
....., ..., lease to, 592.
....., Robert, 125.
....., Sir Robert, 414.
....., Robert, Earl of Nithsdale, 414.
May, Adrian, groom of the privy chamber, 334 (2).
....., ..., grant to, 334.
....., Capt., 443, 493.
....., George, 307.
....., Hugh, 334.
....., Sir Humphrey, Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster, afterwards Vice Chamberlain, 11, 20, 30, 121, 135, 426, 510, 524.
....., ..., letter of, 155.
.. .., ..., commission to, 205.
....., ..., letter to, 109.
....., ..., warrants to, 145 (2), 214.
....., John, 108.
....., John de, merchant, memorial of, 462.
....., ..., petitions of, 399, 462.
....., Thomas, 302, 545.
....., ..., petition of, 553.
Mayde, Thomas, 291 (2).
Mayer, Wolgang, "nephew to the posthume martyr, Bucer," letters of, 411, 447, 490, 520.
....., ..., his son, 411, 447, 490, 520.
Mayerne, Sir Theodore, 421.
...., letters of, 169, 548.
....., ..., his son, 169.
Mayflower, the, 306.
....., of Brightelmstone, 305.
....., of Lowe, 288.
....., of Weymouth, 168.
....., of Great Yarmouth, 288, 302.
Mayhew, Myles, 432.
Maynard, Sir John, letter of, 186.
....., Walter, 297.
....., William, Lord, 524.

Maynard, William, Lord, grant to, 10.
Mayne, Henry, 298 (2).
Mayors, all, and others, commission to, 216.
....., ..., letter to, 455.
Mayrave, Walter, 289.
McAulive, William, 133.
Meanwell, Michael (pseudonyme), letter of, 30.
Measurement of ships, 127.
Meath, Henry, 440 (2).
Meantys, Thomas, Clerk of the Council, 72, 584.
....., ..., letters to, 349, 470.
Mechlin, 328.
....., hospital at, 445.
Meddus, Dr. James, certificate of, 356.
....., ..., letters of, 180, 233.
....., ..., letter to, 185.
Medenblick, ship of, 422.
Medouce, *see* Meddus.
Medway, the, 114, 340, 457, 537 (2), 551, 582, 587.
Meere, 135.
Melcombe Regis, document dated from, 444.
Meldrith, co. Cambridge, 113.
Meldrum, Sir John, 103.
Melius Inquirendum, 429.
Mellow, Mr., articles against, 598.
Melton, co. Suffolk, gaol at, 192.
Melvill, Robert, letter of, 213.
Melvin, 114.
Melvin, Robert, 149, 172, 173, 160, 363, 364.
....., ..., examination of, 103.
Mendip, co. Somerset, 425.
Mennes, Capt. John, 39.
....., ..., instructions to, 395, 497, 521.
....., ..., letters of, 446, 452, 456, 467, 470, 478, 481 (2), 503, 514, 521, 529, 530 (2), 536, 550, 557, 559, 577.
....., ..., report of, 495.
....., ..., instructions to, 575.
....., ..., letters to, 389, 391, 488, 524 (2), 541, 591.
....., ..., warrant to, 553.
Mennis, *see* Mennes.
Merchant Adventurer, the, of London, 290.
Merchant Adventurers, 425, 507, 515, 524, 550.
...., Fellowship of, petition of, 119.
Merchant Bonaventure, the, of London, 305.
...., of Millbrook, 440.
Merchant Royal, the, 434.
..... Strangers, 9, 115, 188, 337, 507.
...., warrants to, 206, 209.
Merchants, 12, 71, 96, 172, 189, 198, 203, 228, 255, 263, 264, 313, 316, 330, 331, 332, 346, 362, 398, 399, 401, 404, 418, 424, 425 (2), 426, 442, 444, 445, 455, 470, 520, 529, 536, 538, 564, 574, 575, 578.
Merchants, four, 203.
..... ships, 116, 135, 342, 405, 445.
Merhonour, the, 157.
Merideth, John, 188.
Merlet, John, 19.
Merlin, *see* Magdalen.
Mermaid, the, 303, 439, 440.
Merrick, John, 219 (2).
Merrifield, Ralph, 286.
Merriott, co. Somerset, 101.
Merry, Thomas, letter of, 212.
Mervyn, Sir Henry, Admiral of the Narrow Seas, 143, 376, 419, 578, 591.
....., ..., certificates of, 412, 495.
....., ..., examination of, 36.
....., ..., instructions for, 416.
....., ..., letters and petition of, 152, 408, 473.
....., ..., letter to, 456.
....., Capt. James, 229.
Metcalfe, Thomas, merchant, petitions of, 201, 331.
....., Thomas, priest, 120, 136, 229.
....., ..., petition of, 240.
Metham, Sir Thomas, grant to, 174.
Methley, co. York, 219.
Meux, Sir William, letter of, 76.
Mews, the, 334.
....., document dated from, 33.
Mexfield, *see* Maxwell.
Meysey, Michael, 470.
....., ..., affidavit of, 400.
Mezanile, 56.
Mich, Christopher, 293.
Michell, Christopher, 287 (2), 292, 295, 302 (2).
....., Edward, 305.
....., Henry, 291, 300, 474.
....., John, 291.
....., Nicholas, examination of, 503.
Micklethwaite, Dr., Master of the Temple, 256.
Middle Aston, manor of, 383.
Middlehurgh, 226.
Middlecoats, Sir Thomas, 188.
Middle Park, *alias* the North Park, part of Hampton Court, 344.
Middlesex, 407.
....., places in, referred to, 115, 235, 260, 396, 466.
....., Deputy Lieutenants, letter of, 586.
....., Justices of Peace, certificate of, 99.
....., ..., letter of, 586.
....., Sheriffs of, 549, 568.
....., prisoners, commission for relief of, 137.
....., Earl of, *see* Cranfield, Lionel.
Middle Temple, 435.
....., document dated from, 238.

Digitized by Google

Middleton, John, 163.
....., ..., protection for, 182 (2), 574, 592.
....., Thomas, 136, 140.
....., Sir Thomas, grant to, 49.
....., ..., contract with the King, 220.
Midhurst, 417.
Migan, John, 439.
Milbere, Edward, 305 (2).
Milbery *see* Millerry.
Milborne, ——, 303.
Milbrooke, ships of, 304, 440.
Mildenhall, co. Suffolk, 211, 214.
....., co. Wilts, 224.
Mildmay, Sir Henry, master of the jewels, 43, 321.
....., Sir Walter, 542.
Miles, Richard, 102.
Milford Haven, 474, 523, 573.
....., ..., document dated from, 398.
Military laws and ordinances, 261.
Mill, Sir John, letter of, 330.
....., ..., warrant of, 317.
....., ..., letter to, 330.
Millard, Richard, deposition of, 136.
Miller, Thomas, submission of, 360.
Millery, John, 291, 295.
Milles, Sir Richard, 431.
Millett, Caleb, 204, 222 (2).
Millington, Gilbert, letters to, 43, 172, 175.
....., Henry, accompt of, 518.
....., John, 178.
....., ..., letters of, 43, 152, 172, 175.
Mills, Capt. Robert, 306 (2).
....., ..., and company, petition of, 69.
Milton, co. Kent, 212.
....., in Norway, ship of, 104.
Milton John, saltpetre-man, 86.
....., ..., petition of, 424.
Milward, John, 419.
Mince, *see* Mennes.
Minciall, *see* Minshull.
Minchead, ships of, 293 (3), 295.
Miniken, the, 93, 467, 566.
Minshull, Sir Richard, 2.
Mint, the, 2, 11 (2), 158.
....., auditor of, *see* Stanley, Henry.
....., chief graver of, *see* Gilbert, John.
....., master of, *see* Harley, Sir Robert.
....., warden and treasurer, *see* Parkhurst, Sir William.
Mintz, *see* Mennes.
Misen, co. Nottingham, 160.
Misterton, document dated from, 337.
Mitchell, Christian, petition of, 101.
....., ..., pardon, 344.
Mittens, ——, 104.
Mitton, documents dated from, 544, 571.
Moggeridge, Henry, the King's footman, grant to, 397.
Mogridge, John, 191.
Moham, Barnabas, 288 (2).
Mohan, Edward, 296.
Mohun, Capt., his company, 279.
....., John, afterwards Lord Mohun, Vice Warden of the Stannaries, 24 (2), 27, 33, 36, 37, 65, 66, 116, 117, 199, 358, 422.
....., ..., commission to, 7.
....., ..., letter of, 347.
....., ..., warrant to, 117.
....., Sir Reginald, 358.
Mole, John, 303.
Molesworth, Edward, 427.
....., Capt. William, 427.
Molley, Gabriel, 287 (2).
Molton, John, 297.
Molyncux, Lady, 188.
Momfredo, *see* Manfredo.
Monasteries, advice to members of, 430.
....., books of, 530 (2).
Monger, Benjamin, petition of, 509.
Mompesson, Sir Giles, 86, 423.
....., ..., letter of, 341.
Monks Risborough, co. Buckingham, 431.
Monlabeur, Captain, report of, 173.
Monmouth, co., places in, referred to, 235, 423, 593.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, letter of, 315.
....., Earl of, *see* Cary, Robert.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Somerset, Henry, Earl of Worcester.
Monox, Edward, Clerk of the Cheque at Chatham, letter of, 130.
....., ..., warrant to, 587.
Montagu, Edward, Lord Montagu of Boughton, 409, 513.
....., ..., grants to, 199 (2), 254.
....., ..., contract with the King, 49.
....., George, grant to, 372.
....., Henry, Earl of Manchester, Lord President of the Council, and afterwards Lord Privy Seal, 11, 28, 41, 42, 85, 135, 177, 220, 241, 248, 329, 422, 459, 562.
....., ..., letter of, 43.
....., ..., letters to, 7, 19, 85, 89, 98, 165, 178, 189, 310.
....., ..., commissions and other documents addressed to, 18, 88, 182 (2), 205, 423.
....., James, grant to, 372.
....., Sir Sidney, warrant to, 2.
....., Walter, 81, 120, 130, 150, 248, 264, 268, 345, 346, 351, 352, 355, 356, 383, 404.
....., ..., letters of, 414, 427.
....., ..., pass for, 352.
....., ..., grant to, 372.
....., ..., statement by, 382.

Montagutt, Bartholomew de, groom of the privy chamber to the Queen, 416.
....., Peter, 416.
Montaigne, George, successively Bishop of London and Durham, and Archbishop of York, 3, 52, 148, 192, 585.
....., ..., royal assents for, 26 (2), 179.
....., ..., letters of, 59, 165.
....., ..., oath of homage. 181.
....., ..., officers of, 512.
....., ..., restitotion of temporalities, 190.
Montgomery, co., 97, 385.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 199, 216, 220, 250, 420, 503.
Montgomery, Earl of, *see* Herbert, Philip.
....., Countess of, *see* Herbert, Anne.
....., Isles of, 200, 506.
Montjoy-Blount, Lord Montjoy, *see* Blount, Montjoy.
Moody, Mr., 274.
....., ..., his son, 274.
Moore, Alexander, 286.
....., Dr., 186.
....., Joseph, licence to, 406.
....., Edward, 53.
....., George, discharge to, 161, 163.
....., Richard, affidavit of, 476.
....., William, 441.
Moorebay, co. Northampton, 222.
Mordaunt, John, Lord, afterwards Earl of Peterborough, 222, 513 (2).
More, Sir George, 197.
....., John, 133.
....., John, M.D., 409.
....., Robert, 540 (2).
Morehead, Mr., 554.
Moreland, Gervase, 60, 530, 584 (2).
Morewood, co. Gloucester, 269.
Morewood, Gilbert, petition of, 226.
....., ..., his brother, 226.
Morgan, Sir Charles, 4, 97, 120, 129, 237, 348, 590, 596.
....., ..., letter of, 25.
....., ..., his regiment, 253, 341, 592.
....., Capt. Edmund, 7, 323.
....., ..., letter of, 78.
....., Edward, shipowner, 288.
....., Edward, popish recusant, 527.
....., James, petition of, 143.
....., Meredith, 97.
....., Richard John, petty constable of Longhor, examination of, 272.
....., Thomas, 300, letter of, 563.
....., Thomas Boweine, examination of, 272.
....., W., letter of, 312.
....., William, 255.
....., William, of Penrose, 423.
Morice, Francis, clerk of the Ordnance, 465, 562, 589.
....., ..., letter of, 156.
....., ..., letter to, 568.
....., Mr., 589.
Morison, Sir Richard, 189.
Morley, ——, 137, 163.
....., ——, Captain of the St. Claude, 526.
Morly, Sir, 326.
Morning Star, the, of London, 301.
Morpeth, co. Northumberland, 503, 519.
....., document dated from, 374.
Morrell, Peter la, examination of, 312.
Morrice, Captain, 20.
Morris, John, 288 (2), 292, 305 (2).
....., John, B.D., 408.
Morse, Robert, 10.
Mortlake, 338, 507.
Morton, ——, a minister, 499.
....., Earl of, *see* Douglas, William.
....., Sir Thomas, 246, 339.
....., ..., letter of, 559.
Moryson, Sir Charles, 482.
Moss, Thomas, 424.
Mosse, Francis, petition of, 569.
Mote's Bulwark, under Dover Castle, 167.
....., ..., keeper of, *see* Russell, Capt. Edward.
Mott, Robert, 432 (2).
Mottershed, Edward, 548.
....., Thomas, petition of, 548.
Mouldsworth, Capt. William, Ensign to Sir Thomas Littleton, 40.
Moulson, Alderman, 226.
Moulton manor, co. Northampton, 428.
Mount——, Lord, 457.
Mountague, Sir Charles, 26, 29.
....., Dr. James, Bishop of Winchester, 29.
....., Dame Mary, 26, 29.
....., Richard, Bishop of Chichester, 217, 228, 268, 336, 451, 461, 472.
....., ..., accompt by, 536.
....., ..., dispensation to, 217 (2).
....., ..., instalment of first fruits, 393.
....., ..., royal assent to, 217 (2)
....., ..., letters to, 329, 346.
....., ..., oath of homage, 228.
....., ..., his Appello Cæsarem, 451, 456.
Mountford, John, grant to, 560.
Mountgarret, Viscount, *see* Butler, Richard.
Mowle, John, presentment of, 587.
Moyer, James, 302 (2).
Moynes, Francis, 309.
Much Dunmow, co. Essex, 225.
Mucheiney manor, co. Somerset, 223.
Mulgrave, Earl of, *see* Sheffield, Edmund.
Mulgrove, Hugh, 227.
Mullebeck, Robert, 544.
Multon, John, 292 (2).
Mun, Thomas, replication of, *versus* Letts, 534.

Munck, John, 591.
Munden, Edward, 292 (2).
Munster, Lord President of, 80, 447.
Murphy, Dennis, 75.
Murray, Andrew, 348 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 365.
....., Sir David, 581.
....., ..., letter of, 413.
....., Henry, 167.
....., Jane, 129.
....., ..., grant to, 3.
....., Mr., 97.
....., Patrick, King's cupbearer, grant to, 38.
....., William, Bishop of Llandaff, 4.
....., ... petition of, 570.
....., ... report of, 386.
....., ..., commission to, 567.
...., ..., grant to, 593.
....., ..., warrant to, 9.
...., William, groom of the bedchamber, 167, 347.
...., ..., grants to 125, 269, 581.
....., ..., letter to, 534.
....., ..., warrant to, 99.
Murrey, Stephen, examination of, 503.
Muscovia Company, the, 9, 355, 435, 501, 511.
...., petition of, 26.
Muscovy, 99.
Muse-much parish (pseudonyme), 30.
Musgrave, Lieut. Francis, 379, 401.
....., Isabel, 410, 416, 451.
....., ..., petition of, 379.
....., ..., grant to, 401.
....., Thomas, pardon, 191, 192.
Music, composers of, *see* Lupo, Thomas; Nan, Stephen; Tomkins, Thomas.
Musicians, the King's, *see* Ferrabosco, Alphonso; Ferrabosco, Henry; James, William; Johnson, Robert; Lupo, Theophilus; Picart, Nicholas.
....., ..., discharge to, 220.
Muskett, ——, 345, 365.
"Musquil unmasked," 525.
Myes Baily, co. Gloucester, 269.
Mylles, Robert, 269 (2).
Mynnes, John, 298 (2), 307 (2).

N.

Nagle, Garret, letter to, 445.
....., ..., his brother, 445.
Nangle, 574.
Nansog, Martin, Chaplain to Bishop Hall, of Exeter, 347.
Nansog, Martin, examination of, 358.
Nantes, 104, 134, 144 175, 226, 409, 489.
....., ships of, 547 (2).
Naper, Robert, letter of, 567.
Napier, Archibald, Lord, Treasurer-depute in Scotland, 195.
Naples, 79, 402, 446, 474, 483.
Narbeth, co. Pembroke, forest of, 250.
....., manor of, 250.
Narborow, co. Leicester, 52.
Narrow Seas, the, 31, 77, 90, 97, 106, 113, 186, 314, 328, 369, 394, 421, 473, 497, 544, 575, 577.
....., Rear Admiral of, 353.
Nash, Elizabeth, 535.
....., Richard, 535.
....., ..., his brother, 535.
Nassau, Count Earnest of, warrant for, 579.
Nau, Stephen, composer of music, warrant to, 389.
Nannton, Sir Robert, Master of the Court of Wards, 11, 321, 561.
....., ..., letters of, 120, 326, 349, 392.
....., ..., letters to, 138, 321, 419.
....., ..., request to, 423.
...., Secretaries of, *see* Verney, Mr.; Lord, Mr.
Navy, the, *passim*.
....., orders for the better government of, 365.
....., Ministers on board ships of, 29, 40, 447.
....., documents relating to the management of, 433.
....., Four Masters of, 368, 387.
....., Masters of, certificates of, 518, 523.
....., Master Attendant of, letter to, 406.
....., the Officers of, 6, 34, 69, 79, 90, 138, 140, 144, 150, 154, 156, 164, 230, 333, 365, 411, 444, 455 (2), 462, 463, 468 (2), 471 (2), 484, 486, 494, 500, 512, 541, 550, 559, 573, 575.
....., ..., certificates of, 519, 539, 553.
....., ..., letters of, 6, 7, 10, 14, 33, 39, 63, 99, 105, 106 (2), 108, 125, 126, 168, 184, 195, 214, 217, 405, 416, 451 (2), 453, 455, 491, 492, 493, 532, 535, 575 (2), 581, 582, 597.
....., ..., letters to, 6, 81, 131, 426, 462, 465.
....., ..., report of, 411.
....., ..., warrant of, 587.
....., ..., warrant to, 433.
....., list of all officers of, and their wages, 471.
....., the Ordinary of, 186.
..... Paymaster, *see* Edisbury, Kenrick.
..... Surveyors of Victuals, *see* Apsley, Sir Allen; Darrell, Sir Sampson.
....., Treasurer of, *see* Crow, Sir Sackville.

Digitized by Google

Navy, the, Comptroller of, 385; *see* Slingsby, Sir Guilford.
....., Surveyor of, *see* Aylesbury, Sir Thomas.
....., the late Commissioners of, 266, 463.
....., ..., letter of, 194.
....., ..., for inquiry into the state of, 71, 105, 220, 240.
Naylor, Lawrence, examination of, 360.
Neale, John, 232, 398.
....., ..., petition of, 379.
....., Capt. Walter, petition of, 480.
Neason, Capt., 425.
....., Philip, 305.
....., Robert, 305.
Neau, Capt. Peter, 206, 441 (2).
Neede, William, 11.
Needler, Capt., 526.
Needles, the, 320, 536.
Neele, Jacob, 441.
Negroes, 107, 110, 131.
Neighbor, Capt., 103.
Neighbour, William, 162, 235.
Neile, Richard, Bishop of Durham, and afterwards of Winchester, 429, 472, 526, 564, 586.
....., ..., report of, 586.
....., ..., letters to, 197, 266, 502.
Nelson, John, 302.
....., Mr., *alias* Jackson, 457.
Nelston, diocese of Lincoln, 397.
Neptune, the, of Bristol, 305.
....., of Chester, 304.
....., of London, 289, 302, 309.
Nerbert, *see* Narbeth.
Netherlands, the, *passim*; and *see* Holland.
Nethersall, ——, 440 (2).
Nethersole, Sir Francis, 4, 47, 153, 412, 591.
....., ..., letters of, 8, 64, 73 (2), 83, 153, 158, 168, 183, 239, 268, 456, 459, 472, 499.
....., ..., letter to, 4.
Nethoway, Thomas, 300.
Neville, Francis, commission to, 205.
....., Henry, 137.
....., ..., Lord Abergavenny, 137.
....., Sir Thomas, 137.
Newark, Viscount, *see* Pierrepont, Robert.
Newburgh, Lord, *see* Barrett, Edward.
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 14, 28, 104, 240, 349, 403 (2), 458, 475.
....., documents dated from, 78, 361, 467, 528 (2).
....., mayor and others, certificates of, 361, 528.
....., ..., letter of, 528.
....., fleet, 275.
....., merchants of, 111.
....., port of, officers of the Customs in, letter to, 111.
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Corporation of, petition of, 462.
....., ships of, 7, 29, 78, 162, 209, 287, 290, 292, 297, 299, 300, 309, 323, 356.
Newcastle, Earl of, *see* Cavendish, William.
Newcomen, Sir Robert, 125.
....., Thomas, 299.
New Draperies, in co. Norfolk, Deputy Ainager, *see* Bowd, Thomas.
Newe, Randowle, 287 (2).
Newell, Robert, 213.
New England, 30.
....., ..., company of, 481.
....., ..., Massachusett's Bay in, 481.
New Forest, co. Hants, 431.
Newfoundland, 62, 71, 103, 185, 233.
....., mines of iron and silver in, 180, 185.
....., Governor of, 185.
Newgate, 162, 234, 406, 427, 568, 587, 588.
....., document dated from, 528.
Newhaven, co. Sussex, document dated from 475.
....., *see* Havre-de-Grace.
Newland, Robert, the elder, letter to, 264.
....., Robert, 299.
Newman, John, 287 (2), 300 (2).
..... Robert, 196.
Newmarch, co. York, 222.
Newmarket, 35, 119, 369.
....., documents dated from, 2, 3 (4), 4 (5), 5, 11 (2), 34 (2), 44.
....., keeper of the King's wardrobes at, *see* Roberts, Rowland.
Newport, Isle of Wight, 230, 382, 480, 547.
....., ..., documents dated from, 109, 323 (2), 331.
Newport, Earl of, *see* Blount, Montjoy.
....., Mayor, letters of, 323 (2), 331.
....., ships of, 304, 411 (2).
New Prison, 345, 348.
New Romney, *see* Romney, New.
New Sarum, 396.
New Scotland, Governor of, *see* Alexander, Sir William.
Newstedd, Christopher, presentation to, 582.
Newton, Sir Adam, Receiver General of the King's Revenue as Prince of Wales, 129, 206.
....., ..., warrants to, 38, 103.
....., George, 195.
....., ..., petition of, 238.
....., ..., presentation to, 238.
....., John, 340.
....., S., letter of, 437.
....., Thomas, petition of, 427.
Newtown, co. Montgomery, 250.
New Year's Gift, the, 118, 119.
....., of Hull, 107.
Nicholas, Bartholomew, 304.
....., Dr., 357, 581.

Digitized by Google

Nicholas, Edward, his brother, 5, 245, 370.
....., ..., his wife, 249.
....., ..., letters of the following persons: —
Secretary Conway, 267.
Sir John Drake, 285.
John Ellzey, 9, 89, 464.
Capt. John Mennes, 524.
Richard Oliver, 246.
Sir Henry Palmer, 519.
Capt. John Penniogton, 577, 589.
....., ..., petition of, 427.
....., ..., letters to, *see* the names of the writers.
....., ? Jack, 335.
....., John, 60.
....., ..., letter of, 335.
....., ? Ned, 335.
....., Richard, 140.
....., Susan, 335.
....., Susannah, letter of, 437.
Nicholas, the, of Granville, 110.
....., of London, 297.
....., of Plymouth, 299.
Nicholl, Mr., examination of, 496.
Nicholl Forest, co. Cumberland, 198, 199.
Nicholls, Ferdinando, 543.
....., John, 304.
Nichols, Archibald, 285.
Nicholson, Mr., 564.
....., Otho, 473, 574.
Nicoll, Archibald, petitions of, 424, 522.
....., ..., letter to, 553.
....., William, 159.
Niesen, Dirick, 528.
....., ..., petition of, 536.
Nienport, 328.
Niger, the, of Newcastle, 299.
Nightingale, the, 415.
....., of Brighthelmstone, 195 (2).
Nithsdale, Earl of, *see* Maxwell, Robert.
Niton, document dated from, 164.
Nivellius, Peter, General of Order of Cistercians, letter to, 174.
Nixon, ——, 300.
....., Oswald, 299 (2).
Nobility of England, catalogue of, 15.
Noel, Edward, Lord, 369.
Nonsuch, 392.
....., document dated from, 169.
Nonsuch, the, 17, 19, 36, 46, 47, 146, 166, 179, 263, 335.
....., barge, 48.
Norden, co. Durham, 202.
Norfolk, 47, 143, 196, 352, 365, 402, 540, 658, 579.
....., places in, referred to, 10, 90, 163, 211, 427, 572, 574.
....., Deputy Lieutenants of, 27.
....., Justices of, certificate of, 336.
Norfolk, Justices of, letter of, 341.
....., Lord Lieutenant of, *see* Howard, Thomas, Earl of Arundel and Surrey.
....., Vice Admiral of, *see* Southwell, Sir Thomas.
Norgate, Thomas, 458.
Normanby, 392.
Normandy, 435, 514.
Norris, Captain, 220, 560.
....., Sir John, 536.
North, Dudley, Lord, 373.
North, the, President and Council of, 496, 500, 504.
....., ..., commission to, 8.
....., ..., instructions to, 496 (2), 504 (3).
....., ..., to assimilate their proceedings to those of the Court of Chancery, 585.
...., letter to, 585.
....., ..., secretary to, *see* Ingram, Sir Arthur.
....., ..., Lord President of, *see* Scrope, Emanuel, Lord; Wentworth, Thomas, Viscount.
Northampton, 213.
....., co., 89, 256, 426, 569, 570, 579.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 49, 110, 190, 191, 199, 222, 227, 239, 254, 334, 354, 428 (2), 502, 517.
...., Deputy Lieutenants, 446.
....., ..., ..., letters of, 69, 71.
....., Earl of, *see* Compton, William.
....., Marchioness of, *see* Parr, Helen.
....., western division, clergy of, 69 (3).
Northcave manor, co. York, 174.
North Head, the, 497, 503.
North Park, the, *alias* Middle Park, 344.
North Seas, 66, 74.
Northumberland, 18, 205, 374, 478.
....., places in, referred to, 137, 462, 497, 498, 503.
....., Deputy Lieutenants, 374.
....., ..., letter of, 374.
....., Lord Lieutenants, *see* Clifford, Francis, Earl of Cumberland; Clifford, Henry, Lord.
....., Earl of, *see* Percy, Henry.
....., Receiver General of the Revenues within, *see* Wharton, Thomas.
Northumbria, Duke of, *see* Dudley, Sir Robert.
Norton, ——, 187.
....., Sir Daniel, 233, 244.
....., ..., letter of, 246, 323.
....., ..., letters to, 243, 253.
....., Henry, 10.
....., Sir Richard, letters of, 233, 317.
....., ..., letter to, 314.
....., Walter, 10, 13.
....., Lieut. Col. Walter, 477.
....., ..., petition of, 480.

Nortoo, co. Stafford, 380.
Norway, 254, 463.
Norwich, 27, 87, 104, 188, 192, 358.
....., documents dated from, 27, 341.
....., inquisition held at, 469.
....., cathedral church of, 501, 528.
....., ..., altered statutes, 501, 504 (2).
....., Children's Hospital, foundation of, 392 (2).
....., Corporation, confirmation to, 392 (2).
....., Bishops of, *see* Harsnet, Samuel; White, Francis.
....., Dean and others, 528.
....., Mayor and others, letter of, 27.
....., ..., petition of, 200.
....., preacher to the French congregation, *see* Delauney, Peter.
....., Earl of, *see* Denny, Edward.
Nostra Seniora de Pena de Francie, 283.
Nostre Dame, the, of London, 440.
Nostre Dame de Grace, 300.
Notre Dame, the, 174, 448.
....., of Havre de Grace, 483.
"Nott, Sr.," 148.
Nottingham, document dated from, 5.
....., co., 5, 205, 333, 338.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 43, 175, 190, 193.
....., Justices of, 5.
....., Earl of, *see* Howard, Charles.
....., Sheriff of, *see* Hewett, Sir Thomas.
Nowell, Robert, 491.
Noy, Capt., 41, 75, 85.
Nuneaton, 357, 423.
Nunkeeling, in Holderness, York, dissolved priory, 494.
Nutt, Capt. John, 187, 256, 291, 298, 465.
....., Robert, 294 (2), 296.
Nuttall, Edward, 98, 102.
....., ..., letters of, 6, 502.
Nysan, *see* Niesen.

O.

Oade, Mr., 479.
Oakes, Thomas, 299.
Oath of Allegiance, condemnation of by Urban VIII., 55 (2).
Oaths, forms of, 58, 340 (2), 341.
Oatlands, document dated from, 251.
Oats, price of, 450, 589.
Odiham, co. Hants, 107.
Odiorn, Capt. Robert, 293, 296 (2), 306, 357.
....., ..., charges brought against, 357.
....., ..., answer of, 357 (2).
Odonock, *see* O'Donogh.
O'Donogh, Capt. Roger, 99.
Officers of the Army, 432 (2), 433.
....., ..., their expostulation with the Lord Treasurer, 433.
....., ..., lists of, 241, 324, 434, 435, 471.
....., ..., eighteen, under Colonel Morgan, petition of, 590.
Offington, documents dated from, 204, 234, 250, 510.
Ofield, Richard, 292 (2).
....., Thomas, 300.
....., William, 300, 308 (2), 368, 404.
Oglander, Sir John, letter to, 244.
Ogle, Catherine, Baroness, 186.
....., Sir John, 163.
....., ..., four daughters of, grant to, 137.
....., Robert, 1st Lord, 438.
Okenhead, ——, (provost of Edinburgh), verses on, 103.
Old Bailey, 89.
Oldisworth, Arnold, 197.
....., Michael, 163.
....., ..., petition of, 163.
....., Mr., 379.
Old Palace, the, document dated from, 45.
"Old Religion, The," by Bishop Hall, 533.
Oldswick, co. Buckingham, 431.
Oleborne, Henry, 441 (2).
Oliver, ——, 209, 537.
....., Mr., of Magdalen College, 357.
....., Richard, Commissioner of the Duke's estate, 9, 70, 227, 284, 285, 325, 508, 509, 563.
....., ..., letters of, 44, 310.
....., ..., petition of, 509.
....., ..., letters to, 107, 246.
....., ..., warrant to, 191.
Olona de Barges, ship of, 454.
Olonne, ships of, 12, 200.
Olympio, *see* Rome.
O'Moeny, *see* Mahoney.
O'Neale, *see* Neile.
Orange, Henry Frederick, Prince of, 19, 427, 566.
....., Maurice, Prince of, 27.
Ordination book, 187.
Ordnance, 30, 33, 34, 41, 126, 140, 141, 166, 167, 177, 203, 206, 225, 255, 258, 260, 271, 328, 343, 352, 359, 363, 366, 383, 387, 411, 434, 435, 443, 467, 474, 476, 510, 536, 546, 551, 553, 571, 572.
....., brass, 467.
....., ..., note of, 180.
....., iron, 264.
Ordnance Office, the, 14, 69, 117, 124, 154, 435, 465, 517, 583.
....., documents dated from, 18 (2), 28, 60, 83, 117, 118, 167, 517.
....., arrears of, 162.
..... Lieutenant, warrant to, 191.

Ordnance Office, the, Lieutenant and others of, letter of, 187.
....., ..., letter to, 507.
....., mastership of, 507.
....., deputy mastership of, 507, 557, 594.
....., officers of, 577.
....., ..., letters of, 117, 118, 167.
....., ..., letters to, 195.
....., ..., reports of, 88, 517.
....., state of, 435.
....., survey of, 114.
....., clerk of, *see* Parker, Thomas.
....., master general, *see* Carew, George, Earl of Totness; Vere, Horace, Lord Vere of Tilbury.
....., deputy master, *see* Stafford, Sir Thomas.
....., Lieutenant, *see* Heydon, Capt., afterwards Sir John.
....., deputy lieutenant and clerk, *see* Morice, Francis.
....., surveyor, 165; and *see* Bludder, Sir Thomas; Harris, Sir Paul.
....., warrants to, 137, 163, 165.
Ordway, Edward, 162.
Organ for chapel in Windsor Castle, 399.
Orfeure, Robert, receipt of, 122.
Orgain, John, 229.
Oriel College, Oxford, heads of, narration by, 127.
Orlandini, Fabian, 455.
Orston, ship of, 304.
Osboldeston, Battris, 564.
....., Simon, 564.
....., Thomas, 564.
Osbolton, Lambert, letter of, 255.
Osborne, Capt. Christopher, examination of, 36.
....., Edward, 224.
....., Leonard, 492.
....., Sir Peter, 553.
Osean, ships of, 288, 291, 293.
Ostend, 114, 190, 315, 455.
....., governor of, 577.
....., ships of, 283, 468, 526.
Ostenhanger, document dated from, 373.
Oston, ship of, 298.
Oswaldlaw, co. Worcester, hundred of, 159, 170, 443, 504.
Ottbye, Capt., 199.
Ottery St. Mary, document dated from, 521.
Oughtred, Benjamin, 477, 479.
"Oure and Harte," 371.
Ouse (the river), 2 (2).
Outports, keepers of various, letter to, 267.
Overbury, Giles, 10.
....., N., letter of, 526.
....., Sir Nicholas, letter to, 477.
....., Walter, 10.
Overman, Thomas, 26.
Oversley, co. York, 229.
Owen, Lewis, 255.
....., ..., examination of, 328.
....., Capt. Walter, petition of, 488.
Owfield, *see* Ofield.
Oxburgh, Hewar, 582.
....., Lawrence, 582.
Oxford, 38, 61, 74, 189, 208, 254, 319, 338 (2), 353, 414, 423, 526, 533, 546.
....., documents dated from, 127, 329.
....., co., 52, 569, 570.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 211, 222, 344, 375, 502, 570.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants of, letter of, 18.
....., ..., Sheriff of, *see* Wenman, Sir Richard.
....., Bishop of, *see* Howson, John.
....., bishoprick of, 254.
....., Lord Lieutenant of, *see* Knollys, William, Earl of Banbury.
....., University, 111, 341, 361, 398, 414, 568 (2).
....., ..., Act questions, 208.
....., ..., disturbance respecting the election of Proctors and course adopted for the future, 111 (2), 127 (2), 341 (3), 361 (3), 398 (2), 408 (2), 414 (2), 445 (2), 446.
....., ..., thanks Sir Thomas Roe for oriental manuscripts, 542.
....., ..., letters of, 445, 542.
....., ..., colleges in, 341.
....., ..., ..., students in, 341; and *see* the names of the several colleges.
....., ..., Chancellor, *see* Herbert, William, Earl of Pembroke.
....., ..., Vice Chancellor, *see* Frewen, Accepted.
....., Congregation House, documents dated from, 445, 542.
....., Dowager Countess of, *see* Vere, Diana de.
Oyer and Terminer, Commissions of, 70, 243, 244, 245, 246.
Oyls, Jacques, petition of, 217.

P.

P. (H.), 511.
Packer, Mr., 210.
....., Thomas, Clerk of the Privy Seal, 120.
....., ..., letter of, 127.
Padstow, 574.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
Page, Gilbert, 302.
Pagett, Andrew, examination of, 475.

Paine, Mr., 180.
....., ..., letter of, 185.
....., Rowland, agreement with Sir John Coke, 136.
Painter, Henry, 446.
Palatinate, the, Elector and Electress of, *see* Bohemia, Frederick, King of, and Elizabeth, Queen of.
....., ..., ministers of, 597.
....., account of money collected for, 406, 417 (2).
Paleologus, Theodore, letter of, 27.
Paliette, John la, examination of, 312.
Palmer, Sir Henry, Vice Admiral of the Narrow Seas, 107, 123 (2), 126, 128, 130, 132, 134, 135, 138, 141, 147, 149, 150, 151, 152, 154, 155, 166, 169, 173, 177, 209, 212, 213, 385, 473, 485, 528, 550, 560, 566.
....., ..., letters of, 28, 105, 138, 146, 190, 481, 491, 514 (2), 526, 528, 532 (2), 545.
....., ..., petition of, 408.
....., ..., letter to, 519.
....., James, 506.
....., John, 511.
....., Richard, 229.
....., Thomas, depositioo of, 467.
....., William, 292, 302 (2), 439.
....., ..., letter to, 475.
Palmes, Mr., 382.
Paltock, John, 41.
Pamplin, Robert, 181.
Pamplyn, Merial, grant to, 371.
....., Robert, yeoman of the robes, 371.
Paperill, Joho, 407.
Papin, Jacques, passport for, 285.
Paragon, the, 144.
....., of London, 307.
Paramour, Capt. Richard, 116, 122, 143.
....., ..., letters of, 45, 104, 336.
....., ..., warrant to, 339.
Paramour, the, of London, 301.
Pardons and reprieves, 15, 26, 35, 37, 52, 82 (2), 90 (2), 101 (2), 109, 129, 132, 138, 144, 145, 154, 163, 167, 170, 178, 189 (2), 191 (6), 192 (5), 193, 194, 196, 198, 199, 202, 205, 206 (2), 207, 209 (2), 211 (3), 213, 215 (2), 217 (2), 219 (2), 222, 223, 229 (2), 234, 239, 249, 250, 251 (2), 273 (2), 344, 346, 348, 356, 365, 368, 369, 371, 375 (2), 376, 377, 396, 397, 416, 448 (3), 450, 456, 462, 475, 476 (2), 491, 497, 501, 516, 525, 546, 552, 561, 564, 568, 572, 573, 587, 595.
Parent, Peter, 294.
"Pareus ad Romanos," 328.
Parham, Lady, 91.
Paris, 114, 268, 451, 527, 532, 536.
....., document dated from, 58.
....., doctors of, 477.
Paris Garden manor, co. Surrey, 560.
Parker, John, petition of, 415.
....., Capt. Nicholas, 134, 155.
....., ..., letters of, 336, 342, 353, 362, 378, 386.
....., ..., letter to, 204.
....., ..., warrant to, 339.
....., Matthew, letter of, 330.
....., Thomas, father, clerk of Privy Seal 583.
....., ... son, clerk of ordnance at Carlisle, grant to, 583.
....., Walter, 158 (2).
....., ..., examination of, 159.
Parkhurst, John, 291 (2).
....., Joyce, 465.
....., Sir William, Warden and Treasurer of the Mint, warrant to, 155.
Parkinson, Capt. John, letter to, 184.
Parks, *see* Berkhampstead, Bushey, Cole, Cornbury, Easthamstead, Eltham, Grafton, Greenwich, Hampton Court, Hanslope, Hartwell, Hyde, Maushull, Marsly, Potters Pury, Raby, Rolleston, Theobalds.
Parkwood, William, warrant to, 585.
Parliament, clerk of, *see* Wright.
Parliament of 1628 :—
Electioos of members to the House of Commons, 5, 6, 7, 9, 13, 27.
Dispensations from attendance, 2, 15 (8), 26, 32 (6).
Diet for the Lords and others during the session, 12.
Earl of Arundel permitted to attend the House of Lords, 22, 60, 81; also the Earl of Bristol, 60, 81.
Prayers at meeting of, 22 (2).
List of Members, 23.
Speeches, petitions, messages, and answers, 23 (9), 26 (2), 31, 32 (8), 39 (3), 41 (4), 42 (2), 43, 47 (6), 52 (3), 61 (5), 62 (2), 63 (4), 65, 69 (2), 71 (2), 72 (4), 88 (8), 92 (7), 94, 95, 96, 98 (5), 100 (2), 101 (3), 104, 108 (5), 109, 111, 122 (3), 129, 133, 147, 151, 158, 164 (2), 166, 170, 177, 185 (2).
Other reports of proceedings in, 43, 64, 73 (2), 83, 84, 94, 121, 152, 153, 156, 158, 161, 168 (2), 172, 175 (2), 183.
"Privilege and Practice of Parliaments," 50 (2).
Sir Edward Conway summoned to the Upper House, 60.
Petition of Sergeant Ashley to Buckingham, 90.
Petition of Right, 104 (3), 108, 136, 142 (7), 153 (4), 156.
Judgment pronounced on Roger Mainwaring, 161 (2).

Parliament of 1629 :—
Preparations for its meeting, 396, 410, 413, 420, 452.
Reports of its proceedings, 453 (2), 456, 459 (2), 460 (2), 461, 466, 472.
Speeches, petitions, messages, and answers, 456 (3), 458 (5), 466 (2), 478 (2), 484 (2).
Dissolution of, and the King's Declaration of its causes, 485, 489, 490, 499, 500, 503.
Parliament, Proclamation for suppressing false rumours respecting, 504.
Parliament Rolls, the, extracts from, 464.
Parliaments, List of, with notes by Bishop Laud, 23.
Parr, Edmund, letter to, 58.
....., Edward, 53.
....., ..., letter to, 56.
....., Helen, Marchioness of Northampton, 161.
....., Roger, petition of, 96.
Parry, Mr., 6.
....., Owen, letter of, 197.
Parsons, Sir William, 218.
Paske, Thomas, D.D., presentation to, 373.
Passages, 168.
Passes, 14, 67, 71, 75, 96, 99, 122, 136, 139, 147, 156, 173, 179, 228, 258, 259, 285, 352, 359, 381, 386, 407, 408, 427, 446, 450, 455, 474, 481.
Passey, Valentine, grant to, 197.
Patience, the, of Bristol, 288, 296, 298.
....., of Hull, 304.
....., of London, 287, 292, 293, 295, 302.
Patras, Archbishop of, and Bishop of Cervia, (John Francis de Guidi), letter of, 58.
Patrick, the, 42.
Patrone, Ellis, 295 (2).
Pattison, ——, 349.
....., William, 441.
Paul, Sir George, Commissioner of the Duke's estate, letter of, 44.
Paulet, John, Marquis of Winchester, letter of, 597.
....., William, Marquis of Winchester, formerly Lord Treasurer, 597.
Paulett, Robert, 294.
....., Thomas, 294.
Paul's Church Yard, 508.
Paul's Cross, 266, 550, 352.
Paul's Wharf, document dated from, 357.
Paumes, *see* Palmes.
Pauncefoot, Grimbald, 163.
Paver, William, 144.
Pawlett, Capt., 463.
Pawson, Samuel, 285.
Pay, Nicholas, grant to, 222 (2).
Payne, Thomas, 208.
....., Waterton, 103, 173.
Payton, Sir Edward, letter to, 65.
....., John, trial of, 597.
Peach, Charles, 455.
Peare, William, 440 (2), 512.
Pearl, the, 434.
.. .., of Dartmouth, 463 (2).
....., of London, 289, 300, 302.
Pearse, Thomas, 299.
Pearson, John, petition of, 509.
Peart, Thomas, 231, 232.
Pease, price of, 589.
Peat, grant for the sole sale of, 563.
Peblis, Col. G. J., 271.
....., ..., letter of, 64.
....., ..., grant to, 406.
Peblitz, *see* Peblis.
Peck, John, jun., 470.
....., Richard, 358.
....., ..., presentation to, 360.
Pecke, William, 302 (2).
Peckham, John, 163.
Peen, Isaac van, 241.
....., ..., petition of, 116.
Peers, ——, 244, 252.
Peers, English, list of, 241.
Pelham, Capt., 41.
....., John, 291, 296, 302.
....., Peregrine, petition of, 313.
....., Sir Thomas, 11.
Pelican, the, of Barnstaple, 302.
....., of Lee, 297, 299.
....., of London, 291, 300, 308, 546.
....., ..., Adventurers of, petition of, 546.
....., ..., owners of, petition of, 480.
Pell Accounts, extracts from, 509.
....., ..., clerk of, *see* Wardour, Sir Edward.
Pell, Capt., 264.
Pellam, *see* Pelham.
Pembroke, document dated from, 358.
....., co., 522.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 250, 556.
....., ..., Justices of, letter of, 258, 358, 519, 573.
....., Earl of, *see* Herbert, Williams.
Pembroke College, Oxford, Master and Fellows of, consent of, 338.
....., ..., petition of, 546.
....., ..., Master of, *see* Clayton, Thomas.
Pembroke Hall, Cambridge, 568.
....., ..., Master and Fellows of, letter to, 214.
Pendennis, 119.
....., documents dated from, 71, 327.
....., fort at, 265.
....., ..., captains of, *see* Killigrew, Sir Robert; Killigrew, Sir William.
Pendiewe, *see* Pendue.
Pendue, Capt., 71, 181.
Penery, Alexander, 304.

Digitized by Google

Penialle, John, examination of, 196.
Penn, Ralph, certificate of, 353.
Penoarth, co. Glamorgan, 404.
Pennington, Isaac, 156.
....., Capt. John, 40, 74, 114, 134, 148 (2), 156, 231, 242, 260, 277, 297 (3), 315, 340, 376, 399, 498, 538, 556, 558, 589.
....., ..., accompts of, 230, 277, 281.
....., ..., certificates of, 417, 498.
....., ..., instructions of, 575.
....., ..., letters of, 34, 65, 110, 120, 124 (3), 133, 152, 154 (2), 159 (5), 181, 190, 191, 197, 223, 573 (2), 580, 581, 584, 591.
....., ..., promise of, 105.
....., ..., grant and instructions to, 114, 156.
....., ..., letters to, 3, 228, 230, 253, 264, 267, 310, 508, 575, 577, 589.
....., ..., warrants to, 148, 216 (2), 471.
...., paper indorsed by, 241.
....., ..., his lodging, documents dated from, 110, 124 (2).
....., ..., list of his fleet, 137, 260.
Penoy, Allen, 296, 298, 299, 308.
....., Richard, 511.
Pennyomo, William, grant to, 100.
....., ..., discharge to, 100.
Penrith, near, document dated from, 516.
Penrose, co. Monmouth, 423.
Penrose, Gamaliel, 207, 229 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 109.
Penry, John, 30, 542.
Penryn, 339.
....., ship of, 290.
Penshurst, 356, 392.
....., ..., documents dated from, 343 (2), 502.
Penticost, George, 304 (2).
Pentre-Pant, document dated from, 581.
Penzance, 157.
....., document dated from, 336.
....., pier of, 355.
Pepes, Arthur, 328.
....., ..., examination, 333.
Peree, Thomas, 298.
Percival, ——, letter to, 208.
....., Anthony, 594.
....., ..., inventories of Admiralty Tenths, 449, 554.
....., ..., letters of, 490, 589.
....., Mr., 594.
Percy, Algernon, Lord, 218, 461.
....., ..., letters of, 396, 557.
....., Harry, 499.
....., Lord Henry, 391.
....., ..., letter of, 315.
....., Henry, Earl of Northumberland, 375, 503, 558.
....., ..., dispensation for, 32.
....., ..., letter of, 559.
Perholt, Henry Trall, 302 (2).
Perkins, Sir George, 419.
Permenter, Thomas, jun., letter of, 490.
Peronne, Madame, 548.
Perpetuanoes, *alias* Serges, manufacture of, 436.
Perrott, Sir James, Deputy Vice-Admiral of co. Pembroke, 493, 556.
....., ..., accompt of, 522.
....., ..., letters of, 474, 523.
Perry, Hugh, 210.
....., ..., petitions of, 415, 443.
... ., Robert, letter of, 175.
Persia, company trading to, 550.
Person, William, 285.
Pescod, Mr., 41, 67, 75, 85, 89, 93, 102.
....., Nicholas, letter of, 115.
....., ..., petition of, 87.
Peter, the, 467, 510.
....., of Amsterdam, 268.
....., of Conquet, 25.
....., of Dunkirk, 285, 288.
....., of Hamburgh, 411.
....., of London, 123, 292, 293, 296, 357, 439, 441.
....., of Plymouth, 297.
....., of Shoreham, 294 (2).
..... and Andrew, 119 (2), 557.
...., of London, 289, 306.
Peter Bonaventure, the, of London, 300.
..... and John, 77.
...., of London, 282.
Peter, Francis, 305.
....., Sir George, 409.
....., Mons., 567.
Peterborough, 209.
....., Bishop of, *see* Dove, Thomas.
....., Earl of, *see* Mordaunt, John.
Peterhouse, Cambridge, 214.
....., Master and Fellows of, letters to, 183, 214.
Peters, Edward, 291, 305.
....., William, 289.
Petersen, Diriek, petitions of, 187, 256.
Petershaon, co. Surrey, 392.
..... manor, 329, 330, 406.
Peterson, Hildebrand, 10.
....., ..., memorial and petitions of, 399, 462 (2).
....., William, Dean of Carlisle, letter of, 453.
Peter's Whelp, the, of Falmouth, 301.
Petit, fils, Captain, 245 (2), 405.
....., Capt. Stephen, 303 (2), 441 (2).
Petre, William, Lord, 420.
....., ..., dispensation or, 15.
....., ..., sons of, 340.
Pett, Captain, 34, 223, 228, 376, 589.
....., ..., minute by, 471.
....., John, 154.

Pett, John, letter of, 157.
....., ..., his lodging, document dated from, 157.
....., Mr., 154, 159.
....., Mr. (friend of the Leightons), 487.
....., Peter, 231, 232 (2), 542 (4).
....., Phineas, 232 (3), 405, 455.
....., ..., estimate and reports of, 260, 487, 494.
....., Capt. Phineas, certificate of, 33.
....., ..., letter to, 3.
Petworth, co. Sussex, 217, 558.
....., ..., document dated from, 559.
Pew, Richard, petition of, 504.
Pewtrace, John, 431.
Peyton, Sir John, 110, 308.
Philcott, Peter, 535, 536.
Philipot, John, grant to, 215 (2).
Phillips, ——, M.P., 43.
....., ——, ship's captain, 422.
....., ——, "a Scotch and mineral man," 185.
....., Sir Edward [Robert (?)], letter to, 223.
....., Sir Robert, 153, 215, 334, 452.
....., ..., letters to, 223, 388.
....., Sir Thomas, 261.
Phillips's case, 279.
Phillipson, Capt., 462.
Philoclea [Hay, Lucy, Countess of Carlisle], 413.
"Philopistis," letter of, 342.
Philpot, ——, 186.
Phœnix, the, 70, 128, 254, 292 (4), 296, 304, 319, 382, 390.
....., of Dartmouth, 306, 404, 414, 415.
....., of London, 286, 290 (2), 301, 309.
....., of Weymouth, 292.
Picardy, 574.
....., Governor of, 544.
Picart, Nicholas, King's musician of the violin, 389.
Pichor, William, 77.
Pickering, Mary, 285.
....., Thomas, 498.
....., William, 319, 329, 363.
....., ..., examination of, 338.
....., ..., letter to, 325.
....., ..., his brother-in-law, 326.
Pickeringleigh, co. York, honor of, office of steward, 389.
....., castle of, constable of, 389.
....., master of the game in, 389.
Picture drawers, 409, 414.
Pictures, 104, 405, 460, 510, 527, 533.
Pider, hundred, co. Cornwall, 333.
Piedmont, Duke of, 172.
....., Princess of, 548.
Pierrepont, Robert, Viscount Newark, afterwards Earl of Kingston-upon-Hull, 186.
....., ..., grant to, 224.
Piggot, Thomas, certificate of, 229.
Pigot, ——, 137.
Pigott, John, letters of, 416, 457, 586.
....., Mr., 58.
....., Sir Thomas, 22.
Pile, Francis, grant and discharge to, 226 (4).
....., William, 306.
Pilgrim, the, 381.
....., of Guernsey, 439.
....., of London, 110, 296.
....., of Weymouth, 294, 304.
Pilkington, ——, 384.
....., Edward, petition of, 227.
Pink, the, 519.
Pinnace, the, of Dover, 225.
Pinson, John, King's chaplain, confirmation to, 119.
Pipe office, 464.
Pirates, 105, 126, 543, 564, 573.
..... goods, 528.
....., book of warrants for issuing commissions to take, 282.
Pitcairn, Andrew, groom of the bedchamber, letter of, 14.
....., ..., grant to, 10.
....., ..., warrant to, 226 (2).
....., Mr., 3.
....., Mr., master of the King's hawks, letter to, 35.
Pitcher, Edward, 288.
Pitchford, Robert, keeper of the King's stables at St. Albans, grant to, 380.
Pitt, Mr., 5.
....., Robert, 308.
....., William, 286, 288, 291, 303.
....., Sir William, commission to, 205.
Pittadro, laird of, 483.
Pittifiz, *see* Petit, fils.
Plague, the, 162, 459, 535.
Plain Joan, the, 172.
...., of London, 20, 107, 286, 302, 306.
..... John, the, 284.
...., of London, 287, 294, 306.
Plantation, the, 110.
....., of London, 299.
....., of Southampton, 289, 298, 308.
Plate, fleet, the, 339, 343, 544, 577.
Players, the Lady Elizabeth's, licence to, 406.
Plays, 333, 343.
"Plea for an Appeal," by Burton, 364.
Pleasance manor, East Greenwich, 203.
....., ..., keepership of, *see* Manners, Francis, Earl of Rutland.
Pleasure, the, 34.
....., of London, 291, 292, 297.
....., of Newport, 441.
....., of Topsham, 302.
Plessis, Jacques du, 233.
Plomley, William, 221.
Plott, William, 560.
Plough, the, of London, 298, 299, 305.

Digitized by Google

Ploughmen, 228.
Plowden, Edmond, 357, 378.
....., Francis, letter of, 2.
Pluckett, Christopher, 75.
Plockwell, brief ex parte, 431.
Plumleigh, Capt. Richard, 74, 575.
....., ..., letters of, 74 (2), 382, 558, 569, 572, 578, 579, 591.
....., ..., petition of, 196.
Plummer, Thomas, examination of, 325.
Plunketts, the, 499.
Plymouth, 5, 6, 10 (2), 21 (2), 22, 23, 27, 35, 37, 41, 44, 45, 46, 67, 68, 70, 75, 79, 83, 88, 89, 90, 91, 99 (2), 101, 109, 112, 116, 120 (2), 121, 123 (2), 124, 126, 127, 129, 130, 131, 132 (2), 133 (2), 134, 135 (4), 138, 141, 143, 146, 151, 152, 158, 169, 172, 173, 184, 193, 208, 214, 215, 219, 221, 241, 250 (2), 257, 280, 312, 315, 318, 322, 326, 340, 350, 351 (2), 353, 355, 363, 365, 369, 373, 376, 377, 379, 390, 394, 407, 409, 414, 422, 455, 457, 462 (2), 467, 475, 480, 534, 539, 546, 574, 575, 590.
....., documents dated from,
(1625, October):—282.
(1628, March) :—5, 13, 19, 21, (3), 24 (2), 27 (2), 28, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38 (2), 44, 45, 46, 48. (April) : — 63, 65, 66 (3), 68, 77 (2), 78, 82, 85, 91. (May) :—99, 113 (3), 115 (2), 121, 123, 125, 126 (2), 127, 131, 132, 133. (June):—170. (July):—193, 201, 206, 225 (2). (Aug.) : — 273. (Sept.) :—312 (2), 313, 314 (2), 322, 323, 326, 332. (Oct.) :—351, 353. (Nov.) :—370 (2), 377. (Dec.) :—414.
(1629, Feb.):—474, 475.
....., commissioners at, letters of, 66 (2), 97.
....., Deputy Mayor and others, 319.
....., ..., letter of, 312.
....., Mayor, 201, 319.
....., ..., and others, letters of, 113, 115, 170, 353, 474.
....., ordnance at, 180.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
....., castle of, 596.
....., ..., Captain and Governor of, *see* Bagg, Sir James; Chichester, Arthur.
....., dock, 512.
....., fort, 475.
....., ..., documents dated from, 35, 37, 116, 332, 350.
... ., ..., Lieutenant of, *see* Gorges, Capt.
....., guildhall in, 36.
....., harbour, 113.
....., ships of, 241, 286 (3), 287 (3), 288, 291 (5), 292 (3), 294, 297 (3), 298, 299 (2), 300, 301 (2), 302, 304 (4), 305 (2), 306 (4), 307 (2), 309 (2), 440 (2), 441 (4), 442.
Plymouth Sound, 322.
Plympton, 24.
....., ship of, 298.
Poakenhorne, Roger, 298.
Pocket, out of a lady's, document dated from, 75.
Poems, 103, 240, 249, 266, 274, 280 (5), 332, 360 (2), 428, 437, 537, 561.
Poland, King of, 350.
....., ..., Ambassador Extraordinary to, *see* Roe, Sir Thomas.
....., ..., Agent to, *see* Gordon, Francis.
Pole, Sir William, 521.
Polehill, ——, 422.
Polkinghorne, Capt. Roger, letter of, 336.
Pollard, ——, (butcher), 405.
....., ——, of co. Devon, 499.
Pomeroy, William, 440.
Pomry, William, 298.
Pontefract, co. York, 220, 222.
Poole, 72, 96, 103, 126.
....., ships of, 103, 181, 290, 291 (2), 296, 297, 299, 301, 303, 436, 439, 440.
Pope, Dr. Edmund, commission to, 208.
....., John, certificate of, 372.
....., Dr. John, commission to, 208.
Popham, ——, 133.
....., John, Lord Chief Justice, 20.
Poppard, Thomas, 595.
Porcupigge, the, of Bristol, 287.
Porcupine, the, of Bristol, 294, 298, 305.
Porter, Capt. 377.
....., Endymion, groom of the bedchamber, collector of the Fines in the Star Chamber, 86, 218, 393, 443, 346, 473, 525.
....., ..., accompt by, 104.
....., ..., letter of, 102.
....., ..., petition of, 422.
....., ..., grants to, 125, 169, 199, 219.
....., ..., letters to, 12, 102, 237, 341, 437, 444, 453, 486, 487, 521, 533, 534, 536, 544, 550, 553, 566, 567, 585, 586, 594.
....., ..., his lodging, document dated from, 102.
....., Olive, 102, 553.
....., ..., letter of, 241.
....., ..., grant to, 219.
....., Thomas, grant to, 169.
....., Capt. Thomas, petition of, 342.
....., ..., letter to, 473.
....., Tristram, petition of, 489.
Portius, David, Dutch engineer, 85, 188, 477.
....., ..., letter of, 187.
....., ..., grants to, 224 (2), 567.
Portland, 147, 157, 168, 190.
Portman, Dame Anne, 361.
Ports, the, officers of, warrant to, 339.
Portses, co. Hants, 181.

Portsmouth, 4, 41, 88, 92, 94, 105, 115, 116, 118, 119, 120, 123, 125, 127, 130, 131, 133, 134, 138, 147, 150, 152, 155, 157, 165, 166, 168, 172, 173, 175, 177 (2), 180 (2), 182, 184, 188, 190, 194, 195, 201, 206, 207, 212, 217, 218, 220, 223, 229, 233 (2), 234, 235 (2), 236, 237, 238 (2), 239, 241, 242, 243, 246, 247, 249, 251, 252, 253 (2), 256, 258 (2), 260, 261, 265 (2), 268, 271, 273, 274, 278, 281, 312, 314, 315, 316, 318, 323, 326, 340, 342, 349, 351, 370, 372, 373, 375 (2), 377, 390, 399, 400, 403, 404, 411, 414 (2), 415, 416, 419, 449, 450 (2), 452 (2), 455, 456, 467, 473, 478, 479, 481, 485, 487, 491, 505 (2), 512, 515, 519, 521, 524, 529, 537, 539 (2), 541, 559, 572, 575, 578, 583, 586, 591.

....., documents dated from,
(1627, June):—284.
(1628, Mar.):—4, 17, 23. (April):—70, 94. (May):—118, 123 (3), 125, 126, 129, 132 (2), 135 (2), 138, 140 (2). (June):—144, 146 (2), 147, 148, 149 (2), 150, 154 (2), 155, 160, 161, 166, 169 (2), 177, 178, 179 (2), 181, 182, 184. (July):—193, 194, 212, 226 (2), 227. (August):—245 (2), 251, 252, 256, 260 (2), 261 (3), 262, 263, 264 (3), 276. (Sept.):—310, 315, 316, 317 (2), 318 (2), 320 (2), 324, 328, 336. (Nov.):—371, 372 (2), 373, 374, 376, 379, 380, 382 (2), 383 (2), 384, 385, 386, 387 (2), 389, 392, 397, 399. (Dec.):—403, 404, 405, 417.
(1629, Jan.):—450, 451, 452. (Feb.):—467, 470, 472, 473, 478. (Apr.):—512, 515, 520 (2), 528, 530, 532. (May):—545. (June):—563, 569, 572, 578.

....., fleet at, 157, 201, 206, 222, 241.

....., state of, 311.

....., ships of, 79, 29, 286, 224, 296, 299, 302, 303, 306, 440, 441.

....., King's ships riding at, boatswains of, warrant to, 505.

....., pilots at, 486.

....., dock, 201.

....., ..., documents dated from, 347, 442.

..... harbour, ships stayed in, 118, 120.

..... prison, 70.

..... Road, 324.

...., document dated from, 152.

....., clerk of the Cheque, *see* Brooke, Matthew.

..... Lieutenant Governor, *see* Jephson, Sir John.

....., mayor of, 23, 233, 563.

....., ..., letter of, 70.

....., ..., and others, 264.

....., ..., ..., letter to, 265.

....., deputy victualler, letter to, 114.

Portugal, 17, 122, 544.

....., ships of, 457, 576.

Post with foreign mails, days of their departure, 427.

Postage and postmasters, 46, 558.

Postbarks between Holyhead and Dublin, Captain of, *see* Harper, Andrew.

Post Horse, the, of ——, 302.

Postmaster of the Court, accompt due to, 482, and *see* Wotton, Mr.

..... for foreign parts, *see* Quester, Mathew de.

..... General, *see* Stanhope, Charles, Lord.

Postmasters of England, petition for arrears due from 1621, 184.

Post stages, 205.

...., lists of, 280, 428.

Potter, Barnabas, Bishop of Carlisle, 453.

....., ..., grant to, 122, 514.

....., Hannibal, letters of, 187, 281.

....., John, 15.

....., Richard, 60, 95, 100, 166, 382.

Potters Pury Park, keepership of, 467.

Potts, Mr., Master of the Royal Hounds, 437, 553.

....., ..., letter of, 90.

Poulett, John, Lord, 444, 456.

....., ..., letters of, 150, 530, 532, 535, 557, 567.

....., ... his sons, 530, 532, 557.

....., ..., his wife, 535.

....., William, letter of, 156.

Poulter, Robert, examination of, 43.

Poulton, Ferdinando, 20.

....., Thomas, *alias* Joseph Underhill, 20, 53.

Pounttes, Richard, 299 (2).

Povey, Justinian, auditor to the Queen, 86.

....., ..., warrants to, 10, 580 (2).

Powell, Captain, 283, 377, 511.

....., David, 154.

....., Henry, 290, 441.

....., Jerom, agent to the Earl of Carlisle, warrant to, 16.

....., Capt. John, 287 (2), 290, 292 (2).

....., ..., petition of, 512.

....., Capt. Lewis, complaints of, 227.

....., ..., letters of, 189, 191.

....., Mr., of Hart Hall, 312.

....., Thomas, suggested baronet, 464.

....., Thomas, Keeper of Ordnance Stores, certificate of, 534.

....., Sir William, 148.

Power, Henry, Viscount Valentia, 51.

....., Mr., 203.

Powlett, George, 534.

....., Thomas, 289.

Powys, co. Montgomery, 503.
....., barony of, 511.
....., Lord, *see* Herbert, William.
Poyntz, William, charge brought by, 357.
Pratt, Richard, 382, 383, 414.
....., ..., bond of, 415.
....., ..., petition of, 404.
Praulfe, Margaret, 188, 329.
Prayer used at the opening of Parliament, 1627, 22.
Prayers, manor of, co. Essex, 518.
Precedence of English subjects created peers of Scotland and Ireland, petition of House of Lords thereon, 473; answer of Nobility of Scotland and Ireland, 474; the King's order thereon, 594.
Precepts, the Ten, of the Wise Treasurer to his son, 597.
Predrouse, Rice, 375.
Preene, John, 297 (2).
Preest, James, 533.
Preginn, John, the elder, 163.
Prescott, Michael, petition of, 422.
President of the Council, Lord, *see* Montagu, Henry, Earl of Manchester; Ley, James, Earl of Marlborough; Conway, Edward, Viscount.
Preston, co. Sussex, 11.
Preston, Lady, 501.
....., Richard, First Earl of Desmond, 411.
....., ..., his daughter, 380, 381, 411.
Prestwich, James, 545.
Price, Fr., 318.
....., ..., letter of, 318.
....., Francis, 466.
....., J., letter of, 457.
....., Lady, 337.
....., Mr., 64, 194, 365.
....., Sir Richard, grandchild and heir of, 337.
Prichard, William, 162, 163.
....., ..., pardon, 123 (2).
Prickles, Samuel, letter to, 220.
Prideaux, Ann, 347 (2).
....., ..., examinations of, 350, 358.
....., John, 347 (2), 350.
Priest, Abigail, petition of, 90.
....., Henry, 302.
....., Walter, 90.
Priests and Jesuits, search for, 51, 53, 345, 348, 365, 460.
Primrose, the, 128, 130, 307, 309, 580.
....., of London, 292, 295.
Prince, James, 285 (2), 298, 302 (2).
....., John, 364.
....., Susanna, 363.
....., ..., examination of, 364.
....., William, 288 (2).
Prince of Orange, the, 475.
Prince Royal, the, 333, 535.
Pringle, Mr., 483.
Printers and printing, 144, 364, 472, 514, 525, 538, 569.
Prison, document dated from, 408.
Prisons, 21, 37, 53, 78, 136, 137, 147, 149, 156, 166, 175, 189, 191, 192, 207, 221, 222, 236, 243, 249, 273, 274, 279, 359, 420, 475, 486, 527, 541, 566, 568, 573, 578.
Prisoners, exchange of, with Spain, 32.
....., treatment of, 43.
....., commission for their relief, 137.
....., French, 173, 225, 228, 335.
....., Roman Catholic, 53, 207, 345.
Privy Chamber, *see* Chamber.
Privy Purse, Keeper of, *see* Karr, Sir Robert.
Privy Seal, the, 5 (2), 120.
..... clerks of, 242, 583.
....., Lord, *see* Somerset, Edward, Earl of Worcester; Montagu, Henry, Earl of Manchester.
Privy Seals, list of, 253.
Prize goods, commission for sale of, 342.
....., commissioners for, letters of, 253, 410, 461, 583, 590.
....., ..., letter to, 461.
....., ..., report of, 498.
....., ..., certificate of, 434.
...., warrant to, 577.
Prizes, correspondence or papers relating to those at,
Barnstaple, 207.
Bristol, 70, 83, 93, 137, 233, 284, 404, 539, 556, 564.
Cowes, 110, 515.
Dartmouth, 19, 29, 49, 61, 64, 112, 134.
Dover, 490, 589.
Guernsey, 245.
London, 20, 70, 443, 493, 577.
Padstow, 574.
Plymouth, 27, 219, 409, 546.
Portsmouth, 156, 157, 201.
Rye, 478.
St. Ives, Cornwall, 52, 501, 502, 503, 518, 528.
Southampton, 6, 7, 9, 13, 25, 27, 22 (2), 41, 67, 69, 75, 77, 85, 87, 89, 91, 93, 102, 110, 115, 131, 187, 198, 226, 237, 283, 284, 354, 385, 449, 471, 525, 526, 547, 550.
Sussex, coast of, 102, 180, 204, 227, 234, 250, 458, 461, 510.
Teignmouth, 283.
Weymouth, 49, 23, 233, 245, 405, 592.
Youghal, 381.
Probus, 24.

Proclamations :—
(1628) :—10, 45, 165 (2), 175, 196, 226 (2), 244 (2), 341, 352, 356, 381, 403, 407, 420.
(1629) :—451, 468, 472, 485, 502, 504 (2), 519, 535, 544, 550 (2), 596.
Proctor, Thomas, 16.
Prosperous, the, 304, 451, 463.
....., of Oston, 298.
Protheroe, ——, 163.
Prouve, Captain, 7.
Providence, the, 308.
....., of Barnstaple, 292, 302, 439.
....., of Exmouth, 292, 296.
....., of Topsham, 296.
....., of Torquay, 298.
Prowse, Thomas, 292 (4), 304.
Prudence, the, of ———, 296.
....., of Barnstaple, 286, 290, 302.
....., of London, 288, 598.
....., of Torquay, 294.
Prudhomme, Francis, 597.
Prusen, Hildebrand, letter to, 579.
Pruson, Edward, 296 (2).
Prussia, 348.
Prust, Captain, Muster master, 367.
Pryce, John, discharge to, 250.
....., grant to, 250.
Prynne, Captain, 184.
....., John, 291 (2), 293 (2), 297, 300 (3), 304, 306 (2), 309.
....., Martin, 291.
....., William, 525, 538, 563, 569.
....., Capt. William, 301 (2), 575.
Puckeridge, Thomas, presentment of, 587.
Puckle, Capt. Gabriel, 329.
....., ..., letter of, 332.
....., ..., relation of, 332.
Puddle Hill, 102.
Pugglestone, St. Peters, co. Wilts, 224.
Pulbery, William, 288, 298.
Pulford, John, examination of, 198.
....., Richard, 12, 440.
....., ..., house of, 356.
Pullord, Waster, 302.
Puncknowle, documents dated from, 566, 567.
Punford, Edward, 482.
....., ..., petition of, 482.
Punt, Thomas, 306.
Purbeck, Viscount, *see* Villiers, John.
....., Viscountess, *see* Villiers, Frances.
Purgatoir de Londres, document dated from, 415.
Puritans, the, 7, 542, 544, 578.
Purrett, Charles, 534.
Pursuivants at Arms, warrant to, 226 (2).
Putt, John, 471.
Pye, Sir Robert, 5, 60, 248, 576.
....., ..., certificate of, 181.
....., ..., letter of, 310.
....., ..., grant to, 199 (2).
....., ..., letter to, 257.
....., ..., warrant to, 93.
Pym, John, 198.
....., ..., receipt of, 482.
....., ..., report and speech, 111, 158.
Pyne, Hugh, letter to, 327.
Pynne, Martin, 286.

Q.

Quadring, Gabriel, letter of, 197.
Qualle, Capt. Richard, 5, 17, 21, 34, 46, 141, 221, 290 (2), 291 (2), 295 (2).
....., ..., letters of, 32, 359.
....., ..., petitions of, 371, 385, 407.
Quarles, Sir George, grant to, 222 (2).
....., James, 477.
....., John, letter of, 444.
....., ..., petition of, 333.
Queenborough, 114, 386.
....., documents dated from, 14, 77, 363, 551.
..... Road, document dated from, 386.
....., ship of, 14.
Queen Street, co. Middlesex 260 (2).
Quested, Mark, petition of, 411.
Quester, Matthew de, 4, 46, 177.
....., ..., statement by, 427.
....., ..., complaint against, 438.
....., ..., packets transmitted by, 46.
....., ..., ..., particular of, 558.
....., Matthew de, the younger, complaint of, 438.
Quex, co. Kent, document dated from, 16.
Quiddenham, co. Norfolk, 574.
Quincey, John, 587.
Quine Hall, co. Hertford, 566.

R.

Rabanockes, Samuel, 504.
Rabenett, Capt. Thomas, letters of, 409, 467.
Raby, lordship of, co. Durham, 422.
....., manor of, 428.
..... Park, 422.
Raby, John, 191.

Digitized by Google

Rachel, the, of Aldborough, 197.
Rack, the 490.
Radley, co. Berks, 103.
Ragley, documents dated from, 109, 162, 235, 579.
....., stable at, 348.
Rainbow, the, 5, 19, 69, 81, 102, 147, 149, 190, 225, 369, 379, 390, 394, 414, 499, 506.
....., of Aldborough, 140 (3), 141, 286.
....., ..., sailors of, petition of, 176.
....., of London, 290, 442.
Rainsford, Sir Henry, 591.
Raister, John, letter of, 536.
....., ..., his son, 536.
Raleigh, Henry, of St. Clement Danes, release to, 170.
....., Henry, of Cleydon, letter of, 49.
....., Lady, warrant to, 179.
....., Sir Walter, 52, 97.
....., ..., his son, 97.
....., ..., his wife, 97.
Ram Alley, 28.
Rammekins, 462.
Ramsay, ——, 256.
....., David, petition of, 442.
....., ..., grants to, 202, 235.
Ramsden, Hugh, presentation to, 219.
....., Sir John, 500.
....., ..., commission to, 205.
Ramsey, ——, 248.
....., Edward, 583.
....., Capt. Sir James, 92, 111, 323.
....., ..., his regiment, 317, 488.
....., ..., officers of, letter to, 251.
....., Mr., 553.
....., Robert, 518.
Ramsgate, 61, 510.
Randall, ——, 290.
Randes, William, 421.
Randoll, John, 290.
Randwick, Mons., Ambassador from the United Provinces, 315.
Ranie, Andrew, examination of, 213.
Rankin, Archibald, warrants to, 580, 585.
Raskeilf, manor of, 569.
Raskell land, 469.
Rastell, Thomas, 300 (2).
Rastrick, co. York, 269.
Rateliffe, 154, 442.
....., documents dated from, 17, 157.
Rateliffe, Francis, Countess of Sussex, 424.
....., Sir John, 243, 480, 562.
....., Mr., 170.
....., Robert, Earl of Sussex, letters of, 9, 14, 43, 267, 310, 323, 346, 373, 415.
....., ..., his house in the Old Palace, document dated from, 45.
....., ..., his house at Yateley, document dated from, 310.
....., William, letter of, 243.
Ravaillac, ——, 271.
Raven, the, of Dover, 302.
Ravenscroft, George, Keeper of the Council Chamber, warrant to, 240.
Rawden, Capt., 547.
Rawlins, Capt. Thomas, petition of, 489.
Rawlyn, Ambrose, assignment to, 446.
Rawson, William, 216.
Ray, Edward, 287 (2).
....., John, 298 (2).
....., ..., memorial of, 462.
....., ..., petitions of, 399, 462.
....., Peter, 463.
....., ..., petition of, 463.
....., Richard, 340.
Rayley, Olive, 562.
Raymond, John, letter of, 518.
Raynborowe, William, 302 (2).
Read, Peter Jacobson, petition of, 487.
Reade, ——, 87.
....., Edward, receiver of First Fruits and Tenths, grant to, 26 (2).
Reading, John, 188.
....., Richard, 216.
Reading, 195, 587.
....., document dated from, 195.
Reasbrooke, Phineas, 289 (2), 295 (2).
Reay, Lord, *see* Mackay, Donald.
Rebecca, the, of Barnstaple, 289.
....., of London, 440.
Rebeck, the, of Bideford, 303.
"Reconeiler, the," by Bishop Hall, 525.
Recorder of London, *see* Finch, Sir Heneage.
Records, extracts from, 464 (5).
Recovery, the, 293.
....., of Ipswich, 426.
Recusants, favour sought for or granted to, 28 (2), 51, 63, 207, 240 (2).
....., commissions to compound with, 205, 240, 570.
....., lists of, 409, 410, 414.
....., informations against, 466 (3).
....., Commissioners for revenue arising from, instructions to, 240.
....., receiver of fines and forfeitures of, 570.
Redland, document dated from, 204.
Red Lion, the, 167, 376, 556, 566, 583, 590.
....., ..., documents dated from, 575, 581, 591.
....., ..., of Enckhnysen, 19.
....., ..., of Plymouth, 305.
Redriff, 467.
Reed, ——, letter to, 118.
....., Edward, bond to indemnify, 534.
....., ..., letter to, 74.
....., Fonlke, 547.
....., letters of, 109, 162, 235, 544, 557, 571.

Reeve, Nathaniel, 461.
Reeves, *see* Rives.
....., John, 286, 308 (2).
....., Nathaniel, 463.
Reformation, the, (ship), 41.
....., of Dartmouth, 294, 295, 305.
....., of London, 308.
Refuge, the, of Topsham, 303, 306, 441.
Refuse, the, of Topsham, 306.
Regard, the, of Apsham, 296.
....., of Topsham, 296, 308.
Register of Masters and Servants, 509.
Regulars, the, 93, 318, 457 (3), 477, 531.
....., letter of, 57.
....., Missionary, 174.
Remembrancer, office of, 573.
Renardett, Francis, examination of, 563.
Renew, the, of Bristol, 303.
Report, the, of Ipswich, 33.
Reprisal, letters of, 381, 405, 457, 484, 522.
Reprisals, commissioners for sale of, warrant to, 375.
Repulse, the, 17, 186.
Requests, Court of, 562.
....., ..., Master of, 30.
Reresby, Sir George, 577.
....., John, 577.
Reskeimer, Capt. James, 547.
....., William, 301.
Resolution, the, of Exeter, 290, 299, 308.
Retton, Allin, certificate of, 44.
Return, the, of Plymouth, 307.
Returns Brevium, liberty of, 170.
Revarge, Stephen, 172.
Revenge, the, of Dover, 298, 440, 442.
....., of Newcastle, 290.
Revenue, accounts of, 436, 438.
..... of Prince of Wales, Commissioners of, letter to, 527.
....., ..., warrants to, 31, 192, 199.
....., receivership of, 569.
....., ..., Receiver General, *see* Newton, Sir Adam.
..... from Wales, officers of, warrant to, 192.
Reymers, Adrian, 536.
....., examination of, 530.
....., his son, 536.
Reyne, document dated from, 337.
Reynell, Richard, certificate of, 195.
....., Thomas, certificate of, 195.
Reynolds, John, master gunner of England, 167, 554, 555.
...., certificates of, 461 (2), 504, 569.
....., ..., letters of, 118, 157.
....., Capt. John, 511.
Rhé, Isle of, 17, 21, 29, 35, 61, 63, 68, 71 (2), 75, 81, 96 (2), 101, 150, 154 (2), 156, 157, 160, 164, 194, 201 (2), 202, 218, 221, 243, 268, 275, 332, 340, 366, 371, 376, 377, 398, 433, 444, 463, 476, 479, 480 (3), 481, 487, 488 (3), 489 (3), 490, 497, 512, 522, 524, 549, 590.
....., ..., expedition to, 18, 40, 48, 69, 81 (2), 85, 89, 90, 93, 98, 144, 353, 366, 379, 394, 399, 401, 432, 448, 465, 468, 476, 487, 488 (2), 505, 508, 522, 523, 527, 584, 595.
....., ..., train of Artillery in, petition of, 87.
....., ..., Surgeon General of the Army of, *see* Dixon, John.
....., ..., collection for poor inhabitants of, 512.
Rhine, the, 446, 450.
Ricardson, Arras, 463.
Rice, Capt. Anthony, letter of, 130.
....., Thomas, letters of, 579, 598.
Rich, Charles, 423.
....., Henry, Earl of Holland, Chancellor of the University of Cambridge, 9, 14, 45, 49, 171, 194, 201, 214, 259, 267, 277, 310, 311, 315, 323, 330, 341, 393, 415, 421, 423, 473, 485, 513, 525, 537, 549, 560.
....., ..., letters of, 267 (2), 335.
....., ..., commission and grant to, 8 (2), 254.
....., ..., letters to, 191, 276, 335, 553.
...., oration addressed to, 336.
....., Isabella, Countess of Holland, 411.
....., Sir Nathaniel, 74.
....., Robert, Lord Kensington, 423.
..... Robert, *alias* Jo. Hiron, *alias* Robert Savage, 365.
....., Robert, Earl of Warwick, 166, 206, 284, 289 (2), 291, 296, 297, 305, 373, 397, 400, 415, 502, 524, 536, 550, 552.
....., ..., letters of, 272, 278.
....., ..., commission to, 401.
....., ..., letter to, 275.
..... Sir Robert, letter to, 175.
Richard II., 279.
Richard, Captain, 225.
....., Paul, 306, 494.
Richards, Daniel, examination of, 171.
Richardson, ——, a friend of Lord Conway, 565.
....., Sir Thomas, Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas, 164, 367, 405, 509, 528, 529 (3), 556.
....., ..., royal direction to, 369.
....., ..., examinations taken before, 274 (3), 277.
....., ..., letters of, 361, 366, 383.
....., ..., letters to, 363, 380.
....., ..., report by, 496.
Richant, Peter, 289.
....., ... warrant to, 585.

Richelieu, Cardinal, 245, 261, 345 (2), 356 (2).
Richmond, 399.
....., document dated from, 329.
....., *alias* West Sheen, manor of, 329, 406.
....., ..., ..., grant to, 350.
Richmond, herald, *see* St. George, Henry.
Richmond and Lennox, Duchess Dowager of, *see* Stuart, Frances.
Richmond, Archdeaconry of, 18.
....., Receiver General of the Revenues within, *see* Wharton, Thomas.
....., Duke of, *see* Stuart, Lodovick.
Rider, Gunder, case of, 463.
Riders, Adrian, examination of, 521.
Riddington, Elizabeth, dispensation to, 216.
....., ..., pardon, 222 (2).
Right, ——, survey by, 534.
Ripon, co. York, 343.
Risborough Principis, co. Bucks, manor, 426.
Rivers, Earl, *see* Darcy, Thomas.
....., Sir George, protections for, 180, 595.
....., ..., petition of, 586.
Rives, Dr. Thomas, the King's Advocate, letters of, 168, 135, 497.
....., ..., opinion of, 429.
....., ..., letter to, 132.
Rivett, Roger, 6.
Roades, Walter, examination of, 277.
Robert, the, 121, 296, 305 (2).
..... and John, 303.
Roberts, John, 170.
....., Rowland, keeper of the King's wardrobes in several places, grant to, 362.
....., Thomas, 291.
Robes, the, Master of, *see* Compton, Spencer, Lord.
....., office of, 221.
....., yeoman of, *see* Pamplyn, Robert.
Robinson, George, 75, 77.
....., ..., letter of, 530.
....., ..., petition of, 584.
....., James, confirmation to, 193 (2).
....., Mr., 572.
....., Robert, 298 (2).
....., Roger, 285.
....., William, 299 (2).
Roborough hundred, co. Devon, 28.
Robson, John, certificate of, 390.
Roch, Jerome, 299.
Roche, John, examination of, 115.
....., Luc de la, 391.
Roche, *alias* Neroch, forest of, 150, 215, 223(2), 334, 456.
....., ..., Commissioners for disafforesting, 444.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 224.
Rochelle, references to, *passim*:—
Expedition for its relief, under the Earl of Denbigh, preparations for, 3, 4, 5 (2), 9 (2), 15, 17 (2), 21, 22 (3), 23, 24 (2), 27, 28, 33, 37, 38, 39 (3), 45 (3), 46 (2), 47, 48 (2), 49, 52, 60 (2), 63, 64, 66, 68, 77, 78, 80, 83, 84, 89.
Offers of service, 19, 27, 65.
Reports from before sailing, 13, 19, 20, 21 (2), 28, 46, 66, 67, 68, 71, 77, 80.
Mutiny of sailors at Plymouth, 35 (2), 36, 37 (3), 38 (3), 44, 97, 215.
List of fleet, 41.
News as to the state of Rochelle, 82, 312, 319, 353.
Expedition sailed, 91.
Disposition of soldiers left behind, 92, 97.
Reports of the proceedings of the expedition, 105, 106, 107, 112, 113 (2), 114, 115 (2), 116, 120, 141, 146.
Instructions for the Earl of Denbigh's immediate return to Rochelle, and endeavour to stay him in the Channel, 113, 116, 117, 124, 126, 127, 129, 130 (2), 131, 132 (2), 133, 134, 136 (3), 146.
Preparations for reinforcing the fleet, and finally for a new expedition under the Duke of Buckingham, 114 (3), 115, 118 (2), 120, 121 (2), 126 (2), 134, 137, 140, 141, 144 (2), 147, 148 (4), 151, 155 (2), 161, 162, 165, 172, 173, 174, 177, 179, 180, 181, 182, 184, 188 (4), 189, 190, 193, 196, 201, 206, 209, 213, 217, 220, 225, 229, 233, 234, 241 (4), 249, 251, 252, 257 (3), 258, 260, 261 (2), 264 (3).
See Coke's proceedings at Portsmouth, 116 (2), 123 (3), 125 (3), 126, 129, 132, 134, 135 (2), 138, 140 (2), 144, 146, 147, 148, 149 (2), 150 (2), 151, 154 (2), 156, 158, 160, 166, 177, 178, 179, 182, 193, 212, 227, 256, 310, 313, 320.
Arrangements subsequent to the assassination of the Duke, 267, 269 (3), 271, 277 (3), 281, 311, 313, 314, 215 (3), 316, 322, 323.
Instructions from the Earl of Lindsey to the fleet and army, 318 (3).
The fleet sails, 323.
Lists of the whole fleet, 324 (2), 433.
Plans of the harbour and dike of Rochelle, 324, 345.
Proceedings of the fleet and its return, 339, 342, 343, 351 (2), 352, 355, 356, 370 (2), 371, 372, 373, 374, 376, 377, 378 (2), 379, 382, 384.

Rochelle, references to—*cont.*
Examination of persons accused of cowardice, 419, 562 (3).
Admiral of, *see* Bragnean, Capt. Daniel.
Deputies from, in England, 12, 21, 169, 206, 207, 219, 224, 228, 245, 378.
....., ..., request of, 247.
....., ..., letter to, 82.
Mayor, 21, 27, 207, 312.
..... and others, 12.
...., letter of, 82.
Ships of, 77, 113, 123, 126, 131, 135, 146, 173, 285, 314, 387.
Rochester, 155, 220, 444, 492, 580.
....., document dated from, 229.
....., Mayor, letter of, 229.
....., ..., and others, petition of, 442.
....., Bishop of, *see* Buckeridge, John; Curle, Walter.
....., bishoprie of, 235.
....., Dean and Chapter, congé d'élire to, 211, 212.
....., ..., letter to, 211.
Rochester, John, 303 (2).
Rochford hundred, co. Essex, 321.
Rochford, Viscount, *see* Carey, Henry.
Rock, the, 575.
Rockingham, 199.
....., forest of, co. Northampton, 49, 199, 222, 254.
....., bailiwick, 513.
Rockwell, Thomas, petition of, 412.
Rodford, Peter, examination of, 501.
Rodier, John, 166.
Rodney, Sir Edward, letter of, 501.
Rodney Stoke, document dated from, 501.
Rodriguez, Philip, 516, 598.
Rodway, Stephen, pardon, 371.
Roe, *see* Rowe.
....., Sir Thomas, Ambassador Extraordinary to the Grand Signior, and afterwards to the King of Poland, 575, 577, 580, 585, 591.
....., ..., letter of, 523.
....., ..., letters to, 407, 485, 542.
....., ..., his wife, 407, 485.
....., ..., warrant to, 578.
Roebuck, the, of London, 441.
Roehampton, documents dated from, 200, 358.
Rogers, Humfrey, page of the bedchamber, 188, 369.
....., ..., confirmation to, 19.
....., Mr., 524.
....., Peter, 74.
....., William, 163.
Rohan, Madame de, 21.
....., Mons. de, 245.
Rolles, ——, son [-in-law (?)] to Lord Poulett, 530, 532.
Rolleston Park, co. Stafford, 148.
Rolls, the, Master of, *see* Cæsar, Sir Julius.
Rolph, Mr., examination of, 590.
Roman Catholics, letter of, 55.
...., letters to, 57 (2).
...., their mission in England, 430.
...., persecution of in Scotland, 430.
Rome, 28, 57, 58 (2), 63, 95, 218, 402, 469, 474, 483.
....., documents dated from, 54, 174, 469, 474, 514.
Romney, 93.
....., New, 325.
Romsey, 238, 246.
....., document dated from, 69.
....., churchwardens, presentment of, 587.
Rooke, George, 465.
....., ..., petition of, 217.
Rookes, George, 294, 295 (2), 301 (4), 308, 440.
Rookewood, Henry, certificate of, 573.
Roope, Nicholas, 287, 290, 291 (2), 295 (3), 299, 303, 305, 306, 441.
Roots, George, 305.
Ropemakers at Chatham, 360, 482 (2), 519.
Roper, Christopher, Lord Teynham, 420.
....., Mary, Lady Teynham, 419.
....., Nicholas, pardon, 129.
....., Philip, 78.
....., ..., letter to, 78.
....., Sir William, 78.
Rosabella, 553.
Rosado, the, 49.
Rose, Hill, warrant to, 585.
....., John, 301, 440.
....., Mr., 485.
....., Oliver, 481.
Rose, the, of Conquet, 227.
....., of Dartmouth, 291, 295, 303, 306.
..... , of Topsham, 306.
Rosedale, co. York, 428.
Rosemary, the, 556.
....., of Bristol, 305.
Rosewell, Sir Henry, confirmation to, 481.
Rosoyo, Digory, 504.
Ross, James, page of the bedchamber, confirmation to, 19.
....., ..., warrant to, 181, 182.
....., Jeremy, 369.
Rosser, William John, 191.
Rotherby, 349.
Rotherfield, document dated from, 317.
Rotherford, James, grant to, 334.
Rotherhithe, 495.
Rothwell, 534.
Rotterdam, 397, 415, 444.
....., Admiralty of, 61.
....., ships of, 34, 37, 39, 59, 187, 241, 256, (2), 399.

Ronekes, George, petition of, 426.
Rouen, 260, 521.
....., ships of, 123 (3).
Roulx, John le, petition of, 492.
Roundell, Marmaduke, 498.
Roundkettle, Henry, 110.
Rous, George, 171, 230.
....., Capt. George, 171 (2), 230.
....., Mr., 111, 158, 458.
....., ..., speech of, 458.
....., Priscilla, petition of, 171, 230.
....., Robert, information by, 423.
..... William, letter of, 236.
....., ..., letter to, 221.
Route, Stephen, 300 (2).
Routier, Vincent, examination of, 574.
Rowbotham, Thomas, 231.
Rowe, Capt. John, 66, 152, 157.
....., ..., letter of, 155.
....., William, 48, 307, 333.
Rowle, Capt., 424.
Rowles, William, King's Officer of the forest of Dean, warrant to, 509.
Rowse, ——, recusant convict, 432.
....., Stephen, 197.
Roy, ——, 294.
....., Edward, 295, 296.
....., Robert, 289.
Royal Defence, the, of London, 292.
Royal Exchange, the, of London, 287, 302.
Royal Merchant, the, of London, 302.
Roydon, Marmaduke, 290, 292, 293 (4).
Royston, 31, 119, 369, 406.
....., keeper of the King's wardrobe at, *see* Roberts, Rowland.
Rubens, Peter Paul, 553 (2), 557.
Ruboilleau, Stephen, examination of, 112.
Rudd, Rice, grant and discharge to, 403 (2).
Ruding, George, petition of, 488.
Rudston, John, petition of, 377.
Rudyerd, Sir Benjamin, 357.
....., ..., speeches of, 32 (2), 92 (2).
Rugg, John, petition of, 489.
Russell, Capt. Edward, Keeper of Mote's Bulwark under Dover Castle, grant to, 167 (2).
....., Francis, Earl of Bedford, 116, 125, 131, 151, 510.
....., ..., letters of, 132, 189, 587.
....., ..., letters to, 120, 148, 165.
....., Henry 305, 397, 471.
....., ..., petition of, 425.
....., Richard, 287 (2), 302 (2).
....., Sir William, 40, 253, 478, 550.
....., ..., letters of, 34, 76.
....., ..., letters to, 176.
....., ..., report of, 494.
Rustmayer, Christian, 17.
Rutland, co., 374, 481, 512, 528.
Rutland, co., Deputy Lieutenants, 481, 512.
....., ..., ..., certificate of, 385.
....., Earl of, *see* Manners, Francis.
Rutlish, John, petition of, 29.
Rychers, John, certificate of, 573.
Rye, price of, 338, 450.
Rye, co. Sussex, 39, 365, 403, 478.
....., ships of, 307, 461.
Rymer, Elizabeth, brief *ex parte*, 431.
....., Henry, 431.
Rysum, document dated from, 565.
Ryves, Edmund, letter of, 248.

S.

Sacheverell, Captain, 44.
Sackville, Anne, Countess Dowager of Dorset, 535.
....., ..., petition of, 95.
....., Edward, Earl of Dorset, and Chamberlain to the Queen, 135, 197, 218, 269, 321, 445, 513, 558, 584.
....., ..., letters of, 276, 454, 506, 596.
....., ..., letters to, 179, 250, 282.
....., ..., commissions to, 333, 407.
....., Lady Isabella, 586.
....., Sir John, letter of, 145.
....., John, letter of, 487.
....., Richard, Earl of Dorset, ob. 1624, 95, 180, 586, 595.
Saddler, James, petition of, 332.
Saddlers, 11, 228.
"Saffan, in Suffolk," 90.
Sagiatore, il, by Galileo, 531.
Saidler, James, 433.
Saines, Mr., 262.
St. Albans, Viscount, *see* Bacon, Francis.
....., Viscountess, *see* Bacon, Elizabeth.
St. Albans, the King's stables at, keepership of, 380.
St. Aldate's, Oxford, 546.
St. Alfonso, the, of Dunkirk, 434.
St. Alkmonds, in Shrewsbury, 125.
St. Andrew, 119.
....., Holborn, 187, 406.
....., in the Wardrobe, 497, 502, 503.
St. Andrew, the, 13, 66, 134, 167, 283, 374 378, 379, 383, 387, 545, 553, 575.
....., documents dated from, 28, 36, 37, 46, 67, 71, 130, 138, 146, 147, 167 (2), 173, 177, 164, 209, 213.
....., of Leith, 287.
....., of Rotterdam, 39, 59.
St. Andrews, ships of, 285, 295.
....., Archbishop of, 430.

St. Anne, the, 290, 297, 303, 458, 463, 468, 486, 506, 507.
St. Anthelin, London, church of, 495.
St. Anthony, the, 10, 123, 184, 185, 462 (2), 468, 491.
....., of Hollsod, 142.
....., of Rotterdam, 322.
....., of Rouen, 123.
St. Asaph, Bishop of, *see* Hacomer, John.
St. Augustine, co Kent, Lathe of, 373 (2),
....., ..., Justices, letter of, 589.
St. Bartholomew the Great, 406.
St. Benedict, monks of, 55.
St. Botolph, without Aldgate, parishioners of, certificate of, 593.
....., ..., petition of, 543.
St. Christopher, Island of, 217, 310, 335, 358, 388, 411, 501.
St. Claude, the, 13, 29, 167, 298, 520 (4), 526.
St. Clement Danes, 170.
St. Colomb, documents dated from, 236 (2).
St. Dunstan's Church, 277, 349.
St. Edmund's Hall, Oxford, heads of, narration by, 127.
St. Esprit, the, 14, 16, 18, 40, 118, 123, 125 (2), 134, 143, 190, 195, 209, 328, 339, 463.
.. .., document dated from, 104.
....., her pinnace, 123.
St. Faith's in London, 211.
St. Francis, order of, 143.
St. Francis, Island of, 411.
St. Francis, the, of Nantes, 547.
St. Gabriel, Fenchurch, churchwardens, certificate of, 356.
St. George, Henry, Richmond, 438.
....., Richard, Clarencieux, 438.
St. George, the, 19, 36, 46, 66, 113, 122, 127, 146, 167, 201, 291, 294, 295, 304, 340, 386, 476.
....., documents dated from, 66, 127, 152, 155, 157, 172, 208, 320, 340, 345.
....., of ——, 302.
....., of Stonehouse, 440, 593.
St. Giles-in-the-Fields, co. Middlesex, 51, 161, 235, 416, 421, 466.
....., document dated from, 348.
..... without Cripplegate, London, 190.
St. Gillis, Mons., letter to, 366.
St. Gregory, Convent of, document dated from, 531.
St. Helen, in Abingdon, co. Berks, 582.
St. Helen's, co. Hants, 91, 130 (2), 134, 151, 559.
St. Ignatius, College, or House of probation of, in Clerkenwell, discovery of, 53–56; and *see* Jesuits.
St. Isle, *see* L'Isle.
St. Ives, Cornwall, 10, 52, 106, 175, 249, 501, 502, 503, 518, 574.
....., ..., documents dated from, 501, 502, 503.
St. Ives, co. Huntingdon, 530, 537.
....., ..., manor of, 161.
St. James, the, 22, 70, 133, 150, 442, 473.
....., documents dated from, 89, 133.
....., of Bourage, 43 (2).
St. James's, documents dated from, 388, 391, 444, 478, 541.
....., cabinet room at, 130.
....., ..., keeper of, *see* Vanderdort, Abraham.
....., keeper of the King's mulberry garden at, and of the silkworms, 192.
....., mews at, 378.
St. Jean, Mons., *alias* L'Isle, 330, 450.
....., examination of, 449.
St. Jehan, Mons., *alias* L'Isle, 316 (2), 330.
St. John, John, 229.
....., Oliver, gentleman, certificate of, 573.
....., Oliver, Lord, 499.
....., Oliver, Earl of Bolingbroke, 499.
....., Oliver, Viscount Grandison, 321, 374.
....., ..., letter of, 407.
....., Sir William, 279.
....., ..., certificate of, 151.
St. John Street, Clerkenwell, new buildings in, 508.
St. John, the, of Leigh, 298.
St. John Baptist, the, 478.
St. John the Baptist, in Bedford, church and hospital of, 429.
St. John's, Clerkenwell, 531.
....., Margate, 74, 265 (2).
....., College, Cambridge, 482.
....., ..., document dated from, 502.
....., ..., Master and Fellows of, letter of, 502.
St. Katherine's, 129.
....., bailiff of, 29, 51.
....., church of, 453.
St. Kevern, near Falmouth, 339, 476.
St. Leger, Sir William, 67, 487.
....., ..., his regiment, 497.
St. Lucar, 258.
St. Luke, the, 313, 598.
....., of Hamburgh, 513, 598.
St. Malo, 42, 92, 193, 226, 445, 475, 491.
....., ships of, 16, 405.
St. Margaret's, Westminster, 96, 360.
Sta. Maria di Monte, the, 536.
St. Martin, Isle of Rhé, 19, 354.
....., citadel of, 33, 71.
....., fort at, 33.
....., Road, 342.
....., ..., document dated from, 33.
St. Martin, Mons. de, 82, 121, 127, 173.
....., ..., report of, 82.

St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, 107, 414, 566.
....., documents dated from, 42, 388.
St. Martin's Lane, 472, 539.
...., documents dated from, 111, 181, 229, 321, 322, 412, 439, 523.
St. Martin's, Ludgate, 406.
St. Mary, Aldermanbury, 127, 185.
..... -at-Hill, 406.
..... Axe, document dated from, 501.
....., Islington, 406.
..... -le-Bow, in Cheapside, 406.
....., Stamford, 363.
....., Whitechapel, 406.
....., Woolchurch Hawe, London, 199.
St. Mary, the, 5, 29, 32, 284, 290, 291, 295, 359, 366, 369, 371, 379, 385, 394, 407, 443, 559.
....., of Havre de Grace, 284.
....., of Ronen, 123.
St. Mary's, road of, Scilly, 434.
..... College, Winchester, 427.
...., warden of, 427.
St. Matthew's, Friday Street, 533.
St. Mawes, 71.
....., Castle of, co. Cornwall, 191.
....., ..., Captain of, *see* Vivian, Sir Francis.
St. Michael, island of, 576.
....., order of, collar of, 582.
St. Michael, the, of Dunkirk, 88, 204.
St. Michael the Archangel, the, 463.
St. Michael's Mount, Fort of, 218.
St. Mildred's in Bread Street, 406.
St. Nicholas, island of, co. Devon, 596.
....., ..., captain and governor of, *see* Bagg, Sir James; Chichester, Arthur.
St. Nicholas, the, 574.
....., of Dartmouth, 303.
....., of Granville, 110.
....., *alias* the King David, 79.
....., of Weymouth, 287.
St. Nicholas Acon, 367.
St. Olave's, 467.
St. Omer, 503.
....., seminary of, 54.
St. Patrick, 25.
St. Patrick's, Dublin, 385.
St. Paul, the, of Olona de Barges, 434.
St. Paul, London, Dean and Chapter, congé d'élire to, 189.
....., ..., letter to, 189.
St. Paul's, Dean of, *see* Donne, Dr. John.
..... School, usher of, *see* Gill, Alexander, the younger.
St. Paul's Cross, *see* Paul's Cross.
St. Peter, the, 49, 52, 174, 251, 253, 283, 300, 313, 401, 416, 440, 483, 492, 493, 598.
....., of Calais, 379, 410, 451.
....., of Dieppe, 299.
....., of Gottenburgh, Sweden, 68, 217.
St. Peter, the, of Hamburgh, 69, 513, 598.
....., of Horne, 455, 534.
....., of London, 290 (2), 306.
....., of Plymouth, 441.
....., of Schiedam, 476.
....., of Shoreham, 307.
....., of Stonehouse, 48, 333, 439.
St. Peter-the-Poor, 406.
St. Peter's College, Cambridge, extract from statutes, 526.
St. Peter's, Isle of Thanet, 265 (2).
St. Peter's Hill, near Paul's Wharf, document dated from, 357.
Saint Ravy, Sir William, gentleman of the Privy Chamber, grant to, 378.
St. Savenian in France, 171.
St. Saviour, Southwark, 440, 467.
St. Saviour's Dock, 495.
St. Saviour's, Upper Ground, 467.
St. Sepulchre's, Newgate, 406, 423, 538.
St. Stephen, Coleman Street, 406.
St. Stephen, the, of Plymouth, 291, 441.
....., of Saltash, 299.
St. Turian, *see* Centurion.
Saker, William, 290.
Saker, the, of London, 290.
Salcombe, co. Devon, 115.
....., ..., ship of, 115.
Salden manor, co. Bucks, 68.
Salehurst, 367.
Salisbury, document dated from, 282.
....., Bishop of, *see* Davenant, John.
..... Cathedral, 224.
....., Dean and Chapter, 586, 593.
....., Earls of, *see* Cecil, Robert; Cecil, William.
....., Father Thomas, letter to, 54.
....., Mr., 551.
....., ..., his sermon, notes out of, 551.
Salisbury Court, document dated from, 522.
Sallee, 328, 356, 425.
....., agent from, 260.
Sallenceuve, Capt. Peter, 197, 287 (2), 300 (2), 307 (2), 501, 502, 518, 528.
Salmon, *see* Solman.
Salmon from the Thames, 518.
Salneufue, *see* Sallcneuve.
Salop, co., 180.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 420, 430.
....., ..., Deputy-Lieutenants and Commissioners for maimed soldiers in, letter to, 552.
....., ..., Justices of, letter to, 491.
Saltash, 24, 63.
....., document dated from, 577.
....., mayor of, 63, 65.
....., ships of, 299 (2), 304 (2), 441.
Salters, of London, 372 (2).
Saltfleet Haven, ship of, 298.

Saltonstall, Charles, 294 (2), 295 (2).
Saltpetre, 16, 82, 66, 96, 101, 124, 386, 436, 517, 525, 527, 540, 544, 546.
....., commissioners for, petition to, 540.
..... men, 81, 86, 101, 118 (2), 204.
...., note of division of shires among them, 541.
Saltram, 21, 347.
....., document dated from, 172.
Salutation, the, of London, 289.
....., of Yarmouth, 511.
Samaritan, the, 443.
....., of Dartmouth, 287, 304, 441.
Samburne, Mary, petition of, 76.
....., Richard, 76.
Sammes, ——, 172.
Samon, William, 304.
Sampson, Abraham, 110.
....., Hugh, 291, 441.
....., John, 82.
....., examination of, 82.
Sampson, the, of London, 302.
Samuel, the, 302, 441.
....., of London, 288, 299.
....., of Newcastle, 297, 300.
Sance, Anthony Ridoort de, grant to, 592.
....., George, grant to, 592.
Sandelands, Capt. John, petition of, 489.
Sanders, Arthur, letter of, 58.
....., Martin, information of, 59.
....., Mr., 30.
....., Philip, 290, 304.
Sanderson, Thomas, the King's coachman, warrant to, 334.
Sandes, William, pardon, 191, 192.
Sandgate Castle, office of captain, 216.
Sandown Castle, 502.
Sandrin, Claud, 481 (2), 485, 491.
Sands, Christopher, grant to, 369.
....., Miles, 369.
Sandwich, co. Kent, 33, 47, 67, 263, 386.
....., documents dated from, 13.
....., office of bailiff, 215.
....., Mayor, 524.
....., ..., letter to, 87.
....., ... and others, 86.
....., ..., ..., letter of, 13.
....., ... ships of, 61, 122, 279, 296 (2), 297 (2), 298, 302, 306.
Sandys, Sir Edwin, 13.
....., Sir William, contract with Bishop Thornborough of Worcester and Sir Miles Fleetwood, 248.
San Micheli, Philip, 510.
Sant, ——, 431.
Santander, 168.
Sapphire, the, of London, 295, 440.
Sarah, the, of Bristol, 301, 309.
....., of Jersey, owners of, certificate to, 184.
....., of London, 121.
....., Bonaventure, of Weymouth, 303, 440.
..... and Katherine, of Weymouth, 297.
....., of Yooghal, 381.
Sarsaparilla from Newfoundland, 180.
Sarum, church of, 564.
Saunders, ——, 136.
....., John, Ensign, petition of, 480.
....., John, 194.
....., Richard, 309.
Saunier, Vincent, examination of, 574.
Savage, ——, 133.
....., Edward, 248.
....., Elizabeth, Viscountess, letter of, 561.
....., Henry, 144.
....., Sir John, letter of, 118.
....., Lady, 507.
....., Robert, called Sir Robert, *alias* Robert Rich, *alias* Jo. Hiron, 321 (2), 326, 339, 349, 359, 365.
....., Thomas, Viscount, 513.
....., ..., dispensation for, 26.
....., ..., letter of, 310.
....., ..., petition of, 68.
....., ..., letter to, 165.
Savile, Edmund, 222.
....., ..., warrant to, 407.
..... Sir Henry, 500, 507.
....., ..., commission to, 205.
....., Sir John, afterwards Lord Savile, Comptroller of the Household, 14, 43, 51, 186, 244, 451, 507, 508.
....., ..., letter of, 210, 498.
....., ..., commission to, 205.
....., ..., discharge to, 526.
....., ..., grants to, 220, 222.
....., ..., letter to, 78.
....., ..., warrants to, 35, 202 (2), 209.
....., Robert, 222.
....., Sir Thomas, 202, 205.
....., ..., letters of, 38, 178.
....., Thomas, Viscount, commission to, 205.
....., ..., warrant to, 407.
Savoy, the, 103.
....., documents dated from, 16, 42, 87, 310, 458.
Savoy, 494.
....., Ambassador from, at Rome, 469.
....., Ambassadors to, *see* Hay, James, Earl of Carlisle; Wake, Sir Isaac.
....., Ambassador's chaplain, 133.
....., Duke of, 352.
....., ..., his court, 335.
....., Ambassador Extraordinary from, 172, 229, 263.

Sawyer, ——, 297 (2).
....., Sir Edmund, 178.
Say and Sele, Viscount, *see* Fiennes, William.
Sayer, James, 308.
Sayres, Robert, 519, 593.
Scaglia, Abbot of, Ambassador Extraordinary from the Duke of Savoy, 263, 395.
Scalby, co. York, 193.
Scampton, co. Lincoln, 219, 224.
Scandiver, John, letters to, 63, 100.
....., ..., warrant to, 106.
Schiedam, ship of, 476.
Sciatica, plaister for, 233.
Scilly Islands, 105, 106, 118, 121, 123 (2), 131, 134, 137, 175, 187, 188, 246, 416, 434.
...., documents dated from, 154.
...., fortification of, 10.
...., ship of, 307.
Scobell, Capt. John, 266, 287, 297, 299, 302.
Scot, Mr., 577.
Scotland, Council of, letter to, 597.
....., arrangement with the tithe-masters for sale of their tithe to the King, 42.
....., Scottish troops sent home on return from Rochelle, 375.
....., answer of nobility of, to complaint of nobility of England, 474.
....., King's coronation in, 218.
....., Court of Exchequer in, 195.
....., the Isles, bishoprick of, 211.
....., Lord Chancellor of, *see* Hay, Sir George.
....., Secretary for, *see* Alexander, Sir William.
....., Treasurer-Depute in, *see* Napier, Archibald, Lord.
....., ships of, 219, 241, 522.
Scott, George, grant to, 192 (2).
....., Sir James, 112, 143, 370, 382, 488.
....., Sir John, 339.
.. .., Monger, 151.
....., Mr., 450.
....., Thomas, 86, 185, 206, 227.
Scout, the, 288 (2), 301.
Scras, Tuppin, 93, 441.
....., Capt. William, 9, 13, 25 (2), 37, 41, 59, 77, 91, 93, 98, 102, 110 (3), 116, 131, 180, 228, 227, 237, 259, 292 (2), 304 (4), 309, 325, 347, 350, 363, 374, 385, 441, 449, 492, 515 (2), 517, 526, 547.
....., ..., petition of, 39.
....., ..., contents of chest taken by, 30, 37, 39, 59.
Scriven, co. York, 270.
Scrope, Emanuel, Earl of Sunderland, Lord President of York, 244.
....., ..., commissions to, 8, 205.
....., ..., dispensation for, 13.
Scroope, Edwin, 89.
....., ..., pardon, 398.
Scudamore, ——, 209 (2).
Sea, at, documents dated from, 103, 106, 107.
Sea Adventure, the, 190.
Sea Coals, surveyor of, 458.
.. .., farmers of, imposition on, 497, 514.
Seaflower, the, 302.
Seager, John, 188, 197.
Sea Horse, the, 7, 49, 366, 551.
....., of London, 440.
Sealove, the, of Weymouth, 286.
Seaman, John, 492.
Seamen, 131, 159, 162.
....., grievances of, 96.
....., warrant to press, 241.
....., musters of, 450 (2), 452, 457 (2), 472, 485, 486, 491.
Seames, the, 373.
Searle, Henry, grant to, 209.
Seaton, George, 482, 502.
....., ..., grant to, 41.
Seawell, Richard, 17.
Secretaries of State, 107, 110, 113; *see* Conway, Edward, Viscount; Carleton, Dudley, Viscount Dorchester; Coke, Sir John.
Sedan, France, 21.
Seddlescomb, co. Sussex, 367, 375.
Sedgwick, Robert, 144.
Sedley, Eliza, Lady, letter of, 585.
Seety, Robert, 107, 306.
Segar, William, 371.
....., Sir William, Garter, 15.
Sehon, John, King's engineer, pension to, 225.
Selby, 392.
Selby, John, 285.
Selden, John, 74, 84 (2), 499, 540, 343, 548, 656, 563, 588 (2), 589 (2).
....., ..., examination of, 496.
....., ..., letter of, 508.
....., ..., his titulary sister, 499.
Sellers, Charles, Procurator of the Arches Court, 108.
Selsecomb, *see* Seddlescomb.
Selwood, forest of, 223, 534.
....., commissioners for disafforesting, letter to, 224.
Serjeant-at-Arms, office of, 205.
....., grant to, 389, 392.
Serjeants, in expedition to Rochelle, petition of, 494.
Serjeants' Inn, documents dated from, 60, 99, 120, 123 (2), 361, 366, 383, 405, 517, 520.
Serges, manufacture of, 436.
Sermons, 96, 111, 161, 173, 164, 243, 266 (2), 356, 363, 414, 550.
Seven Stars, the, 13, 340, 537, 566, 582.
....., documents dated from, 363, 551.
"Seven Vials, the," by Burton, 364, 533, 541.

Severn, the, 176, 190, 501.
Sevy, William, 286.
Sewers, the, clerk of, 317, 322.
....., commissioners of, 322, 579.
Sewthay Lodge, *see* South Hay Lodge.
Seyliard, Robert, grant to, 526 (2).
Seymour, Sir Edward, 287, 294 (2), 295, 305, 441.
....., ..., letters of, 318, 331.
....., Sir Francis, speech of, 32 (2).
....., Capt. Henry, 259.
....., ..., letter of, 244.
....., William, Earl of Hertford, 81, 215.
....., ..., letter to, 223.
Shalden, document dated from, 565.
Shanderyn, *see* Sandrin.
Shapleugh, Alexander, 291.
Sharpe, Lionel, letters of, 96, 541.
....., Capt. Robert, 298.
....., Robert, killed by Gamaliel Penrose 207, 229.
Shave, William, 297.
Shaw, Mr., statement of opinions held by, 511.
Shawe, William, grant to, 100.
Shawell, 7.
Sheeres, *see* Sheires.
Sheerness, document dated from, 387.
Sheffield, Edmund, Earl of Mulgrave, 194, 204, 373, 392.
....., ..., letters of, 109, 180, 501.
....., ..., letters to, 380, 381.
....., ..., warrant to, 125.
....., Lady, 392.
....., W., letters of, 469, 569.
....., Sir William, 392.
Sheire, document dated from, 586.
Sheires, Arthur, 287, 293, 301.
Sheldon, Edward, and his wife, licence to, 203.
....., Mr., 499.
....., Mrs., 533.
....., Sir Richard, Solicitor General, 50, 570.
....., ..., commission to, 205.
....., ..., examinations taken before, 449.
....., ..., letter to, 139.
Shelford, co. Nottingham, 228.
Shell, John, 462.
Shene, 378.
Shenford, *alias* Shenfrit, co. Monmouth, castle of, 235.
Shephard, Capt., 377.
....., William, 431, 432.
....., ..., answer of, 110.
Sheppey, 576.
Sherborne, 121, 543.
....., manor of, co. Dorset, 97.
Sherbrooke, *see* Cherbourg.
Sherfield, ——, 556.
Sheriffs, gentlemen suggested for, 52 (2).
Sheringham, co. Norfolk, manor of, 163, 211.
Sherley, Henry, 3, 356.
....., Thomas, of Sussex, confirmation to, 11.
....., Capt. Thomas, 489.
Sherman, Gabriel, 309.
....., Nicholas, chief armourer at Greenwich, 529.
Shernall, Peter, 307.
Sherrard, Lord, 429.
Sherren, Thomas, 300 (2.)
Sherrington, John, 286.
Sherwill, Nicholas, 286, 291, 304 (2).
Shillingworth, *see* Chillingworth.
Shining, Francis, 290 (2).
Shinnigh, John, letter of, 445.
Ship, the, sign of, at Dover, 277.
Ship, a dictionary of parts and things belonging to, 439 (2).
Ships, lists of, 15, 20, 37, 41, 103, 121, 125, 137, 147, 155, 165, 166, 177 (2), 188, 269, 281, 322, 373, 379, 433, 484, 556 (2), 593.
....., commissioners for the sale of decayed, letters of, 580 (2).
....., rule for measuring, 127.
....., cankers of, requests by, 434.
....., surveys of belonging to various ports, 450 (2), 452, 467 (2), 472, 484, 485, 486, 491 (2).
....., sale of ships to foreigners, 579
....., royal, 494, 512.
Shipwrecks, 436, 443, 489.
Shipwrights, 360, 387, 576.
....., corporation of, requests to, 434.
..... Hall, 580.
Shoe Lane, London, 274.
Shooter, Francis, 97.
Shoreham, 91, 98, 133, 148, 204 (2), 234, 241, 250, 252, 475.
....., ships of, 25, 294 (2); 304, 307, 441.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
Short, ——, 587, 588.
....., ——, his wife, 587.
Shortall, Capt. Oliver, 99.
....., officers and soldiers under, 280.
Shotover, co. Oxford, forest, 344, 417, 529.
Shrewsbury, 125, 213.
..... Gaol, 491.
....., Countess of, *see* Talbot, Jane.
....., Earl of, *see* Talbot, George.
Shrimpton, Nicholas, affidavit of, 547.
Shropshire, *see* Salop.
Shumack, 237.
Shuttle, the, of Weymouth, 293, 300, 307.
Sibthorp, Dr., 7, 165, 456.
Sicily, 79.
Sidmouth, 165, 189.
Sidney College, Cambridge, President of, *see* Dampport, Richard.

Digitized by Google

Sidney, Robert, Earl of Leicester, 335, 391, 503.
....., ..., letters of, 343, 395, 502, 538, 558.
....., Dorothy, Countess of Leicester, 395.
....., ..., letter of, 392.
....., ..., her sister, 392.
Sienna, document dated from, 472.
Signet, the, 326.
..... Office, 190, 253, 511 (2).
...., clerk of, 253.
...., ..., letters to, 72, 108, 154, 198, 328, 423, 483.
....., ..., ..., warrant to 198.
....., ..., clerks of, 3.
Signora d'Esperanza, of Viana, crew of, petition of, 192.
Silk Throwsters of London, petition of, 122.
Silkworms, 192.
Silly, John, deposition of, 400.
Silver, 258.
....., mines of, in Newfoundland, 180, 185.
..... Oar, the, 40.
Simondson, Nicholas, 119.
Simpson, Richard, 448.
....., ..., petition of 444.
....., Thomas, letters to, 572, 583.
....., William, 231, 308 (2).
Simson, John, letter of, 40.
Sinclair, Colonel, regiment of, 170.
Sinnot, Capt. David, certificate of, 77.
....., ..., petition of, 509.
Sion House, 391.
...., document dated from, 315.
Sittingbourne, 204, 481, 485.
....., document dated from, 330.
....., postmaster of, *see* Jennings, Richard.
Six Clerks, list of, 493.
Skelton, Dame Dorothy, grant to, 269.
Skinner, Daniel, 67.
....., John, son of Daniel, 67.
....., John, petitioner against Robert Moore, petition of, 540.
Skipwith, Captain, 376.
....., Lieutenant, 562 (2).
Skutt, George, 291.
Skynner, Jo., 121.
Slacksteed, co. Hants, 357.
Slaney, *see* Slany.
....., John, 180, 233.
Slanning, ——, 84, 85.
Slany, Humfrey, 284, 286, 287 (2), 289, 293, 294 (2), 295, 300 (2), 301 (2), 302, 304, 439.
....., John, 286, 287, 291.
....., Moses, 306, 309.
....., Richard, 286, 290, 292, 293 (3), 295, 302, 305.
Slaughter, Henry, 500.
Sleep, co. Huntingdon, 161.
Sleeve, the, 123, 129.
Slingsby, Anthony, grant and discharge to, 270 (2).
....., Sir Guilford, Comptroller of the Navy, 380, 397, 406, 468, 472, 486, 505, 559, 582.
....., ..., certificate of, 398.
....., ..., letters of, 6 (2), 93, 128, 181, 243, 376, 385, 386, 392, 403, 458, 545, 560.
....., ..., warrant of, 505.
....., ..., his wife, 560.
....., Sir William, 51.
....., ..., commission to, 205.
Sloswic, Mr., 281, 352.
Slowin, John, 287 (2).
Smallman, Francis, 493.
Smart, John, 288 (2), 291, 298.
....., and Company, petition of, 69.
....., Mr., 390.
....., Peter, 243, 259, 266.
....., Richard, 570.
Smarte, *see* Sharpe.
Smith, ——, 203.
....., ——, son [-in-law (?)], to Lord Poulett, 532.
....., Anne, examination of, 272.
....., Eleazer, 477.
....., Henry, presentation to, 385.
....., John, shipowner, 492.
....., John, accused of murder, 597.
....., Capt. John, 159.
....., Sir John, 423.
....., Capt Richard, 7.
....., Dr. Richard, Bishop of Chalcedon, his dispute with the Benedictines respecting their power of hearing confessions without his licence, 47, 55 (3), 57 (10), 58 (8), 64, 93, 174, 318 (3), 430, 439, 457 (3), 477, 531, 532.
....., ..., letters of, 57 (2), 58.
....., ..., letters to, 55 (3), 57, 344.
....., ..., proclamations for his arrest, 407, 502.
....., ..., offer to arrest him, 527.
....., ..., account of, 58 (2).
....., ..., Vicars General of, letter to, 58.
....., Robert, 424.
....., Sir Thomas, clerk of the Council, 67.
....., William, accused of murder in co Suffolk, 597.
....., William, sailor, petition of, 376.
....., William, of Hereford, deposition 136.
....., Capt. William, 298, 299, 323.
....., ..., letter of, 78.
....., Sir William, 362.
Smithwick, T., proposition of, 353.
Smyth, Capt. John, 307 (2).
....., ..., warrant to, 142.
....., Philip, examination of, 260.

Digitized by Google

Smyth, Richard, 286, 220, 222, 302, 308, 432.
....., Robert, messenger of the Navy, 220.
....., Robert, ship owner, 300 (3), 307.
....., Capt. Thomas, 302.
....., Thomas, of Queen Street, 260.
....., Dr. William, Warden of Wadham College, letters of, 48, 76.
... ., ..., report of, 522.
....., ..., presentation of, 559.
Smythe, *see* Smith.
....., Thomas, Lord Strangford, letter of, 373.
Smythsby, William, groom of the Privy Chamber, 19, 45.
Soailwell, document dated from, 35.
Soooke, ——, 482.
Soame, Edward, 290.
....., Thomas, 295.
Socions, Abel, 520.
Soffam, *see* Swaffham.
Soldiers, billeting, 2 (2), 12, 13, 24, 27, 47, 48, 49 (9), 69, 86 (2), 70, 71, 76, 78 (2), 79, 80, 83 (2), 88 (2), 87, 89, 21, 93 (2), 97, 98, 107, 109, 111 (2), 112, 113, 117, 120, 131, 138, 145, 159 (2), 182, 164 (2), 185, 197 (2), 214, 217, 221, 227 (2), 233, 235, 236, 238 (2), 242, 253, 259, 261 (2), 262, 265, 272, 281, 320 (6), 323 (9), 324 (4), 327, 331, 334, 354, 373 (2), 433, 465 (2).
Solicitor General, 181; *see* Sheldon, Sir Richard.
Solman, Robert, 290 (2), 291, 308.
Solmes, Thomas, 291.
Somerford, documents dated from, 457, 586.
Somerset, Edward, Earl of Worcester, Keeper, of the Privy Seal, 203.
....., ..., warrant for custody of the Seal, on his death, 5 (2).
....., Henry, Earl of Worcester, 420.
....., ..., dispensation for, 15.
....., ..., letter to, 315.
....., Henry, Lord Herbert, sons of, 340.
....., Countess of, *see* Carr, Frances.
Somerset, co., 20 (2), 48, 66, 68, 88, 282 (2), 361, 386, 423, 447.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 101, 137, 223, 334, 395, 425.
....., ..., Justices of, order made by, 534.
....., ..., eastern division, money disbursed for billeting, 281.
....., ..., western division, money disbursed for billeting, 221.
Somerset House, 158, 456.
Somersham Chase, 553.
Somme, in Picardy, 574.
Sommers Islands, the, adventurers to, warrant to, 204 (2).
Sommers Islands Pinnace, the, 301, 440.
Sondes, Sir Richard, letter of, 373.
Sonning manor, co. Berks, 171.
Soone, Michael, petition of, 189.
Sorbonne, the, declaration of, 477.
Sorlings Islands, 175.
Sotheby, Sir Samuel, letter of, 338.
Soubise, Mons. de, Duke of Footenay, 96, 245 (2), 268.
....., ..., certificate by, 399.
Souche, *see* Zouch.
Sound, the, 66, 67, 171, 314, 323.
Sooth, Mr., 243.
Southampton, 6, 25, 27, 29 (2), 77, 79, 85, 86, 87, 92, 103, 111, 114, 128, 147, 149, 150, 154, 160, 187, 198, 233, 234, 236, 237, 245 (2), 246, 258, 265, 283, 284, 348, 354, 363, 382, 471, 485, 506, 525, 526, 547, 550.
....., documents dated from, 6, 7, 13, 25, 41, 67, 75, 77, 85 (2), 91, 22, 23, 102, 110, 115, 129, 131 (2), 183, 128, 226, 237, 246, 325, 374, 385, 442, 454 (2), 471, 480, 492, 501, 515, 547, 579.
....., customer of, 85.
..... Mayor, 102, 115, 145.
...., letters of, 114, 145, 246.
...., letters to, 244 (2), 261, 314.
.... and others, 111.
...., letter of, 92.
...., letters to, 112, 236, 256.
....., ships of, 261, 289, 290 (3), 291, 225, 298, 300, 303, 304 (2), 305, 306, 309, 441 (3), 517.
....., treaty of, 313, 315.
....., ..., extract from, 492.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
Southcot, Dr. John, certificate of, 47.
Southcott, Elizabeth, letter to, 202.
South Hay Lodge, document dated from, 595.
South Park, the, *alias* Bushey Park, 344.
Southsea, 119.
..... Castle, 411, 451.
...., Captain of, *see* James, Walter.
Southwark, 96, 176, 410, 540.
....., document dated from, 410.
Southwell, Sir Thomas, Vice Admiral of co. Norfolk, account by, 402.
Southwick, 234, 237, 243, 250, 251, 256, 265, 310, 316, 336.
....., documents dated from, 200, 234 (2), 235, 236 (3), 237, 238, 232, 242, 243 (2), 244 (3), 254 (4), 246, 247 (2), 255, 256 (2), 257, 258 (2), 261, 282, 263 (2), 284, 265 (3), 270, 275 (2), 276, 277, 278, 310, 311 (2), 313 (2), 314, 316 (3), 319, 320, 323.
....., Commission of Oyer and Terminer, 245.
....., Court at, 378.
....., documents dated from, 278, 315, 320.
Southwood, John, petition of, 425.
Spain, references to, *passim*.
....., Ambassador from in 1621, 437.
....., three Ambassadors of, 401.

Spain, Ambassador Extraordinary to, 181.
....., clergy of, 45.
....., King of, 32, 45, 393, 417, 449, 514, 517, 557.
....., ..., report of his death, 278.
....., ships of, 474, 488, 523, 575.
Spaldiog Moor, co. York, 220.
Spaldwick, manor of, co. Huntingdon, 161.
Spaniel, the, 443.
Sparham, co. Norfolk, 572.
Sparhawks, 162.
Sparke, the, of Foy, 288.
Sparke, John, 288 (2).
....., Michael, 364, 514, 525, 533, 541.
....., ..., answers of, 538.
....., Robert, 286, 290.
Sparrowhawk, the, 295, 305, 308.
Spearman, Nicholas, 152.
Spectacle makers, petition of, 200.
Speedwell, the, 296, 305, 309.
....., of Londoo, 287, 292, 294.
....., of Rye, 307.
....., of Southampton, 290.
Spelmun, Sir Henry, 99, 114.
....., John, 99, 114.
....., ..., letter of, 531.
Spelshury, lordship of, 375.
Spence, Sir James, Ambassador to Sweden, letters of, 546, 595.
Spencer, Edward, 368.
....., Henry, 300.
....., John, 290, 300 (2), 308.
....., Sir John, 431.
....., Richard, intended Ambassador resident in the Low Countries, warrant to, 202.
....., Thomas, Custos Brevium in C. P., 183.
....., Thomas, author, 525.
....., William, Lord, 502.
Spicer, Philip, 11, 18, 386.
....., ..., warrant to, 340.
Spike, Lawrence, 46.
Spilman, Sir Henry, commission to, 205.
Spinners, petition of, 143.
Spinola, Marquis, 60, 445.
Spitalfields, 587.
Spithead, 591.
Spratt, Jeremy, 44.
Spread Eagle, Gracechurch Street, document dated from, 87.
Spry, Capt., 158.
....., Lewis, 307.
Spy, the, 105, 149, 161.
....., of Dover, 294, 295, 307.
Spy, the, a satirical poem, 266.
Squibb, ——, 186.
....., Capt., 449.
....., Thomas, 290, 297, 441.
Squire, Rev. Mr., letter to, 392.
Squirrel, the, 121, 130, 173.
....., of ——, 301.
Stade, 97, 120, 161, 237.
....., siege of, 590.
....., document dated from, 25.
Stafford, co., 205, 570.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 148, 380.
Stafford, John, answer of, 52.
....., Mr., 382.
....., Sir Thomas, Deputy Master of the Ordnance, 87, 507, 557, 594.
....., ..., letter to, 507.
Staines, 362.
....., document dated from, 117.
Stainforth, manor of, co. York, 206.
Stalleoge, Jasper, 192.
Stamford, co. Lincoln, 12, 38, 363.
Stamford, Earl of, *see* Grey, Henry.
Stanford Rivers, co. Essex, 188, 217, 235.
Stangrave, co. York, 183.
Stanhope, Charles, Lord, Postmaster General, 177.
....., ..., warrants to, 205 (2), 591.
....., Daniel, 53.
....., ..., letter to, 56.
....., George, D.D., King's Chaplain in Ordinary, presentatioo to, 182 (2).
....., Sir John, 448.
....., ..., his daughter, 448.
....., Lord, 349.
....., Philip, Lord, of Shelford, afterwards Earl of Chesterfield, grant to, 228 (2).
....., Richard, memorial to, 54.
Stanle, *see* Stanley.
Stanley, Charlotte, Lady Strange, letter of, 258.
....., ..., her brother, 265.
....., James, Lord Strange, 258.
....., ..., letters to, 331 (2).
....., Joho, opioion of, 66.
....., William, Earl of Derby, 434.
....., ..., letter of, 331.
....., ..., letters to, 331 (2).
Stannaries, the, Vice-warden of, *see* Mohun, John.
Stanoey, Brother William, 438.
Stanton, Robert, 89, 288.
....., ..., petition of, 476.
....., Thomas, 288.
....., ..., petition of, 476.
Stanton, documeot dated from, 338.
Stanway, document dated from, 367.
Staplehill, Adrian, 301 (2).
Stapley, Alexander, 303.
....., Anthony, 11.
Star, the, of ——, 309.
....., of St. Malo, 16.
Starch, proclamation prohibiting its making from wheat flour, 593, 596.
..... Makers, Company of 593, 596.

Digitized by Google

Star Chamber, the, 30, 52, 129, 183, 191 (2), 199, 216, 333, 358, 365, 421, 524, 525, 537, 539, 540 (3), 547 (2), 551, 552 (2), 556, 558, 567, 596.
...., document dated from, 539.
...., collector of the fines in, *see* Porter, Endymion.
....., ..., court of,
Starr, John, 288, 291.
....., William, examination of, 34.
Startut, Francis, 77.
....., John, 77.
States, the, *see* Holland.
....., ships of, 134, 136.
Stationers, of London, 519.
....., Company, of London, 498, 520.
Staverton, Capt. Thomas, 22.
Steere, Matthew, 18.
Steevens, Capt. John, 187, 305, 307, 465.
....., Nathaniel, 424.
....., ..., petition of, 484.
....., Richard, 298 (2).
Stephen, the, 304.
....., of Plymouth, 287.
....., of Weymouth, 303, 441.
Stephens, ——, 431.
....., Capt., 40, 99.
....., Edward, letter of, 191.
....., John, 289 (2), 291 (2).
....., Mr., 187, 281.
....., Robert, 287 (2).
....., Tristram, 287, 288, 294, 298, 307.
Stephenson, William, statement of, 169.
Stepney, 587.
Stevens, *see* Stephens.
....., ——, 82.
....., Capt. John, 29, 128, 246, 256, 298.
....., Thomas, 529.
....., William, 289, 292 (2), 295 (2).
....., ..., certificate of, 397.
Stevenson, Alexander, petition of, 404.
Steward, Dr., 384.
....., Nicholas, LL.D., grant to, 215, 217.
....., Capt. William, grant to, 175.
Stewart, Alexander, 255.
....., Elizabeth, Countess of Carrick, letters of, 538, 561.
....., Ensign, 246, 255.
....., Sir Francis, certificate of, 412.
....., John, 595.
....., Lady Margaret, 538, 561.
....., Sir Robert, 215.
Stockwell, Richard, examination of, 262.
Stokenchurch, co. Oxford, 211.
Stokes, David, grant and dispensation to, 193, 211.
Stokes Bay, 118, 470, 514 (2).
...., documents dated from, 458, 467, 514.
Stone, Andrew, petition of, 372.
....., Edward, petition of, 482.
....., Thomas, 299 (2).
....., ..., petition of, 510.
Stonefield, co. Oxford, manor of, 375.
Stonegrave, co. York, 357, 423.
Stonehouse, 28, 60, 333, 377.
....., High Constable of, 60.
....., ships of, 48, 294, 298, 307, 333, 439, 440, 536, 593.
....., William, grant to, 103.
....., ..., discharge to, 103.
Stoner, John, petition of, 115.
Stony Stanton, co. Leicester, 163.
Storie, Richard, grant to, 104.
Storms, 33, 150, 190, 266, 370, 371, 373, 434, 448, 474.
Story, Captain, letter to, 135.
....., Robert, petition of, 500.
Stourton, Edward, answer of, 52.
....., Edward, Lord, 522.
Stow fair, 109.
....., forest of, 417 (2), 522.
Stow Wood, co. Oxford, forest, 344.
Stradling, Sir Henry, 303.
....., Sir John, letters of, 272, 273.
....., Thomas, 229.
Straglethorpe, co. Lincoln, 596.
Straights, the, 119 (3), 151.
....., ships bound for, 144.
Strand, the, 387.
....., documents dated from, 8, 64, 67, 73 (2), 83, 124 (2), 132, 153, 158, 168, 183, 220, 239, 268, 592.
....., Bridge, near, document dated from, 110.
....., Italian ordinary in, 386.
Strange, John, 302.
....., Lady, *see* Stanley, Charlotte.
....., Lord, *see* Stanley, James.
....., Thomas, 143.
Strangford, Lord, *see* Smythe, Richard.
Strangways, Nicholas, 289, 292.
Strasburg, 286, 447.
Streater, Richard, collector of Admiralty Tenths for Sussex, letters of, 180, 227, 458, 461.
....., ..., letters to, 79 (2), 98, 167, 212.
....., ..., warrant to, 221.
Streatton, *see* Streater.
Street, John, letter of, 485.
....., Mr., 355.
Streetchill, co. Leicester, 431.
Stringer, Francis, commission to, 205.
Strode, ——, 78.
....., Mr., 82.
....., William, 508, 540 (2), 556, 587, 588.
....., ..., proclamation for apprehension of, 504.

Strode, William, examination of, 540.
....., Sir William, 36, 504.
....., ..., statement signed by, 38.
Strother, Lionel, petition of, 462.
Stroude, George, 237.
Stuart, Frances, Duchess Dowager of Richmond and Lennox, 329, 393, 506.
....., ..., Chaplain to, *see* Westley, Thomas.
....., Katherine, Duchess Dowager of Lennox, 202, 359 (2).
....., ..., letter of, 359.
....., ..., petition of, 362.
....., ..., letters to, 108, 203.
....., Lodovick, Duke of Richmond and Lennox, his tomb, 329.
....., James, Duke of Lennox, and Earl of March, 202, 359.
....., ..., brother of, 419.
Stubbolme, Hector, *alias* Armstrong, 497.
Studland Bay, 520.
Styant, Mr., receiver of the King's rents in the Isle of Wight, warrant to, 502.
Styles, Thomas, 289.
Styrrop, William, assignment by, 446.
Subsidies, commissioners for, letters of, 333, 386.
....., ..., letter to, 239.
Success, the, of London, 297.
Suckley, co. Worcester, document dated from, 536.
Sudbury, co. Suffolk, 3.
Suffolk, 6, 52, 55, 143, 237, 487, 540, 579.
....., places in, referred to, 5, 8, 90, 100, 192, 211, 214, 432, 436, 570, 597.
....., Deputy Lieutenants, 143.
....., ..., letters of, 235, 478.
....., ..., letters to, 143, 267.
....., muster master of, 143.
....., Earl of, *see* Howard, Theophilus.
....., towns on the sea coast of, names of, 144.
....., Vice-Admiralty of, 151.
Suffolk House, document dated from, 314.
Sundridge, Kent, manor of, 163.
Sunderland, Earl of, *see* Scrope, Emanuel.
....., Richard, commission to, 205.
Supply, suggestions on the King's mode of obtaining one if denied by Parliament, 482, 533.
Supply, the, of Bristol, 303.
....., of Southampton, 304.
Surfleet, co. Lincoln, 365.
Surgeons, 43, 45, 90, 94, 177, 384, 387.
Surgeons, Barber, Company of, letter to, 94.
....., of the Rhé expedition, 144.
Surrey, 334.
....., places in, referred to, 115, 169, 189, 223, 329, 350, 420, 560, 591.
....., Deputy Lieutenants, certificate of, 334.
Surrey Justices, letter of, 410.
....., recusants in, 410.
....., Lord Lieutenant, *see* Howard, Charles, Earl of Nottingham.
Survey of the Navy, clerk of, 128.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 406.
Susan, the, of London, 290, 300, 308, 326, 400.
..... and Ellen, of London, 468.
Sussex, 11, 72 (2), 115, 227, 230, 252, 418, 558, 563, 594.
....., places in referred to, 163, 182, 211, 217, 367, 375, 417, 592.
..... Assizes, 50.
....., ..., Judges of, letter to, 194.
....., Deputy Vice Admiral, accompt of, 585.
....., Justices of, letter of, 344.
....., Countess of, *see* Ratcliffe, Frances.
....., Earl of, *see* Ratcliffe, Robert.
....., correspondence relating to prizes in, *see* Prizes.
....., Lord Lieutenants, *see* Howard, Thomas, Earl of Arundel and Surrey; Sackville, Edward, Earl of Dorset.
Sutton, John, 50.
....., Sir Richard, auditor of the Imprests, 595.
....., ..., certificate of, 407.
....., ... letter to, 596.
....., William, Serjeant at Mace, 449, 470.
....., ..., examination of, 470.
Sutton's Hospital, 194.
Swadlyn, Mr., 543, 593.
Swaffham, Norfolk, 90.
Swale, Francis, 428.
....., John, 428.
Swallow, the, 308.
....., of Barnstaple, 289, 304.
Swan, the 306.
....., of Lyme, 440.
....., of Newport, 441.
....., of Plymouth, 292.
Swanage, 526.
Swanne, Thomas, 303.
Swansea, co. Glamorgan, 210 (2), 221, 236, 272 (2).
....., Portreeve of, 210, 236, and *see* Jones, Patrick.
Swanson, Robert, 566.
Swayer, Robert, 440.
Swayoton, Colonel Sir John, company of, 590.
Sweden, 68.
....., Ambassador from, 568.
....., King of, 30, 546, 568, 595.
Sweepstake, the, of Dover, 287, 294.
Sweete, Gilbert, 297 (2), 301, 303, 306, 308.
Sweeting, Captain, 440 (2).
....., William, 128.

Digitized by Google

Sweetinge, Henry, grant to, 192.
Swetman, John, pardon, 369.
Swiftsure, the, 67, 168, 261, 262, 277 (2), 308, 383, 487, 500 (4), 523.
....., document dated from, 329.
....., of Bristol, 301.
Swinton, Sir John, grant to, 374, 375.
Switzerland, 388.
Sydenham, Edward, 557.
....., Capt. Francis, 38, 169, 491.
....., ..., examination of, 36.
....., ..., letters of, 38, 128.
....., ..., statement of, 169.
....., Sir John, 447.
....., Mary, Lady, 58, 522.
....., Mr., 423.
Syell, Captain, 79.
Symes, John, 534.
....., ..., grant to, 361.
Symmes, Thomas, 357.
Symonds, William, 288, 303, 306.
....., Thomas, 286, 289, 291, 400, 449, 459, 470 (2).
....., ..., examination of, 470.
Sympson, Robert, petition of, 500.

T

Tailer, John, petition of, 425.
Tailor, Richard, 120.
Talbot, Captain, 377, 378.
....., George, Earl of Shrewsbury, petition of, 68.
....., ..., request of, 242.
....., Jane, Countess of Shrewsbury, 186.
....., John, petition of, 68.
Talbot, the, of London, 291.
Tallaton, co. Devon, 119.
Tallow, in Ireland, 431.
Tanfield, Robert, report of, 428.
Tapestry hangings, 508.
Tapsum, William, 28.
Tasborough, Sir John, 487.
....., ..., his son, 487.
Taunton, document dated from, 273.
Taven Digoth, *alias* the Long Mountain, cos. Salop and Montgomery, 420.
Taverner, E., letter of, 243.
Tavistock, document dated from, 160.
Tayler, *see* Taylor.
Tayler, Henry, 306.
....., Thomas, letter of, 152.
Taylor, ——, 290.
....., Edward, 552.
....., John, shipbuilder, 40, 130, 185, 231, 232 (2).
Taylor, John, petition of, 589.
....., John, merchant of Bristol, 12, 286, 291, 300, 304, 308.
....., Capt. Nathaniel, 511.
....., Peter, 290.
..... ., Richard, 292, 309.
....., Stephen, 290.
....., Thomas, D.D., 127, 185.
....., ..., letter of, 139.
....., Thomas, gunner, 109.
....., Capt. Thomas, 302.
....., Thomas, of Exeter, 358.
....., Timothy, commission to, 43.
....., William, 128, 130.
Teate, Richard, 304.
Tebow, Daniel, 441.
Tebidie, documents dated from, 89, 106, 175, 383, 452, 528, 573, 574.
Teignmouth, 283.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
Teisdall, Thomas, 372.
Tellyer, *see* Tillier.
Temes, Thomas, 41.
Tempest, Thomas, 428.
Temple, Sir Thomas, 467 (2).
Temple, the, 510.
....., document dated from, 550.
..... Gate, 237.
Templeton, co. Pembroke, manor of, 250.
Tenby, 523, 556.
Tendring, Capt., 59.
Tenths, ecclesiastical accompt of, 417.
Tenths and First Fruits, receiver of, *see* Knollis, Henry; Reade, Edward.
Terceiras, the, 228.
Terne, Nathaniel, 126.
Terrell, Hugh, 188.
Terrey, John, clothworker of London, petitions of, 316, 337.
Terry, John, petition of, 200.
....., Roger, 542.
Tesmond, Thomas, 392.
Tetbury, 386.
Tetuan, 328, 356.
Texel, the, 79, 195.
Teynham, Lady, *see* Roper, Mary.
....., Lord, *see* Roper, Christopher.
Thacker, ——, Secretary to Sir John Coke 139, 194.
Thames, the, 99, 114, 119, 137, 205, 247, 284, 342, 350, 443, 445, 457, 537, 582.
Thanet, Earl of, *see* Tufton, Nicholas.
Thanet, Isle of, 16, 223, 265.
Tharfield, co. Lincoln, 106.
Thatcher, William, 189.
Thayer, Giles, information of, 158.
Thelwell, Anthony, charge brought by, 357.
Theobald, Capt., 6, 13, 41, 102, 386, 449, 454 (2), 547.

Digitized by Google

Theobald, Capt. Daniel, 87, 247.
....., Capt. Theophilus, 87, 480.
....., the Widow, 468.
Theobalds, the, 85.
Theobalds palace, 413, 558.
....., ..., document dated from, 14.
..... house and park, keeping of, 221.
Thetford, co. Norfolk, 10.
Thibaut, *see* Theobald.
Thieullier, John, 26, 501.
Thimblethorp, Matthew, 429.
Thimelbia, Matthew, 429.
Thisleworth, *see* Isleworth.
Thomar, Samuel, 169.
Thomas, Abel, 440.
....., Sir Anthony, letter to, 579.
....., John, confirmation to, 371.
....., Philip, information of, 59.
....., Thomas John, pardon, 191 (2).
Thomas, the, 297.
....., of Apsham, 296.
....., of Bristol, 300, 307.
....., of London, 289, 295.
Thomas Bonaventure, the, of London, 297, 440.
..... and Henry, 295.
..... and John, of London, 291, 297.
..... and Margaret, 295.
...., of Orston, 304.
...., of Ocean, 288, 291.
..... and William, of London, 290, 301, 308.
..... Discovery, the, of Plymouth, 292.
Thorbushe, John, 440.
Thornborough, John, Bishop of Worcester, 159.
....., ..., letters of, 166, 574.
....., ..., grants to, 170, 504.
....., ..., letters to, 100, 568.
....., ..., petition of, 443.
....., ..., contract with Sir William Sandys and Sir Miles Fleetwood, 248.
....., ..., his son, 574.
Thorne, Robert, 477.
Thornebush, John, 298 (2).
Thornell, Mr., 453.
Thornhill, Francis, letter of, 337.
Thornton, Old, 565.
....., ..., his son, 565.
....., Sir Roger, letter of, 35.
....., ..., letter to, 65.
....., Thomas, 433.
Thorold, Markham, 361, 363, 366, 380 (2).
....., ..., statement of his case, 367.
Thoroughgood, John, Secretary to the Earl of Pembroke, letters to, 63, 474.
Thorpe, Robert, 563.
Thorpe, manor of, co. York, 206.
Three Brethren, the, a crown jewel, 468.
Throckmorton, Sir William, 62.
Throgmorton, Sir Nicholas, Chamberlain of the Exchequer, 179, 215.
Thrybrough, co. York, 577.
Thuanus, 450.
Thunder, the, of Bristol, 300, 308.
....., of Topsham, 296, 299.
Thundersley, co. Essex, 259.
Thurveston, co. Derby, 230.
Tiballs and Tibbalt, *see* Theobald.
Tichborne, Sir Benjamin, letters of 246, 265.
....., ..., letter to, 259.
....., Sir Richard, 357.
....., ..., letters of, 233, 238, 243, 336.
....., ..., letters to, 238, 244, 246.
....., ..., warrant to, 278.
....., Lady, letter to, 253.
Tichborne, 278.
....., documents dated from, 246, 265.
Tichfield, documents dated from, 282, 485.
Tickeshy, co. York, 269.
Tickhill Castle, documents dated from, 262 (2).
Tiehbes, Jelmer, 306 (2).
Tiger, the, of London, 300.
Tildeslay, Sir Thomas, 8, 26, 484.
Tilleburue, Lord, *see* Vere, Lord, of Tilbury.
Tillier, Captain, 377.
....., Capt. Henry, 407, 408.
....., ..., petition of, 432.
Timothy, the, 309, 440.
....., of London, 506.
Tin, 521.
....., pre-emption and coinage of, farmers of, 575.
....., ..., ..., warrants to, 30, 32, 592.
Tinker, Captain, 236, 283.
Tipper, Robert, 560.
Tipperary co., 423.
Tippett, John, 308.
Tirrell, Timothy, grant to, 344.
....., Sir Timothy, grant to, 344.
Tirrey, William, letter to, 572, 583.
Tirwhit, Robert, 583.
Tirwhitt, Thomas, licence to, 215 (2).
Titles, defective, compounding for, 403 (2).
Tobacco, 22, 64, 64, 103, 110, 131, 187, 204, 329, 388, 411, 492, 498 (2), 515, 577, 589, 593.
....., India, 480.
....., Spanish, 181.
....., Virginia, 111.
Tod, Henry, 492.
Todderick, William, protection to, 381.
Toft Grange, co. Lincoln, 438.
Toiras, Mons., 19, 21.
Tokely, Capt. Robert, 290 (2), 293, 304, 545.
....., ..., petition of, 544.

Tokey, Mr., 530.
Tolkerne, Samuel, 512.
Tollemache, Sir Lionel, 151.
Tomkins, Giles, 586, 593.
....., Thomas, composer of music to the King, grant to, 19.
Tomlenson, John, 305.
Tomlins, Richard, messenger of the Chamber, 345.
....., ..., discharge to, 161, 163.
....., ..., warrant to, 460.
Tompson, Henry, petition of, 381.
....., Leonard, 277.
....., Morrice, 305.
....., Thomas, 469, 572 (2).
....., Capt. William, 284, 287, 302.
Tonnage and Poundage, 183, 464.
....., abstract of grants of from Edward III., 160.
....., suggested royal declaration on its refusal, 492.
Tonsberg in Norway, 463.
Tooker, Mr., 244, 259.
Topsham, 32, 34, 283.
....., document dated from, 21.
....., ships of, 287, 288 (2), 291, 296 (3), 297 (2), 298, 299, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306 (4), 307, 308 (4), 309 (2), 440, 441, 468, 478.
Topson, William, 440.
Torless, Adam, warrant to, 399.
Torquay, ships of, 294, 298, 300.
Torture, 839.
Totness, Archdeacon of, *see* Cotton, Mr.
....., Earl of, *see* Carew, George.
Tottenham, document dated from, 351.
Townsend, Joseph, licence to, 406.
Towcester, co. Northampton, 517.
Tower, the, 77, 155, 176, 177, 179, 183, 193, 246, 326 (2), 343, 359, 510, 519, 547, 587, 588 (2), 589.
....., documents dated from, 24, 41, 46, 48, 59, 60, 90, 102, 110, 111, 123, 124, 139, 140, 151, 157, 169 (2), 176, 207, 229, 236, 249, 251, 253, 410, 415, 446, 461 (2), 498, 500, 504, 525, 527, 537, 543, 549, 583, 584, 587, 590.
....., chief porter of, *see* Bold, William.
....., King's tenants inhabiting near, petition of, 510.
....., Lieutenant of, *see* Apsley, Sir Allen.
....., jewel house in, 571, 582.
....., physician of, 421, 460.
....., records in, notes out of, 464.
....., surveyor and keeper of the King's armoury, *see* Cowper, John.
....., warders of, discharge to, 223 (2).
....., bulwark of, 176.
Tower, the, armoury in, 400.
....., ..., masters of, 337, 531.
....., ..., survey of, 511.
Tower Hill, 129.
..... Street, 328.
..... Wharf, 196, 235, 328, 534.
Towers, Dr., dispensation for, 190.
....., presentation to, 192.
Towersoo, Mr., 157.
....., letter to, 257.
....., Capt. William, 41, 147, 166, 296, 330, 404, 417.
....., ..., letters of, 156, 324, 520, 528.
....., ..., letters to, 117, 136, 152, 208, 316, 325, 528.
....., ..., warrant to, 172.
....., Capt. William, jun., letters of, 132, 371, 373, 374.
Townes, Robert, sentence against, 591.
Townley, Zooch, 360.
Towns and Castles, machine for attacking, 241.
Townsend, Robert, 229.
Townshend, Aurelian, petition of, 560.
....., ..., grant to, 567.
....., Sir John, 335.
....., ..., letters of, 114, 342, 387, 388.
....., Sir Roger, his sister, 114.
Towse, Nicholas, 393.
Towson, Allen, 538 (2).
Tracy, Sir John, 33.
....., Sir Richard, 100.
....., ..., letters of, 62, 367.
....., ..., warrant to, 106.
....., Sir Thomas, 29, 115.
Traill, James, letters of, 398, 405, 446, 450, 452, 469, 494, 531 (2).
Trained bands throughout England, 432.
Tranckmore, John, 159.
....., Mr., 133, 159.
....., Nicholas, 181.
....., Robert, 231, 232 (2).
Transport, the, of London, 286, 290, 293 (2), 295, 303, 329, 332 (2), 335.
....., ..., owners of, petition of, 335.
Traske, John, letter of, 576.
Travers, Mr., 542.
....., Sir Robert, Deputy Judge of the Admiralty of Munster, 381, 447.
Treasure, the, of London, 288, 293, 295, 304.
Treasurer, the Lord, *see* Ley, James, Earl of Marlborough; Weston, Richard, Lord.
Trehich, co. Cornwall, 180.
Tredington, co. Worcester, 559.
Trefusis, John, letter to, 221.
Trelaron, Robert, 304.
Trelawney, co. Cornwall, 182.

Trelawney, Edward, petition of, 146.
....., ..., warrant to, 362.
....., Sir John, 173, 178, 350, 358.
....., ..., petition of, 146.
....., ..., grant and discharge to, 182 (4), 199 (2).
Trelawny, Francis, letter to, 48.
Tremouille, Mons. de la, 269.
Trenchard, Sir Thomas, letter of, 131.
Trenchfield, Capt. Thomas, 19, 302 (2).
Trenell, Marquis, French Ambassador, 216.
Trent, the, 244, 382.
Trerise, co. Cornwall, 333.
Tresahar, John, letters of, 71, 397.
Tresham, Sir William, 163.
....., ..., his wife, 163.
Treswell, Robert, King's officer of the Forest of Dean, warrant to, 502.
Treumely, T., 241.
Trevanion, Charles, 24.
Treveghan, Hugh, 289 (2).
Trevelyan, John, 346, 347, 350, 358.
Trevile, William, certificate of, 101.
Trevisa, John, 433.
Trevor, Sir John, 475.
....., Sir Sackville, 463, 518.
....., ..., certificate of, 495.
....., Sir Thomas, Baron of the Exchequer, 42, 570.
....., ..., warrant to, 581.
Treworgy, Thomas, 291.
Trial, the, 159.
....., of Dartmouth, 296, 307.
....., of Foy, 297.
....., of London, 309.
"Trial of Private Devotions, the," by Burton, 364.
Trimwith, ——, 89.
Trinity College, Cambridge, 242, 369, 582.
...., ..., Master of, *see* Brooke, Dr. Samuel.
Trinity College, Oxford, 319, 325, 329, 338.
...., ..., heads of, narration by, 127.
...., ..., President of, *see* Kettle, Dr.
Trinity House, the, 3, 147, 154, 342.
...., Elder Brethren, 472.
...., Younger Brethren, 472.
...., Masters and Brethren, certificate of, 542.
...., ..., letter to, 328.
...., ..., certificates for 1628, 442.
Triplet, Robert, letter of, 452.
Triumph, the, 40, 77, 123, 160, 405, 505, 512, 530, 584.
Trois Chasteaux, Marq. de, 339 (2).
Trotter, Thomas, 294, 295.
Troughton, Miles, certificate of, 102.
Truelove, the, 302.
....., of Bideford, 286.
....., of Hull, 290.
....., of London, 292, 295, 297.
....., of Southampton, 261.
....., of Weymouth, 287, 307, 501.
Trumbull, William, clerk of the Council, 477.
....., ..., grant to, 42.
....., ..., letters of, 87, 220.
Trumpeters, pressing, 152.
Trussell, Thomas, petition of, 421.
Tuck, Mr., 586.
Tucker, George, letter of, 382.
Tufton, Nicholas, Lord, afterwards Earl of Thanet, certificate of, 537.
....., ..., grant to, 223.
Tunis, 328, 336.
Tunstall, documents dated from, 491, 485.
Tunsteed, Francis, warrant to, 382.
Turgeson, Eric, 552.
Turin, 395, 514.
....., documents dated from, 396, 398, 405, 549.
....., Ambassador in, *see* Wake, Sir Isaac.
....., Ambassador Extraordinary to, *see* Hay, James, Earl of Carlisle.
Turkey, 362, 539.
....., merchants of 413.
Turley, William, 128.
Turnbridge, 392.
Turner, ——, Chaplain and Licenser to Bishop Land, 539.
....., ..., letter to, 484.
....., Captain, 201.
....., Henry, will of, 591.
....., ..., his wife, 591.
....., John, 591.
....., Ralph, petition of, 20.
....., Thomas, brother of Henry, 591.
....., Thomas, physician, 409.
....., Capt. Walter, 172.
Turney, Captain, 490.
....., ..., his servant, 490.
Turnors, co. Oxford, manor, 570.
Turnour, Cyril, secretary in the Cadiz voyage, 511.
....., ..., widow of, 511.
Turvey, co. Bedford, 58.
Tutbury, race of, 324.
Tutchen, Anthony, one of the four masters of attendance, letter of, 78.
Tuthill, William, warrant to, 134.
Tweedy, Roger, 287, 302 (2).
Twisleton, Ralph, petition of, 505.
Tyler, Ann, her house, 362.
Tyne, the (river), 361, 528.
Tynemouth, 375.
Tyrone, 275.

Tyrrell, Sir Timothy, master of the buckhounds, 417.
....., ..., commission for, 196.
Tyrwhitt, Mr., 360.
Tyte, Gabriel, 231

U.

Udall, John, 542.
Ulleskelf, prebend in the Cathedral of York, 373.
Underhill, Clement, 165.
....., Joseph, petition of, 207.
....., Joseph, *alias* Thomas Poulton, 20, 53.
Unicorn, the, of London, 302, 305.
....., of Topsham, 308.
Unity, the, 498, 577.
....., of Hull, 377.
....., of Southampton, 304.
Unton, Dorothy, Lady, letter of, 506.
Upnor Castle, 568.
Urban VIII., letter of, 55.
Urry, Capt. John, complaint by, 354.
Ushant, 105, 106, 123, 332.
Usk, document dated from, 315.
Usury, statute of, 471.
Utrecht, document dated from, 487.
Uvedale, Sir William, Treasurer of the Chamber, 233, 259, 335, 426.
....., ..., letter of, 336.
....., ..., letter to, 72.
....., ..., warrants to, 46, 317, 372, 380, 389.
Uxall, co. York, 399.

V.

Valentia, Capt. Philip, 434.
....., Viscount, *see* Power, Henry.
Valentine, of gold, 568.
Valentine, the, of London, 302, 308, 536.
Valentine, Benjamin, 495, 496, 540, 547 (2), 548, 555, 563, 570, 588 (2), 589 (2), 593.
....., ..., examination of, 495.
Vandecauter, Abraham, petition of, 337.
Vanderhrugh, Giles, petition of, 316.
Vanderdort, Abraham, Keeper of the King's Cabinet Room, 130, 206, 401.
....., ..., letter of, 206.
....., ..., grants to, 158, 179.
Vanderzee, Engelbrecht Peter, examination of, 34.
Vane, Sir Henry, cofferer of the household and steward of the manors of Raby and Brancepeth, 35.
....., ..., letter of, 397.
....., ..., letters to, 506 (2), 524.
....., ..., warrant of, 428.
....., ..., warrant to, 220.
....., ..., his brother, 507.
Vanguard, the, 13, 134, 140, 141, 150, 155, 160, 260, 328, 339, 386, 390.
....., documents dated from, 342, 353, 362, 378.
Vanity, the, *see* Unity, the.
Van Loor, *see* Vanlore.
Vanlore, Jakoba, letter of, 203.
....., ..., her son Powell, 203.
Vanwarmon, Baldwin, examination of, 262 (2).
Vasse, Daniel, *alias* Jesse, 287 (2), 308.
....., John, 308.
Vassell, Mr., case of, 463.
Vaughan, Henry, Alderman of Swansea, 236.
....., ..., examination of, 272.
....., Katherine, 208.
....., Thomas, 208.
Vanx, Henry, confirmation to, 250.
....., Richard, 215.
....., Thomas de, 144.
Vawdry, Richard, 34.
....., Robert, 34.
Velasco, Don Gaspar Antonio de Alvarado y, 75.
Velders, Adrian, petition of, 409.
Venice, 79, 317, 479, 510, 549.
....., the late Ambassador Extraordinary from, 420.
....., transactions with the Ambassador from, 18, 19, 27, 173 (3), 356, 366, 391, 427, 450, 544, 558.
....., their Ambassador at Rome, 469.
....., ..., messengers of, 173.
....., ..., his man, 450.
....., Gulf of, 79.
"Verde Cabo," 544.
Vere, Diana de, Dowager Countess of Oxford, 77, 506, 518, 519.
....., Sir Francis, 11.
....., Horace, Lord Vere of Tilbury, Master of the Ordnance, 77, 210, 409, 453, 507, 525, 546.
....., ..., appointment by, 557.
Vermuyden, Catherine, 160.
....., Cornelius, afterwards Sir Cornelius, 214, 262 (4), 338, 366, 392, 515.
....., ..., grants to, 160 (2), 206, 209.
....., ..., letter to, 337.
....., ..., warrants to, 214, 216.
....., ..., contract with the King, 416.
....., Cornelius, his son, 160.
....., Sarah, 160 (2).

Vernatt, F., letters of, 366, 392.
Verney, Sir Edmund, Knight Marshal, 259, 336.
....., ..., receipt of, 482.
....., John, letter of, 510.
....., Dame Margaret, 432.
....., Mary, Lady, receipt of, 402.
....., Mr., 438.
....., Sir Richard, 344, 432.
Vernon, Christopher, grant to, 100.
....., Francis, letter of, 128.
....., George, Baron of the Exchequer, 94.
....., Sir Robert, 188.
Verona, Maria Anthonio de, warrant to, 26 (2).
Viana, 122.
....., ship of, 122.
Vic, Henry de, 33, 39.
....., ..., letters of, 21, 579.
Vicars, John, 363.
....., ..., letter to, 526.
....., Thomas, letter of, 526.
Vice Admirals, 334.
...., all, 383.
...., ..., letter to, 261.
...., names of, 338.
Victoria, Gulf of Venice, 79.
Victory, the, 93, 167, 252.
....., of London, 287, 296, 307.
Victuallers of the Navy, or surveyors of marine victuals, *see* Apeley, Sir Allen, and Darrell, Sir Sampson.
Ville, Charles Henry de Livron, 16.
....., Marq. de, 553 (2), 557.
Villenage, commission to compound for, 7.
Villiers, Christopher, Earl of Anglesea, 155, 405.
....., ..., letters of, 40, 544.
....., ..., grants to, 209, 211, 223.
....., ..., warrant to, 225.
....., Edward, grant to, 148.
....., Elizabeth, Countess of Anglesea, 271.
....., George, Duke of Buckingham, allusions and references to, *passim*.
....., ..., his assassination, 265, 268, 270 (2), 271, 273, 278.
....., ..., ceremony on removal of his body from Portsmouth, 273.
....., ..., account of money paid to him, 581.
....., ..., inventories of his tenths as Lord High Admiral, 25, 29, 41, 49, 64, 67, 69, 70 (2), 75, 79, 65 (2), 87, 93, 98, 102, 104, 107, 110 (4), 134, 137, 180, 198, 204, 207 (2), 219, 221, 226, 227 (3), 228, 245 (2), 253, 259, 282 (4), 283 (13), 284 (10), 285 (3).
....., ..., commissioners of his estate, *see* Fotherley, Thomas; Oliver, Richard; Paul, Sir George.
Villiers, George, chaplain to, *see* Cradock, William.
....., ..., household of, distribution to, 242.
....., ..., ..., steward of, 284.
....., ..., yeomen servants of, distribution to, 87.
....., ..., verses on the death of, 280.
....., ..., epitaph suggested, 332.
....., ..., executors of, 312, 347.
....., ..., ..., letter of, 310.
....., George, Duke of Buckingham, letters, commissions, instructions, and warrants to the persons after mentioned, *viz.*:—
Sir Allen Apsley, 177.
Sir James Bagg, 167, 212, 219, 282, 284 (2).
Dean and Chapter of Chichester, 260.
Secretary Conway, 127, 150, 206, 247, 250.
Henry, Earl of Danby, 245.
Thomas Dickenson, 162.
Richard Dike, 20, 283 (2), 284 (5), 285.
John Drake, 282 (2), 283 (6), 284 (5).
Sir John Drake, 19, 29, 64, 72, 134, 167, 207, 212, 227, 245, 282 (2), 285 (4).
John Ellzey, 27, 29 (2), 69, 87, 104, 167, 207, 212, 227, 228, 282, 283 (2), 284 (2), 285.
Basil, Lord Fielding, 263.
George Fielding, 20, 283 (2), 284 (5), 285.
Edward Goodfellow, 500.
Captains of the Forts at Gravesend, 121.
Sir Fulke Greville, 258.
Sir William Guise, 283.
Attorney General Heath, 256.
Captain Hone, 22.
Jacob Johnson, 258.
Richard Kerry, 20, 283 (2), 284 (5), 285.
Henry, Earl of Manchester, 85, 89, 98.
Lord President Marlborough, 260.
Gabriel Marsh, 247.
Sir Henry Marten, 282.
Sir Robert Naunton, 423.
Officers of the Navy, 6, 61, 131.
Robert Newland, the elder, 264.
Capt. John Pennington, 3, 148, 230, 264.
Persons unknown, 143 (2).
Capt. Phineas Pett, 3.
Sir Robert Pye, 257.
Warrant to press seamen, 241.
Capt. John Smyth, 142.
Mayor of Southampton, 261.
Richard Streater, 79, 167, 212, 221.
All his Vice Admirals, 261.
John West, 148.

Villiers, George, Duke of Buckingham, speeches of, 62, 65.
....., Katherine, Duchess of Buckingham, 104, 266, 271, 276, 310, 325, 358, 460, 573, 581.
....., ..., letters of, 508, 583, 585.
....., ..., letter to, 162.
....., ..., her son, 358.
....., Lady, letter to, 538.
....., ..., her house, 134.
....., ..., her son, 538.
....., Mary, Countess of Buckingham, 134.
....., ..., letter of, 33.
....., ..., grant to, 223.
Vincent, Mons., Deputy from Rochelle, warrant to, 224 (2).
Vines, planting, co. Warwick, 162.
Vintage, the, of London, 293 (2), 295, 309.
....., of Sandwich, 122, 179, 302.
Vintners Company, the, 171.
Violet, the, of Brighthelmstone, 292.
....., of Lynn Regis, 68, 293, 295.
....., of Topsham, 440.
Virge, of the King's household, court of the, 597.
Virgin, the, of Southampton, 290.
Virginia, 31, 110, 131, 168, 217.
....., Governor of, *see* Harvey, Sir John.
Visitations, archiepiscopal, 473.
Vitellescus, Mutius, General of the Order of Jesuits, letters of, 54, 174.
Vitellesius, *see* Vitellescus.
Vivian, Sir Francis, captain of the castle of St. Mawes, co. Cornwall, 71.
....., ..., commission to, 7.
....., ..., warrant to, 191.
....., Richard, 122.
Volcker, Dr. Peter, agent to the merchants of Hamburgh, 313, 352, 463.
Vosberghen, ——, 503.
Vossius, Gerardus Johannes, 255, 548.
....., ..., grants to, 215, 216.
....., Johannes the younger, 548.
Voysey, Andrew, 286, 291, 306.

W.

Waddon, James, 301.
Wade, ——, 120.
....., Samuel, 308 (2).
....., Timothy, petition of, 425.
Wadham College, Oxford, 76.
....., ..., ..., documents dated from, 48, 59, 76.
....., ..., ..., heads of, narration by, 127.
Wadham College, Oxford, visitor of, *see* Laud, William, Bishop of Bath and Wells.
....., ..., ..., warden of, *see* Smyth, Dr. William.
....., ..., ..., sub-warden of, 48; and *see* Goodridge, John.
Wadlow, Francis, 12.
Wadsworth, Capt. James, "demonstrance by," 437.
Wainsford, Christopher, 500, 504.
Waiter, John, 440.
Wake, Sir Isaac, Ambassador to Savoy, 3, 405, 408, 485, 544.
....., ..., letters to, 450, 494.
Wakefield, 539.
....., manor, co. York, 595.
Wakeman, Dr., 370.
Wakering, co. Essex, 321.
Waldegrave, William, certificate of, 352.
Waldron, Humphrey, petition of, 395.
....., William, petition of, 395.
Wale, William, answer of, 52.
Wales, 115, 398.
....., Council of, 210, 493.
....., Justices of, 477.
....., Marches of, 477.
....., Lord President of, *see* Compton, William, Earl of Northampton.
....., porter attending the President and Council, *see* Winwood, Arthur.
....., North, Vice-Admiral, *see* Griffith, John.
Walgrave, William, 229.
Walker, Proctor, 163.
Wall, Dr., 61.
....., Robert, 303.
....., William and Sir Giles Estcourt, indenture between, 396.
Waller, Henry, certificate of, 44.
....., John, 277, 325.
....., ..., examination of, 277.
Walley, William, grant to, 372.
Wallin, Alexander, 285.
Wallingford House, documents dated from, 3, 468, 475, 524, 553 (2).
Wallis, Henry, 297.
Walloon, friends at Cambray, 78.
Wallop, Sir Henry, letter of, 244.
Walmer, 228.
Walsingham, Capt., 45.
....., Sir Francis, 542.
....., Capt. Robert, 230.
....., receipt of, 230.
....., Sir Thomas the elder, Vice Admiral for Kent, 72 (2), 103, 450.
....., ..., accompt of, 352.
....., ..., letters of, 371, 492, 517.
Walter, John, 80.

Walter, Sir John, Lord Chief Baron of the Exchequer, 40, 42, 230, 272, 395, 513, 528, 529 (3), 532, 556, 558.
....., ..., letter of, 273.
....., ..., letters to, 207, 229, 273.
....., ..., warrant to, 581.
....., Lady, letters to, 187, 281.
Waltham Forest, 458.
Waltham, Henry, 303.
....., William, 303.
Walton, Brian, 511.
....., Christopher, warrant to, 119.
....., Thomas, 231.
Walton Leigh, co. Surrey, manor, 223.
Walweyn, John, 211.
Wandesford, Sir George, 181.
....., Margaret, 181.
....., Dame Mary, grant to, 181.
....., Mr., opinion of, 432.
....., William, grant to, 181.
Wandsworth, parish of, 410.
Wanstead, 458.
....., documents dated from, 156, 244, 246, 247, 253, 257 (2), 265, 316, 320, 313, 314.
Wapping, 230, 387, 411.
Waples, George, 517.
War, Council of, 42, 45, 186, 473, 476, 490, 512, 516, 536, 562.
....., ..., names of, 52.
....., ..., letters of, 549, 550, 590.
....., ..., estimates of, 32.
....., ..., orders of, 507, 562 (2), 595.
....., ..., petitions to, 432, 477, 479 (2), 480 (6), 487 (3), 488 (9), 489 (5), 493, 497, 501, 504, 507, 508 (2), 512, 562 (2), 590 (2).
....., ..., answers to petitions, 477, 562.
....., ..., minutes of proceedings, 1, 3, 8, 10, 11, 16.
....., ..., report by, 419.
....., ..., suggestions to, 433.
Warburton, George, 107.
Ward, Capt. Cæsar, 202.
....., Richard, grant to, 202, 205.
Warde, ——, 290.
....., Katherine, 43.
....., ..., petition of, 43.
....., William, 43.
Wardoll, John, 290.
Wardour, Sir Edward, Clerk of the Pells, 109, 198.
....., ..., letters to, 14, 350.
Wardrobe, Thomas, 463.
....., ..., petition of, 463.
Wardrobe, the Great, 358.
....., commission to inquire into abuses of, 396.
....., warrants to, 19, 116, 140, 183, 216, 334, 340.
....., Master of, *see* Fielding, William, Earl of Denbigh.
....., clerk of, *see* George, William.
Wards and Liveries, the Court of, 174, 176, 188, 345, 359, 427, 582, 598.
....., ..., Council of, letter to, 419.
....., ..., ..., warrant to, 202.
....., ..., master of, *see* Naunton, Sir Robert.
....., ..., Receiver General of, *see* Fleetwood, Sir Miles.
Ware, William, 286.
Warmstry, William, letter of, 533.
Warner, Thomas, 286.
Warrants for issuing letters of marque, and commissions to take pirates, 282–309, 439–442.
Warren, John, examination of, 262 (2).
Warspite, the, 18, 123, 179, 201, 406.
Warwick, 344.
....., co., 169, 185, 235, 557.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 432, 591.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, letter of, 238.
....., ..., Justices of Assize for, letter to, 197.
....., Earls of, *see* Dudley, Ambrose; Rich, Robert.
....., Great Church in, 362.
Warwick Castle, 362.
Warwick Lane, document dated from, 573.
Warwick, the, of London, 305.
Waryer, Thomas, jun., 305.
Washert, Michael, 309 (2).
Washington, Dame Anne, 467.
....., Sir William, 467.
Wasse, Christopher, grant to, 574 (2).
Wassell, Samuel, 295.
Waterford, 248.
Waterhound, the, 566.
....., of Flushing, 566.
Waters, Anne, pardon, 215, 217.
Watkins, Daniel, *see* Watkins, David.
....., David, 274, 360.
....., Henry, examination of, 272.
....., Jane, 143.
....., Serjeant-Major, 143.
....., William, 354.
Watson, Henry, 40.
....., Sir Lewis, accompt of, 446.
Watt, Sir James, 505.
Watts, Capt. John, letter of, 2.
....., Sir John, 147, 159, 306.
....., ..., certificate of, 500.
....., ..., letter of, 99.

Watts, Sir John, valuation by, 33.
....., ..., warrant of, 505.
....., William, 511.
Wax, Indian, 110.
Wayre, Richard, 290, 291, 295.
Wealsh, Edmund, 573 (2).
....., ..., examination of, 574.
Weames, Mr., 501.
Wearmouth, 259.
Weatherley, Thomas, 292.
Weaver, Edmund, messenger of the Chamber, return made by, 328.
Weavers, 521.
....., petition of, 143.
....., Company, of York, petition of, 199.
Webb, Benedict, protection to, 401.
....., Francis, 229.
....., Henry, 157.
....., John, letter of, 437.
....., Mr., 164.
Webbe, Berrington, grant to, 197.
Webber, John, 288 (2), 293, 296.
Webster, ——, 246, 255.
Weckherlin, G. R., secretary to Lord Conway, 46, 100, 153, 178, 456.
....., ..., letter of, 394.
Weddell, Capt. John, 10, 21, 22, 122, 141, 146, 155 (2), 167, 173, 177, 382, 453, 491.
....., ..., certificates of, 69, 208.
....., ..., examination of, 590.
....., ..., letters of, 5, 66, 127, 146, 152, 157, 172, 264.
....., ..., petition of, 491.
....., Thomas, 140.
Wedderbourne, Dr. James, presentation for, 211, 214.
Weedon, Edward, 208.
....., Thomas, 53.
Weekes, Aquila, keeper of the Gatehouse, letter to, 168.
....., ..., warrants to, 131, 172, 233.
Weeles, Geoffrey, 504.
Welbeck, document dated from, 362.
Welch, Robert, 231.
Weld, John, letter of, 137.
....., ..., letter to, 457.
....., William, Lord Conway's secretary, 80, 139.
....., ..., letter of, 98.
....., ..., bond to indemnify, 534.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 49, 85, 87, 118, 133, 137, 314, 345, 357, 367, 557, 598.
Weldon, Robert, statement of, 163.
Weldrake, co. York, 182.
Welfare, the, 286.
Wellingborough, co. Northampton, 219, 227, 258.
Wells, John, storekeeper for the Navy, 486.
....., ..., letter and minute of, 130, 246.
....., ..., petition of, 471.
....., Robert, 232.
....., William, information of, 262.
Wells, co. Norfolk, manor, 163, 211.
....., co. Somerset, 83.
....., ..., document, dated from, 79.
....., ..., Dean and Chapter of, congé d'élire to, 211.
....., ..., ..., letter to, 211.
Wemyss, Lady, 137.
Wenman, Sir Richard, sheriff of co. Oxford, return of, 383.
....., Sir Thomas, 144.
Wentworth, H., letter of, 565.
....., Henry, 302.
....., Sir John, 174, 249, 260, 275, 300 (2), 440 (2), 463, 483.
....., ..., petition of, 448.
....., Thomas, Earl of Cleveland, 119.
....., Sir Thomas, afterwards Viscount and Lord President of the North, 74, 392, 418, 496, 500, 507, 596.
....., ..., grant to, 570.
....., ..., letter to, 585.
....., ..., speeches of, 32, 98.
....., ..., grant to, 222 (2).
Wentworth Woodhouse, co. York, 222.
West, Edward, 300.
....., Eleanor, 431.
....., ..., answer of, 110.
....., Francis, commission to, 31.
....., Henry, Lord Delaware, 219, 236.
....., ..., grant to, 3.
....., Henry, 286, 290, 293 (2), 295.
....., Isabel, Lady Delaware, 316.
....., John, shoemaker, assignment by, 566.
....., John, of the Exchequer, 530.
....., ..., grant to, 49.
....., John (cook), warrant to, 148.
....., Mary, grant to, 26.
....., Michael, 110, 431, 432.
....., Capt. Richard, 122 (2), 179, 293 (2), 295, 302 (2), 309 (2), 505.
....., Thomas, 431, 432.
....., ..., answer of, 110.
....., Tristram, 293.
Westbury, Mayor and others, certificate of, 427.
Westerley, 386.
Westfield, Dr., 321.
Westhay, co. Northampton, 222.
West India Company, Dutch, ships of, 397.
....., ..., petition of, 421.
West Indies, 75, 94, 110, 118, 124, 353, 397, 448, 483, 506, 532, 584.
...., a Governor of, 338.
...., advantages of trade with, 436.

Westley, Thomas, Chaplain to the Duchess of Richmond, 255.
....., ..., grant to, 217 (2).
Westminster, 96, 139, 192, 255, 360 (2), 362, 472, 565.
....., documents dated from,
(1628, Mar.):—1 (2), 3 (2), 6, 7, 6 (5), 9, 10 (5), 11 (3), 12 (5), 15 (3), 16 (5), 18 (3), 19 (3), 29, 30 (2), 31 (3), 40, 41 (2), 42 (3), 44 (5), 45, 47 (2). (April):—67, 80. (May):—108, 111 (2), 114 (2), 116, 117 (2), 134. (June):—144, 145 (3), 146, 148, 155 (3), 156, 159, 160 (2), 161, 163, 168, 169, 170 (5), 171, 174, 175, 176, 178 (4), 179 (4), 180 (3), 181 (3), 182 (5), 183 (2), 185. (July):—189 (2), 190, 191 (2), 193 (2), 196, 197 (2), 198 (2), 199 (4), 202 (4), 204 (3), 205 (4), 206 (2), 207, 208 (2), 210 (3), 211 (2), 212 (2), 214 (6), 215 (6), 216 (4), 217 (4), 219 (3), 220, 221, 222 (9), 223 (3), 224 (6), 226 (4), 228 (3), 230, 235 (2), 237 (3), 238, 239. (Aug.):—265, 269. (Sept.):—333. (Oct.):—347, 349, 351, 354, 355, 356, 359, 361. (Nov.):—367, 368, 371 (2), 373 (2), 375, 376 (2), 377, 378, 384, 389, 392, 392 (3). (Dec.):—407 (2), 409.
(1629, Jan.):—445 (2), 459 (2). (Feb.):—472, 477, 479, 481, 482. (Mar.):—491, 496, 499, 502, 504 (2). (May):—543, 555. (June):—565, 566, 567 (3), 568 (3), 570 (3), 571 (3), 572 (2), 574 (2), 577 (3), 676, 579 (2), 580 (2), 581 (2), 582 (5), 583 (3), 585 (6), 586, 591 (2), 592 (4), 523, 595 (2), 596 (6), 597.
..... Abbey, 329.
..... school, 182.
....., ..., document dated from, 255.
....., Dean of, *see* Williams, John, Bishop of Lincoln.
....., Dean and Capter of, 327, 330.
....., ..., letter to, 329.
....., High Steward of, 276, 277, 311, 327, 330.
..... Justices, return of, 414.
....., recusants in, 414.
Westminster, courts at, 172.
..... Hall, 183, 311, 450.
Westmony, 66, 99.
Westmoreland, 206, 374 (2), 461.
....., Lord Lieutenants, *see* Clifford, Francis, Earl of Cumberland, Clifford, Henry, Lord.
....., Countess of, *see* Fane, Mary.
....., Earls of, *see* Fane, Francis; Fane, Mildmay.
Westmoreland House, documents dated from, 502, 513.
Weston, Jerome, afterwards Lord Weston, 186.
....., Lady, 218.
....., Mr., 507.
....., Nathaniel, 534.
....., Sir Richard, Chancellor of the Exchequer, and afterwards Lord Weston and Lord Treasurer, 8, 11, 28, 68, 84, 100, 135, 139, 155, 170, 185, 206 (3), 203, 204, 318, 222, 230, 238, 248, 249, 256, 257 (2), 269, 273, 279, 310, 315 (2), 319, 322, 324, 325, 335, 348, 356, 373, 378, 391 (2), 393, 394, 395 (3), 405, 410, 412, 420, 422, 442, 443, 444, 452, 468, 473, 480, 485, 494, 507, 508, 511, 516, 522, 535, 537, 541, 550, 553, 559, 570, 571, 576, 579, 584, 594.
....., ..., letters of, 155, 201, 253, 254, 256, 356, 358, 397, 407, 408, 443, 452, 468, 474, 475, 477, 497 (2), 513, 535, 553.
....., ..., other papers and documents of, 5, 68, 395 (2), 472, 509.
....., ..., commissioners to, 18, 205, 333 (2), 396 (2), 407, 445.
....., ..., letters to, 1, 92, 149, 165, 179, 229, 237, 247, 315, 326, 327, 328, 336, 354, 355, 356, 362, 377, 378, 416, 463, 527, 549, 550.
....., ..., petition to, 333.
....., ..., reports to, 497, 517.
Weston, co. Nottingham, 190.
..... -super-Mare, 501.
....., co. Worcester, 533.
West Park, 389.
West Sheen, *alias* Richmond manor, 329.
Wetherall, Thomas, 440.
Wethered, Francis, surveyor of the King's stables, warrants to, 378, 381.
Wetnall, Robert, 482.
....., ..., assignment to, 476.
Wexford, in Ireland, ship of, 577.
Weymes, Dame Anne, 525.
....., Sir John, 525.
Weymouth, 17, 45, 49 (2), 93, 124, 126 (2), 179, 233, 245, 283, 501, 612, 536, 592.
....., documents dated from, 124, 471.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
..... Mayor and another, letter of, 405.
....., hill called the North, near, 76.
....., officers of, warrant to, 224.
....., ships of, 24, 168, 286 (2), 287 (2), 269 (3), 291, 292 (5), 293 (2), 394 (2), 296, 297, 300 (3), 301 (2), 303 (3), 304 (2), 305 (2), 307 (3), 308, 381, 440, 441 (2), 471, 501.
..... and Melcombe Regis, document dated from, 405.
....., ..., petition of, 76.
Whale, Anthony, 29.
Whale, the, of London, 290.
Whale oil, importation of, 26, 501.

Whalley, Anthony, 51.
....., Thomas, 582.
Wharton, Thomas, Receiver General of Northumberland and Durham, grant to, 18.
Wheat, price of, 336, 344, 450, 589.
Wheateston, Luke, 289 (2), 300, 434.
Wheatley, Henry, 299 (2), 308.
....., Humphrey, certificate of, 74.
Wheeler, Capt. Henry, 261, 441.
Wheelock, document dated from, 137.
Wheel of Fortune, the, 297.
Whelps, *see* Lion's Whelps.
Whetcombe, John, letter of, 131.
Whetnall, *see* Welnall.
Whetstone, *see* Wheateston.
....., John, 309.
Whistler, William, letter of, 475.
Whitaker, Laurence, letter of, 329.
White, ——, 306.
....., Clement, 287.
....., Francis, Bishop of Norwich, report of, 586.
....., George, 301, 308 (2).
....., John, barrister, 555.
....., ..., information of, 438.
....., John, ship owner, 301, 306, 440 (2), 441.
....., John, minister, 543.
....., Mr., 34, 124.
....., Paul, 286.
....., Peter, 78, 231, 232, 307, 309, 562 (2).
....., ..., certificate of, 151.
....., ..., letters of, 417, 467, 473, 568.
....., ..., petition of, 537.
....., Philip, 231.
....., Richard, 292.
....., Rowland, 22, 116.
....., Thomas, 307.
....., Thomas, King's aim giver, 116.
....., William, 221, 295.
White Angel, the, 304.
....., ..., of Bristol, 288, 440.
White Bear, the, of Amsterdam, 94.
Whitechapel, 406.
Whitecross Street, documents dated from, 69, 71.
White Greyhound, the, of Ocean, 293.
Whitehall, 136, 210, 226, 354, 525.
....., documents dated from,
(January, 1626) :—283 (2).
(1626, Mar.) :—1, 3, 6, 10 (2), 11, 12 (2), 13 (4), 16, 17 (3), 27, 29 (2), 45, 46, 47, 48. (April) :—62 (2), 63, 65 (2), 66, 69, 70 (2), 72, 74, 75, 80, 81 (2), 82, 83, 85, 86, 89, 92, 93 (2), 94. (May) :—98, 100 (3), 103, 105, 107, 111, 113, 116 (2), 119, 121, 127 (2), 128 (3), 130, 131, 132, 135, 138 (2), 142, 143. (June) :—144 (8), 146, 147, 148 (2), 149 (2), 150, 151 (2), 152 (2), 154 (2), 155 (2), 156, 159 (3), 161, 162, 164, 165, (2), 168 (2), 172, 174 (3), 175 (2), 176 (2), 179, 181. (July) :—125 (2), 196 (2), 127, 200 (2), 203 (4), 204, 207, 208 (2), 210, 211, 212, 213 (2), 214, 217 (3), 219, 220 (4), 221 (2), 228, 229 (2), 230, 233, 234, 239, 240 (4). (August) :—252, 254, 255 (2), 260, 274, 275 (3). (Sept.) :—315, 333. (Oct.) :—346, 350 (2), 352, 354 (3), 356, 357, 363. (Nov.) :—362 (2), 375, 376, 380, 381, 383 (2), 384, 385, 386 (2), 388, 889, 391 (3), 393, 394 (3), 395 (2), 396, 397 (2), 398, 399. (Dec.) :—401, 403 (2), 405, 407, 409, 411, 414 (2), 415, 416 (2), 417.
(1629, Jan.) :—443, 444, 446, 447, 448 (2), 450, 451, 452, 454 (2); 455 (2), 456, 462 (2), 463 (3), 465 (2). (Feb.) :—467, 468 (3), 471 (2), 472, 473, 474, 475, 476 (3), 477, 481, 483, 484. (Mar.) :—485, 488, 490, 491, 492, 496, 497 (2), 500 (2), 501 (2), 502 (2), 503, 504 (2), 505 (2), 507 (4). (Apr.) :—511, 512 (3), 513 (2), 514, 515, 522, 525 (4), 527 (2), 529. (May) :—542. (June) :—562 (3), 571, 575, 577, 591, 592, 594.
....., banqueting house at, 456.
....., Council chamber at, 525.
Whitehead, Sir Henry, 243, 254.
....., ..., letter of, 238 (2).
....., ..., letters to, 236, 238, 316.
....., Capt. James, 477.
....., Mary, 477.
White Lion, the, 358.
Whitelock, Sir James, 252, 266.
White Swan, the, 494.
...., of Denmark, 263.
Whitley, co. York, 237.
Whitfield, ——, 556.
Whitlock, John, petition of, 279.
Whitney, 142.
Whittamore, Abraham, 442.
Whittington, George, 291.
Whittlewood Forest, co. Northampton, 239, 334, 354 (2).
Whittocke, John, 307 (2).
Whitton, George, 195.
....., John, 375.
....., Nicholas Blunt, 375 (2).
Whitton, documents dated from, 335 (2).
Whitwell, co. Derby, 144.
Whorwood, Sir Thomas, 132 (2).
....., Ursula, Lady, letter of, 132.
Whyte, Richard, statement of, 185.
Wicklow, Ireland, 10.
Wickstead, Hugh, 82.
....., John, 82.

Widows, seven poor, petition of, 150.
Wight, Isle of, 37, 41, 62, 74, 94, 106, 107, 109, 115, 119 (2), 122, 123, 162, 164, 177, 184, 194, 217, 230 (2), 247, 261 (2), 264, 265, 320, 354, 373, 374, 414, 421 (2), 450, 480, 485, 488, 502, 639, 653, 571.
....., ..., documents dated from, 76, 119, 130 (2), 323 (2), 331.
....., ..., master book for, 450.
....., ..., commission of Oyer and Terminer, 70.
....., ..., commissioners for billeting soldiers, 164.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 262, 320, 327.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, 83.
....., ..., ..., letters of, 109, 323 (2), 331.
....., ..., ..., letters to, 70, 156, 320, 354, 415.
....., ..., receiver of the King's rents in, *see* Styant, Mr.
....., ..., Vice-Admiral of, 312; and *see* Conway, Edward, Viscount.
....., ..., Vice-Admiralty of, 547.
Wigmore, Richard, memorandum of, 172.
Wild, William, 286, 306.
Wilde, John, 287.
....., Thomas, 304, 306.
Wildfire, balls of, 158.
Wiles, William, 119.
Wilford, Thomas, suit against, 466.
Wilhelm, Christian, grant to, 207, 209.
Wilkes, Thomas, grant to, 216, 219.
Wilkins, Michael, petition of 468.
....., Thomas, 292, 458.
Wilkinson, Capt., 179.
....., Ralph, 124.
....., Robert, 285.
Willes, William, 294.
Willet, John, 542.
....., William, letters of, 70, 83.
William, the, 305.
....., of Ipswich, 33 (2).
....., of London, 286, 287, 288, 300.
....., of Topsham, 302.
..... and Francis, of London, 291, 301, 305.
..... and John, 195.
...., of Colchester, 221.
...., of London, 168, 283, 287, 290, 299, 307.
..... and Margaret, 335.
..... and Mary, of London, 19.
..... and Ralph, of London, 302.
..... and Thomas, of London, 285.
Williams, Sir Abraham, 192.
....., ..., warrants to, 345 (2).
....., Dr., 5.
....., Griffin, D.D., grant to, 192.
....., Capt. Jacob, 140, 148, 166.
....., ..., letters of, 23, 141.
....., ..., letter to, 268.
Williams, Capt., his engineer, 140, 141, 166.
....., John, a gunner, 17.
....., John, of co. Dorset, letter of, 578.
....., ..., his man, 578.
....., John, Bishop of Lincoln, 73, 81, 134, 163, 165, 237, 363, 516, 576.
....., ..., letters of, 7, 276, 277, 317, 330, 530, 537.
....., ..., letters to, 182, 311, 327.
....., ..., his Chancellor, 7.
....., John, almsman, grant to, 577.
....., John, Wine Licenser, 197.
....., ..., observations by, 52.
....., old Mr., 266.
....., Richard, of the Chapel Royal, petition of, 564.
....., Richard, the King's servant, grants to, 106, 216 (2).
....., Sidrach, 286, 290, 292 (2), 294, 296, 299.
....., Thomas, 101 (2), 344.
Willing Entrance, the, 303.
...., of Exmouth, 290.
...., of Topsham, 297.
Willingham, William, letter of, 486.
....., ..., cousin of, letter to, 486.
Willing Mind, the, 283, 286, 301.
...., of Apsham, 306.
...., of Exmouth, 283, 289, 290, 293.
...., of Topsham, 297, 478.
Willis, Lieutenant, 268, 398.
Willoughby, ——, survey by, 534.
....., Sir Francis, 264, 339, 382, 398, 432, 433, 434, 477, 527, 596.
....., ..., account of, 465.
....., ..., letter of, 372.
....., ..., petitions of, 104, 515.
....., ..., letter to, 271.
....., ..., his lieutenant and ensign, 465.
....., George, 274.
....., examinations of, 274 (2), 359, 360.
....., John, constable, 587.
....., Thomas, 465.
....., Lady, 135.
....., William, 252.
Wills of persons dying at sea or in foreign parts, dispute respecting their proof, 429.
Wills, William, 287.
Willys, Thomas, grant to, 572 (2).
Wilmer, George, grant to, 597.
....., ..., warrant to, 16.
....., ..., his father, 16.
Wilmot, Charles, Viscount, 321.
....., ..., certificate of, 221.
Wilson, Gawen, 530.
....., George, one of the four Masters of the Navy, certificate of, 536.
....., George, clerk, 564.
....., Hugh, 397.
....., Marmaduke, 286.

Digitized by Google

Wilson, Matthew, otherwise —— Comparetti, examinations of, 503, 519.
....., Nicholas, 110.
....., Rowland, 286, 290, 307, 547.
....., Silvester, 453.
....., Thomas, certificate of, 254.
....., Thomas, of Royston, warrant to, 406.
....., William, 291 (2).
Wilts, co., 401, 504, 540.
....., ..., places in referred to, 11, 146, 224, 494.
Wimbledon, Viscount, *see* Cecil, Edward.
Winchcombe, Henry (father), 558.
....., Henry (son), 558.
....., John (father), 10.
....., John (son), 10.
Winchelsea, 205.
Winchendon, document dated from, 316.
Winchester, 189, 243 (2), 244, 246, 278, 316 (2), 326, 427 (2).
....., documents dated from, 233 (2), 238 (2), 255, 317, 336, 368.
....., mayor of, letter of, 317.
....., ..., letter to, 333.
....., ..., and others, warrant to, 317.
....., Bishop of, *see* Mountague, Dr. James; Neile, Richard.
....., bishoprie of, 235.
....., Marquis of, *see* Paulet, William; Paulet, John.
....., gaol of, 116.
Winchester Castle, document dated from, 243.
..... College, Oxford, 162.
...., Warden and Fellows of, letter to, 167.
....., commission of Oyer and Terminer, 243.
Wind, Henry, letter of, 394.
Windebank, Francis, clerk of the Signet, 429.
....., letter of, 252.
....., letters to, 105, 120, 133, 136, 244, 257.
Windham, Edmund, 450.
Windhound, the, 461 (2).
Windmill, the, in Shoe Lane, 274 (2).
Windsor, 169, 192, 193, 211, 255, 329, 524.
....., documents dated from, 326, 327 (2), 328 (3), 329 (2), 333, 334, 335.
....., royal chapel at, 214.
....., Constable of, *see* Herbert, William, Earl of Pembroke.
....., constableship of, 267.
....., Dean of, *see* Wren, Dr. Matthew.
....., Dean and Chapter of, letter to, 342.
Windsor Castle, document dated from, 327.
...., private chapel in, 399.
...., Lieutenant of, 387, and *see* Mainwaring, Sir Arthur.
...., Keeper of, *see* Hudson, James.
Windsor Forest, 385 (2), 399, 554.
...., Lieutenant of, 387; and *see* Mainwaring, Sir Arthur.
Windsor, Thomas, Lord, 409.
....., ..., dispensation for, 15.
Wine licences, 52, 436, 554, 560, 566.
...., farmers of, 197.
Wines, 33, 71, 81, 86, 144, 162, 217, 237, 316, 386, 426, 436, 454, 462, 475, 518, 574 (2).
....., prizage of, case respecting, 30.
....., Bordeaux, 228.
....., French, 7, 27, 33, 131, 169, 198, 226, 241, 396, 449.
....., farmers of the duties on, grant to, 189.
....., Malaga, 386, 449, 464.
....., Rhenish, or Deale, 581.
....., white, 128.
Wingfield, Edward, 56.
....., ..., letter of, 56.
Wingor Castle, 310, 323.
Winsper, Julius, 402.
Winter, Lady Anne, 466.
....., Capt. John, 495.
Winterton, Francis, 553.
....., ..., grant to, 566.
....., Mr., 148.
Winterton Ness, 103.
Winwood, Arthur, porter attending the President and Council of Wales, grant to, 179.
Wisbeach Castle, 53.
Wise, Mr., 530.
....., Sir Thomas, commission to, 7.
....., Tristram, 304.
....., ..., statement of, 169.
Wiseman, Kenelm, charge brought by, 357.
....., Ralph, information of, 25.
....., Richard, 259.
....., ..., discharge to, 403.
....., ..., grant to, 403.
....., Thomas, grant to, 192.
....., William, information of, 25.
....., William, of Canfield Hall, discharge to, 250.
....., ..., grant to, 250.
Witham, co. Essex, 24, 43.
....., documents dated from, 24.
..... Friary, document dated from, 83.
Witheridge, John, 292.
Witherly, Thomas, 293.
Withers, Mr., 254.
....., Capt., 316.
....., Henry, grant to, 591.
Withypoll, Edward, 597.
....., Francis, 597.
....., Henry, 597.
....., Sir William, 517, 520, 597.
Wogan, Hugh, 493.
Wokingham, co. Berks, 279, 360.

Wollett, George, grant to, 369.
Wolmer, forest of, co. Hants, 583.
Wolseley, Robert, discharge to, 380.
....., ..., grant to, 380.
Wolsey, Cardinal, 43.
Wolstenholme, Sir John, farmer of the Customs, treasurer for produce of reprisals, 385, 465.
....., ..., letters to, 128, 502.
....., ..., warrant to, 375.
Wolverton, co. Buckingham, 467.
Wood, Brazil, 589, 593.
....., Pernambuco, 575.
Wood, Capt., 489.
....., Elizabeth, examination of, 343.
....., Henry, rider of the Queen's hobby stable, 12.
....., Hugh, page of the bedchamber, confirmation, to, 19.
....., Capt. John, messenger to Lord Carlisle, 250, 276, 350, 396.
....., John, 289, 300.
....., Mr., clergyman, 70 (2).
....., Mr., 554.
....., Matthew, 305.
....., Capt. Patrick, 489.
....., Roger, farmer of wine licences, 197.
....., Walter, keeper of the King's stables at St. Alban's, grant to, 380.
Wooddall, William, 285.
Woodbridge, co. Suffolk, 235, 478, 597.
....., document dated from, 184.
....., ship of, 505.
Woodcock, ——, 75.
Woodcote manor, co. Hants, 116.
Woodford, Mr., chaplain to the Earl of Carlisle, 574.
Woodgreene, John, 301.
Woodhouse, Capt. Henry, 143, 267, 477.
...., petition of, 143.
Woodly, John, 289.
Woods, 536, 542, 547, 568.
....., sale of, 422.
Woodson, John, 293 (2).
....., Thomas, 288, 296, 303 (2), 439.
Woodstock, co. Oxford, manor of, 375.
Woodward, Capt. Richard, petition of, 488.
....., Rowland, letters of, 120, 133.
....., Thomas, 296, 307, 441.
Woodweston manor, co. Huntingdon, 431.
Wool, 14, 61, 521.
Woollen cloth, 50.
..... manufactures, abuses in, 436.
..... stuffs, 29, 115.
Woolmer, John, 197.
Woolner, John, 441.
Woolwich, 152, 252, 467, 471.
..... dock, assistant to the Master Shipwrights at, 108.
Worcester, 60, 95, 166, 533, 535.
...., documents dated from, 261, 485.
..... , co., 112.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 106, 170, 504, 536, 559.
....., ..., archdeaconry of, 568, 574.
....., ..., Deputy Lieutenants, letter of, 261.
....., Dean and Prebends of, letter to, 382.
....., Bishop of, *see* Thornborough, John.
....., Dean of, *see* Juxon, Dr. William.
....., clothiers of, 50.
....., college of, 485.
Worcester, Earls of, *see* Somerset, Edward; Somerset, Henry.
Word of God, suggestions for propagatiog, 133 (2).
Workinge, Thomas, 289.
Works, the, Comptroller of, and Surveyor of Forests, 375.
Worlye, Mr., 190.
Worlyn, William, 221.
Wormwood beer, 434.
Worseley, Sir Bowyer, letter of, 565.
....., ..., his daughter, 565.
Worsenam, Sir John, farmer of the Customs of London, 50.
....., ..., discourse on increasing trade, 465.
Worsham, Thomas, 358.
Worsopp, John, letter to, 579.
Wotton, Captain, 494.
....., Edward, Lord, dispensation for, 15.
....., Sir Henry, Provost of Eton, 446, 537.
....., ..., letters of, 579, 592.
....., ..., letters to, 94, 196.
....., Lady, 314.
....., Mr., postmaster to the Court, 482.
Wotton, co. Oxford, manor of, 375.
Woulterson, Andres, 309.
Wray, Sir William, grant and discharge to, 180 (2).
Wreck, right of, 144, 493.
Wrecked goods, recovered by Johnson the diver, 553.
Wrecks, 91, 352, 364, 375, 402, 411, 474, 492, 501, 510, 522, 528.
Wren, Dr. Matthew, King's Chaplain, Dean of Windsor, Master of Peter House, and Vice Chancellor of Cambridge, 40, 139, 336, 443.
....., ..., grant to, 192.
....., ..., examination before, 563.
....., ..., letter to, 582.
Wrey, *see* Ray.
....., Sir William, petition of, 146.
Wright, ——, convict, 405.
....., ——, the clerk of Parliament, 24.
....., Benjamin, petition of, 426.
....., Edward, affidavit of, 477.
....., Eleanor, 349.
....., Hugh, 349

Wright, John, 168, 500 (3).
....., ..., case of, 500.
....., Michael, 301 (5), 309 (2).
....., Mr., 532, 585.
....., Nathaniel, 290.
... ., Capt. Richard, 300, 307.
....., Robert, of co. Suffolk, 597.
....., Robert, Bishop of Bristol, 404.
....., Capt. Theophilus, 68, 285, 293 (2), 295.
....., ..., letter to, 553.
....., ..., petition of, 522.
....., Thomas, 294, 298, 300 (2), 305.
....., ..., petitions of, 576 (2).
....., William, 349.
Wriothesley, Jo., 346.
Wrisley, Mr., 228.
Writs, to fill vacancies in House of Commons, 464.
Wroth, Lady Mary, protection to, 44.
Wroughton, Sir George, 86.
Wulfris, Thomas, letter of, 579.
Wyan, Mr., 145, 573.
....., Richard, 248, 338.
....., ..., letter of, 356.
....., Thomas, Deputy Registrar of the Court of Admiralty, 384.
....., ..., certificate of, 577.
Wyatt, Mr., 471.
....., William, 287, 292, 298, 306.
Wyche, Lady, 144.
Wyet, *see* Wyatt.
Wyfields, document dated from, 458.
"Wyngor," castle of, 267.
Wynn, Brian, 87, 20.
....., John, servant to the keeper of the Council chest, 72.
Wynne, Sir Richard, 507, 513.
Wyot, Hugh, grant to, 119.

Y.

Yale, co. Denbigh, 422.
Yardley, Sir George, 31.
Yardley Hastings, co. Northampton, 190.
Yarmouth, Great, co. Norfolk, 27, 421, 442, 511, 555.
....., documents dated from, 353, 492.
....., bailiffs of, 492.
....., ..., letters of, 353, 355.
....., separatists in, 429.
....., ships of, 288, 302, 442, 511.
....., North, co. Norfolk, 36.
....., Isle of Wight, documents dated from, 122, 520.
Yarmouth, Isle of Wight, mayor and others, certificate of, 520.
....., castle of, 112, 122, 126.
....., ..., document dated from, 119.
Yateley, documents dated from, 310, 346.
Yates, Capt., 22.
....., Capt. Edward, 477.
....., ..., petition of, 480.
Yaverland, 162.
Yeates, Edward, 297 (2).
Yelverton, Sir Henry, Justice, 367.
....., ..., letters of, 72, 120.
....., ..., his son, 72.
Yong, Henry, petition of, 379.
Yonge, Sir Richard, gentleman of the Chamber, grant to, 1.
....., warrant to, 1.
....., Thomas, 291.
Yonger, Henry, letters of, 501, 520.
York, 170, 199, 380, 392, 458, 469, 548.
....., documents dated from, 469, 562.
....., cathedral of, 373, 392.
....., Lord President and Council, court of, 380.
....., co., 52, 170, 193, 205, 332, 333, 338, 407, 500, 508, 509, 569, 570.
....., ..., places in, referred to, 132, 145, 174, 182, 183, 190, 192, 195, 206, 219 (2), 220 (2), 222, 237, 269, 270, 331, 343, 357, 389, 400, 428, 494, 500, 515, 577, 595.
....., ..., commission ecclesiastical for 418.
....., ..., list of commissioners 418 (2).
....., ..., Admiralty for the east coast of, 352.
....., Justices of Peace, 13.
....., Lord Mayor of, 392.
....., ..., commission to, 205.
....., receivers for, *see* Bland, John; Edwards, Robert.
....., ..., warrant to, 124.
....., ..., office of, 209.
....., Sheriff of, 163.
....., Dean of, 392.
....., Dean and Chapter of, congé d'élire to, 148, 367 (2).
....., ..., letters to, 148, 368.
....., Archbishops of, *see* Harsnet, Samuel Matthew, Tobias; Montaigne, George.
....., archbishopric of, 181, 189, 192, 442.
....., Lord President, *see* Scrope, Emanuel, Earl of Sunderland; Wentworth, Thomas, Viscount.
....., Vice Admiral, *see* Sheffield, Edmund, Earl of Mulgrave.
....., Vice Admiralty of, 373.
....., Deputy Vice Admiral, *see* Gargrave, Francis.
York, Sir John, his house, 333, 343.
York Herald, *see* Le Neve, William.

Digitized by Google

York House, document dated from, 283.
Youghal, 381.
....., ships of, 292, 295, 381.
....., correspondence relating to prizes at, *see* Prizes.
Young, Patrick, keeper of the King's library, 199.
....., Sir Peter, grant to, 337.
Young Edward, the, 294 (2), 295.
Young Swan, the, of London, 308.

Z

Zealand, 116, 140, 189, 198, 217, 226, 230, 409.
Zealand, Admiral of, 33.
....., ship of, 480.
Zierotin, Ladislao Welen, Barone di, 327.
....., ..., letter of, 266.
Zinzan, Sir Sigismund, 472.
Zodiac, the Royal, 445.
Zouch, Captain, 531.
....., Dr., 338.
....., Edward Lord, formerly Lord Admiral, 128, 281.
....., Richard, letter of, 357.
Zouch, the, *alias* the Costly, of London, names of seamen in, 77.
....., of London, 306.
Zouch Phœnix, the, 105.

ERRATA.

Page 43, Art. 65, for 66, 1., read 65. 1.
" 74, " 6. 1., for *Sir* John's, read *St.* John's.
" 112, " 97, for *to the same*, read *Sec. Conway.*
" 339, " 80, for *Thomas Earl of Morton*, read *Sir Thomas Morton.*
" 343, " 12, for *Paul* Hein, read *Peter* Hein.
" 380, line 28, for *The same*, read *Sec. Conway.*
" 389, line 9, for *Sir John Danby*, read *Sir John Danvers.*

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google

LONDON:
Printed by George E. Eyre and William Spottiswoode,
Printers to the Queen's most Excellent Majesty.
For Her Majesty's Stationery Office.

B

514.660

Digitized by Google

Digitized by Google